

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - No. 57

AROSI DICTIONARY

by

†Charles E. Fox

Revised edition with English-Arosi Index

prepared by

Mary Craft



Department of Linguistics
Research School of Pacific Studies
THE AUSTRALIAN NATIONAL UNIVERSITY

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS is published through the *Linguistic Circle of Canberra* and consists of four series:

- SERIES A - OCCASIONAL PAPERS
- SERIES B - MONOGRAPHS
- SERIES C - BOOKS
- SERIES D - SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS

EDITOR: S.A. Wurm.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS: D.C. Laycock, C.L. Voorhoeve, D.T. Tryon, T.E. Dutton.

EDITORIAL ADVISERS:

- | | |
|---|---|
| B. Bender, University of Hawaii | N.D. Liem, University of Hawaii |
| A. Capell, University of Sydney | J. Lynch, University of Papua New Guinea |
| S. Elbert, University of Hawaii | H. McKaughan, University of Hawaii |
| K. Franklin, Summer Institute of Linguistics | P. Mühlhäusler, Technische Universität Berlin |
| W.W. Glover, Summer Institute of Linguistics | G.N. O'Grady, University of Victoria, B.C. |
| G. Grace, University of Hawaii | K. Pike, University of Michigan; Summer Institute of Linguistics |
| M.A.K. Halliday, University of Sydney | E. Uhlenbeck, University of Leiden |
| A. Healey, Summer Institute of Linguistics | J.W.M. Verhaar, University of Indonesia, Jakarta |
| L. Hercus, Australian National University | |

ALL CORRESPONDENCE concerning *PACIFIC LINGUISTICS*, including orders and subscriptions, should be addressed to:

The Secretary,
PACIFIC LINGUISTICS,
Department of Linguistics,
School of Pacific Studies,
The Australian National University,
Box 4, P.O.,
Canberra, A.C.T. 2600.
Australia.

Copyright © Charles E. Fox.
First published 1978.

The editors are indebted to the Australian National University for help in the production of this series.

This publication was made possible by an initial grant from the Hunter Douglas Fund.

National Library of Australia Card Number and ISBN 0 85883 170 8

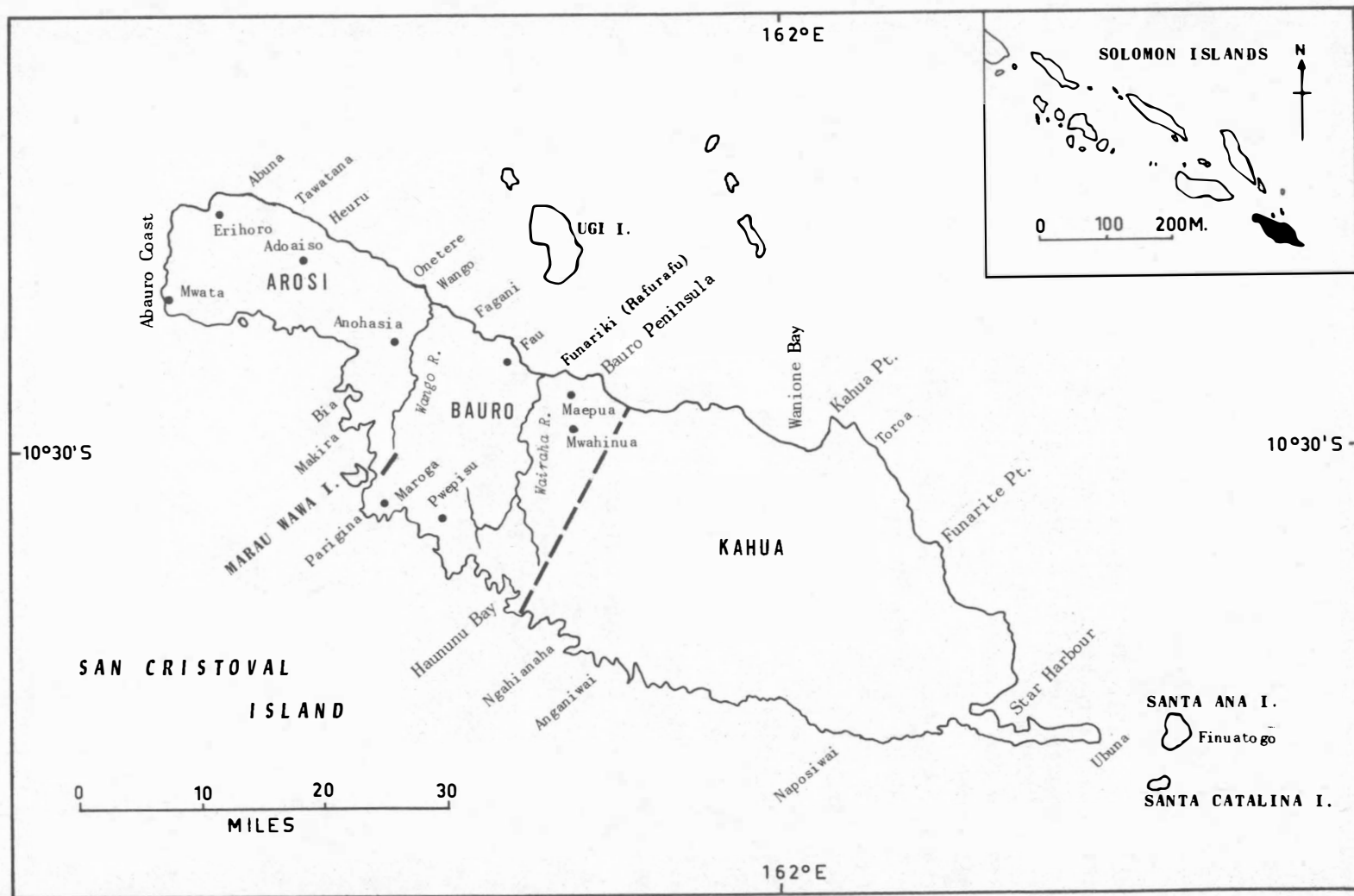
PREFACE

The Arosi language is spoken in the western portion of San Cristobal, the most easterly of the large islands of the main Solomon Islands chain (see map). The language is Austronesian, and shares many lexical and structural characteristics with other Austronesian languages of the eastern Solomon Islands, and of Melanesia as a whole.

The Arosi-English part of the present dictionary was compiled by Rev C.E. Fox a long time ago, together with an extensive grammar and a large collection of folk tales. The last two were lost during the second World War, but fortunately, the dictionary was preserved. It constitutes a major contribution to the lexical study of the Austronesian languages of Melanesia. Fox's manuscript was published as an Arosi-English dictionary in 1970 as Pacific Linguistics, Series C, No. 11. The present dictionary constitutes a revised and reworked edition of that publication to which an extensive English-Arosi index has been added which greatly enhances its value for the study of Austronesian linguistics, for those wishing to acquaint themselves with the Arosi language for practical reasons, and last but not least, for the Arosi people themselves.

Regarding the alphabetical order of the entries in the Arosi-English part of this dictionary, it must be pointed out that words beginning with glottal stop (') are to be found at the beginning of the dictionary, but non-initial glottal stop is ignored in alphabetising.

The Editors



- 'a 1. no, not.
 2. suffix to verb or adjective to form a perfect.
 3. suffix forming adjectives from noun; B. ga.
 4. prefix forming adjectives, and verbs; rarely passive past participles.
 5. possessive noun, only with pronouns in 3rd person.
- 'aa 1. to stretch.
 'aasi *v.tr.* to stretch.
 'aasia *p.p.* stretched.
 2. to give; B. bouro gaasi to stretch.
- 'a'a 1. adverb of assent; yes, of course!
 2. to glide along as a snake.
 'a'aha *gerund* of 'a'a 2.
 'a'aha'i to glide along.
 'a'ahi *v.tr.* to glide to or from.
 'a'ara'i to glide along.
 'a'ata'i(nia) to glide away from.
 ha'a'a'a to disturb.
 3. to spread, grow over, of grass, creepers, etc.
 'a'aha *gerund* of 'a'a 3.
 'a'aha'i to spread, overgrow.
 'a'ahi *v.tr.* to spread, overgrow.
 ha'a'a'a to cause to over-spread.
 hai'a'a to overspread in a mass.
- 'a'abi 1. E. a bar to fasten a door.
 2. W. a walking stick.
 3. a young pig given to a bride when she goes to her husband's village, 'a'abi ana.
 'a'abi ni beebie boo a stick for poking pigs.
- 'a'abua bloody.
- 'a'ada tall grass with broad leaves; B. gagata.
- 'a'adara to clear the throat, cough before speaking.
 'a'adaraha *gerund*
 'a'adarahi *v.tr.*
 'a'adarasi *v.tr.*
 'a'adarasia *p.p.*
- 'a'adaro = 'a'adara
- 'a'agi an ant (= 'a'aki *q.v.*).
- 'a'ago 1. W. to stroll about.
 'a'agoha *gerund*
 'a'agohi *v.tr.* to stroll to or from.
 'a'agona'i to stroll about.
 'a'agosi *v.tr.* to stroll to or from.
 hai'a'ago to stroll in company.
 2. E. to annoy.
 'a'agohi *v.tr.* to annoy.
 3. W. to be in the wrong place where one should not be.
 'a'agohia wrongly.
 'a'agora'i to be in the wrong place.
 4. W. lazy.
 awa 'a'ago to do no work, not go to garden.
 'a'agohia E. carelessly, thoughtlessly, by mistake (= 'agohia).
 ha'a'a'ago to make lazy, or careless.
- 'a'aha 1. *gerund* of 'a'a 2.
 2. *gerund* of 'a'a 3.
- 'a'aha'i 1. to glide along.
 2. to spread.
- 'a'ahi 1. to spread over.
 2. to lean, incline towards.
 ha'a'a'ahi to cause to incline.
 hai'a'ahi to incline towards one another.
 3. tongs made of bent bamboo.
 4. the name of a constellation.
 'a'ahisi to take up with a pair of tongs.
- 'a'ahubaa a tree with large

- fig-like leaves and sweet smelling white flowers, fruit not eaten.
- 'aai mango tree, also aii;
B. ga ai or gaii.
- 'a'aira'a strong, firm, vigorous, capable of endurance.
- 'a'ake (= aake) to turn over.
'a'akehi *v.tr.* to turn over dead leaves in garden ten days after clearing (burnt five days later).
'a'akeha *gerund*
'a'akesi *v.tr.* (= 'a'akehi).
'a'akesia *p.p.* turned over to dry.
ha'a'a'ake, ha'a'a'akesi *v.caus.*
hai'a'ake to turn over dead leaves, in a party.
hari'a'ake to turn over dead leaves, in a party.
- 'a'aki a large black ant, bulldog ant, with painful bite; B. gagaki.
- 'a'ana 1. to vomit, spit out, be sick.
'a'anaha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* vomiting.
'a'ananga'i be sick from, a ngaua i i'a ma gu.
'a'ananga'i nia he ate the fish and became sick from it.
'a'anata'i to vomit out.
ha'a'a'ana to make sick.
2. to land, disembark from a canoe.
'a'anaha 1. a landing.
2. *gerund* of 'a'ana 2.
'a'anahia *p.p.*
'a'ananga 1. the landing of the Abarihurihu, a famous immigration of old time.
2. to land and spread, invade, colonise, immigrate.
'a'anangari *v.tr.* to land and settle in.
ha'a'a'anangari to invade.
hai'a'anangari to migrate to and populate.
hari'a'anangari to migrate to and populate.
raau na Abarihurihu rau aanangari suri omae the Abarihurihu overran the country.
- 'a'anari *v.tr.* to land at.
'a'anasi *v.tr.* to land at.
3. to beware, be on one's guard.
'a'anahi *v.tr.* to beware of, guard against.
- 'a'ana'i a strip of waheda;
W. anahi.
- 'a'ani 1. W. that (referring back to something previously mentioned).
2. E. those.
- 'a'ano to see dimly, obscurely (= ano).
ramorea i i'a nai baba ma gu
'a'ano they painted a fish on the board and then it got dim.
'a'anona'i to see dimly (rarely used).
- 'a'apo to secure a door with a bar, to bolt.
'a'apoha *gerund*
'a'apohi *v.tr.* to bar, bolt.
- 'a'ara hot, stinging, biting to the taste, as strong tobacco, cf. 'ara 3.
a ngaua ma gu 'a'ara ngoona he ate it and felt a hot taste in his mouth; B. gagara, gagaraga.
- 'a'araa 1. to begin to sprout; used only of ngari nut.
'a'araaha the sprouting of young nuts.
2. a variety of ngari nut.
- 'a'ara'i 1. to spread, grow over.
2. to glide along.
- 'a'are 1. a plant, *Arundo* sp. (= awarosi, ahorosi); B. gari.
2. a N.W. gale of violent wind and rain.
- 'a'ari 1. to pull apart and break.
a 'a'aria i uwe he pulled and broke the rattan.
2. to go on a journey, to go

- some distance, to keep on moving.
- 'a'ariha 1. *gerund* 2. a journey.
'a'arihi to make a journey to or for.
- 'a'aro to revolve.
- 'a'asuaa a small red oyster.
- 'a'ata'i to glide away.
- 'a'ate to be hard and dry (= kakate).
'a'ateha dryness.
'a'atehi *v.tr.* to be dry from.
'a'ateri *v.tr.* to be dry from.
ha'a'a'atehi to make dry and hard.
a sina ha'a'a'atehia it scorched it hard and dry.
- 'a'au to help, cf. rauhi 3, tatau 1.
'a'auha *gerund*
'a'auhi *v.tr.* to help.
'a'auma'i *v.intr.* to help.
'a'auri *v.tr.* to help.
ha'a'a'auhi to rescue.
hai'a'auhi to help one another mutually.
- 'a'aurere a kind of bamboo, tall grass with hard stem.
- 'a'awa 1. a fish, sp. of blenny; B. gagawa.
2. a fresh water fish sp.
3. to go to a distance and return; a man leaves the dance and goes some distance and dances back; regehi
'a'awa, cf. 'awataa.
- 'aba 1. the wing of a bird, a limb.
2. the leaf of plants like banana, caladium, large trees; B. gapa.
3. the steep face of a hill, precipitous slope.
'abairima a measure, from middle of chest to extended fingers.
4. to prepare for a feast.
'abaha *gerund*
'abahi *v.tr.* to prepare for a feast.
'abasi *v.tr.* to prepare for a feast.
ra 'abasia i rongo they prepare a feast.
'abatai *v.intr.* to prepare for a feast.
ha'a'abasi cause to prepare a feast.
hai'aba mutual preparation for a feast.
- 'aba'aba 1. leaf of such plants as bananas.
'aba'aba i hugi banana leaf.
2. E. fifty, in counting mangoes; W. susu'aba.
3. a hundred strings of money.
4. the shoulder.
5. sloping, a slope, one side of the roof.
'abasi slanting (trans. form of verb used as adjective).
- 'aba'aba marawa a bird, green parrot.
- 'abaisina afternoon (sina sun).
- 'abana'i faithful (Central Bush); E., W. mangudi.
- 'abao alongside, on both sides.
- 'abara 1. the shoulder; B. gapara.
2. to carry on the arms clasped on chest, thus making a seat.
- 'abaraa the place in a house for the stone oven.
- 'abara'a startled, alarmed, starting in alarm.
- 'abara'i to startle, alarm, cf. 'ipa.
ha'a'abara'i to startle, alarm; B. gagaparagi.
- 'abarua to work at two jobs.
- 'abara waewae a baby who plays but cannot yet stand.

- 'abasi 1. slanting.
2. to prepare a feast.
- 'abata'i to prepare a feast.
- 'abau'u 1. a stick for support.
2. to support oneself with a stick.
- 'abe 1. a creeping, jointed plant, from whose strands string is made.
2. a woman's string girdle (= age); B. gape (both meanings).
3. to set crosswise on the beach a canoe after landing.
'abeha *gerund*
'abengai to set crosswise.
'abengi *v.tr.* to set crosswise.
ha'a'abe to set crosswise a canoe.
rau ha'a'abea i ora nai one to set the canoe broadside to the surf.
- 'abi 1. the thigh.
'abiha the thigh of a hero of old time.
2. to steer a canoe or boat; B. gapi.
'abiha *gerund*
'abisi to steer.
3. to drive in a peg or stake, to make firm with a peg or stake.
'abiha *gerund*
'abisi *v.tr.* to drive in a peg, to strengthen.
'abisia *p.p.* strengthened with stakes.
4. to sit in a canoe, of two men; B. gapi.
5. to bring together, cause to meet, cf. kapi.
'abisi *v.tr.* to bring toes together and lift something to close a door to tie two poles together; B. gapi to clasp, clutch, shut, bring together.
- 'abiha 1. thigh of hero.
2. *gerund* of 'abi steer.
3. *gerund* of 'abi strengthen.
- 'abisi 1. to steer, cf. 'abi 2.
2. to peg, cf. 'abi 3.
3. to shut, tie together, bring together, cf. 'abi 5.
- 'abo to be firm, tight; as a cork in a bottle.
'aboha *gerund*
'abora'i to be tight, close fitting.
ha'a'abo to fit tight.
- 'abobo 1. to feel pain internally after a blow.
a to'oi'a i hasie'i ma gu
'abobo i abena a tree hit him and his body was hurt internally.
2. to fall and be bruised and spoilt, of fruit.
- 'aboaha *gerund* of 'abo.
- 'abonga to come through, of first teeth.
'abongata'i *v.intr.* to come through, appear.
na rihona a tarawa'ana
'abongata'i his tooth begins to come through.
- 'abora'i to fit tight.
- 'abota to crumble to powder, as limestone burnt for lime (= 'agota).
'abotaha *gerund*
- 'abu 1. blood; B. gapu.
'abua bloody.
2. dysentery.
- 'abu'abu a coleus with red leaves; B. gapugapu.
- 'abui(na) 1. the sting of a ray.
2. a ground creeper with pink flowers.
- 'abunawai a red shell, the lip is used for making tegu hooks, shell found only on Ugi.
- 'abuta 1. the break of a wave.

2. W. the foam and white of the crest of a wave.
3. B. surf.
4. very white and sparkling.
5. the shore below high tide mark.
6. salt on the rocks by the sea, European salt; B. gaputa surf.
- 'abutaha *gerund* the breaking of waves.
- 'abutahi *v.tr.* to break in foam upon.
- 'abutasi *v.tr.* to break in foam upon.
- 'abutasia *p.p.* broken and foaming.
- 'abutai B. surf on the beach.
- 'ada 1. a bunch or cluster, of coconuts.
- 'ada'ada a bunch or cluster, of coconuts.
2. *poss.pron.* their, theirs, for food, drink, or anything like medicine acting on one.
- 'adaa to be stuffed up, of throat.
- 'adarua their, theirs; of two persons, referring to food, drink, etc.
- 'adaru'i *plural* of 'adarua.
- 'adede old and going bad, of yams long stored, rotting, of a corpse.
- 'adi to remove a portion or small bit, as by chipping or sawing.
- a 'adia i hau he chipped a bit off the stone.
- 'adi'adi 1. an aerial creeper hanging in festoons from trees, *Gleichenia* sp.; B. gasigasi.
2. yellow armllets made in Bauro from this creeper; B. gasigasi. Bauro people make yellow or yellow and black armllets, Arosi red, or red and black.
- 'adiaro a saw made from a creeper called mangure or mangore with which two men sawed asunder, sago palm, etc.
- 'adinanga a spear with yellow 'adi'adi decoration at the barbs (nanga).
- 'adio 1. the outer surface of the dura mater.
2. a creeper with bitter fruit.
- 'adioao a larger sp. 'adi'adi 1.
- 'ado 1. to think, cf. dodo 1.
- 'ado'ado 1. to think.
2. carefully; thoughtfully.
- siba 'ado'ado look carefully.
- 'ado'adoha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* thought.
- 'adodo to think.
- 'adoma'i 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* to think; usually followed by *nia*. 2. thought,
- 'adoma'ina his thought; B. katomagi. 3. *v.intr.* to count.
- 'adoma'i aho'i to remember, call to mind; a 'adoma'i aho'isia he recollected it; ha'a'adoma'i ahoi to bring to mind.
- 'adoma'i baronga to be cunning.
- 'adoma'i ginagina to be shy, afraid.
- 'adoma'i hakehake to think of many things at once.
- 'adoma'i hiru to be doubtful, anxious; bwa'i 'ari au 'adoma'i hiru ini tawaro I won't go, I am doubtful about the work.
- 'adoma'i matangatanga to be confused.
- 'adoma'i mosi to decide; au 'adoma'i mosia wa'i 'ari I have made up my mind to go.
- 'adoma'i nugasi to forgive.
- 'adoma'i nunuga to plan.
- 'adoma'i ngatangata to think furiously, be sure.
- 'adoma'i orua to think fine, noble, good thoughts.
- 'adoma'i radorado to be confirmed in opinion.
- 'adoma'i raroi to reflect, consider.
- 'adoma'i riu to be anxious.

- 'adoma'i ruarua to be doubtful.
 'adoma'i suaa a remembrance, something kept in memory of.
 'adoma'i tonatona to decide at once.
 'adoma'i tobwa(na) to be cautious.
 'adoma'i uamoi to be reckless.
2. to share, used with na, da pronouns; B. katokato.
 ha'a'ado to apportion, divide among; a 'adona i hereho he shared the things.
 'adomi *v.tr.* to share.
 'adomia *p.p.* shared.
3. each, all; 'adona sae every man, 'adona nei each one,
 'adodau each of them, 'ado ni mou the whole of the garden.
 'adoha all.
- 'ado'a 1. a nut tree; B. gatoga.
 2. a variety of betel.
- 'adu 1. to rake a garden.
 'aduha *gerund*
 ha'a'adu to rake; ai'adu a garden rake.
 2. to burn off undergrowth in making a garden; a 'adua i mou he burnt off the undergrowth.
- 'ae 1. to expose, bring to light (= ai).
 'aei *v.tr.* to expose, bring to light.
 'aeri *v.tr.* to remove a covering and bring to light; Bauro? gaeri to expose for sale.
 2. S. thou (= i'ai, i'oe); B. gai you.
 3. to urge, incite (= 'ai).
 'ae'ae to urge, incite.
- 'aei to expose, cf. 'ae 1.
 'aeri to expose, cf. 'ae 1.
- 'agaau *pers.pron.* our, ours, of food, drink, etc.
 'agaau'i *pers.pron.* our, ours, of food, drink, etc., of several sorts.
- 'agawa loose, cf. gawa.
- 'age 1. to be lazy.
 'ageha *gerund*
 'ageha a lazy person.
 'agesi *v.tr.* to give up, stop half way, put down prematurely.
 'ageta'i to dislike, refuse, fail to get, fail; a 'ageta'i mauru beia he refused to sleep with him.
 2. to take out of a bag (= ake).
 'age'age to take out of a bag.
 'agehi *v.tr.* to take out of a bag.
 'agehia *p.p.* taken out, removed.
 'agei *v.tr.* to take out; B. ake.
- 'ageha 1. *gerund* of 'age 1.
 2. a lazy person.
- 'agehi to take out.
 'agei to take out.
- 'agera lice on pigs, smaller than bote ni boo (= 'akera).
- 'agesi to give up, cf. 'age 1.
 'ageta'i to dislike, cf. 'age 1.
- 'ago 1. to seize, clasp round; B. gako, gako'i.
 'agoha clasp, immodestly, sodomy (= tui).
 'agoi *v.tr.* to seize, clasp.
 hai'ago'ago to wrestle.
 hai'agoi to wrestle.
 honu'ago consumption (said to be caused by a turtle, honu).
 2. to adopt a child.
 'agoi *v.tr.* to adopt.
 3. a sp. of yam.
- 'agoawa to clasp round with hands meeting.
 'agowasi *v.tr.* to clasp round with hands.
- 'agoha sodomy, cf. 'ago 1.

'agohi carelessly, thought-
lessly, cf. 'a'agohi;
a gaasia 'agohia he threw it
away thoughtlessly.

'agota to crumble, fall to
powder; of rocks.

'agotaha *gerund*

'agotahi *v.tr.* to crumble
from, on account of.

'agotasi *v.tr.* to crumble
from, on account of.

'agotasia *p.p.* crumbled
away.

'agototo to clasp round and
encircle completely, cf.
'ago 1.

'agu 1. to prepare a feast,
a 'agua i rongo.

'aguha'i *v.intr.* to prepare
a feast.

'agura'i *v.intr.* to prepare
a feast.

'agunga'i *v.intr.* to prepare
a feast.

ha'a'agu to prepare a feast.

2. to give presents to a girl
to induce her to come to the
house.

'agu'agu to give presents to
a girl to induce her to come
to the house.

'agu'agumi *v.tr.* to give
presents to a girl to induce
her to come to the house.

'agu'aguri *v.tr.* to give
presents to a girl to induce
her to come to the house.

'agugu 1. to descend, of aerial
roots, banyan roots, etc.
(= akuku).

'aguguhi *v.tr.* to descend,
of aerial roots, banyan
roots, etc.

'ahagugu to come down of its
own accord; B. ahakuku.

2. to subside, of a swelling.

'aguguha *gerund*

'aguguta'i *v.intr.* to subside.

'aguha'i to prepare a feast,
cf. 'agu 1.

'agura'i to prepare a feast.

'aha 1. a comb for the hair; to
comb; B. gaha.

'ahasi *v.tr.* to comb.

2. decoration for the prow of
a canoe.

'aha(na) the base of a hill.

'aha'aha 1. the dwelling place
of Hatoibwari the supreme
serpent god said to be on the
summit of a high mountain in
Guadalcanal, or in the sky or
sun.

2. a canoe used for burial;
those buried on pyramids were
first placed in this canoe
which was raised aloft -
chiefs sometimes 15 feet high.

'aharara 1. twenty dogs teeth.

2. forty porpoise teeth.

3. two dogs teeth, the unit in
counting such teeth.

'aharau to sit above so that
none can pass under, especially
women; B. gaharara.

'ahare veering south, of wind.

awarosi 'ahare S.W. wind.

mawai 'ahare S. wind.

'ahari 1. broken, snapped, come
apart, cf. hari 1.

2. torn, as a fish's mouth by
the hook.

'aharia broken, snapped;
a 'aharia i hinou the hook is
broken.

'ahasi to comb the hair, cf.

'aha 1.

'ahe a crab, but only found in
names of different sp.; B.
gaha.

'aheharuta a large sea crab
(= kukaharuta); B. gaheharuta

'aheroma a red crab (=

kukaroma).

'aheto'o a small land crab.

'ahe'ahe large tree with white
or pink flowers; fruit eaten
by children; like Malay apple.

'ahehe to be crooked.

'ahehesi *v.tr.* to be crooked
on account of.

- 'ahesi E. long stakes; W.
'ahisi.
- 'ahi 1. to put into splints a broken limb; B. gahi.
2. splints.
'ahi'i v.tr. splints.
3. to be the second party in a quarrel, defendant.
'ahi'ahinimae to be the attacked party.
'ahinimae to be the attacked party.
4. to dig with the hands (= arahi).
'ahiha gerund
'ahi'i v.tr. to dig with the hands.
5. to bring together, take up with tongs, fasten (= 'a'ahi).
'ahisi v.tr. 1. to take up with tongs. 2. to fasten two sticks together; B. gahisi.
6. to stop, not leave a place, be detained by duty, remain fixed.
'ahiha gerund
'ahinga'i v.intr. to be fixed, detained.
'ahira'i v.intr. to be fixed, detained.
'ahita'i 1. v.intr. to be fastened to. 2. prep. against, upon.
rabu 'ahita'i i dadahoro nailed on the cross.
ha'a'ahi cause to remain, keep detained, fix to; some Arosi people use ahi for 'ahi 6.
7. to remove the bones of the dead (= hairahi).
'ahi'i v.tr. to remove the bones of the dead.
8. to pile up together a number of things, e.g. nuts.
'ahi'eI to remove skins from nuts and throw them together; to break nuts on a stone (= butangari).
9. to wait with expectation, to hope for, cf. 'ohi 1.
10. bone of forearm.
'ahi'ahi bone of forearm.
11. v. to edge, make a side to, bank up along, bank up earth;
n. the edge, side, bank.
'ahi'ahi 1. to make a thatch wall to a house. 2. a partition in a house, not right across.
'ahii v.tr. to edge, bank up, make a side to, partition;
'ahina i be'a the edge of a bed; au 'ahi bwarasia i bengagu I pile up the sand along my sleeping place to keep it dry.
'ahii(na) a chamber, closet verandah; B. ahiahi a partition in a house.
- 'ahi'a 1. Malay apple; B. gahiga.
'ahi'a ni wai an inedible variety.
2. orange coloured; buri 'ahia orange cowry.
- 'ahida to flap, of a sail;
a 'ahida 'inia i ro'a it flapped in the wind.
- 'ahiha gerund of 'ahi 3, 5.
'ahii v.tr. cf. 'ahi 10.
'ahi'i v.tr. cf. 'ahi 1, 3, 6.
'ahinga'i to be fixed, cf. 'ahi 5.
'ahio 1. to twist, cf. hio 5.
'ahioha gerund
'ahiosi v.tr. to twist.
2. to be clumsy, left-handed; clumsily.
'ahioha clumsiness.
'ahionga'i to be clumsy at.
'ahiora'i to be clumsy at.
3. a gastropod shell.
'ahiohio a gastropod shell.
'ahira'i to be fixed, cf. 'ahi 5.
'ahiro 1. to keep coming and going.
'ahirohiro to keep coming and going.
'ahiroha gerund.
'ahirohi v.tr. to keep coming and going to or from.
'ahirosi v.tr. to keep coming

- and going to or from;
 hai'ahiro to keep coming
 and going mutually;
 kai'ahiro = hai'ahiro
 (apparently a reciprocal).
2. to whirl round; a whirl-
 pool, eddy of wind.
 'ahirosi *v.tr.* to whirl
 round.
 'ahiroha *gerund*
 'ahironga'i to whirl round;
 na mawa a 'ahirosia i hasi'ei
 the wind eddied round the tree.
- 'ahisi 1. to take up with tongs,
 to fasten together, cf.
 'ahi 5.
 2. W. long stakes.
- 'ahita split, as a plank by the
 sun, cf. hita 4, asida,
 wa'asida; B. asita.
- 'ahita'i against, upon, fixed
 to, cf. 'ahi 5.
- 'aho 1. to fall.
 2. to adze; ia a 'ahoa i auu
 he adzed the mainpost.
- 'aho'a 1. to be born prematurely.
 'aho'ata'i to be born prema-
 turely.
 2. an abortion.
 3. fallen.
- 'aho'aho E. the inner shell of a
 nut; W. kahokaho, 'ahu'ahu;
 B. gahugahu.
- 'ahoda to fall from something,
 to commit a crime or sin; B.
 wota.
 'ahodaha *gerund*
 'ahodari *v.tr.* to fall from.
 'ahodata'i to fall from.
 ha'a'ahoda to cause to
 fall from, sin.
 a 'ahodata'i nia i hasi'ei
 he fell from the tree.
- 'ahoi to strip, pull off, as skin
 from fruit; B. gawoi.
- 'ahu 1. ha'a'ahu to hire for
 pay.
 2. E. all; B. gahu many.
- 'ahua all; burunga 'ahu all
 the clans; mwane ahu a crowd
 of men; rau rauni ahua hako
 they all decorated themselves.
 3. many, a crowd.
 4. a fighting party.
 'ahusi *v.tr.* to spread
 abroad, to be known by all,
 come to the ears of all, of
 news.
 'ahusia 1. *p.p.* spread
 abroad; a 'ahusia i tarohana
 his fame was widespread.
 2. E. 20,000,000 in counting
 coconuts.
 'ahuta(na) all, of every
 sort.
 'ahutada all of them; B.
 gahuta.
 5. to bring forth abundantly.
 'ahusi *v.tr.* to bring forth
 abundantly.
 6. full, of the moon; hura
 'ahu full moon.
- 'ahu'ahu(na) womb (= kahukahu).
- 'ahu'ahuro 1. a toy windmill.
 2. a weathercock.
 3. the screw of a steamer.
- 'ahui 1. stump, log of wood.
 2. afterbirth; B. gau.
- 'ahui(na) bulb, tuber.
- 'ahukawi a tree with white
 flowers and clusters of
 berries, stalks dividing into
 three and rejoining; used as
 'airasi *q.v.*
- 'ahungari a variety of yam.
- 'ahuriri seeds which rattle,
 used for dances.
- 'ahusi 1. to spread news, cf.
 'ahu 4.
 2. to bring forth abundantly,
 cf. 'ahu 5.
- 'ahusia E. 20,000,000 coconuts.
- 'ahuta all, of every sort or
 kind, cf. 'ahu 4.

- ahutada inoni all sorts of men.
ahutada i'a all sorts of fish.
- 'ahuto a tree with pale green leaves and pink blossoms, the wood used for rubbing fire; the pith of 'ahuto is rounded and put in the ear when ararede *q.v.* is not worn.
- 'ai 1. a tree or plant having stem and branches; not used of a fern cycad, sago palm coconut etc., but used of small plants, e.g., balsam. It is not therefore the true equivalent of English "tree". 'Ai is used in the Bush and in many compound names of varieties of trees, but on the coast hasi'ei is used for 'ai; B. gai, tree, canoe.
2. not; B. iga (= 'ai'a) eiga.
3. to incite, urge.
'ai'ai to incite, urge; rau 'ai'aia they urged him on.
4. tr. ending to verbs, but not common; B. gagi.
a mena'aia he imparted mana (power) to him.
ha'a bweu'ai to make foolish (bweu foolish).
5. 'airi *v.tr.* to wonder at.
6. 'airi 1. *v.tr.* to be opposite to; na haka a'airi nai Ugi the ship is opposite Ugi. 2. *v.tr.* to make equal, return equivalent, repay debt, e.g., at a man's death his wife's relations wate uru and the man's relations then 'airi.
7. a dead spark.
- 'ai'a no, not.
- 'ai'ai the stem of Arundo (awarosi) which is eaten.
- 'aibonga to carry fixed to a stick on the shoulder; a 'aibonga waiwai niu he carried a bundle of coconuts.
- 'aiboo a tree, whose leaves and bark are given to pigs to tame them.
- 'aidaa a large tree sp.
- 'ai'eu embers of a fire.
- 'aihasi E. a tree sp., the shoots used for love charms.
- 'aihasu W. a small bamboo; E. 'eihasu.
- 'aihehene a tree sp.; 'ai ni urao woman's tree, the shoots used for love charms.
- 'aihuri a tree with pale yellow leaves planted at landing places; the leaves used as cabbage.
- 'aihuu boards for the sides of a canoe.
- 'aai a mango; B. gaai; also 'aai and 'aaii.
- 'aikukusu a game, climbing along a greasy pole over the water.
- 'aimahai a tree sp. with white flowers and very bitter fruit; B. gaimahai.
- 'aimera a redwood tree used as 'airasi *q.v.*; B. gaimera.
- 'aimisu a hardwood shrub, bark given to dogs to eat.
- 'aimwadu a shrub, shoots burnt and ashes mixed with betel pepper and given secretly as a love charm.
- 'aingi 1. a shoal of porpoises (= angiri, 'angii).
2. a bunch of bananas.
- 'ainiadaroo a thorny tree sp.
- 'ainiboo a tree, whose leaves and bark are given to pigs to tame them.
- 'ainigare a shrub with scented leaves heated and applied to ease pain.
- 'ainihaka pawpaw (introduced).

- 'ainimisu a tree sp.
- 'ainiragui a tree sp. with large leaves.
- 'ainitii a shrub, sage sp., leaves heated and applied to ease pain (= marageresae or mahana).
- 'ainiurao a tree sp. (= 'aimwadu).
- 'airaa a bowl (= kairaa, oba q.v.).
- 'airaha a tree sp.
- 'airari a tree, fruit-bearing sp. (= mabwe) (accounted as ruruunga, property).
- 'airasi the name of the upper part of a tree brought into the village with many ceremonies, hung with ornaments and a dance performed before it and offerings made to it. Several different trees are used: ahukawi, 'aimera and especially varieties of fig.
- 'airau E. to clear away shrubs and undergrowth.
- 'airawa a tree like a guava with edible fruit.
- 'airee to be astonished; S. 'airi.
'airee(na) n. astonishment, wonder.
'airee v.tr. to be astonished at, wonder at, followed by gu, mu, na.
'aireeha 1. astonishment, wonder. 2. gerund.
'aireenga'i to talk about with astonishment.
'aireesi v.tr. to wonder at.
'aireeta'i v.intr. to wonder.
- 'airepo 1. a tree sp.
2. W. a pole kept in house for stamping pudding.
- 'airere 1. a tree sp.
2. a white glistening tree seen in the distance.
- 'airi 1. S. to wonder at, cf. 'ai 5.
2. to be opposite, to pay a debt, cf. 'ai 6.
- 'airida a small stick for making fire by rubbing in a groove.
- 'airiri very feverish (= ariri).
'airirihi v.tr. to be feverish from.
'airirisi v.tr. to be feverish from.
- 'airoo 1. a pig trap of two bent trees and a rope.
2. a stick to strangle a pig, tighten a bandage.
- 'airoroho a stick for striking dogs.
- 'aisuasuaara'a a prop for a fishing stage built at edge of reef; B. takisua.
- 'aisura 1. a comb (rare use); B. aisura.
2. a stick for carrying a bundle.
- 'aisuru a tree sp. like a banyan.
- 'aisusu'u a tree sp.
- 'aita very well! well then (introducing a fresh argument) (= hoita, ita).
- 'aitabi W. a tree, *Barringtonia edulis*; B. 'eitabi; E. hara.
- 'aiti to grit the teeth, as a dying man; followed by gu, mu, na; a 'aitina i rihona he gritted his teeth.
'aitiha gerund
'aitisi v.tr. to grit the teeth.
- 'aitomu a tree sp. with scarlet berries strung into necklaces by girls.
- 'aitora 1. to carry a bundle on a stick.
2. stick for carrying a

- bundle; B. 'aitola.
- 'aitori 1. to carry a canoe on crosspoles.
2. poles for carrying a canoe.
- 'ai'u a chisel made of clam shell for carving ('u).
- 'aiwasu a tree sp.
- 'aiwii *excl.* of astonishment, can only be used by men to men.
- 'ake 1. to feel about, grope with hand; W. 'aki; cf. hakehake 1.
'akeake to feel about, grope with hand; a akeakea i maho nai angana he felt for something in his bag.
'akesi *v.tr.* to feel, grope for.
2. to rake about with a stick, to scratch in the ground (of fowls).
'akeha *gerund*
'akehi *v.tr.* to rake, scratch.
'akenga'i *v.intr.* to rake, scratch.
'akeri *v.tr.* to scratch up the ground.
- 'ake'ake to break into a house, cf. hakehake.
- 'akeha *gerund* of ake 2.
- 'akehi to rake.
- 'akera, bote 'akera small louse on pig (= agera).
- 'aki W. to feel about, grope with hand (= 'ake).
'akiha *gerund*
'akihi *v.tr.* to grope for.
'akinga'i *v.intr.* to grope.
'akiri *v.tr.* to grope for.
- 'ako in honu 'ako pleurisy, pneumonia, consumption; said to be called so from the belief that a turtle, honu, is seizing 'ako the person.
- 'aku'aku to obtain a nurse for a child; ia 'aku'akua i urao si he got that woman as a nurse (for his child).
- 'akuu to call loudly to someone far off in a garden.
- 'ama a tree, large, used for trapping birds and therefore classed as ruruunga, property.
- 'ama'ama 1. lycopodium put into hair when going to fight; B. gamagama.
2. any leaves stuck into the hair.
3. a red seaweed.
'ama'ama ni mae 1. leaves put in hair when fighting.
2. a pig set apart for a future feast.
- 'amami *1st per.pl.excl.* we, us, ours, of a large number; mamami, of food etc.; B. gami.
'amami'i (with pl. noun).
- 'amara barren, childless; B. gamara.
- 'amata'i a tree sp. (= kamata'i).
- 'amau a fig with edible leaves (= kamau); varieties of 'amau are: huhua causing spasms; parako causing rheumatism; rauraha *q.v.* Death entered the world through a woman changing her skin on this tree, and it has a semi-sacred character.
- 'amau'a *adj.* able, vigorous, strong, industrious; *n.* vigour, ability, cf. kaimau'a; B. 'aimauwa.
'amau'aha 1. *gerund.* 2. energy, industry, ability.
'amau'asi *v.tr.* to take pains with, do with vigour, ability.
'amau'ari *v.tr.* to be energetic at.
'amau'ata'i *v.intr.* to do a stiff job, carry something very heavy etc.
ha'a'amau'asi to put energy into.
- 'amengo 1. to cool, as a red-hot

- stone; to be warm, not hot, after cooling.
2. to lose power, as time passes; of a charm or spell.
- 'amengota'i *v.intr.* to cool, lose mena, spiritual power.
- 'amera a red fish.
- 'ameu *1st pers.pl.excl.* we, us, our, ours, used of smaller numbers than 'amami; memeu of food etc.
- 'ame'i (with pl. noun).
- 'ami *1st pers.pl.excl.* we, us, referring to a large number of people, all the village etc.; B. gami.
- 'amiria *1st pers.dl.excl.* we, us, ours, of two; mimiria of food etc.
- 'amiri'i ours, pl. of 'amiria after pl. noun.
- 'amou *2nd pers. pl.* you, yours, your.
- 'amou'i you, yours, pl. of 'amou after pl. noun.
- 'amurua *2nd pers.dl.* you, yours, your (of two persons); mumurua of food etc.
- 'amuru'i your, yours, pl. of 'amurua after pl. noun; B. gamurua.
- 'amwera to take the possessions of a person.
- 'amwerasi *v.tr.* to take the possessions of a person.
- 'amwerata'i *v.intr.* to take the possessions of a person; ha'a'amwera, ha'a'amwerasi to despoil, strip of possessions.
- 'ana 1. *prep.* for, about, over, concerning; a 'ari 'ana he went about it; ha'ausuri 'ana omaasi a teacher for that village.
2. his, hers, its; when food, drink, medicine or anything acting on the person is referred to:
- wai 'ana his medicine (for him to drink).
- wai ana his medicine (owned by him).
- huna 'ana his trap (i.e., a trap to catch him).
- huna 'ana his trap (to catch someone else).
- 'anaraha to make a noise in front of elders, be rowdy, cf. ngara l.
- abu 'angaraha don't make a noise (at your work).
- 'anaru a tree sp. with large leaves (= kanaru).
- 'anate 1. a fish, mullet; B. ganate.
2. a variety of breadfruit.
- 'anawe 1. white; B. ganawe white, of birds only.
2. a bird, Tropic Boatswain bird, *Phaethon aethurus*, very seldom seen in Arosi.
- 'anawe 'abu a variety of the bird.
3. an unmarried girl, virgin; in songs and charms.
- 'anawe bara a very fair-skinned woman.
- 'anawebora 1. a rather darker-skinned woman. 2. striped black and white, as cloth.
- 'ango(na) the outer gnarled bark of a tree (= kahokaho).
- 'ango'ango(na) the outer gnarled bark of a tree.
- 'angore 1. B., W. to sleep.
2. E. to die.
- 'ani to lie with a woman, cohabit, commit adultery or fornication.
- hei'ani fornication, adultery.
- hai'ani fornication, adultery.
- 'ania bataroha words used as a heavy curse.
- 'ani'ani troubled, disturbed; of water stirred up.

- 'aniwai W. a dragonfly.
- 'ano bulb, tuber, part of a tree below the ground; B. ganu.
- 'ao a redbreasted pigeon; B. gao.
- 'a'o 1. a kite made of sago palm (ao). In Bauro ao is from the word for sago palm.
'a'ora'i *v.intr.* to fish with a kite.
2. to jerk the rod up in fishing, to impale on a pole and carry (as a clam); to fish, to catch a clam by inserting a pole.
'a'o'i *v.tr.* E. to fish with a rod = a'o which is the usual form; B. ago.
- 'aonga'i to stare, gaze at.
- 'a'opa large buttress roots of trees (= kakopa, kokopa).
- 'a'osi 1. an orphan (= a'osi).
2. an adopted child.
- 'apa'apa a bird, a swallow (= kapakapa); B. gapagapa.
'apa'apa bwautaka a variety with a white head.
'apa'apa ni toro a large variety (= gaura ni toro).
- 'ape the plant from which string is made (= abe).
'ape'ape 1. S. a woman's string girdle. 2. men's girdle in dancing, of stripped and shredded coconut leaves (= age); B. gape the plant; gapegape a girdle.
- 'apo 1. to jam tight, be fixed firm, as cork in bottle, arm in cleft.
'apoha *gerund*
'apohi *v.tr.* to close tight, block up; na hasi'e'i a'aphia i mararuma the tree blocked up the door.
'aphia *p.p.* jammed.
'apona'i *v.intr.* to be tight, fixed.
hai'apo'apo to be jammed together, as a tumbled mass of rocks.
hari'apo'apo to be jammed together, as a tumbled mass of rocks.
ha'a'apo to block, make tight, jam.
2. to shut a door, cf. 'apo 1.
'apoha *gerund*
'apo'apo to shut.
'apo'apo'a shut, of a door.
'apori *v.tr.* to shut a door.
- 'apwe'apwe to bulge, of stomach after a feast.
'apwe'apweha *gerund*
'apwe'apwehi *v.tr.* to bulge from, on account of.
'apwe'apwenga'i *v.intr.* to bulge.
'apwe'apweri *v.tr.* to bulge from.
'apwe'apweria *p.p.* bulged (used with masu, full, replete); a ha'amasu 'apwe'apweria he ate till his stomach was bulging.
- 'apwo E. to stick in a narrow place (= 'apo, apwo).
- 'ara 1. *v.tr.* to stick fast.
ha'a'ara to fix.
2. to cram, shove tight.
ha'a'ara to cram; a ha'a'ara i niu'nai he crammed the copra in the bag; B. hagagara.
3. to bite, sting; na misu a'ara'ia the dog bit him.
'ara'i *v.tr.* (B. gara).
4. savage, of a dog; hot, biting, stinging to the taste, as mustard, cf. 'a'ara; B. gagara.
5. to be stuffed up, painful and sore, of the throat (= 'a'ara).
'ara'i *v.tr.* to be stuffed up with; ha'a'ara to stuff up, make sore and painful, of the throat.
6. to notch, cut a mark.
ha'a'ara 1. to make a notch.
2. a mark, sign.

7. to come together, of large number; put together a number of things.
8. to scrape, cf. kara 1.
- 'arasi *v.tr.*
- 'araa a shoal of fish; B. garaa.
- 'ara'ara 1. savage.
2. barbed, of a spear or arrow.
3. to grind the teeth in rage.
4. a shrub with white leaves.
- 'ara'ara mwaugoru a begonia with pink leaves (eating its leaves sets on edge (mwaugoru) a man's teeth).
- 'ara'ara riho(na) gnash the teeth at.
- 'ara'ara rua double edged, two edged knife.
- 'arabusi a red-leaved shrub, *Acalypha*; stakes of 'arabusi are used at the great festival Ho'asia; B. garapusi.
- 'araga a seaweed; it appears when the yams are planted and grows with them, coming to maturity when they do so; B. garaka (also small fish among the seaweed, garaka).
- 'araha chief (= araha *q.v.*).
- 'arahita 1. a few, as stakes for a garden.
2. in proportion; 'ado 'arahita share in proportion.
3. to bite in half.
- 'arahitari *v.tr.*
- 'arahoto to leap and snatch, as a shark, cf. hoto 6.
- 'ara'i 1. *v.tr.* to bite, sting.
2. *v.tr.* to be stuffed up with.
- 'arainono B. a mosquito.
- 'arakakau to be dying, at the point of death, biting one's fingers, cf. 'ara 3, kakau finger.
- 'araki 1. to stick fast, as paste; B. garaki.
2. to be overloaded, bent in carrying a load; B. garaki.
3. to be dirty, unwashed, dirt sticking to one; a 'araki do'o; B. garaki unwashed.
4. to be slow of growth.
5. very hard, scorched ground; B. garaki.
- 'aramaatai large blowfly, cf. 'ara 3.
- 'aramadi to eat one food with another, cf. 'ara 3; B. garaamasi.
- 'aramadioga a plant sp.
- 'aramwanga spoilt.
- 'aranga a duck (= karakarangaisu'u), cf. ngara 2.
- 'arangi a hundred, of yams, not of men; B. garangi.
- 'arasi to scrape (= karasi), cf. 'ara 8; B. garasi.
- 'arata'i to cut a notch to remember a promise, cf. 'ara 6.
- 'arato 1. an edible seaweed.
2. to go together; ra 'arato hunia i dora si they went together to that place.
- 'ara'u W. iguana; B. garagu.
- 'are'are'o a person covered with bad sores.
- 'are'are'oa 1. covered with sores.
2. stunted in growth.
- 'are'i a fish sp.; the head is poisonous.
- 'arenga(na) 1. *n.* duty, obligation; B. garenga.
2. *v.* to help, give aid to.
- ha'a'arenga to help.
- hai'arenga helpful.

- 'arere surf.
- 'areterate a very small sp. of ant.
- 'ari 1. to come or go (= gari).
 'arida a sea journey.
 'ariha a land journey; 'ini
 'ariha ana for his journey.
 'ariha *gerund*
 'ariha'i *v.intr.* to go and
 get, what can be carried in
 the hands.
 'arihi *v.tr.* go to, go for,
 fetch, get.
 'aringa'i walk with.
 'arita'i *v.intr.* go from.
 ha'a'ari to send for.
 ha'a'arihi 1. to farewell,
 send off. 2. to ask for.
 ha'a'ari wai i gare a feast
 when a young boy of chief's
 clan is first taken to the
 water, and ceremonially
 bathed.
 'aridora su'u i sina to die,
 lit. to go where sun sets.
 2. ma'aria pitiable; B.
 magaria = mama'aria,
 ha'ama'ari.
 ha'ama'ari to pity, be
 sorry for; ha'ama'ari'o I am
 sorry for you, poor you!
- 'ari'ae 1. to plant taro in a
 garden.
 2. W. anything planted with
 the taro, bananas, yams etc.
- 'ariahu 1. a guest; invited
 person.
 2. to summon to a feast;
 a 'ari'ahura i noni rago he
 invited many people.
- 'ariaro to come and go without
 speaking.
 'ariarohi *v.tr.* to come and
 go without speaking.
 'ariaronga'i *v.intr.* to come
 and go without speaking.
- 'ari'asa *adv.* with difficulty.
- 'ariauha'i *v.intr.* to go and
 ask for.
- 'aribobo sideways (= aribobo).
- 'ariburu 1. to wave a pandanus
 whither one is going and say
 a charm, as a mother with a
 baby does.
 2. mother and child.
- 'arida a voyage, cf. 'ari 1.
- 'aridaaba a name for January,
 when voyages are made.
- 'aridorasu'uisina to die, lit. go
 place of sunset, a cry in
 killing an enemy.
- 'ariha a journey, cf. 'ari 1.
- 'ariha(na) thus, in this way;
 'arihagu as I do.
- 'ariha'i to go and bring what
 one can carry.
- 'arihasimou to defecate, used
 by women only (men use
 hehe'a).
- 'ariho'i to turn round (= arihoi).
 'ariho'ini *v.tr.* to reverse,
 overturn.
 'ariho'isi *v.tr.* to reverse,
 overturn.
- 'arihu'i to overturn, reverse.
- 'arihuro 1. to come and go
 silently.
 2. round.
- 'arihuro(na) the round edge of
 a vessel, brim.
- 'arihuru to remain permanently
 (= 'ariihuru).
 'arihuuha *gerund*
 'arihuuhi *v.tr.* to remain in,
 at.
 'arihuunga'i *v.intr.* to remain.
 'arihuusi *v.tr.* to remain in,
 at.
 ha'a'arihuru to cause to
 remain.
- 'arii *excl.* of pain.
- 'ariihuro brim (= 'arihuro).
- 'ariihuru to remain permanently;
 (suffixes as 'arihuru).

- 'ariisu to change skin, cf. ridu 1; B. risu.
- 'ariro 1. to come and return again.
 'ariroha *gerund*
 'arirohi *v.tr.* come and return to.
 'arirosi *v.tr.* come and return to.
 ha'a'ariro cause to return.
 2. an eddy of the wind; B. ariroga.
 3. to go astray.
 ha'a'ariro to befool a ghost, usually by placing the halves of two different nuts under arms of corpse, the ghost thinking them halves of one nut, tries in vain to fit them and is delayed.
- 'arisareaa 1. to go to a great distance, out of reach; as a wandering pig.
 2. to travel, visit many lands.
- 'arisuu to go and not return, to go for good.
- 'ariunuunu 1. to go and hide in the scrub.
 2. to lie in wait for an enemy.
- 'aro 1. to turn round and round, to stir round.
 'aroha *gerund*
 ha'a'aro to stir.
 2. to plait two strands together.
 3. a string, line, fishing line (= gela, galo); B. garo.
 4. a plant sp., *Amomum*, with clusters of large flowers.
 5. to cut or scoop round.
 6. 'aroahu peace of mind (ahu).
 ha'a'aroahu to comfort, soothe, calm; B. matarctaro bare.
 7. a woman's belt of shell money and dog's and bat's teeth.
8. 'aro'a S. cold; B. magarohaga cool.
 9. to itch, cf. karohi 4; B. garogaro.
 'aro'aro 1. to itch. 2. a plant.
 'aro'aro saliva on baby's lips; wewe 'aro'aro.
 10. to scratch.
 'arohi *v.tr.*
- 'aro'abe a creeper ('abe) tied tight round the head when a man is bled with a miniature arrow.
- 'aroahu peace of mind.
- 'arobwara waist string to which gaha is attached, cf. 'aro 3.
- 'arobwa'i to mix liquids, cf. 'aro 1.
- 'arobwabasu a sling, cf. 'aro 3.
- 'aroha W. pity, mercy (= aroha), cf. 'aro 6.
 ha'a'aroha to pity.
 ha'a'arohai *v.tr.*
 ha'a'arohai'o I am sorry for you; B. magarohage.
- 'aroha'i 1. to swim with breast stroke, to dog paddle; B. garohagi.
 2. a sp. of turtle.
- 'arohi 1. to scratch, cf. 'aro 'aro 10.
 2. a paddle, oar.
 'arohi i muri steer oar or paddle.
 3. a tree sp.
- 'arorabu a sling, cf. 'aro 3.
- 'aroro 1. to roll fibres on thigh into twin (= aro).
 2. thin, of a dog.
 3. to twist, turn round; B. garoro.
 4. a word used in a charm for fine weather, wai riri 'aroro.
- 'arosi a tree sp. (= 'o'orosi and 'o'a q.v.).

'aru(na) the roe of a fish
(= kero).

'aru'a 1. fallen, calm; of
wind.
2. a lull or pause in fight-
ing.

'asa difficult, wonderful,
cf. asa.

'asi 1. *tr.suff.*, rarely found,
probably 'a plus si.

2. young, fresh; of a leaf.

'asi'asi young, fresh; of
a leaf; rawa'asi to be young
and vigorous, of a man.

3. W. striped black and
white; E. ware.

bwana'asi striped cloth.

'au'asi a variegated bamboo,
black and white.

'asi'asi 1. quickly; tagora
'asi'asi work quickly; B.
garigari = asiasi. 2. quiver-
ing, of the body when fighting,
abe 'asi'asi.

'asihe to sneeze; B.,M. matia.

'asiheha *gerund*

'asihehi *v.tr.* to sneeze at.

'asiheri *v.tr.* to sneeze at.

'asirai 1. to be in turmoil,
confusion.

2. *v.intr.* to move from place
to place.

'asiri to enter, cf. siri 3.

'asirihī *v.tr.*

'asohu to dive head first,

'asohu i wai, cf. Ulawa
kakohu.

'asohuna'i *v.intr.*

'asoso 1. to be continuous, of
surf breaking, men talking,
cf. susu 5.

2. to rise, be boisterous,
of the sea.

'asosoha *gerund*

'asosohi *v.tr.* to rise with
(wind); be boisterous against.

'asosori *v.tr.* to rise with
(wind); be boisterous against.

'asu 1. to answer a call, cry
oi!

'asuha *gerund*

'asuhi *v.tr.* to answer with
a shout; ha'a'asu to answer.

2. to start with surprise or
fear.

'asura'i *v.intr.* to start at,
be surprised by.

'asua to start.

'asuani *v.tr.* to surprise,
startle; ha'a'asuani to sur-
prise, startle.

'asuanga'i *v.intr.* to be
startled.

'asu'a to start.

'asuata *excl.* of disapproval.

'asuha *gerund* of 'asu 1.

'asuhe a rat (= kasuhe).

'asuhemae a variety of banana.

'asuhi to answer a call.

'asuhohoro to call from a
distance, cf. 'asu 1.

'asuhu to lie with a woman for
the first time.

'asuhuri *v.tr.* to lie with a
woman for the first time.

'asungi to carry a child on the
shoulders.

'ate 1. to annoy (= kate).

'ateha *gerund*

'ateha(na) refusal.

'atehi *v.tr.* to annoy,
refuse.

'atesi *v.tr.* to annoy,
refuse.

ha'a'ate to annoy.

'atehana a moo so and so's
refusal.

2. dry, without moisture.

'ate'atea dried completely;
bwana si a 'ate'atea that
cloth is quite dry.

'atebo very old, of a house.

'atebongi *v.tr.* to be very
old from.

- 'atege to be lost, drop out of something.
- 'ateha 1. *gerund* of 'ate 1.
2. refusal.
- 'atehi to annoy, refuse.
- 'atesi to annoy, refuse.
- 'atete to rot, be rotting, of a corpse (= hatete).
'ateteha *gerund*
- 'atiaro to rub fire on a bamboo (sie or sara rub fire on wood).
'atiaroha *gerund*
'atiarosi *v.tr.* to rub fire on.
- 'ato rafter of a house; B. gato.
- 'au 1. W. coral; B. gau.
2. E. lime; B. gau.
3. a bamboo; B. gau.
4. a bamboo lime box; B. gau.
5. a bamboo fishing rod.
- 'a'ua how, of what sort, why, what (of something not understood; taha of something not heard), cf. 'ua 1. what then? what do you come about?
- 'aua'o a sp. of bamboo.
- 'a'auata of course! yes! quite right! what I said!
- 'au'au 1. megapod, brush turkey; B. auau.
2. a stick for ubena, large net.
- 'aubere one bamboo fitted into another.
- 'aubungu a sp. of thin bamboo planted in burial places, hera; B. gaupungu.
- 'audamu lime box; B. gautatamu.
- 'auhasu a sp. of bamboo used for rafters; B. gauhasu.
- 'auhi 1. to help (= 'a'auhi *q.v.*).
2. to gather together.
- 'auhoa 1. a measure, about a furlong.
2. a bamboo knife for cutting flesh.
- 'aumanuhi a sp. of bamboo.
- 'aumwa 1. a sp. of bamboo.
2. a sp. of tree with long fruit.
- 'aumwaru a lime box with a lid (= mwaru).
- 'aupwapwa 1. a gourd (both tree and fruit) thought to be female (pwapwa) of bamboo.
2. a limebox made from a gourd; B. gaupaapaa.
- 'auraho strips of tea palm for sewing thatch.
- 'auroha a bamboo cut so as to whistle in the wind, set up by the shore on top of a tree.
- 'auuhiuhi panpipes of bamboo; B. gauuhiuhi.
- 'au'u'u(na) oesophagus.
- 'awa a fish sp. (= aawa).
- 'awaa to get well, recover health, recover from fever.
'awaasi *v.tr.* to recover from.
- 'awa'awa *Piper methysticum*, not now used for Kava drinking but Kava was formerly made from it and used at death ceremonies, cf. ba'enakakawa a larger variety.
- 'awao to blow over in the wind.
'awaoha *gerund*
'awaohi *v.tr.* to blow over from, by.
'awaori *v.tr.* to blow over from, by.
'awaoria *p.p.* blown over.
- 'awarao to emit breath.
'awaraoha *gerund*
'awaraonga'i *v.intr.* to

- breathe on; a awaoraonga'i
nia i haiaru he breathed on
the charm.
- 'awataa a stranger, one liv-
ing but not born in the
place; has a house of his
own and not merely a visitor
(mahuara), but has no
property in land, trees etc.;
B. gawataa.
- 'awataanga'i *v.intr.* to come
from a far land to settle
down.
- 'awataata'i *v.intr.* to come
from a far land to settle
down.
- 'awi S.,B. a hook, cf. awi l,
kawi l; B. aigawi a crook.
- 'awii *excl.* of surprise, used by
men to men, cf. 'awui.
- 'awui *excl.* of surprise, used by
men to men, cf. wui prefix in
addressing male: you there!
- 'eda l. a tree sp. of
Tradescantia, cf. rau'eda l;
B. raugeta.
2. *v.tr.* to paint a bow or
spear red with 'eda leaves
(afterwards blackened with
'o'a); a 'edaa i ba'e.
- 'edasi *v.tr.* to redden and
then blacken with 'o'a.
- 'eda'edaa bright in colour,
deep sea colour, bright
yellow, bright green
(Codrington derives colour
from tree which has bright
blue flowers; but it appears
more likely that tree was
named from colour.
Codrington does not give
the M. word gesa).
- 'e'e l. to call pigs; each pig
was called by name.
- 'e'esi *v.tr.*
2. to stop, refuse, dis-
allow; a 'e'ehia i niu he
refused (to let him take)
the coconuts.
- 'e'ehi *v.tr.*
- 'e'enga'i *v.intr.*
3. to throw away the husk,
taking out the kernel,
of betel nut, cf. keke l.
- 'e'i (not 'e'e'i) *v.tr.* to
throw away the husk, taking
out the kernel, of betel nut.
4. to defecate (children's
word) (= keke).
5. yes, is that so! (only
Central Bush).
- 'e'eanga'i *v.intr.* to dispute.
hai'e'eanga'i to dispute.
- 'e'eha'i *v.intr.* to slip or
stagger, when standing.
- 'e'ehi refuse, cf. 'e'e 2.
- 'e'ere(na) the top of a tree;
B. gegere.
- 'e'eri to dig, to harvest, dig-
ging the crops, cf. 'eri 2;
B. giri.
- 'e'ero l. to curl up, as a
board in the sun; bread in
toasting.
- 'e'erohi *v.tr.* curl up from.
2. crooked, warped, curled;
B. gegero.
- 'e'eroa crooked, warped,
curled.
3. female, of a turtle, cf.
marawii.
- 'e'esi call pigs, cf. 'e'e l.
- 'ege l. white (= 'eke).
2. a white cockatoo; not a
San Cristoval bird, but
brought as pets from
Guadalcanal.
3. a sp. of shrub, the leaves
are wrung out and given to
children; B. geke.
4. to walk on the toes in a
mincing manner, to put on
airs, be conceited.
- 'ege'ege to walk on the toes
in a mincing manner, to put
on airs, be conceited.
- 'ege'ege'a conceited.
- 'egea conceited.
- 'eha'eha to slip in running but
not fall.

- 'ehu *v.tr.* to burn, cf. 'eu 1;
a 'ehua he burnt it.
- 'ehurodoma a malignant ulcer
(rodoma = rodomana, Hades).
- 'ei E. a tree, in compounds:
hasi'ei a tree; rari'ei
a root etc. (= 'ai); B. gai.
- 'e'i to pull off skins of
areca nuts, cf. 'e'e 3.
- 'eimahai E. a sp. of tree;
B. gaimahai.
- 'eimwanihau E. a sp. of tree;
B. gaimanihau.
- 'eirari E. a sp. of tree
(= 'airari, mabwe).
- 'eita 1. W. well then! Intro-
duces a new clause or thought.
2. *excl.* go and get it! of
something shot, or fallen.
- 'eke white (= 'ege).
- 'eme S. to see (= 'ome else-
where in Arosi).
'emesi *v.tr.*
- 'ene(na) buttock.
- 'eo'eo to cry continually at
the breast.
- 'ere 1. a garland, to make a
garland.
2. to use the last syllable
of a name, e.g., Nohu for
Ta'ainohu.
'eresi *v.tr.* a 'eresia i
atana.
- 'ere'ere a garland of leaves.
- 'ere'ere(na) 1. the top of a
tree; B. gegere.
2. the thin end of a club.
- 'eri 1. a double kernel in a
nut (ngari), accounted a
prize.
2. to dig with a stick, cf.
'e'eri, arahi; B. giri.
'eriha 1. *gerund.* 2. harvest,
crop.
- 'eriha'i *v.intr.* to dig and
set up a post or pole; to dig
a foundation.
- 'erihoro a deep ditch on each
side of a village or through
the middle of it, when attack-
ed the people crossed by a
log drawbridge, some were
100 yds long 30 ft deep and
10 yds wide.
- 'erikari a sp. of yam.
- 'eritarea a ditch dug to carry
off storm water; B. tarea.
- 'ero *v.tr.* to persuade against,
dissuade from, urge not to do.
'ero'ero to persuade against,
dissuade from, urge not to do;
a 'ero'eroa i ahuna he dis-
suaded him.
'erosi *v.tr.*
ha'a'ero'ero(ahu) to for-
bid, dissuade from, e.g.,
a marriage.
- 'eru a herring, found in streams,
also ero.
- 'eru'eru a sp. of fish.
- 'ete 1. to keep food to oneself.
2. to eat forbidden food.
- 'etea 1. different; B. getea.
ha'a'etea differentiate.
2. alone.
3. a sp. of tree.
4. an outrigger canoe; B.
geetea. Outrigger canoes were
originally found only on the
South coast, where sheltered
harbours are numerous, but now
also on the North coast. The
canoe is dug out of a log and
the free side is the gou. The
booms, front dadaro and rear
dadahoro, the rattan U-shaped
attachment waropwarure, the
palm frond float ha'aahe.
- 'ete'ete alone; B. getea.
- 'ete'i hei'ete'i different,
alone; B. haitigi. (The 'i is
said by some to be the plural;
B. gi.)

'eu 1. a fire, fire; B. giu,
cf. 'ehu 1.

2. to cook food for a feast.

'eura'i *v.intr.*

3. a sharp pointed coral,
hau'eu; B. haugiu.

4. a kind of rock which
explodes in the fire,
hau'eu = haumutimuti.

5. very strong; sae 'eu
a very strong man.

'i 1. *v.tr.suff.* B. gi;
'ara, ara'i.

2. *pl.suff.* added to possessive pronouns, and some adjectives: agu, agu'i E. my, sing. and pl. = agua, agu'i W.; hereho agu my thing, hereho agu'i my things. The adjectives goro, omegoro, raha, rago and husu may take 'i to show plurality: hereho goro'i good things.

3. *pron.3rd pers.pl.obj.case* = ra, of things only: au 'omesia I saw it; au omesi'i I saw them.

'iba to wriggle the body convulsively; B. gipa.

'iba'iba to wriggle the body convulsively.

'ibasi *v.tr.* to wriggle the body convulsively.

'idi 1. to quiver, tremble, shake, as spear in hand, or line with fish; B. gisi'gisi.

'idi'idi *v.intr.* shake with

ague; quiver, of a spear etc.

'idinga'i *v.intr.* shake with, from.

'idira'i *v.intr.* shake with, from.

ha'a'idi'idi abe to make a man long for or dread.

2. *v.tr.* to grip a spear; a 'idia.

3. to startle, surprise, do unexpectedly, take without leave.

'idinga'i *v.intr.*

'idira'i *v.intr.* a 'idira'i haua moi.

'idi'idi 1. shake, cf. 'idi 1.

2. B. a game of cup and ball (= kokotee, haahuhusu).

'idimwangari 1. unexpected, sudden; a mae 'idimwangari he died accidentally.

2. hopeless, unto death, of sickness (doubtful use).

'idinga'i 1. shake, quiver, cf. 'idi 1.

2. startle, surprise, cf. 'idi 3.

'idira'i 1. shake, quiver, cf. 'idi 1.

2. startle, surprise, cf. 'idi 3.

'iha 1. to move, rustle, as a mat on which a man lies, a snake or mouse moving under it.

'iha'iha:

2. *v.tr.* to shake.

3. to quake, as a house in an earthquake.

'iha'iha to quake, as a house in an earthquake.

'ihara'i *v.intr.* to tremble at.

'ihoho a kind of bull roarer; a fruit of the cycad mwaire is hollowed out, holes made on opposite sides, and string passed through and knotted; by drawing the string the sound is produced.

'i'i 1. to separate, divide into portions, judge; B. ngingi.

'i'iha *gerund*

2. to finish off in plaiting a mat (bwana or rarare); B. gisi.

3. to work, in compounds only, cf. 'ipa.

'i'iha *gerund*

'i'ita'i *v.intr.* to work all together; a working bee.

4. to throw up sand as a crab (kao) does; a 'i'i i ano.

'i'ita'i *v.intr.* throw up on,

- mound up on.
- 'i'iha *gerund* of 'i'i 1, 3.
- 'i'ikaoa bulging, of a bag,
cf. 'i'i 4.
- 'i'ita'i 1. to work all together, cf. 'i'i 3.
2. to mound up, cf. 'i'i 4.
3. to extirpate, kill everyone in a village.
- 'ima a clam shell, *Tridacna*;
B. gima. Feasts were formerly made with 'ima instead of pigs, especially on Ugi and Three Sisters, and they had a special counting system. 'ima were taken by inserting a long pole and then lifting, a'o.
'ima buriburi a small sp. easily taken.
'ima buru a dark coloured sp.
'ima bora one with dark flesh.
'ima hau a sp. very hard to remove.
'ima mahui a white sp.
'ima puripuri S. 'ima buriburi.
'ima susu = 'ima hau.
'ima susuru giant clam.
- 'imo to shout loudly, as in fighting or rejoicing; B. gimo.
'imo'imo to shout loudly, as in fighting or rejoicing.
- 'imu'imu a sp. of plant, the leaves used for toothache.
- 'inahu to wrap up in leaves; B. ginahu.
'inahusi *v.tr.*
- 'inahuni a fire covered with ashes but glowing underneath, to bank up a fire with ashes, probably 'inahu.
- 'inari to possess plenty of food, goods (= umari).
'inarisi *v.tr.* to possess plenty of food, goods.
- 'ine W. concerning, by means of (= 'inia, 'ini); chiefly used in Abauro; B. gini, reni (E. Bauro).
'inetaha why, for what reason?
- 'ini 1. by means of, concerning, on account of; used after verbs with suffix nga', ra'i, tai, ha'i but some do not take it. Possibly the 'i of these suffixes has been attracted to ni or nia; but 'ini (B. gini) is used as a preposition apart from these verbs; B. gini, ginia, reni.
'iniasi therefore.
'iniataha why, for what reason?
na arita'inia he went from him.
e taha 'o 'ari 'inia what did you go for?
nau gu hako 'inia I shall stop for that reason.
a rabusia 'ini mada or 'inia i mada he hit him with a club.
2. *v.tr.* to pinch, nip, hold with fingers; B. gini.
'iniha *gerund*
3. to get leaves, cabbages (by pinching off); 'o'i 'ini roai, 'ini taangusi.
4. to throb.
mwa'ini'ini have a throbbing headache.
mwai'ini'ini have a throbbing headache.
- 'iniani therefore, for this reason.
- 'iniasi therefore, for that reason.
- 'iniataha why, for what reason.
- 'inihete twist off.
- 'ini'ini a little bit of pudding.
- 'ini'inipwaa having had no young, of animals.
- 'inimarahasiwae to pinch with backs of fingers.

- 'ino(na) a debt, a fault; to be in debt, owe; B. gino.
 'inoa a debtor.
 'inosi *v.tr.* to be in debt to, owe; a 'inosiau 'inia I am in debt to him.
 'inosia *p.p.* in debt, indebted.
 ha'a'ino a creditor.
- 'i'o to dwell, be; only used in a few phrases, e.g.,
 'i'o hatara sit quiet, keep still.
 'i'ohatara keep quiet.
 'i'oraha (C.B. only) to be excited, disturbed in mind.
 'i'oraganga'i *v.intr.* be disturbed about.
- 'ipa: 'ipa'ipa to struggle violently, as a prisoner, or pig in a net.
 'ipa'ipata'i *v.intr.* struggle with; B. gipagipa, gapagapa.
- 'ira a stone axe or adze; 'ira maheraa.
- 'iraa S. to know, understand (used at one village only) (= 'irara).
- 'irara 1. to know, understand, perceive; B. girara.
 ha'a'irara to explain to.
 2. divination, seance, ordeal; answers to questions were given by the ghosts by movements of natural objects without human intervention, heavy objects moved etc. Certain men acted as mediums for ordeal, cf. tohe 2, gana'irara, mwarabaina; B. giraea.
 'irara 'ini adi'o divination with adi'o shoots.
 'irara 'ini basi with bow and arrow, shooting a man with miniature arrow.
 'irara 'ini hasiahu by folding a leaf containing lime, opening and noting position of lime.
 'irara ha'agengeu by a ghost rocking a canoe.
 'irara ha'aasu by burning sacrifices under two clubs, noting shadow.
 'irara ha'asuu by burning a dog which rises up alive.
- 'iraro *v.tr.* to believe completely without any doubt, cf. raro 1-3.
 'iraroa thoroughly believed.
 'irarosi *v.tr.* believe thoroughly.
- 'irawaru a sp. of large tree with round leaves.
- 'ire'ire(na) small fins of fish; B. giregire.
- 'iri choose, prefer, like, want; B. girisi; nahei 'o 'irisia what do you want?
 'irisi *v.tr.*
 hei'irisi *n.* desire, wish, will.
- 'iri'iri ha'a'iri'iri to set a high price.
- 'iringe(na) voice, custom (= ringe).
- 'irisi choose, cf. 'iri.
- 'irori 1. a sp. of parrot, *Lorius cardinalis* = kirori; B. kirori.
 2. to babble, prattle (= rori).
- 'iruha(na) E. the middle (= 'uruha).
- 'isi 1. to abuse, use angry or coarse language, swear, curse.
 'isi'isi to abuse, use angry or coarse language, swear, curse.
 hei'isi'isi bad language, cursing.
 ha'a'isi'isi curse.
 'isiha *gerund*
 2. to plan, decide together about.
 'isiri *v.tr.* to plan, decide together about.
 3. to finish.
 ha'a'isi to have the last word, as a woman.
- 'ita 1. *v.tr.* to reject, refuse,

- loathe; B. kita.
2. C.B. large; hasi'ei 'ita a large tree.
3. to gaze at.
- hai'ita'ita to hold and gaze at.
- 'itaa to dislike.
- 'itaburunga "reject the clan", the name of the only two crimes which were punished with death: 1. incest, i.e., marriage within the clan. 2. murder, i.e., killing a member of the clan.
- 'ito 1. restless, unable to sit still; disputatious.
- 'itoha *gerund*
- 'ito'ito to move arms and legs about, to struggle violently.
- 'itonga'i *v.intr.* to keep annoying.
- 'itora'i *v.intr.* to be restless about, because of.
2. to be bedridden.
- 'itonga'i *v.intr.* be bedridden from.
- 'iu 1. S. fire = 'eu, a word given by Verguet; B. giu, ki.
2. ha'a'iu'iu set a high price on (= ha'a'iri'iri).
- 'iwa to shake (= 'iha).
- 'iwa'iwa to shake.
- 'o 1. root of many words meaning "like".
2. *pers.pron.2nd pers.sg.* thou; short for i'oe; B. igo, go.
3. (peel, scrape).
- 'o'i *v.tr.* to scrape, peel (with waro shell).
- 'oa a pair, cf. koa(na), wai'oa; 'oa ni hereho a pair of things; B. goa.
- 'o'a 1. a sp. of tree, the bark is used for embalming and for staining; in the latter case the red juice is mixed with charcoal and forms a black paint for bowls etc.; B. goa.
- kara 'o'a to embalm; incision made under left arm, viscera removed, body dried, painted and wrapped up and removed to caves in the mountains. There are said to be such bodies in mountain caves centuries old but in perfect preservation. Monongai said he had seen one such body.
2. to stain, anoint the skin; B. gogai.
- 'o'a'i *v.tr.*
- 'oaha(na) to suit, set off; a 'oahada it suits them.
- 'oani thus, in this way.
- 'oa ni manu a pair of youths.
- 'oasi in that manner, that way, just as you say so.
- 'oasiasi so.
- 'oatahi widower.
- 'oba a food bowl, painted black.
- 'obehu whitish end of a tree.
- 'obi(na) 1. buttocks, seat (= 'abi).
2. the thigh; B. gopi.
- 'obiwa C.B. the corners of a room by the door (= kopiwa).
- 'obu 1. a drinking coconut, cf. kopu 1.
2. unripe, small, immature, of a nut; B. gopu.
- 'obwo 1. a pool.
2. hot.
3. fat.
- 'obwo'obwo to bubble, boil (= 'opwo'opwo); B. goqo.
- 'obwo'obwongi *v.tr.* bubble, boil from.
- ha'a'obwo'obwo cause to bubble, boil.
- 'oda'oda to mix and cook in an

- oven: breadfruit (bare'o), coconut milk (suru), and fig leaves (kamau).
 'oda'odanga'i *v.intr.* to mix and cook in an oven: breadfruit (bare'o), coconut milk (suru), and fig leaves (kamau).
- 'odo to work, as in a garden.
 'odonga'i *v.intr.* work at.
 'odori *v.tr.* to work (a garden) work at.
 hai'odo work together.
- 'odo tabairua to work for two masters.
- 'odo tabararua to work for two masters.
- 'oe 1. thou, cf. 'ae 2; B. go.
 2. W. you there! friend! (used continually in address where English uses no word, cf. Lau 'ae after personal names).
- 'oena E. you there! friend!
- 'ogera'i hurriedly, hastily.
- 'ogo 1. a sp. of creeper with yellow leaves; B. goko.
 2. to sit straight.
 3. W., B. narrow (= 'oko okoa).
- 'ogu 1. horizontal slabs in wall of house.
 2. C.B. the thatch partitions in a house.
- 'oha the stem of the betel pepper; B. goha.
- 'oha(na) 1. enough.
 2. to suit, be fitting, set off; a 'ohada it suits them.
- 'ohai 1. to stagger, fall, as on a lurching ship.
 2. E. to count, to read (recent use); B. gohagi.
- 'ohauahe'eni E. the cry when killing a man.
- 'ohe to bend, as a stick; B. gohe draw in waist.
 'ohe'ohe to bend, as a stick.
 'ohenga'i *v.intr.* to bend (a stick).
- 'ohereho E. the cry when killing a man.
- 'ohi 1. to wait for, expect, cf. 'ahi 9.
 2. to screen, cf. 'ahi 11 and ohi 6.
 'ohisi *v.tr.* to put on the T bandage (gaha); B. gohisi.
 3. to be doubtful, cf. gasi 1.
 4. to run in fear; a ha'ate 'ohi he is not sure, speaks doubtfully.
- 'ohihi 1. to fear, cf. kohihi 1.
 2. to follow.
- 'ohisi 1. *v.tr.* to fear.
 2. to put on T bandage.
 3. to put tail between legs, of a dog; a 'ohisi 'ini kekerena, cf. 'ohi 2.
- 'ohu 1. *v.tr.* to cook with hot stones, cf. mara'ohu; B. gohu.
 2. *v.intr.* to boil.
 3. *v.tr.* to put together, rake together, as a fire.
 'ohura'i *v.intr.* to put together, as a fire.
 4. various, different, to differ.
 'ohunga'i *v.intr.* to differentiate.
 'ohungi *v.tr.* to differentiate.
 'ohura'i *v.intr.* to differentiate.
 'ohusi *v.tr.*
- 'ohua 1. the first day of the annual harvest festival (Ho'asia), when all fires were extinguished, and the new sacred fire for the year was lit and carried from house to house; B. gohua.

2. a sp. of taro; B. gohua.
- 'oi 1. (to fight); B. hairariha.
 hai'oi to fight.
 hei'oi to fight.
2. to break as the point of a spear, cf. ma'oi 2.
 'oia broken.
3. to scrape or peel with a shell (waro), cf. 'o 3.
4. cut off tops of taro for planting.
5. very well! so then! in beginning a fresh remark.
- 'o'i *pron. 2nd pers. sg. fut.*
 'o'i 'ari thou wilt go.
- 'oia broken.
- 'oina W., B. carefully (= onia);
 here 'oina do it carefully.
- 'oi'oia having sores.
- 'oi'oimae bitter fighting;
 trembling with fear.
- 'oisaa so (= 'oasi); ha'ate
 'oisaa speak in that way.
- 'oita well, so then, ending
 one subject and introducing
 a fresh one (= 'oi, hoi,
 'aita).
- 'oiwaro(na) clear away, take
 down, pull off creepers.
- 'oko'oko 1. to make leaf.
 2. the sprouting leaves at
 the end of a branch.
- 'oko'oko(na) the top of a
 tree; B. oko, goqo.
- 'oko'oko'a narrow, cf.
 tari'oko'a.
- 'ome 1. to see.
 2. *excl.* believe me! listen!
 3. appearance, colour.
 'ome meramera'a red colour.
 'ome rahurahu'a grey colour
 etc.
 'omeha *gerund*
 'omeha(na) *v.n.* appearance,
- shape, colour.
 'omenga'i *v.intr.* see with.
 'omera'i *v.intr.* see with.
 'omesi *v.tr.* to see.
 'omesia *p.p.* seen.
 ha'aome cause to see.
 ha'aomesi a remembrance,
 something to call to mind a
 friend.
 ha'a 'ome'irara make clear
 to.
 kakawa'ome to be jealous.
- 'omeadara to overlook.
- 'omeadoi to find.
- 'omegoro beautiful.
- 'omehaidorari variegated.
- 'omehihisi to choose, prefer.
- 'omehiri to choose, prefer.
- 'omemarakaranga to turn up the
 eyes.
- 'omengenge to look away from,
 avert the eyes.
- 'omenunu to appear above
 horizon.
- 'omenunuha(na) to appear above
 horizon.
- 'ome'ome a spy, to spy.
- 'omepaurahaa unsuitable, ill
 fitting.
- 'omera'ima a recall to mind,
 recall the past.
- 'omeretehi to understand, see
 clearly.
- 'omesadoi to find.
- 'omesigihi to choose.
- 'omesuri to look after, take
 care of; an overseer, manager.
- 'omesurirae the man (well paid)
 who carried the rotting corpse
 of a chief (araha) daily to
 running water; it was carried
 by him pickaback and bathed
 on his shoulders.
- 'ometa'a ugly.

'ometa'e to favour, love; gare
au 'ometa'e 'inia my beloved
son.

'ometara(na) to beware of.

'ometaraburu to fail to
recognise, as someone much
altered.

'ometariraua to fail to
recognise.

'ometarisi to overlook, fail
to see.

'ometoha'i(nia) to see clearly,
plainly.

'omo'omo(na) the end, top; as
of a tree.

'ona 1. to be like; 'ona nei si
take that one, cf. ha'ao'i,
'oani, 'osi etc.

2. like, as.

3. if; 'ona 'o'i 'ari if you
go.

4. W. to eat only fish.

'onai *v.tr.* to be like;
a 'onaia it is like it.

'ona'ona to feel uneasy,
preparatory to being sick.

'ona'onanga'i *v.intr.* become
uneasy from, because of.

'ona'onara'i *v.intr.* become
uneasy from, because of.

ha'a'ona'ona to make uneasy.

'onari B. to eat only fish.

'onata possibly! if!

'one E. to eat only fish.

'oni like this, thus (= 'oani).

'onia B. carefully (= 'oina);
here 'onia.

'oni'oni a tale, story, myth.

'oni'onia carefully.

'onu to shake, as tree in wind,
house in earthquake.

'onu'onu to shake, as tree
in wind, house in earthquake.

'onuhi *v.tr.* to shake.

'onuhia *p.p.* shaken.

'onunga'i *v.intr.* shake with,
by, from.

'onura'i *v.intr.*

ha'a'onu to shake.

'oo 1. straight; to stretch the
legs, straighten; B. goosi to
level.

'oohi *v.tr.* go straight to.

'oosi *v.tr.* to straighten;
to level off, make flat.

'oosia *p.p.* straightened,
levelled.

2. a spear, cf. koto 2.

'oohi *v.tr.* 1. point a spear
at. 2. threaten with any
weapon.

Names of different kinds of
spears are: boeraiohorisi,
mamarangari, mute, musimanu,
oorai, popohau, raradodo,
suruwasi.

3. to curdle, of coconut milk
(= da'oo).

'o'o 1. firm, firmly; B. gogori
strengthen.

'o'onga'i *v.intr.* to
strengthen.

'o'ori *v.tr.* strengthen,
prop up.

'o'ori(na) foundation.

'o'ota'i *v.intr.* to strengthen.

ha'a'o'ori 1. to strengthen,
help, assist, make firm.

2. to confirm by laying on of
hands (recent use). 3. the
Comforter (St. John) (recent
use).

2. 'o'oha'i *v.intr.* 1. over-
flow, of water. 2. overturn.

3. incline a vessel, pour.

4. on end. 5. straight on, up.

3. a sp. of yam with tubers on
the vine (= patango); B. gogo.

4. a wooden gong, made from a
hollowed tree; inside was
burnt out; B. gogo. The gongs
are made in sets (bara) of
different sizes: 'o'oraha
bass, 'o'o maradaro soprano,
'o'o ri'i treble. They are
used to send messages by a
code (combination of beats) in
words (not sentences) so that
practically any message can be

- sent by those, now very few, who know the code. The gong belongs rather to the Bush than the Coast, and rather to Bauro than Arosi, i.e., it is more used there. Gongs were also used for tunes (mwaramwara) and short, well known messages. In Ulawa and Ugi there was no real talking with gongs (only short phrases) as in Arosi and still more in Bauro. A large gong will carry a message ten miles.
5. a sp. of tree.
 'o'omaradaro a variety used for gong making.
 'o'orawaraha another variety.
 'o'ori'i a variety used for outrigger canoes.
6. to try to rise when weak (= mama'o'o).
- 'o'ohai 1. overflow, overturn, incline, cf. 'o'o 2.
 2. on end.
 3. straight on, up.
- 'oohi 1. point a spear.
 2. threaten with a weapon.
- 'o'ome to see (= 'ome).
 'o'omesi *v.tr.*
- 'o'onga'i strengthen, cf. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'onu 1. to shake, tremble, cf. 'onu.
 2. paralysis, palsy.
- 'o'omaradaro 1. a sp. of tree.
 2. a soprano gong.
- 'o'ora 1. to prepare a garden; B. gogora prepared garden.
 2. unplanted but prepared, of a garden; mou 'o'ora.
 3. E.B. a pudding with coconut oil (taumwa).
- 'o'oraha a bass gong.
- 'o'ori 1. to strengthen, prop, cf. 'o'o 1.
2. curley, of the hair.
 3. stiff.
- 'o'ori(na) foundation, cf. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'ori'i 1. a sp. of tree.
 2. a treble gong.
- 'oosi 1. to straighten.
 2. to level.
- 'o'ota'i to strengthen, cf. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'o'u a widow.
 mwarugu widower, cf. nao 1
 a man or woman fasting after death of spouse.
 'o'o'ura a widow.
- 'ooura to come from a distance, of sound, e.g., of a gong.
- 'opo'opo to bubble, boil (= kopokopo).
 'opori *v.tr.* to bubble, boil because of, from.
 'oposi *v.tr.* to bubble, boil because of, from.
- 'opwo'opwo to bubble, boil; B. goqo.
 'opwori *v.tr.* bubble, boil from, because of.
 'opwosi *v.tr.* bubble, boil from, because of.
- 'ora 1. to blaze, gleam, shine, cf. 'oree crayfish; B. maora a crayfish.
 'ora'ora to blaze, gleam, shine.
 'orahi to gleam, shine upon.
 'orara a blaze, gleam, flash. ('ora, tora may be related.)
 hau'ora'ora sacred stones in several parts of Arosi, said to gleam at night like a full moon.
 2. 'orasi *v.tr.* 1. to rush upon. 2. to pour out upon.
 3. to discharge a volley of spears.
 3. to scrape with a shell, cf. 'o'ora 3.
 'orasi dregs of stained

- coconut scrapings; B. gorasi.
4. to appear, of a ghost; they often appeared as fire, perhaps 'ora 1.
- 'oraha *gerund*
ha'a'ora to appear, of a ghost.
5. to unfold, of the flower of a coconut.
6. to begin to bear, of a coconut.
- 'ora(na) spathe, of coconut and other flowers.
- 'oraa bright eyed.
- 'oraamai the first bud of a coconut.
- 'oraha *gerund* of 'ora 4.
- 'orahi gleam upon, cf. 'ora 1.
- 'ora'ora to blaze, cf. 'ora 1.
- 'orara a blaze, gleam, cf. 'ora 1.
- 'orasi 1. rush upon.
2. pour out upon.
3. discharge a volley of spears.
4. dregs of coconut scrapings.
- 'oree a prawn, crayfish; also ura, ngoda; B. goree; 'oree ni wai freshwater prawn.
- 'oree ri'i the colder months, winter.
- 'ori 1. to scrape.
'orisi *v.tr.*
'orisia scraped; B. gorigori scrape, shell for scraping.
2. 'oriha to be sick, ill.
'orihanga'i *v.intr.* to be ill of.
ha'a'oriha to make ill.
- 'orisi scrape, cf. 'ori 1.
'oro'oro 1. to shake. 2. to reel, stagger. 3. to be loose.
'oroha'i *v.intr.* to be dizzy.
- 'oro'oroha'i *v.intr.* to shake with, from, as a house in an earthquake.
- 'oro 1. to cut up, as for planting; B. goro.
'oro'oro a slice of yam, etc. for planting.
2. to cut off the top of a tree or flower.
'oro'i *v.tr.*
- 'oroha'i be dizzy, cf. 'oro 1; Also 'oro'oro 1-3 and 'oro'oroha'i 1,2.
- 'oro'i to cut off the top, cf. 'oro 2.
- 'oro'oro 1. shake, cf. 'oro 1.
2. reel, stagger, cf. 'oro 1.
3. be loose, cf. 'oro 1.
4. slice for planting, cf. 'oro 1.
- 'oro'oroha'i 1. shake from, cf. 'oro 1.
2. stagger about, cf. 'oro 1.
- 'oru to light a fire.
- 'oruru W.B. close packed, thick together, choked, impassable.
- 'osa 1. to shrivel.
2. an old withered yam no use for eating or planting.
- 'osara E. to pant, cf. 'osora, manawa'osara.
- 'osi so, like that, in that way, is that so? indeed?
- 'osite that's right! that's the way! yes, indeed! is that so!
- 'osora 1. W.B. pant, cf. 'osara.
2. W. to be at last gasp.
- 'osu to be thoughtless, careless.
'osu'osu'a thoughtlessly, carelessly.
'osuhi *v.tr.* to be thoughtless, careless about.
'osunga'i *v.intr.* to do or

- speak thoughtlessly, care-
 lessly; a 'osunga'i nia i
 ha'ate tauaro.
- 'ota to tread.
 'otara'i *v.intr.* to tread
 on and carry off, as mud;
 o 'otora'i nia i nunu'u.
 'otari *v.tr.* tread on.
 'otaria *p.p.* trodden.
- 'ota(na) W. footprint; E.
 benga.
- 'otamwago leglets of beads
 worn at a feast (= 'otomwago).
- 'otamwakeke to walk crookedly;
 B. gotomwago.
- 'otapaniwai to walk with foot-
 prints at right angles to
 one another.
- 'otasida to slide, slip.
- 'oto to land, of a canoe;
 B. goto.
 'otoha *gerund*
 'otoha'i *v.intr.* land.
 'otohi *v.tr.* land at.
 'otonga'i *v.intr.* land.
 'otora'i *v.intr.* land.
 ha'a'oto cause to land.
- 'otomwago bead leglets
 (= 'otamwago).
- 'O'ua how are you? By stress,
 accent, and different combin-
 ations a great deal is
 conveyed by this small word
 'ua; a mastery of its use is
 important in Arosi.
 ra'i'ua it doesn't matter,
 whichever you like etc.
- 'ou'ouwae a woman's charm for
 child bearing.
- 'owai W. to put to sleep a
 child; E. 'uwai.
- 'u 1. to call.
 'usi *v.tr.* 'usia mai.
 2. to carve with a chisel,
 to excavate a cave in rock.
 'u'i *v.tr.* 'ai'u a chisel
 made of clam shell.
- 'ua 1. how, of what sort, why?
 'a'ua how? why? what?
 (not understood; taha? not
 heard) what then? what do
 you come about? suppose that
 is so, what then? etc.
 'a'uata of course, yes,
 quite right, just what I said!
 etc.
 gasi 'ua na! just so! yes,
 quite true! no doubt! etc.
 ma'ua or, either; and if so
 what does it matter! etc.
 naani ma'ua naasi this or
 that.
 ma'ua 'o 'uasi greeting to
 one met on the path, or a
 stranger.
 mia 'o 'ua to one arriving,
 polite enquiry as to where he
 is going and why.
 2. 'uara'i *v.intr.* to make a
 spell to kill or injure, cf.
 aru 2.
 'uasi *v.tr.* to make a spell
 to kill or injure.
 ha'a'uasi to send a spell,
 make a spell.
 hai'uasi a spell (= kuasi);
 B. kuasi.
- 'uamai why do you come?
- 'uana very well! so be it!
- 'uani very well! so be it!
- 'uara'i make an evil spell.
- 'uasi make an evil spell.
- 'uasimwaeroo a spell to kill,
 a mwaeroo, sinamusi or ramo;
 of twice the usual strength.
- 'uata very well! so be it!
- 'ubena a large net; B. gupena.
- 'ubu(na) E.B. the middle; B.
 gupugupu (at Rafu rafa).
- 'ubuna name of village on
 N. Coast.
- 'ubuta(na) the middle; B. guputa.
- 'ubwa to grumble; B. guqa.
 'ubwani *v.tr.* to be jealous;

- to be always nagging, of a wife.
- 'ubwangi *v.tr.* to grumble at.
- 'ubwasi *v.tr.* to grumble at.
- 'ubwata'i *v.intr.* grumble about.
- hai'ubwani jealousy (of married woman), continual nagging, swearing at her husband, curtain lectures, leading him a dog's life; formerly such women were divorced; B. haiguqani.
- 'uda 1. to be spawned, brought forth, of fish.
- 'uda'uda to be spawned, brought forth, of fish.
- 'udaha *gerund* to be spawned, brought forth, of fish.
- 'udanga'i *v.intr.* to be spawned, brought forth, of fish.
- 'udara'i *v.intr.* to be spawned, brought forth, of fish.
- ha'a'uda to spawn.
- ha'a'uda'i to spawn.
2. to shake; B. kuta.
- 'udanga'i *v.intr.*
- 'udara'i *v.intr.*
3. to move the limbs (= 'uta)
- 'uda'uda to move the limbs.
- 'udaha'i *v.intr.*
- 'udanga'i *v.intr.*
- 'ue S. (tawaraha) rattan (= 'uwe); B. gue.
- 'ugu 'uguni *v.tr.* to pull down creeper or rope.
- 'uha to be frightened, anxious, timid (perhaps also uha); a 'uha i ahuna.
- 'u'i to cut with clam shell chisel, cut into rock, cf. 'u 2.
- 'u'i'u'i 1. a round pool on a rock.
2. a grain; B. uwe a pearl.
3. end.
- 'uma a necklace of dog's teeth (= tarai'uma); B. kuma.
- 'uma'uma pharynx.
- 'umi to be long, of hair.
- 'umi'umi small roots of taro, long roots of ferns.
- 'umwa 1. to grow thin.
- 'umwanga'i *v.intr.* grow thin from (= tori).
- 'umwata'i *v.intr.* grow thin from.
- ha'a'umwa cause to grow thin.
2. to ebb, of the tide; to fall, of a river.
- 'umwata'i *v.intr.* to ebb, of the tide; to fall, of a river.
- ha'a'umwa to wait for the tide to fall.
- 'unahu 1. to be slow, slowly (= ugahe).
- 'unahusi *v.tr.* to be slow at.
2. to move about stiffly and slowly, as an old man.
- 'unga'i 1. to roll along, with rolling gait, of a heavy man.
2. to go slowly, pompously, solemnly, awkwardly, of anything big.
- 'unu 1. a sp. of lizard (= kunu); B. gunu.
2. *v.tr.* to speak, tell, name, say, call.
- 'unua named.
- 'unuha'i *v.intr.* to slander, tell tales of, be angry with.
- 'unu'unu to slander, gossip, talk angrily, quarrel.
- hai'unu'unu to slander; slander, false witness, tale bearing.
- 'unua 1. named.
2. a good spirit (hi'ona); one who has been devout (mahasi) during life, and then bathes in the living water of Marapa after death, so that the soul (aunga), becomes spirit (hi'ona) and 'unua, that is united in being with the personal being A'unua who is at the centre of all things.

- 'unuha'arangasi to confess.
- 'unuha'i to slander.
- 'unuradoma'i to relate in order.
- 'unutahanga'i to confess.
- 'unutoha'i to confess completely.
- 'unutoma'i to confess completely.
- 'unu'unu to slander, gossip (= gunua); B. gunua.
- 'ura 1. smooth cheeked, no beard or hair on face (= kura); B. gura.
2. sp. of tree, the root gives a scarlet dye.
- 'urahu a sp. of fish, *Oligorus gigas*, famous in tales; B. gurahu.
- 'ure'ure a sp. of tree; B. kure.
- 'uri(na) 1. the skin, of men, animals, roots, fruits, kuripwapwa, cf. kaho.
2. scurf on the head.
3. the thin film on water.
4. the inner bark of a tree: kahokaho or ango outer bark, then 'urimauro, and the innermost bark 'uri adaro; B. gawo ataro.
5. *v.tr.* to peel.
- 'uria a small octopus, squid.
- 'uria adaro a small black octopus.
- 'uriadaro 1. innermost bark, cf. 'uri(na) 4.
2. a starfish.
- 'uria ni'abu sp. of 'uria, speckled, if a man sees it his clansman dies.
- 'uria ni ibwa sp. of 'uria, large.
- 'uria ni obwa sp. of 'uria, large.
- 'uria ni rodo sp. of 'uria, large.
- 'urimauro inner bark, cf. 'uri(na) 4.
- 'uri'uri a sp. of tree.
- 'uro'uro(na) 1. *v.* to drip from a height, of water.
2. *n.* a waterfall, 'uro'uro i wai.
- 'uru 1. to be hot, stinging, as much lime on tongue in betel chewing, cf. 'ara 4.
'uruha *gerund*
ha'a'uru make hot, stinging.
2. to rot, of taro; B. guru.
3. to blind a pig with lime in the eyes to keep it from straying, cf. kuru 1.
'uru'i *v.tr.* blind a pig with lime.
'uru'ia blinded with lime.
hai'uru blind a pig with lime.
4. to be blind (= kuru).
'uru'i *v.tr.* to shut the eyes.
5. to make leaf, put on foliage, cf. husi 4; B. hagahisi.
'uruha *gerund*
'uru'uru *gerund*
6. the foliage of a tree, i.e. the whole mass of foliage; hare'uru a leaf shelter.
7. a twig or bough of a tree, a bundle of twigs; 'uru i hasi'ei.
8. a noun of direction: 'uru hura'a farther out, hasi'uru auru plant deep.
9. curly, of hair.
10. land, appearing high or low.
- 'uruara'a 1. high, mountainous land.
2. higher.

- 'uru'ari farther off.
- 'uruauru 1. low flat land.
2. deep down.
- 'urubobono a thick mass of foliage, cf. 'uru 6.
- 'uruha *gerund* of 'uru 1,5.
- 'uruha(na) the middle
(= 'iruha, 'ubuta).
- 'uruhani'ahu child born between first and last;
'uru, 'ahu.
- 'uruhura'a farther out, cf. 'uru 8.
- 'uru'i 1. blind a pig, cf. 'uru 3.
2. shut the eyes, cf. 'uru 4.
- 'urumai nearer, cf. 'uru 8.
- 'urungari a bough of a nut tree used as a spell (sura'i), cf. 'uru 7.
- 'urusiri farther in, cf. 'uru 8.
- 'uruu a sp. of thorny plant, with lanceolate leaves.
- 'uru'uru to make leaf, cf. 'uru 5.
- 'usae that, that one, of a woman, corresponding to mo'o for a man, but mo'o is now used for either.
- 'usi to call (= usi).
- 'usu to refuse, decline; sae 'ai'a raba 'ari ma 'usu moi a man doesn't want to go and just refuses.
'usuha'i *v.intr.*
'usura'i *v.intr.*
- 'uta 1. to move the limbs, cf. 'uda 3, B. kutakuta.
'uta'uta to move the limbs.
'utahai *v.intr.*
'utanga'i *v.intr.*
2. to reject, dislike (= 'ita).
'uta'i *v.tr.*
- 'uu W.B. yes.
- 'u'u 1. *v.tr.* to take from a pile.
2. to be elastic, pulling back when drawn.
'u'uha'i *v.intr.* draw back from when pulled, pull back from.
'u'unga'i *v.intr.* draw back from when pulled, pull back from.
'u'usi *v.tr.* detach vine from a tree, pull down from.
'u'usia pulled out from.
ha'a'u'usi pull out a vine, pull out something elastic.
3. top of coconut just below branches.
4. to be shrunken in body.
'u'uta'i *v.intr.* to be shrunken in body.
5. a sp. of fish, *Balistes*, which cries 'u'u (= kuku).
- 'u'u(na) 1. neck.
2. throat.
- 'u'udiwi red hot (red neck of diwi).
- 'u'uha'i pull back from, cf. 'u'u 2.
- 'u'hasinagia sore throat, cf. 'u'u(na) 2 (nagi flint).
- 'u'umi swallow, cf. 'u'u(na) 2.
- 'u'unga'i to be elastic, cf. 'u'u 2.
- 'u'unu to call (= 'unu).
- 'u'ura a sp. of hardwood tree; B. gugura.
- 'u'urari 1. deep rooted, of trees.
2. firm, decided, stout hearted.
- 'u'uri *v.tr.* to trust; B. hagauri.
'u'uria *p.p.* trusted.
ha'a'u'uri cause to trust.
hai'u'uri to trust.

'u'uridae to go in vain for.

'u'uridaedae to be doubtful of.

'u'urito'o to go successfully for.

'u'uritoo to trust vainly, misplace trust.

'u'uru to thud, roar, vibrate, as an engine, cf. guruguru.

'u'uruha'i *v.intr.* to thud, roar because of, from.

'u'uruta'i *v.intr.* to thud, roar because of, from.

'u'usara to take wood off the fire.

'u'usi detach from, cf. 'u'u 2.

'u'usu to go through the forest where there is no path.

'u'usuha *gerund*

'u'usuhi *v.tr.* to go through a trackless forest.

ha'a'u'usu to send through a trackless forest.

'u'uta'i be shrunken, of body, cf. 'u'u 4.

'uwai E. to put a child to sleep; W. 'owai.

'uwe rattan (= 'ue); B. gue.

the name of a village on an island (nunuta an island).

2. *pers.pron.* he, she, it; suffixed to verbs and prepositions.

rau rabusia they strike him; beia with it.

3. a preposition of association to which the pronouns gu, mu, na etc. are suffixed to form possessive pronouns; agu mine, amu thine, ana his; in West Arosi these are agua, amua, ana instead of agu, amu, ana in East Arosi; B. ani.

4. a suffix added to the transitive termination of verbs to make a past participle passive, and so a passive form of the verb: hunasia bound, from huna to bind; hunasi *v.tr.*

5. an adjectival suffix (added in West Arosi to possessive pronouns).

6. an adjectival prefix, showing condition, often a shortened form of the prefix ta or ma; asobe or masobe swollen.

7. a verbal particle used with a word to mark it as a verb; used with singular or plural subject, and first or third person, but with second person only in the plural.

8. a prefix of spontaneity, cf. aha 7, arobo etc.

9. *dehortatory* don't!

10. to draw a bowstring.

a'i *v.tr.* to draw a bowstring. ahana *gerund* his drawing a bowstring.

ahi *v.tr.* to draw a bowstring.

11. to lift up, rise up (= aa 1).

anga'i *v.intr.* a anga'inia ara'a.

12. to run hither and thither, cf. aa 6; to keep coming and going.

13. adverb of assent; yes, of course.

14. suffix forming a verbal noun.

15. in a'ua possibly

A

a 1. personal article, used with names native or foreign; used with a common noun to personify; with verbs or adjectives to form a descriptive noun or nickname; and with pronouns; it seems to have been used once with names of places; also used with relationship terms: a maho so and so; a Taro Taro; a koekoe a deceiver; a moo he yonder; a tei who; a ina mother; Amoraha (Rennell Island, in Rennell Muḡava, Big Mu); Amokiki (Bellona Island, in Bellona Muḡiki, Little Mu); Anuda

- "Dubitative A", cf. IN.,
Brandstetter, II, 107.
- aa 1. to rise up (= a ll).
aanga'i *v.intr.* a aanga'inia
ara'a he lifted it up.
2. to beware, look out.
aahi *v.tr.* beware of, guard
from.
ha'aaahi to warn.
3. to be at the full, to be
bright, of the moon.
aaha *gerund*
aahana i hura; hura aa full
moon.
na hura a aa the moon is
bright.
4. prefix of spontaneity
(= aha, a); aatasi etc.
5. aa'i to make a net, to
darn (= a'i).
6. to run hither and thither,
as ants disturbed.
aahi *v.tr.* to run to, run
from, run about on.
aami *v.tr.* to run to, run
from, run about on.
aamia *p.p.* disturbed and
running about.
aangai *v.intr.* to keep
coming and going.
aaha *gerund* aahana i gau
the running about of the ants.
aata'i (nia) *v.tr.* to run
about; a aata'inia i nuina
it runs about its nest.
ha'aaa cause to disturb,
cause to run about.
haiaa *recipr.* to run about
in company.
7. to lift up, rise up.
aanga'i *v.intr.* rise.
8. to pull apart, draw out,
stretch, as a bag, a fish's
mouth, a net or mat.
aasi *v.tr.*
aasia *p.p.* stretched, drawn
out.
9. = ata, q.v.
- a'a (see wa'a 1.)
- aabani to skirt; to run slant-
ing up a hill, of a path.
- aabui to arrange to adopt a
child before its birth.
- aaburi round, rounded, without
projections, as a cask, tree,
house, or trunk of a man with
limbs lopped off.
- aada to look up, raise the eyes;
B. aata look up.
aada'i *v.tr.* look up to.
- aadairi to make good, substitute,
exchange for equal value.
aadairiha *gerund*
aadairiha'i *v.tr.* rau-
aadairiha'i ni'i ha'a they
exchange money of equal value.
- aaha 1. *gerund* of aa to be
bright.
2. *gerund* of aa to run about.
- aahi 1. *v.tr.* to run to or
from, cf. aa 6.
2. a variety of 'ado'a (nut).
3. to beware of, as a falling
tree or enemy; aahi'o'inia
guard yourself from it.
ha'aaahi *caus.* to warn.
haiaahi *recipr.* to guard one
another.
- aahii to accompany, follow about.
aahiaahii to accompany,
follow about.
aahiaahiiha *gerund*
aahiisi *v.tr.* to accompany.
haiaahii *recipr.*
- aahuni to desire secretly
(= ahuni).
- aahusi ni maa eyelid; E. eyebrow;
W. eyelash.
- aa'i to plait an armllet or leg-
let of grass or rattan.
aa'iha *gerund* (added to a
transitive termination as in
Ulawa).
- aake W. to turn over dead
leaves and sticks in a garden;
E. 'a'ake.
- aakehi W. *v.tr.* to turn over

- dead leaves with a stick on the tenth day after clearing a garden (burnt five days later).
- aakeha gerund*
aakesi v.tr. to turn over dead leaves with a stick on the tenth day after clearing a garden (burnt five days later).
aakesia p.p. turned over to dry.
ha'aaake caus. to turn over leaves.
ha'aaakesi caus. to turn over leaves.
haiaake recipr. to turn over leaves in a party.
hariaake recipr. to turn over leaves in a party.
- aaki E.* a stick with five or six hooks attached, used to catch eels or fish; B. *raraki* walking stick; W. *akiaki*.
- aami v.tr.* to run about, cf. aa 6.
- aamia p.p.* disturbed, cf. aa 6.
- aanga'i* 1. to keep coming and going, cf. aa 6.
 2. to lift up, cf. aa 7.
- aaraa* to go up.
- aari* permanently lame.
- aarobo* to fall of its own accord (= *arobo*).
aarobohi v.tr. to fall on.
aarobongi v.tr. to fall on.
- aasi* to stretch (= 'aasi).
aasia p.p. stretched.
- aasuru* to put forth leaves, come into leaf; B. *suru*.
aasuruha gerund the coming into leaf, of trees, cf. *uru* 13.
ha'aaasuru to cause to bud.
haiaasuru to come into leaf simultaneously;
a rangi ma gu haiaasuru i hasi'ei it rained and the trees all came into leaf together.
- aata'i* to run about, cf. aa 6.
- aatari* to escape from a fight after being wounded and left behind.
aatariha gerund
aatarihi v.tr. to escape from.
aatariha'i v.intr. to escape when wounded.
ha'aaatari to help to escape.
haiaatari to escape together; a *ngahu'ira ma ra haiaatari* they wounded them but they escaped together.
- aatasi* to give way, fall away of its own accord; as something lifted up by its handle.
aatasisi v.tr. to fall away from.
- aaau ha'aaau* to proclaim or carry news of a death.
- aaawa* to roar, of sea or wind.
aaawaha roar of sea, wind, waterfall.
- aba* 1. the half, a part, side, portion, chapter; the slope of a hill, one side of a ridge.
abaaba half.
aba beigia our side, friends, allies.
aba si mae enemy, opposite party in a fight.
abani v.tr. to take the part of, side with, help, become ally to.
ha'aaabani to make an ally of.
abanga'i v.intr. to accompany, follow about; *na urao a abanga'i nia i gere sae* the woman follows the lad about.
haiaabanga'i to have a mutual liking.
abaho'i the other side of the island (= *baho'i*).
abaihare a shed with only one slope of roof (half an ordinary house).
abairuma a shed with only one slope of roof (half an ordinary house); B. *apaapa*.
abarere to ascend steeply and turn to one side (of a path).
abarihurihu the name of the

- people of a traditional immigration, who are said to have swarmed along the coasts (rihurihu) and up the rivers. abariri to make a detour; B. apariri. B. apa, apane a side, half, part, slope; apanena the other side of island.
2. to talk in a dialect.
- abani *v.tr.* to talk in a dialect; raau Ubuna rau abaniraau Mara Ubuna people talk like Mala people.
- abaaba to carry.
- abaabanii'a E. a flat fish; W. bababanii'a.
- abaoro a banyan; B. apaoro.
- abara 1. to sit on the knees of someone.
2. to carry under the arm.
- abaraihu place for stones of the oven (Central Bush).
- abarere ascend steeply and turn.
- abarii to take some of a large number; a waiwai abarii i uhi he took some of the yams.
- abariri to make a detour.
- abaroro a banyan (= abaoro).
- abau:
- abau omaa outside.
abau asi horizon of sea.
abau dangi late afternoon, towards sunset.
abau toro at the edge of the forest; B. apau side walls of a house. (Abau alone, has no meaning in Arosi.)
- abahu to fork, of the trunk of a tree (= bahu), cf. uhu 3.
abahuha *gerund*.
- abauro a strip of coast at the west (uro) end, where Patteson got schoolboys, calling their language Bauro, a name then given on Admiralty Charts to the whole island.
- abe 1. stiff, as a dead body (= manabu).
2. the body of a man, trunk of a tree, shaft of a spear, cf. tabe 3; B. ape body, api trunk. haiabe fleshly.
- abe'aho'aho to rest unevenly on.
abehuuhuu to rest firmly on, lie on the middle; as a ridge pole.
abeta'a 1. ill, weak, in body. 2. one whose husband or wife has died.
abehihi afraid.
abemauro health; B. apemauro.
3. to lie in state, of a dead man.
4. to go aground, strike a rock; of canoe or ship; to stick fast, stop; B. ape.
- abeha *gerund*
ha'aabe make shipwreck.
5. to carry against chest, as firewood.
6. to throw in the air and catch; B. ape.
7. four fish teeth or bat's teeth, two dog's teeth; a unit in counting such.
8. a unit in counting spears, poles, trees, pigs, birds; e siha abe how many (spears)?
9. to rest on, lean against; na ada a abe nai auu the ridge pole rests on the mainpost.
- abeha *gerund*
abengi *v.tr.* to rest on.
abeabe to recline at ease.
abengedengede to rest on one end only.
abesua to lean against, cf. sua.
abesigihi to put in its proper place.
ha'aabesigihi to put things in their places.
10. to entertain a guest.
abenga'i 1.*v.intr.* to entertain a guest; sae ra taha ma ra abenga'i ni raau people

- come and they entertain them. 2. peaceable.
11. to follow another in singing, of single person; awasi of chorus.
- abeha *gerund*
abengi *v.tr.* to follow another in singing.
12. a portion of food in a native basket.
- abeabe a portion of food in a native basket; abeabe i sobo a basket of coconut pudding.
- abeburu 1. a gum torch.
2. a Melanesian.
- abebwau 1. mother's brother.
2. leader or chief.
3. the second in command of a war party.
- abedo'o a Melanesian.
- abeha 1. *gerund* of abe go aground.
2. *gerund* of abe to rest.
3. *gerund* of abe follow in singing.
- abenga'i 1. to entertain a guest.
2. peaceable.
3. sacred stones round central post on which blood of bonito is allowed to drop.
4. to clear a path, weed.
- abengi 1. to rest on.
2. to follow in a song.
3. E. to raise, support; as a sick person; B. apengi.
- abengudu paralysis, cf. abe 2.
- abesigihi to put in order.
- abe o'uo'u a length of white pith o'uo of the 'ahuto tree from which fire is made; about six feet of pith.
- abeto diseased, of a leaf.
- abewaro to assist, help a friend in straits; followed by gu, mu, na = dauwaroha; rau abewarona i mae they helped in the war (were allies).
- abi 1. hai abi to sit close together.
2. to adze, smooth off with adze.
- abiburu to make a torch with sago palm leaves.
abinobino to be wrinkled, of a leaf; B. pinopino.
abinobinohi *v.tr.* to be wrinkled from (heat).
abinobinosi *v.tr.* to be wrinkled from (heat).
- abira a basket made of coconut leaf; B. abira food bowl.
- abirubiru a sp. of tree with white flowers, red berries, and large entire leaf.
- abo 1. to pluck off, as shoots of cabbage, mushrooms etc. with the fingers, cf. tapo 3.
2. to gather nuts.
- aboabo to climb a nut tree and throw down the nuts.
abori *v.tr.* cf. abo 1 to pluck off; a aboria i bwaa he plucked off the taro tops.
- abobo E. a bundle of sago palm leaves for thatching (= ha'abobo).
- abo'e to fall headlong of its own accord.
abo'eha *gerund* to fall headlong of its own accord.
abo'ehi to fall headlong upon.
abo'ehia *p.p.* fallen.
- abonga'i E. to begin to paddle; W. boenga'i; B. apongagi.
- abo'o to go leaning on a stick.
- abori to pluck, cf. abo 1.
- aboro a part, portion, piece;
aboro i bua piece of betel nut.
aboro i boo leg of pork.

- aboromwaa the name of a famous serpent (mwaa) child Hatoibwari.
- abota'i to wait for, expect (= abwata'i).
- abu 1. *dehortatory* don't! abu 'ari don't go. Abu is often shortened to bu in second person singular; and often followed by i when the sense is general; abu i siba don't search; abu mou 'ari don't go (you, pl.); B. apuna.
ha'aabu to forbid.
2. sacred, in a few names of places etc., e.g. Waiabu, the name of the sacred stream where the first people after the traditional flood landed (a perpetual rainbow found there).
- abuga'u presently, by and by.
- abui waiau stone platforms between which bonito (waiau) canoes are baled out; the 'abu blood of the bonito drops on them; no woman must approach them.
- abunawai a stinging nettle (water aggravates the sting).
- aburi 1. a crow seen at a distance.
2. to throng, as people round a boat.
aburisi *v.tr.* to throng, as people round a boat; E. aburita'a a crowd, W. aburitai a crowd.
- aburiburi to roll down.
- aburo to turn back, return; fail to reach home.
aburoha *gerund* to turn back, return; fail to reach home.
aburohi *v.tr.* to return to.
aburosi *v.tr.* to return to.
aburosia *p.p.* returned, brought back.
ha'aaburo cause to return; B. aporo.
- aburoho E. a sp. of fish.
- abwa 1. to sit as a fowl, to brood, watch over, crouch; B. aqa.
abwaabwa to sit as a fowl, to brood, watch over, crouch.
abwaha *gerund*
abwahi *v.tr.* to crouch and wait for.
abwanga'i *v.intr.* to bend over.
abwasi *v.tr.* to crouch over.
abwata'i 1. *v.intr.* to wait, expect. 2. *v.intr.* to watch over, take care of.
ha'aabwa 1. to set. 2. a white object fixed to back of hook in fishing.
haiabwanga'i to keep tryst.
2. to capsize, as a boat; to lie on the face.
abwanga'i capsized, turned over.
abwata'i *v.intr.* to capsize.
ha'aabwasi to overturn.
- abwaabwa E. the belly of a bird, cf. obwaobwa; W. the part of the belly cut open; B. oqa belly.
- abwaha *gerund* of abwa 1.
- abwahi to crouch over, cf. abwa 1.
- abwahunga the ridge of a house.
- abwa'i *dehortatory, future; future negative* I don't want to; impossible; I shall not etc; ia abwa'i ari he is not to go; o'i'ari abwa'i shall you go? I can't.
abwa'i mwadau it can't be done.
(Probably abu and a'i future particle; often shortened to bwa'i.)
- abwanga'i to bend over, turn over, cf. abwa 1.
- abwango to come out, fall out; of top shoot.
- abwao to break, of waves; B. aqao.
abwaoha *gerund*
abwaahi *v.tr.* to break upon.

- abwaonga'i *v.intr.* to break.
 abwaosi *v.tr.* to break upon.
 abwaosia *p.p.* broken.
 abwaota'i *v.intr.* to break.
- abwarao 1. E. severe diarrhoea
 or mild dysentery.
 2. black pus in a sore
 (= gogo apwarao).
 3. W. lung disease when blood
 is vomited.
- abweru to fall down, overturn;
 B. aqiru.
 abwerubweru laid low, fallen;
 of man or tree.
 abweruha *gerund*
 abweruhi *v.tr.* to fall on.
 abwerusi *v.tr.* to overturn.
 abwerusia *p.p.* overturned.
 abweruta'i *v.intr.* to fall.
 ha'abweru to lay low.
- abwii S.W. for abu i,
dehortatory, don't!
- abwo 1. E. a bivalve shell,
 used for pulling out hair of
 beard etc.; E. abwoabwo.
 2. E. to pull out hairs with
 a shell; W. tapo, tapotapo.
- ada 1. to reach, arrive, return;
 B. ata.
 adahi *v.tr.* to meet.
 2. to punish, recompense,
 make equal return.
 adahi *v.tr.* to punish,
 recompense, make equal return;
 a ada tanaa or a ada nana he
 punished him.
 3. their, theirs'; hereho ada
 their things.
- adaa a ridge pole; B. ataa.
 adaadidi'usuri E. horizontal
 beam by the wall of a house.
 adaaodo ridge pole in centre.
 adaabete W. horizontal beam
 by wall if three in the house.
 adaapeta E. horizontal beam
 by wall if three in the house.
- adaapwarumagaru W. lowest horizon-
 tal beam of a roof.
- adaatarihu the horizontal beam on
 each side of adoado; a house may
 have three or five adaa.
- adaau their, theirs'.
 adaaui *pl.* of adaaui.
- adahi 1. to meet, cf. ada 1.
 2. to punish, cf. ada 2.
- ada'i 1. their, *pl.* of ada 3.
 2. haiada'i mixed, mingled.
- adaimaa full, reaching to brim,
 cf. ada 1.
- adaimae to pay a formal visit
 after a chief's death, it may
 be forty years later.
- adara 1. to miss, go beyond;
 used after verbs: hana adara
 shoot and miss; B. atara
 (no Arosi word tara as given
 by Ivens).
 2. to go through, go right on,
 cf. dara'i (dara 2).
 adaraha *gerund*
 adarahi *v.tr.* to miss.
 adarasi *v.tr.* to miss.
 adarasia *p.p.* missed, past
 over.
 ha'aadarahi to dodge a
 spear or missile.
 3. a word in counting: tai
 tangahuru ma adara rua twelve,
 cf. adara 1.
 ha'adara dangi every other
 day.
 4. to chaff, as a bushman in
 a boat.
 adaradara to chaff.
 adaranga'i *v.intr.* to chaff.
 ha'aadaranga'i to chaff,
 make fun of.
- adara'i 1. to scatter (= saga).
 ha'aadara'i to scatter.
 2. to divide into portions
 (not adairi, Ivens).
 adarara scattered.
- adari a sp. of tree.
- adarii a banana with small
 fruit.
- adaro(na) 1. a ghost.
 2. a corpse.

3. a spirit, demon.
4. the soul which leaves the body the fourth day after death and continues to live near the village.
5. possessed of unusual powers; B. ataro.
- rau waia suri ruma i adaro they carried the corpse into the house.
i'oe adaro you are an uncanny person.
adaro ha'aheu a ghost which assumes human form.
adaro hane a ghost which possesses a living man.
adaro here a ghost which assumes form of woman to tempt a man and then changes into a butterfly etc.
adaro ni hasimou old ghosts, spirits of the woods.
adaro ni matawa spirits of the open sea with fish-like bodies, the cause of many diseases, shooting men with garfish which are their messengers.
adaro ngaungau a man-eating ghost.
adaro tari meteors, believed to be the ghosts of chiefs.
adaro ura evil ghosts that slay men.
adaro 'ura'ohi harmless ghosts that lurk in trees.
adarona i waiau the chief boy at the initiation into bonito fishing when a group of boys was secluded for two years.
adaro mauri the soul of a living man = aunga which is the usual word; B.ataro mauri certain animals, as well as men, have adaro; the inner bark of a tree is called 'uri adaro.
6. E. to beat a gong; W. aidaro; B. tarotaro.
- adaronga 1. noise, shouting of children, cf. rongga.
2. to be noisy.
- adarongaha 1. *gerund* to be noisy. 2. noise.
adarongahi *v.tr.* to make a noise at, bother with noise.

- adarua their, theirs (dual).
- adaru'i *pl.* of adarua.
- adauha'i to do very heavy work, cf. dau 3; a adauha'i nia i mou he did the heavy work in the garden.
- ade 1. a reed.
2. an arrow made from a reed.
3. a reed hammer used in bleeding a person; B. ate.
- adi W. 1. a cockroach.
2. to taboo by tying leaves round, mark with leaves.
adiha a leaf taboo; a adia i niu he tabooed the coconut with leaves.
- adiadi 1. to be numb, tingling, asleep, of leg or arm.
2. to be rough and painful, of a burden.
adiadinga'i *v.intr.* to be rough and painful.
adiadinga'i *v.intr.* to be rough, painful; na hau a adiatinga'i nia i 'aba'abana the stone hurts his shoulder.
- adiha a taboo, cf. adi 2.
- adiimwara a large sp. of tree with dark berries.
- adingana E. a cockroach.
- adio to go down, cf. dio 1.
- ado only found in compound tawaado true, a word tawa that hits ado.
adoi 1. *v.tr.* to strike, meet, catch a sickness.
2. to be successful, to find, to hit; used after other verbs (= sadoi).
haiadoi to meet; B. atoi.
- adori 1. to come down, to slip or slide down, cf. tori 1; B. atori.
2. shaky, unfirm, unstable.
- adu to build a canoe, to carve

- (= idu).
- aduha *gerund*
 adumi *v.tr.* to carve.
 adungi *v.tr.* to carve.
- ae 1. dung; B. ae.
 ae'a with dung adhering.
 aeni *v.tr.* to be polluted by dung.
 aenia *p.p.* polluted.
 aesi *v.tr.* to be dirty from dung.
 aesia *p.p.* dirtied by dung.
 ae moi ada'i exclamation at seeing anything large or wonderful.
 2. food in process of digestion.
 3. *neg. part.* no, not (= ai).
- a'e 1. to assent, agree, cf. mwa'e.
 a'ea'e'a allowed, permitted.
 2. to rejoice, cf. wa'e.
 a'ea'e to rejoice; a a'ea i haka he rejoiced at the ship (coming).
 a'ea'e'a blessed, happy.
 a'e'e to be in agony, of very severe pain.
- aehu to fall down of its own accord (= aihu).
 aehuha *gerund* to fall down of its own accord.
 aehuta'i *v.intr.* to fall down of its own accord; B. aehu.
- aehuta to begin.
 aehutaha *gerund*.
- aenahana E. a sp. of yam; W. ainahana.
- atera to be bad, poor, rotten. falling to pieces.
 aeraha *gerund*
 aerasi *v.tr.* to be bad from, rotting on account of; B. aera.
- a'era to assent, agree.
 a'eranga'i *v.intr.* to assent, agree.
 a'erasi *v.tr.* to agree to.
- a'erata'i *v.intr.* to agree, assent.
- aesu broken, chipped, a chip, to chip off; B. aesu.
- aga 1. to put out, put forth, especially the tongue;
 a agahia i meana he put his tongue out.
 agaha *gerund*
 agahi *v.tr.* to put forth.
 agangi *v.tr.* to put forth.
 agangia *p.p.* hanging out, as dog's tongue.
 agasi *v.tr.* to put forth.
 agasia *p.p.* put forth.
 ha'aagaaga to put out the tongue; B. aka.
 2. to poke out.
 agani *v.tr.*
 agangi *v.tr.*
 3. to come out, come forth; B. akaaka loose.
 agaaga loose, as a hoehandle.
 agaha *gerund*
 agata'i *v.intr.* to come out.
 4. to pull out.
 agani *v.tr.*
 agania *p.p.* pulled out.
 5. to fall, slip, as dust from decayed wood.
 agasi *v.tr.* to slip from.
- agaau our, ours.
 agaau'i *pl.* of agaau.
- agaha *gerund* of aga 1,3.
- agahi to put out, cf. aga 1.
- agamomo 1. to fall and gather impetus and volume, as drops of rain on a window.
 2. to fall as dust from decayed thatch.
- agana to catch the breath as in jumping from a height.
- agani to poke out, pull out, cf. aga 2,4.
- agangi to put out, poke out, cf. aga 1,2.
- agangia hanging out, cf. aga 1.

aganu E. 1. to feel pain internally, cf. ganu 1; W. ganuganu.

2. to strip bare.

aganusi *v.tr.* to strip bare.
aganusia *p.p.* stripped bare.

aganunu 1. to fall, as leaves from a tree.

2. leafless, bare, of trees; B. akanunu.

3. loose, as hair falling from a dog.

agao E. to lull, of the wind; W. gao.

agaraa *poss.pron.* ours, dual first person.

agario to turn round.

agariomai look towards, turning head.

ha'aagario to cause to turn head.
haiagario turn and look mutually.

agasi to fall from, cf. aga 5.

agata'i to come out, cf. aga 3.

agau to be ready.

agauha *gerund*
agauri *v.tr.* to be ready for.
agauria prepared.
ha'aagau to make ready, prepare.
ha'aagauhi to prepare.

age 1. agera'i W. to be long.
ageagera'i E., B. to be very long.

2. fringe of string made from 'abe worn by women and decorated with ngisi white shell money, for feasts.

agemao dancing fringe of coconut leaves worn by men.

3. to thatch.

ageha *gerund* of age 3.
agehi *v.tr.* to thatch.
agehia *p.p.* thatched.

agera'i *v.intr.* thatched.
agesi *v.intr.* thatched.

ageu lopsided, cf. geu; B. akiu.

ageugeu to roll, as a ship.

ha'aageu to roll on its side, as a boat to paint it.

agi(na) the edge, side, cf. agu 2.

agiagi to extend beyond, extending over end, half on half off.

ago to bewail, lament for the dead.

agoha 1. *gerund* 2. sound of lamentation.

agoha'i to accompany corpse with lamentation.

agohi *v.tr.* to lament for.

agosi *v.tr.* to lament for.

agosia *p.p.* lamented, bewailed; B. akuaku.

agoago(na) side of a man.

agohe 1. to be listless, inert, lazy.

agohehi *v.tr.* to be inert from, lazy at.

agohesi *v.tr.* to be inert from, lazy at.

agoheta'i to be inert at, listless for.

ha'aagohe to be lazy.

2. to be meek, not answer back.

agoagohe kindly, quiet.

agohea kind, quiet, peaceable; B. agohe.

3. to finish, rest from, stop.

agoheta'i *v.intr.* to rest from.

ha'aagohe to restrain, stop.

agohu(na) dirt, dust.

agohua dirty, muddy, a speck of dirt or dust.

ha'aagohu to churn up and dirty water.

agora hard, not thoroughly baked, of food.

agore 1. the broken kernel (poupou) of a nut.

2. a gastropod shell, sp. of *Bulla*.
3. a low plant with yellow flowers.
- agorogoro to make a noise inside something, as a mouse in a tin.
- agorugoru W. to make a noise inside something, as a mouse in a tin.
- agosi to bewail, cf. ago.
- agu E. 1. my, mine; B. aku.
2. (na) the edge, brim, rim, side of a path.
3. to climb up, twine round, as a vine or creeper.
- aguha *gerund*
 aguhi *v.tr.* to climb on, twine round.
 aguni *v.tr.* to climb on, twine round.
 aguri *v.tr.* to climb on, twine round.
 aguria twined round.
 agunga'i *v.intr.* to festoon, encircle with many creepers.
 ha'aaguhi 1. cause to twine, act as a vine. 2. B. to twine round.
- agua W. my, mine.
- aguha *gerund* of agu 3.
- agu'i *pl.* of agua and agu.
- aguni to climb round, cf. agu 3.
- agunga'i to festoon, cf. agu 3.
- agura to drive out ghosts by burning hira, giant caladium, or sikirima leaves in the house (= gura).
- aguruha *gerund*
 aguruhi *v.tr.* to drive out.
 agurasi *v.tr.* to drive out.
 agurata'i *v.intr.* to drive out.
 ha'aagura to drive out.
- aguri to climb on, cf. agu 3.
- aguraitahe crosspieces of tahe platform (Central Bush).
- aguru to throw a stone into water to drive off crocodiles before crossing oneself.
- aguruha *gerund*
 aguruhi *v.tr.* to drive off crocodiles with a stone.
 agurungi *v.tr.* to drive off crocodiles with a stone.
 aguruta'i *v.intr.* to drive off crocodiles with a stone.
- agusu to slip, stumble, slide, fall.
- agusuhi *v.tr.* to slip on, fall from.
 agusuta'i *v.intr.* to fall from; mo'osi a agusuhia i niu that fellow fell from a coconut palm.
- aha 1. a fishing rod.
2. to cut, sever, score, notch.
- ahaha *gerund*
 ahasi *v.tr.* to cut.
 ahasia *p.p.* cut, severed.
 ha'aaha to cut.
 ahasiba a notch.
 ahaha'ara circumcise (modern word).
3. stem of names of varieties of taro: aha na toru etc.
4. to beat a gong.
- ahai *v.tr.* to beat a gong.
5. the name of a constellation, cf. aha 1.
6. *gerund* of a, to draw a bow.
7. prefix of spontaneity, but not in regular use as in Mota.
8. (lift up) in compounds; B. aha.
- ahaaha 1. high, lofty; the sky, the heavens; B. ahaaha.
2. steep.
- ahaahaberi a plant with small dark blue flower.
- ahaai to lift up the head, as a dog to bite, or a fowl to drink.
- ahaaiha *gerund*.
- ahagugu to come down, of aerial

- roots, banyan etc., cf. aha 7;
B. ahakuku.
- ahaha *gerund* of aha 2.
- ahaha'ara circumcise, cf. aha 2.
- ahohoro two portions of pork,
cf. aha 2.
- ahai *v.tr.* to beat a gong, cf.
aha 4.
- ahakaka 1. to fall down of its
own accord, cf. aha 7, akaka,
kaka; na ruma a ahakaka the
house fell down.
2. torn by accident.
- ahamaa 1. to explain a fault
or mistake to a learner;
followed by gu, mu, na.
2. to give good pay to a
workman so that he remains;
followed by gu, mu, na.
- ahamwewe to cut into small
pieces, cf. aha 2.
ahamwewehi *v.tr.* to cut
into small pieces.
ahamweweri *v.tr.* to cut
into small pieces.
ahamwewesi *v.tr.* to cut
into small pieces.
- ahana'eu a sp. of taro.
ahanaheradaro a sp. of
taro.
ahanaiu a sp. of taro.
ahanakere a sp. of taro.
ahanamaesirara a sp. of
taro.
ahanatoru a sp. of taro.
- ahangenge to cut up, cf. aha 2.
ahangengeha *gerund*
ahangengehi *v.tr.* to cut up
small.
ahangengeri *v.tr.* to cut up
small.
ahangengesi *v.tr.* to cut up
small.
- ahao E. to fall, as a coconut
leaf; W. aheo; B. ahao.
ahaoha *gerund*
ahaonga'i *v.intr.* to fall.
ahaori *v.tr.* to fall from.
ahaosi *v.tr.* to fall from.
- ahaotai *v.tr.* to fall from.
- ahaohao 1. a sp. of shrub with
sweet smelling leaves.
2. a sp. of tree with white
flowers and lanceolate leaves.
- aharara having a handle; ira
aharara an axe with a handle.
- aharau to cross over from one
place to another; rere aharau
to go down from a hill to the
other side of the valley;
ogea aharau to pull a canoe
above highwater mark, honu
full.
aharau overflowing, running
over; B. aharau.
- aharau(na) boundary log dividing
two gardens.
- aharauna a small narrow hill or
ridge.
- aharenga to lift up the head as
a fowl drinking, cf. aha 8.
- aharere to cut into small
pieces, cf. aha 2.
aharereha *gerund*
aharerehi *v.tr.* to cut up.
ahareresi *v.tr.* to cut up.
- ahariri to bank up and keep
back the wind, of clouds.
- aharo 1. relation by marriage
of the same generation,
brother-in-law etc.
2. W. relation by marriage of
previous generation, father-
in-law etc.
3. a marriage feast; B. waharo
brother-in-law, kaharo sister-
in-law.
- aharua 1. to be doubtful;
a raba'ari ma aharua 'inia i
mouana he wants to go but is
doubtful about his garden.
2. to make an excuse.
- aharuqa to come apart, fly
back of their own accord, as
a pig trap of two trees bent
and tied together.

ahasi to cut, cf. aha 2.

ahasiba a notch cut.

ahasu 1. to come off, as an injured fingernail.

ahasungai *v.intr.* to come off, as an injured fingernail.

ahasuta'i *v.intr.* to come off from; B. ahasu.

2. to die young.

ahata to grope, feel after in the dark, cf. hata 2.

ahatanga'i *v.intr.* to grope, feel after in the dark.

ahatari *v.tr.* to grope for.
haiahata groping for one another.

ahatahangi to explain a thing to a novice.

ahatata to fall apart, come apart of itself, cf. aha 7.

ahatete thoroughly decayed, falling to pieces as an old house, cf. aha 7.

ahau hard, as food to the teeth, cf. i'a'ahau.

ahē 1. to flow, as a current.

2. to float gently along in water or air.

3. to dissolve into liquid.

4. to be in flood, to come down in a freshet.

ahēha *gerund*

ahēhi *v.tr.* to flow to.

ahēnga'i *v.intr.* to float, flow.

ahēra'i *v.intr.* to carry with the current.

ahēri *v.tr.* to flow to.

ahēsi *v.tr.* to flow away with, carry off on the current.

ahēsia *p.p.* carried away to sea.

ahēta'i *v.intr.* to carry along on the current, carry off, float away with.

ha'aahē 1. to set afloat.

2. the float of an outrigger canoe 'etea; B. ahē na raaraa a ahēta'i

nia i abena i hasi'ei the branch floated away from the tree trunk; ahehana i totonga i 'au the liquifying of the bamboo sap.

ha'aahēsi to carry away with current.

ha'aahēsia *p.p.* carried away to sea.

ahēa 1. the dry parts of a stream as distinguished from the channel obo where floodwaters reach.

2. a ford.

ahēahe 1. to float gently.

2. a flood, freshet.

3. to take a new canoe round and show it off, getting presents from friendly villages, and landing where presents are given.

ha'aahēahe to take a new canoe round and show it off, getting presents from friendly villages, and landing where presents are given; B. hāgaahēahe.

ahēhiru a current flowing round an island, cf. hiru 3.

ahēruru flotsam piled together where currents meet, cf. ruru 2.

ahēwaa E. driftwood piled up on the beach.

4. a plant parasite on trees.

ahēaheā an early name for foreign ships, whalers on the south coast.

ahēauru a waterfall.

ahēhe to be proved guilty.

ahēhesi *v.tr.* to be guilty of.

ahēhesia *p.p.* proved guilty.

ahēnaru W. a sp. of tree; E. hēnaru.

ahēo W. to fall off, fall down, as branch or fruit (= ahao); B. ahao.

ahēoha *gerund*

ahēonga'i *v.intr.* to fall down.

ahēori *v.tr.* to fall from,

- fall off.
 aheosi *v.tr.* to fall on,
 upon.
 aheota'i *v.intr.* to fall
 off.
- ahera a current; B. ahera.
- aheraha flood caused by river
 overflowing its banks.
- ahete to stand up straight,
 be erect, cf. hete 2.
- aheteha *gerund*
 ahetehi *v.tr.* to set up,
 erect.
 ahetera'i *v.intr.* to be
 erect.
 ahetesi *v.tr.* to be erected.
 ahetesia *p.p.* erect, stiff,
 as ears of a dog; na misu a
 ahetesia i karingana the
 dog put up its ears.
- ahi 1. to draw a bow, cf. a 10.
 2. to hang back, to become
 tired, to lag behind.
 ahiahi to hang back, to
 become tired, to lag behind.
 ahiha *gerund*
 ahinga'i *v.tr.* to lag
 behind.
- ahi(na) 1. the thigh.
 2. small (= mwahi); boo ahi
 a small pig.
 3. ahiahi 1. to go craftily,
 keep out of sight. 2. a game,
 hide and seek.
 ha'aahiahi keep out of sight.
 4. to scratch in the ground,
 of a dog before lying down;
 a ahia i ano he scratched up
 the ground.
 ahiahi to scratch in the
 ground.
- ahiha *gerund* of ahi 2.
- ahihi(na) 1. the part beyond,
 the other side of a point of
 land etc.; ahihina i hasi'ei
 the other side of the tree.
 2. to follow the shore keep-
 ing close to it, skirt the
 coast.
 3. to crouch down, grovel, of
 a dog.

- ahihiha *gerund*
 ahihita'i *v.intr.* to grovel
 away, crouch away; B. ahihi.
- ahinga'i to lag behind, cf.
 ahi 2.
- ahino E. to be engaged, occupied,
 busy; W. hino.
 ahinosi *v.tr.* to be busy at.
- ahira(na) 1. the mark of an old
 sore; a white mark (= hira).
 2. to be pitted with white
 marks of old sores (= hirahira).
 ahirani *v.tr.* to be pitted
 with.
 ahirana'i *v.intr.* to be
 pitted.
 ahira'i *v.intr.* to be pitted.
- ahiro W. to gripe, feel violent
 pain after eating.
 ahiroha *gerund*
 ahirohi *v.tr.* to gripe.
 ahirosi *v.tr.* to gripe.
 ahirosia *p.p.* affected by
 griping veins.
- ahiru E. to gripe, feel pain
 after eating.
 ahirusi *v.tr.* to gripe.
- ahisi the outside portion of a
 wall or fence made of stout
 posts; as opposed to the
 inner portion of bamboo etc.
 (ha'adamani).
- aho 1. a spot at some distance
 between two others; aho ana i
 hasi'ei spot between two trees
 some distance apart.
 2. to strip off, as branches
 from a tree.
 ahosi *v.tr.* to strip off etc.
 ahosia *p.p.* stripped bare.
 3. to leave, come away (= oho).
 ahosi to leave, take down
 from, undo, take away.
 ahota'i *v.intr.* to leave;
 ra ahosia i anga nara kunikunia
 they take and empty the bag
 they had lowered; na abu a
 ahosia the dysentery left him.
 4. to hang up, put up in a
 high place.

- ahosi *v.tr.* to hang up,
put up in a high place.
- ahoa the air, space, open
sea free from islands, open
space in a garden (some
prefer 'ahoa), cf. aho 1,
ahowaa space, atoa noon;
B. eho ornament representing
sun, worn in ear.
- ahoaasara the free expanse
of heaven, the open sea.
ahoaasasara the free expanse
of heaven, the open sea.
ahoaatarau between the set-
ting of the moon and dawn.
- ahoaho E. 1. to swell, of a
man's arm.
2. for a moment, temporarily.
3. with space between, with
an interval between, apart.
- aho'i 1. to return, go back.
aho'iha *gerund*
aho'ihii *v.tr.* to return to.
aho'isi *v.tr.* to return to,
go back for.
aho'ita'i *v.intr.* to return
from.
aho'ia *p.p.* returned;
'adoma' i aho'isi to remember,
'ini 'adoma' i aho'isiau to
remember me by.
2. back, again; used with
pronoun to form a reflexive;
a heiheia aho' i he humbled
himself.
3. to change in appearance or
character, turn into, become.
aho'ita'i *v.intr.* to turn
into; a aho'ita' i adaro he
became a ghost.
ha'aaho'ita' i *v.tr.* to turn
into; B. ahogi.
- ahoita' i *v.intr.* to turn inside
out, as a bag.
- ahonu to be full of people, cf.
honu 1.
ahonura' i *v.intr.* to be full
of; na ruma a ahonura' i sae
the house is full of people.
ahonusi *v.tr.* to fill with.
- ahora (na) 1. above, upon;
ahorana i hungahunga upon the
hill; B. awora.
2. the end of a path where it
comes out on the village, the
top.
ahorana i tara end of the
path.
ahorana i uwa the foot of a
man or animal, (upper part).
- ahora 1. the next, the follow-
ing; dangi ahora next day.
2. broad, wide; to broaden.
ahoraha *gerund*
ahorasi *v.tr.* to widen.
ha'aahora to make broad.
ra ahorasia i omaa they
widened the village.
3. full, of the moon; hura
ahora full moon; B. awora.
- ahoro 1. to go and visit a
garden; a ahoroa i mou ana
he visited his garden.
ahorohi *v.tr.* to go and visit
a garden.
ahorosi *v.tr.* to go and visit
a garden.
2. across, to cross over, go
across, as a hill or path.
ahorohi *v.tr.* to cross.
ahorosia *p.p.* crossed.
3. to fish for garfish with
line or kite.
- ahorosi 1. the north-west wind,
a gale from north-west
(= awarosi, aworosi) perhaps
from aho sky, rosi wring out;
B. aworosi.
2. a plant, sp. of arundo with
edible head like asparagus
which bears in north-west
season, and is esteemed as a
delicacy (= aworosi, a'are);
B. aworosi.
- ahosara 1. to go far and return.
2. to return home from a long
journey (S.B.).
3. broken up, worn out, as an
old canoe.
- ahosi 1. to strip, cf. aho 2.
2. to leave, cf. aho 3.
3. to hang up, cf. aho 4.

- ahota'i to leave, cf. aho 3.
- ahowaa open space, the heavens (= ahoaa).
- ahu E. 1. to fall, come down, as a coconut (B. mahusi fallen).
- ahusi as participle fallen, come off (as crab's claw).
ahusia *p.p.* fallen.
2. to move, rarely used except in compounds.
3. to drive, to chase, to drive into a net, as pigs or fish; a ahua i i'a he drove the fish into the net.
- ahuahu to chase, drive.
4. to wrap up; a ahua 'ini bwana he wrapped it in a cloth.
- ahuahu to wrap up.
ahui W. *v.tr.* to wrap up; a ahua 'ini bwana.
5. to strip completely, as a garden of food.
6. to bury.
- ahuni *v.tr.* to bury, conceal.
ahunia *p.p.* buried, concealed.
7. steady, continuous, of wind; mawa ahu steady breeze.
8. a pile, heap of firewood, mound of earth.
- ha'aahu complete, completed, in full number; to complete.
9. ahusi 1. to come together in a group, flock together.
2. a family; father, mother and children. 3. to have many living children, to have a large litter, brood.
- ahusigare a group of children.
10. branching coral; B. ahu lime.
11. to adze, to shape a post still in the rough; preliminary step to dadahe *q.v.*
12. to gather fruit; a ahua i hua he gathered the fruit.
- ahuri *v.tr.* to gather the fruit of a tree.
ahuria *p.p.* stripped of fruit.
- ahu(na) the belly, heart, mind, feelings; sometimes hau in compound words.
- ahu(na) to desire, long for.
ahuabenga'i to be peaceable, quiet.
- ahuasuasu to heave with emotion; anger, joy.
ahubaabau stupid, hard-hearted.
- ahubweu first born child (believed to be stupid, bweu, and buried alive).
ahugoro to be kind, compassionate.
- ahuhanehane to be covetous.
ahuhiru to be preoccupied, thinking of something else.
ahuita to refuse.
ahuitaa to dislike, hate.
ahukakuua to be stupid, dense, forgetful.
ahumamae to be meek.
ahumanigo to be meek.
ahumaraagohea to be patient.
ahumaratanoa to be long suffering.
ahumarumu'a to be sweet, gracious, gentle.
ahumeru full of ideas.
ahunanau to be learned, wise.
ahupwaranga to be hungry.
ahuraorao to be keen, eager, enthusiastic.
- ahurodo a heathen (modern use).
ahurongo'asa to be disobedient.
ahuruaruaa to be in two minds.
ahusuasua to heave with emotion.
ahususu to be confident.
ahuta'a W. to dislike. In compound form: W. ta'a, E. tai; in simple form: W. tai, E. ta'a.
ahuta'a'i to dislike.
ahutai E. to dislike.
ahuteatea to speak; perhaps ahu 1.
ahutongatonga heartburn.
ahuto'o to be fearless.
ahutora ta'asua swift anger.
ahutotou to be sad.
ahuwaanusi to be careless, indifferent, cold.
ahuwagasi to rejoice.
ahuwai to be unstable, cold, soft hearted. It is perhaps commoner to transpose these forms: a totou i ahuna he is sad, etc.

ahuahu 1. petals of flowers, cf. ahu 4.
 2. to wrap up, cf. ahu 4.
 3. to chase, cf. ahu 3.
 4. to adze, cf. ahu 11.
 5. a sp. of creeping plant with large white flowers and fruit.
 6. to go along a reef or stream looking for fish, cf. ahu 2.

ahuare to overshadow, lean over the water, of a tree.

ahuasi to go fishing on the reef, collect shellfish; fishing; noni ahuasi a fisherman, cf. ahu 2.

ahubaa a sp. of tree with large sweet smelling white flowers and small berries.

ahue big waves, heavy surf, sea lashed to fury.

ahuehue pregnant, close to childbirth; about to bring forth.

ahuge to fall down of its own accord.
 ahugeha *gerund*
 ahugenga'i *v.intr.* to fall down.
 ahugeta'i *v.intr.* to fall down.

ahugege to begin to decline, of the sun, cf. ahu 2.

ahuhu a variety of yam with tubers on stem, the first food which a widow or widower eats.

ahui W. to wrap up, cf. ahu 4.

ahuni 1. to bury, cover, conceal, hide, cf. ahu 6; B. ahuni.
 2. upon - huni *q.v.*; rau buu ahunia they trod upon it, a tohe ahunia he charged him (with a crime).
 ha'aahuni the pile up, as a number of bags.

3. craftily, with guile, cf. ahu 6.
 4. to go out of sight, disappear.
 ahunita'i to disappear from.
 5. to desire secretly (= aahuni) (not haahuni, Ivens).
 ahuni'a out of sight, hidden.
 6. humble, cf. huni 2.
 ha'aahuni to humble, humiliate.
 7. to deny with lies.

ahunia buried, concealed.

ahuni'a out of sight.

ahunu E. to broil on the embers in a leaf.

ahu'o'o B.E. to slip, stagger; W. to stagger.
 ahu'o'oha *gerund*
 ahu'o'ohi *v.tr.* to stagger against, on account of.
 ahu'o'ori *v.tr.* to stagger against, on account of.

ahu'ora 1. to fly about in all directions.
 2. to spring a leak, become full of water.
 3. to sit with legs apart, sit astride.
 4. to overturn, of itself.
 5. to break up, of a canoe.
 ahu'oraha *gerund* of ahu'ora 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
 ahu'orasi *v.tr.* to fly about from, break up from, spring a leak, sit astride.

ahura 1. to dig up a garden; B. ahura.
 2. a mound for yams, cf. ahu 8.

ahurara to blossom, of a flower; B. ahurara.

ahurehure rough, of the sea; B. ahorehore.

ahurenga to lift up the eyes, cf. ahu 2; ome ahurenga look up.

- ahurengasi *v.tr.* to lift up the eyes.
- ahure to run away, to flee; to return from a fight.
- ahureha flight.
- ahureta'i *v.intr.* to flee from.
- ahuree 1. to lift up so as to see underneath, to uncover and look.
- ahureeha *gerund*
- ahureesi *v.tr.* a ahureesia i raaraana he lifted its branch and looked under.
2. the first breath of wind, first puff; ahuree hi'imanu the first puff ruffling the water (hi'imanu a white lily).
- ahuri 1. to gather fruit, cf. ahu 12.
2. conch, usually a Triton shell blown at the side; blown only on solemn occasions, e.g. at a death; B. ahuri.
- ahuri hau a thick shelled variety.
- ahuri poru a Cassis shell, blown at the end.
- ahuri 'au a bamboo trumpet blown at feasts; B. ahurigau.
3. round, of a house; ruma ahuri a round house (now rare and no longer built, but once common).
4. S. nine, in some forms of counting.
- ahuriri to bank up, of clouds, cf. ahu 8.
- ahuro to turn over, twist, slip round.
- ahuroha *gerund*
- ahuronga'i *v.intr.* to turn over on.
- ahurori *v.tr.* to twist round.
- ahurosi *v.tr.* to twist round.
- ahurota'i 1. *v.intr.* to twist or turn over. 2. *v.intr.* to be lifted up and down on the waves, as a tree afloat.
- ahuroi to fall sick, as a child exposed to the sun or taken out at night (= huuroi).
- ahuru white; bwana ahuru white calico.
- ahuru'a 1. cold and shivery with hair standing up.
2. thin from illness.
3. hairless, of a dog (= behuru'a, sihuru'a).
- ahusi 1. a family, cf. ahu 9.
2. to form a group, cf. ahu 9.
3. fallen, come off from, cf. ahu 1.
4. to have many young children, cf. ahu 9.
- ahusia fallen.
- ahuta 1. E. to land.
2. W. to be near the shore, arrive near.
- ahutoriha *gerund*
- ahutoriha'i *v.intr.* to approach.
- ahutorihi *v.intr.* to draw near.
- ahutorima'i *v.intr.* to draw near.
3. to descend a hill, cf. ahu 2, tori 1.
- ahuto'o to land, come to land, of a canoe, cf. ahu 2.
- ai 1. *prep.* in (with verbs, especially gerunds); ai arihana when he went (in his going); ai dana ana when he got it.
2. to expose, bring to light (= ae).
- airi *v.tr.* to expose, bring to light.
3. a native of, person of; ai Wango or ai ni Wango a native of Wango.
4. a stick for beating pudding; B. ai.
5. there, that place; nai iai, nai iei.
6. a cluster of birds on a branch, fruit on a bough.

- ai manu, ai huhua, ai niu.
 7. to threaten.
 8. an instrumental prefix making nouns from verbs (= i).
 ai'adu a rake.
 ai daro a drum stick.
- ai'i 1. to draw a bow, cf. a 10.
 2. future verbal particle.
 3. to mend the meshes of a net, to darn, make a net (= aa'i).
- ai'aa lost (see ai'ai).
- ai'adu 1. a rake, cf. 'adu 1.
 2. the name of a constellation.
- ai'ai to be lost; B. igaa.
 ai'aa lost.
 ha'aa'aa destroy.
- ai'aki a crook to gather fruit.
- aibuu a sp. with large flat buttress roots which are used as a gong.
- aidangi to perceive, understand; sensible, clever, instructed, intelligent.
 aidangiha *gerund*
 aidangihi *v.tr.* to perceive.
 aidangiri *v.tr.* to perceive.
 aidangisi *v.tr.* to perceive.
 aidangisia *p.p.* instructed, wise.
 aidangiria *p.p.* instructed, wise.
 ha'aaidangi to instruct;
 a ha'aaidangisia i misu ana he taught his dog to be clever; B. aitari.
- aidaro 1. a stick to beat a gong; B. aitaro.
 2. a stick with which to strangle a pig.
- aidia B.W. strong and vigorous, as a man who walks far; misu aidia powerful dog.
- aiha E. a coconut branch used as beater for pudding in a tall narrow bowl; E. ariha, W. ha'aburu, B. ariha.
- aihe'u a falling star.
- aihu 1. to fall, of a tree; to be uprooted by the wind.
 aihuha *gerund*
 aiuhi *v.tr.* to be uprooted by.
 aihuhia *p.p.* uprooted.
 aihuta'i *v.intr.* to be uprooted.
 aihua a fallen tree, uprooted.
 2. W. to be rich, have plenty (= baneaiho).
 aihuha *gerund*
 aihunga'i *v.intr.* to have plenty of.
 ha'aaihu to make rich.
- aiiake a crook (= aiaki).
- aiihu to fall (= aihu).
- aiisu to split crookedly.
 aiisuha *gerund*
 aiisuhi *v.tr.* to split from, on account of.
- aikii *excl.* of wonder, or aiki.
- aione a coast man.
- ai'ora a male pig not castrated.
- airi to expose, cf. ai 2.
- airoma a medium sized red crab.
- a'ito to be restless, continually moving about (= 'ito, kito).
- aitoro a bushman.
- aka 1. to fall out, fall off, as stem from pipe, axe from handle (= aga); B. aka.
 akaaka to fall out, etc.
 akata'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
 2. akari B.W. *v.tr.* to wait for (= makari).
 haiakari to await, expect, hope.
- akaka E. 1. to fall down of its own accord, as wall of house.
 akakaha *gerund* (= ahakaka), cf. kaka 5.
 2. to lift the head, of a

- snake.
- akakaha *gerund*
akakara'i *v.intr.* to lift
the head.
- ha'aakaka to cause to
lift, to lift.
3. erect penis.
- akama E. a sp. of tree
(= kamata'i); W. 'amata'i.
- ake E. 1. to push away with
the foot.
2. to twitch off fruit with
a stick.
- akera'i *v.intr.* to twitch
off fruit with a stick.
3. akeri *v.tr.* to cut off
small branches, lop.
akerei *v.tr.* to cut the
shoot, or small branches.
- akeakea 1. to be thin, be in
poor health, of men or
animals.
2. to be small, cf.
rakerake'a 1; B. rakerakega.
- akeho 1. to lift up in looking
for something; B. takeho.
- akehoa lifted up, removed.
2. to put together a number
of objects.
3. to have a litter of
puppies, lay a nestful of
eggs.
- akehoha *gerund*
akehohi *v.tr.* to produce a
number of things.
akeho'i E. *v.tr.* to produce
a number of things.
akehosi *v.tr.* to produce a
number of things.
- akeo to croak, of frogs
(= keokeo).
- akere to glance off; B. akera.
- akereha *gerund*
akereta'i *v.intr.* to glance
off from.
- akera'i to twitch, cf. ake 2.
- akerei to lop off.
- akeri to lop off, cf. ake 3.
- aki E. 1. to clean root food,
as yams.
- ha'aaki W. to clean root
food, as yams.
2. to crook the finger, a
crook.
3. to hang up, hook up, cf.
toki 1; a akia i bucket he
hooked up the bucket.
- akiri 1. *v.tr.* to draw
towards, to hook. 2. *v.tr.*
to hold on to what is valued,
get hold of valuable things.
akiria *p.p.* hooked.
4. to fasten bait on a hook.
- akira'i 1. *v.intr.* to catch
in, as a hook or nail. 2.
v.intr. to fasten bait on a
hook; a akira'i nia i hinou
he fastened the bait on the
hook.
akita'i *v.intr.* to fasten
bait on a hook.
ha'aaki to hitch to.
- akiaki W. 1. a stick with hooks
fixed to it to catch octopus
and fish; E. aaki.
2. a hook or wooden peg in
the wall.
3. a sp. of thorny creeper,
cf. rakiraki'a.
- akino thick and dirty, of water,
cf. kino.
- akito E. to be seriously ill,
confined to house.
- ako 1. to sprain, put out of
joint.
- akosi *v.tr.* put out of
joint.
2. a sp. of crinoid.
- akoako 1. a long-legged black
bird in swamps, with cuckoo-
like call.
2. quickly; haate akoako speak
fast.
- aku my, mine; an older form of
agu used in songs; B. aku.
- aku(na) edge, brim (= agu).
- akuru 1. to thunder, thunder.

- akuruha thunder; B. akuru.
2. to belch.
- akuruha *gerund*
akuruhi *v.tr.* to have stomach ache from; a ngau i hugi ma gu akuruhia he ate a banana and had stomach ache from it.
3. B.E. extending beyond, as very long branches.
- ama(na) father, father's brothers, men of same status in clan as father, i.e. ama stands for class, ama *voc.*; B. wama.
- amada a bit, piece, length of reed, sugar cane, bamboo or any jointed plant; a joint; amadai ade a length of reed; B. matai.
amadaia the segments of a lobster or prawn.
- amadi betel pepper; B. amasi to eat two things together, use a relish, betel pepper; the chief varieties are: 'ado'a, 'a'ara, amadi marawa, buru ni Ugi, heiru'uhi, kangara, matoo, mora, ni Mwara, pwa'a, pwaroraha, rau'au, si'ini, toree, warabuma.
Matoo is very thick ribbed.
- amaeo 1. a sp. of small crab, also called rihorihi ni amaeo.
2. the name of a clan which has two divisions, the 'great' and 'little' Amaeo. Its totem is the crab and the ngai owl; sacrifices were offered by Amaeo men to the latter.
- amami our, ours; exclusive, used of all the people or a large number ('ameu of fewer people); mamami of food, etc.
- amami'i *pl.* of amami.
- amamu to close over, of a sore; to close up, close together, shrink up.
- amao (the clan) on South Coast especially (= amaeo).
- amasi to wait (= mamasii).
haiamasi wait, expect.
- amo to become narrow, contracted, as the slender part of a spear or arrow (= ango).
amota'i 1. contracted, narrowed; a amota'i i maana i omu the head of the arrow is slender. 2. grooved, of a spear, etc.; a amota'i goro it is nicely grooved.
- amu 1. thy, thine; mumua of food, etc.
amua thy, thine.
amu'i *pl.* of amu and amua.
2. to search for food, picking up here and there, as dogs or fowls; to graze, of cows; to pick up ground bait.
amuamu to search for food, picking up here and there, as dogs or fowls; to graze, of cows; to pick up ground bait.
amuhi *v.tr.* to search for food.
3. to trap.
amu S. to set a trap or net.
ha'aamu E.W. to set a trap or net, put down bait.
4. to place a piece of pork on top of other food, to arrange betel nuts in rows on top of a bowl or pudding; to decorate with nautilus shell.
amu'i *v.tr.* to place a piece of pork on top of other food, to arrange betel nuts in rows on top of a bowl or pudding; to decorate with nautilus shell.
5. to weed, small weeds in a garden.
amuamu to weed, small weeds in a garden; ia a amuamua i mou he weeds the garden.
- amui decorate, cf. amu 4.
- amusi 1. a fish like a pipe fish.
2. a stick for putting lime in the mouth; to put lime in the mouth; B. amusi.

- amusi anai kaowa 1. S. a sea horse. 2. W. a sp. of fish.
- amwa 1. to go down, of a swelling.
2. to get smaller or less, as a heap of yams (some of which are constantly taken).
amwaamwa few, less than a dozen; a tari amwaamwa moi they only reached a few in number.
- amwea the name of a clan, one of the two which has no totem; said to have once been Wamwea (*wa masc. suff?*). In Bauro apparently the older of the two clans of a dual society, the other being Atawa; B. amwea.
- amwera despoil.
- ana 1. his, hers, its; B. ana; 'ana for food, etc.
ana'i pl. of ana.
2. belonging to, of; dara ana i suru soup plate, cf. 'ana 2.
3. to come short, as in measuring.
anahi v.tr. to come short of.
anaana come short.
4. to threaten with a spear.
anahi 1. v.tr. to threaten with a spear. 2. v.tr. to beware of; anahi'o look out!
- anaenahahonasi excl. when something very difficult is done, e.g. your opponent throws you in wrestling. Nae said to be form of ae dung, hahona his sister.
- anahonasi excl. when something is very heavy (strong expletive).
- anara to swell; a swelling under the ear.
amaraha gerund
anarahi v.tr. to swell from.
anarahia p.p. swollen.
- anaraa a stiff neck; to be stiff, of neck.
- anataku B.W. to seize and shake a man's arm in playfulness.
- anau grown, growing up but not yet independent of parents (= nau); gare anau a child, sa anau or sae anau a youth or maid.
- ane the white ant which bores and destroys; B. ane.
ane'ara a variety found in coconuts; B. anegara.
ane'a ant-eaten.
anehau a variety which lives in the ground; the name for its nest. These ants were thought to be incarnations of the dead; B. anehau.
aneniragui the common wood boring variety.
anetari the ant in its flying stage with wings.
anewado a very large variety.
Poru is the nest of the white ant; huuporu ane a spot where white ants are numerous; na ane a tarena i hasi'ei or na ane a gauna i hasi'ei the white ant is eating the wood.
- aneane to take a rosy view, to be cheerful, to be conceited (the opposite to heihei despondent, humble).
ha'aaneane to encourage, raise the spirits, praise, extol; B. hagaaneane encourage, extol.
- anga 1. a sp. of tree, the inner bark is shredded and the fibres used for plaiting bags; B. anga.
2. to have in a bag; ia a anga i bua he has betel nuts in his bag.
angaanga 1. to have a bag; to carry in a bag. 2. to be rich, possess; sae angaanga i ha'a a rich man, married man.
- anga(na) a plaited bag with string handles, hung over shoulder, or from head in carrying burdens; B. anga.
angababasa one with square sides.

- angahua one with a round mouth.
- angadamudamu one for personal belongings, including ingredients for betel chewing, damu.
- angatete one decorated with black seeds, tete, on the string handles.
- angawaiwai a very large one for garden produce, nuts etc., as large as a 56 lb. rice bag.
- angaanga e mwaro to fish alone on a small canoe.
- angado to throw a spear.
- angadohi *v.tr.* to throw a spear.
- angadosi *v.tr.* to throw a spear.
- anga'i 1. to come and go; W. aanga'i; cf. a 12.
2. to lift up, cf. a 11.
- angaigare a pouch for young in marsupials; B. anganikare.
- angairurua 1. an insect, grub.
2. E. crysalis of large grub shaped like cigar; W. poporuwake, B. anga nest.
- angarua rich, with much personal property (= angaanga).
- angata to make a click of refusal, to refuse.
- angatasi *v.tr.* to refuse by clicking.
- angatoi 1. to carry several bags to the garden.
2. distended, of the belly.
- angere to call out in pain (used only of children; oho and tora of adults).
- angerha *gerund*
- angerehi *v.tr.* to call out at.
- angeresi *v.tr.* to call out at; ha'aangerehi to make cry out.
- angi 1. to cry; to sound of: bell, gong, panpipes,
- trumpet; to sing, of birds; to shout. Indeed almost any sound, as the swish of water or the whistle of a steamer; B. angi.
- angiangi cry or sound long continued.
- angiha *gerund*
- angihi *v.tr.* to cry for.
- angisi *v.tr.* to cry for.
- angisia *p.p.* cried for.
- angita'i *v.intr.* cry out at, wonder at.
- ha'aangisi cause to cry.
- haiangisi 1. to long for and follow about, as the woman does the man who gives her secretly a love charm.
2. a spell to make a woman miserable.
- angiareare cry, scream, howl with rage, not grief.
- anginotongoto weep silently.
- angiraroiahu weep silently.
- angiuruuru weep bitterly, unrestrainedly.
2. to run with water, of the eyes in disease, or from smoke.
3. a bunch of bananas, angi i hugi.
4. a shoal of porpoises, cf. angiri.
- angiangi 1. a coconut just before it falls with the liquid swishing about, angi, inside (= ngarangara).
2. a tattoo of straight, perpendicular lines.
- angiha *gerund* of angi 1.
- angihatara a shrub with bean-like pods.
- angihi *v.tr.* to cry for, cf. angi 1.
- angikaringa a singing in the ears caused by someone at a distance mentioning one's name.
- angira the name of a famous spear.
- angiri 1. a shoal of porpoises.
2. ten, in counting porpoises.

angita'i to wonder, cf. angi 1.
 angiunu to sing the death songs.

angiunua the death songs sung
 at funeral gathering,
 rihumae. These songs are
 very old tales handed down:
 angisiau the second angiunua
 on South Coast.
 angisidiwi the first angiunua
 on South Coast.
 angisimwaa the third angiunua
 on South Coast.

ango 1. to feel or touch.

angohi *v.tr.* to touch with
 finger, to tickle.

2. to finish, end, complete.

ha'aango to finish,
 a ha'aangoa i aro; haa tanaa
 a'i ngaua ma gu ano i ngoona
 give him it to eat and he
 will stop crying (lit. his
 mouth).

3. to scramble on hands and
 knees, to crawl as a child,
 snail or ant.

angoha *gerund*
 angohi *v.tr.* to crawl along,
 upon; na gau a angohia
 ibaba the ant crawls along
 the board.

4. to become narrow, con-
 tracted.

angoha *gerund*
 angohi *v.tr.* only in causal
 and reciprocal.

ha'aangohi to cause to
 contract.

haingohi becoming narrow.

5. to roll together fibres
 to make a rope.

6. to remove the scab from a
 sore.

angoi *v.tr.* to remove the
 scab from a sore.

7. to stalk a bird, go softly
 after a person or animal.

angohi *v.tr.* to follow
 softly in the dark; a angohia
 i urao he stole after the
 woman in the dark; a ango
 'ana i manu he stalked the
 bird.

angoango 1. scab of a sore
 covering it over.

2. to crawl leaving a slimy
 track, as a snail.

angohi 1. to touch, tickle, cf.
 ango 1.

2. to crawl along, cf. ango 3.

3. to shadow, follow softly,
 cf. ango 7.

angohikou E. a sp. of tree,
Acacia.

angohirae the man who performs
 the death ceremonies being
 skilled in spells (rae
 corpse).

angoi remove scab, cf. ango 6.

angomae 1. to roll strands
 together to make a rope;
 a angomaea i 'ari he rolled
 the strands into a line.

2. to stalk and kill man, pig
 or bird (= angorete).

angora E. a sp. of small salt-
 water fish.

angora'i 1. to scramble up a
 steep place, cf. ango 3.

2. to shrink, shrivel, of
 leaves, cf. ango 4.

angorete to stalk a man, animal
 or bird.

angoretei *v.tr.* to stalk a
 man, animal or bird.

angori to fall headlong, head
 downwards, fall and hit head
 (= mangori); B. mangori.

angori'i *v.tr.* to crawl after,
 as a child does.

angoru 1. E. sediment.

2. E. the brain.

angoruu W. the brain.

angosuru 1. a mop of uncombed
 hair.

2. a mass of foliage, especial-
 ly new growth, cf. aasuru;
 angosuru i hasi'ei fresh
 foliage of the tree.

angu to pull out a weed, or an arrow stuck in the body.

anguha *gerund*

angui *v.tr.* to pull out.

angumi *v.tr.* to pull out.

anguri *v.tr.* to pull out.

angura to burn, blaze, of fire.

anguraa blazing, burning.

angurahi *v.tr.* to blaze on account of, because of.

ani E. 1. that one, referring back to something already mentioned; *pl.* aani; W. aani, *sing.* and *pl.*

2. formerly, at that time, before; naasi gau reia ga'u ani that one we had seen before.

3. that one, there, referring to something out of sight; maho ani that thing (out of sight).

4. *excl.* of anger, what for! no, not this!

5. where?

6. on account of this, that, at the end of a sentence.

anima E *excl.* truly, yes indeed, of course.

anini to ripple; a ripple; aninina ro'a rippled by the wind.

aniuniu E. 1. a sp. of tree with reddish flowers; W. niuniu.

2. a fern with scarlet leaves.

ano 1. to lie in wait, lurk for prey, as a shark in the shadow.

anoha *gerund*

anohi *v.tr.* to lurk for.

ano'i E. *v.tr.* to lurk for.

anonga'i *v.intr.* to lurk.

anongi *v.tr.* to lurk for.

2. the ground, earth, soil, the land; M.S. ano garden ground; B. ano.

ano mamata the land as opposed to the sea.

anoi to bury, cover over with earth, fill up a hole.

anoia a landslip, fall of earth; B. anoi.

3. to see dimly, obscurely.

anoa(na) an apparition, appearance of a ghost.

anoamauri apparition of a living man.

anoano 1. low, of shrub, tree, house, hill, cf. ano 2.; lowering, of clouds.

2. to be subject to, cf. ano 2.

anoanoha *gerund*

anoanota'i *v.intr.* be subject to.

ha'aanoano 1. to subject, subdue. 2. to lower.

anoano'a dirty, soiled from falling on the ground, cf. ano 2.

3. a drop of liquid left at the bottom of a vessel.

anoha *gerund* of ano 1.

anohi to lurk for, cf. ano 1.

anoi to bury, cf. ano 2.

ano'i to lurk for, cf. ano 1.

anoia a landslip, cf. ano 2.

anokumu S. to be overwhelmed, drowned by the sea (= atokumu).

anomi *v.tr.* to hide, conceal, cf. ano 2.

anonga'i to lurk, cf. ano 1.

anonganonga E. 1. to ripple, as water into which a stone is cast.

2. W. a pool of rainwater, cf. nonga 2; B. arongaronga.

anongi to lurk for, cf. ano 1.

anora to ask for, beg, as a child from its parents, cf. nora 1.

anoraha *gerund*

anorahi *v.tr.* to beg.

anorasi *v.tr.* to beg.

anorata'i *v.intr.* to beg from.

anoro 1. to bury, cf. toro 4.

- anoroi *v.tr.*
 2. to fade away, pass away and be forgotten; na moreover si a'i anoro mana ha'ate agu abwa'i anoro those painted figures will fade but my word will not be forgotten. ha'aanoro cause to fade, pass away.
- anosada flat country.
- anosibwea a platform for funeral feast, rihumae.
- anosimao a dancing ground.
- anosiona the ruins of a canoe house; in these words si *prep.* belonging to.
- anototo the hard ground beneath the soil.
- anou(na) E.B. 1. an apparition, phantom (= anoa).
 2. to be about to slip, of sand or a hill saturated with water.
 3. to be losing power, influence, strength through the death of friends etc.
 4. a famous warrior becoming old and alone.
- anu 1. to decorate with nautilus shell.
 anumi *v.tr.* to decorate with nautilus shell.
 2. to soak, immerse; to sit or stand immersed in water, cf. waanusi l. damp cold; mwa'anu bathe; B. anumi.
 anumi *v.tr.* to soak, steep in water.
 anumia *p.p.* soaked, steeped.
 anunga'i *v.intr.* to soak, steep.
 ha'aanu to immerse.
 3. to sink down, subside.
 anubwa to subside, sink down and spread.
 anubwa'a to be cold, of liquids, of the body in death.
 anuba'asi *v.tr.* to be cold from.
- anu'ai W. 1. canarium nut; E. anoi'ai.
 2. the cold season, winter, when nuts are ripe.
- anube a sp. of edible fern.
- anudara to become cool after fever.
- anudodo to sit in a pool, sit in the bottom of a canoe, cf. anu 2.
- anu'i E. to make a nest (= nu'i); W. nu'i.
- anuka'a to tremble and go cold with fear, as when something valued falls and is broken.
- anukumu 1. to be completely immersed in water.
 2. to be drowned (of a man), overwhelmed by sea (of a village).
 3. to set in the western sea, of the sun (= anokumu).
- anumi 1. to decorate, cf. anu 1.
 2. to soak, cf. anu 2.
 anunga'i to soak, cf. anu 2.
- anunu 1. to shed leaves (= aganunu); B. anunu.
 2. to die.
 anununga'i to die.
 anunusi *v.tr.* to die from.
- anuri to run in and hurt, as a sting or needle, cf. nuri sting.
- anusara to rise and subside without breaking, of a wave, cf. anu 3.
- anuta the name of a small island on south coast, and the village (Admiralty chart "Yanuta", i.e. i Anuta), cf. nunuta an island.
- anu'u E. to go out, die down, as fire or anger (= matetere).
- ao 1. sago palm; the leaves are used for thatching, cf. raho 1.

'auraho strips of tea palm to which leaves are sewn.
 adodo ao to lay together the leaves in bundles.
 baranini needle used in sewing (ma kari baranini).
 hahai ao a frond.
 haniao ten fronds.
 ha'abobo i ao a bundle of sago palm leaves.
 mumudi ao midrib of leaf, tied in bundles to make a broom.
 okooko i ao the shoot.
 su'iao to sew the leaves, or susuao.
 susu'iao layers of sewn leaves put ready for thatching.
 suriroge wire-like fibres of the leaves used as needles for sewing mats.
 tabao or tabaao to go out and cut sago palm leaves.
 tahiao or tariao to make arrows with a leaf.
 wede to remove midrib.

2. to come from a distance, as the sound of rain, wind or surf.

aoha(na) the sound of rain, wind or surf; na rangi a ao mai the sound of rain comes; aohana i ro'a sound of wind.
 aoha'i to come with, of sound (= awaha'i); B. ao.

3. to come one after another, as birds settling on a tree.
 aohi *v.tr.* to come to, cluster on; na manu a aohia i hasi'ei the birds settled one by one on the tree.

4. to extend beyond, as something sticking out.
 aoao to extend beyond, as something sticking out.

5. to mend a net.
 aomi *v.tr.* to mend a net (= aumi).
 aomia *p.p.* mended.
 aongi *v.tr.* to mend a net.

6. to fall off, let fall, of turtle casting shell.
 aohi *v.tr.* to cast off in, at; na honu a aohia anu'ai the turtle casts its shell in winter; a aohia i asi it casts it in the sea.

aohia *p.p.* cast.
 aota'i *v.intr.* to cast the shell.

7. to fall, of a tree.
 aohi *v.tr.* to fall on, to; na hasi'ei a aohia i ano the tree fell to the ground.

8. to run away.
 aoha *gerund*
 aohi *v.tr.* to flee from.
 aoni *v.tr.* to flee from.
 aosi *v.tr.* to flee from.
 aota'i *v.intr.* to flee from.
 ha'aaohi to put to flight.

9. to forbid, don't (= au, aunga'i); aonga'i.

10. a sp. of small spikey fish.

11. to land at a boat harbour, cf. dao l; a ao nai maetawa he lands at the cove.

12. a kite made of sago palm leaves; B. ao.
 aora'i *v.intr.* to fish with a kite.

a'o 1. a sp. of tree with yellow, sweetsmelling flowers; B. ago.

2. to add to, add a portion in distributing food.
 a'oi *v.tr.* to add to.
 ha'aa'oi to equalise portions of food.

3. to jerk the rod up in fishing; to impale on a pole and carry as a clam; to fish; to catch a clam by inserting a pole (= 'a'o) A'o not used of fishing with line only; suru a'o to carry impaled on a pole or stick.
 a'oi E. *v.tr.* to catch fish with rod and line.
 a'oi'a Saturday, i.e. fishing day, from the Norfolk Island School custom of fishing on Saturdays.
 a'oa'o to fish; a a'oa i waiau he caught the bonito.
 a'oadaro to fish for ghosts in a man's house after his death with rod and line and dracaena leaves as bait (large numbers are caught and thrown outside); B. ago.

a'oa a sp. of banana.

- a'oa'o a sp. of tree with large edible fruit.
- aoba haiaoba'i different, various.
- a'obi to shake and shiver with cold and wet, as a dog.
a'obiha *gerund*
a'obihi *v.tr.* to shiver from.
a'obisi *v.tr.* to shiver from.
- aoha 1. sound of rain etc., cf. ao 2.
2. *gerund* of ao 8.
3. to swoop down, of a bird (= saoha).
aohahi *v.tr.* to swoop upon.
aohasi *v.tr.* to swoop upon.
aohata'i *v.tr.* to swoop down.
- aoha'i to come with, cf. ao 2.
- aohenua a native of the place (= aohenua) (henua country).
- aohi 1. to cast skin, cf. ao 6.
2. to fall to, cf. ao 7.
3. to cluster on, cf. ao 3.
4. to flee from, cf. ao 8.
aohia cast, of skin, cf. ao 6.
5. S. to make a sweeping outward stroke with a paddle.
- a'ohi a sp. of tree.
- aohoro to pass across another's path, cf. ao 4.
aohorosi *v.tr.* to pass across another's path.
- a'ohu to make leaf, burst into leaf, of a tree (= husu).
a'ohuha *gerund*
a'ohusi *v.tr.* in causative only.
ha'aa'ohusi to cause to bud; na rangi a ha'aa'ohusi'i hasi'ei rain causes trees to bud.
- a'oi 1. E. to catch fish, cf. a'o 3.
2. to add to, cf. a'o 2.
- a'oi'a Saturday, cf. a'o 3.
- a'omarau a hero of old time who fished up Can Cristoval and other islands from the sea bottom, cf. a'o 3.
- aomata dry, as a watercourse; to dry up (= aumata).
- aomi to mend a net, cf. ao 5.
- aongi 1. to mend a net, cf. ao 5.
2. to rule; a master, ruler.
- aoni 1. to play continually.
2. to call a child to go with one; B. oni call.
3. to flee from, cf. ao 8.
- aoni'ei S.E. a canarium nut (= anoi'ai, anu'ai).
- aopa the name of a clan with the egret Kaopwa as its totem (= aoba).
- aopara a sp. of crab.
- aora 1. to lay flat, as a spear on the ground, ridge pole on the mainposts, corpse on a bed.
2. to expose a corpse on rocks, in a cave or on a platform, instead of burying it on land or in the sea.
3. the spear rest in a canoe.
- a'ora to spread over, as water.
a'orasi *v.tr.* to overspread.
- aora'i *v.intr.* to fish with a kite, cf. ao 12.
- aore to fish for garfish.
aorehi *v.tr.*
- aorere to float in the air without moving wings, of birds such as the frigate bird.
aoreresi *v.tr.* to float watching; a aoreresia i waiau it floats watching bonito.
- aori tame (= taori).
- a'ori to feed a pig.

a'oriu to jerk a fish over
head with rod, cf. a'o 3.

a'oru to fall down, as a stone
wall.

aosara to be spent, of a wave.

aosaraha'i *v.intr.*

aosarahi *v.tr.* to come
without force to.

aosi to flee from, cf. ao 8.

a'osi 1. an orphan.

2. an adopted child.

aota'i to cast off shell,
cf. ao 6.

aotarau the name of a month,
June.

aowai S. eleven, in one method
of counting.

apaapa half, in songs only.

apasu to chip, chipped; a here
ha'aapasuria he worked it by
chipping.

apasuhi *v.tr.*

apasuri *v.tr.*
ha'aapasuri to chip.

apiapi to slash off small
leaves and twigs; B. tabi
chop; a apiapi'i i rawana
he slashed off its leaves.

apinopino wrinkled
(= abinobino); B. pinopino.

apo to eat by picking, picking
off the ground, of a bird,
cf. tapo; B. taqo.

apoha *gerund*

apohi *v.tr.* to eat, of a
bird.

apori *v.tr.* to eat, of a
bird.

apuro again, back again, to go
back; W. aburo.

apuroha *gerund*

apurohi *v.tr.* to go back
from, to.

apurosi *v.tr.* to go back
from, to.

apwa 1. to bend (= abwa).

2. a game of cup and ball
played by women.

apwaapwa 1. a large coconut
given to a baby to lean on.

2. half a cycad nut in which
the fruit of 'ure'ure is
placed and tossed in the air
and caught, several one after
the other while falling
simultaneously. 3. a sp. of
aerial creeping plant with
swollen stem and fleshy leaves,
roots under each leaf.

apwaapwa i hare a sp. of cray-
fish.

apwaki E. to curl round and lie
down, of a dog, cf. pwaki 1,
pwa'i 1.

apwako name of a bird of evil
omen (= akoako).

apwango to wither.

apwangohi *v.tr.* to wither
from.

apwangosi *v.tr.* to wither
from.

apwangosia *p.p.* withered.

apwao to overhang, hang over,
hang down, as a tree, dog's
ears.

apwaoha *gerund*

apwaohi *v.tr.* overhang.

apwaohia *p.p.* overhanging.

apwaosi *v.tr.* overhang.

ha'aapwaohi cause to hang
down.

apwaropwaro to go along leaning
on a stick for support.

apwatanu to grasp empty air,
fail to grasp.

apwatanuha *gerund*

apwatanuhi *v.tr.* fail to
grasp.

apwatanusi *v.tr.* fail to
grasp.

apwaturi to grasp empty air,
fail to hold (= waturi).

apwaturiha *gerund*

apwaturihi *v.tr.* to grasp and
miss.

apwaturisi *v.tr.* to grasp and
miss.

ha'aapwatūri to grasp and let go; a ha'aapwatūri i boo he grasped and failed to hold the pig.

apwero E. to overhang (= apwao).

apwerupwero to miss, fail to hit.

apwerusi v.tr. to miss, fail to hit.

apweruta'i v.intr. to miss.

apweta broken, smashed, as an egg; to break, or smash.

apwetahi v.tr. broken, smashed, as an egg; to break, or smash.

apwetasi v.tr. broken, smashed, as an egg; to break, or smash.

ha'aapweta to smash; B. apota.

apwo E. 1. to stick in a narrow place, cf. 'apo 1.

apwosi v.tr. to stick in; na rumana a apwosia i maoa his hand stuck in the cleft.

2. to take a little food from a bowl.

apwoha gerund

apwongi v.tr. to take food.

apwori v.tr. to take food.

apwosi v.tr. to take out of one bowl and put in another.

ara 1. a crowd of people in a large canoe, a band of related persons; B. ara.

2. a large canoe full of people.

3. the fishing fleet.

4. to mention a person's name in conversation or a story.

5. to call upon a ghost by name (= are).

arai W. v.tr. to call upon a ghost by name.

6. to call.

arai v.tr. to call.

7. to answer, agree mutually; B. ara, aramagi.

arama'i 1. v.intr. to

answer; haiarama'i an answer. 2. v.intr. to consent mutually.

arami v.tr. to answer, agree mutually.

arata'i 1. v.intr. to agree mutually, to do something.

2. v.tr. to witness, be a witness to an agreement.

8. to chop, cut, cut down a tree.

arai v.tr. to chop, cut, cut down a tree.

arara'i E. v.intr. to chop, cut, cut down a tree.

9. to lop off branches, break off.

10. to hoe.

11. to go up (in compounds).

ara'i v.tr. to go up to.

12. arari v.tr. to make equal, level, be equivalent to.

13. to lie along.

14. to settle on land, come ashore in a storm, of a sea bird.

15. to jump.

16. to set a net.

arasi v.tr. to set a net.

17. a sp. of freshwater fish.

18. arasi v.tr. arrange a dance, cf. ara 16.

ara'a 1. up, to go up, to rise (of the sun) east.

ara'ahi v.tr. to go up for, rise upon.

2. W. a nutmeg tree; B. taraga.

araagogoru belch (= aragogoru).

araahusu to leap, jump or dive from a height (= arahusu).

araahusuha gerund

araahusuhi v.tr. to leap on, dive into.

araahusunga'i v.intr. leap, jump, dive.

araahusuta'i v.intr. leap, jump, dive.

araamaga very full, full to the brim.

- araara'a 1. to watch for calm spell in launching a canoe.
 2. to go up.
- araasua *v.tr.* to chop down and adze (= arasua).
- araatoi 1. to go vigorously, walk fast (= aratoi).
 2. to nip, of a dog (= aratopi).
- araatototo W. to lay together sago palm branches for thatch, cf. ado; E. aradodo.
- arabahai the first strokes in cutting down a tree.
- arabuu to make land, reach land.
 arabuaha 1. *gerund.* 2. a landing, arrival.
- arabwao a taboo sign, a branch of a tree or a bamboo put crosswise to taboo in this way.
 arabwaoha *gerund*
 arabwaohi *v.tr.* to taboo.
- arabwau to nod the head, consent; B. araqau.
- aradio to swoop down, of birds; to jump down.
- aradodo 1. to be completely occupied, as all the seats in a canoe.
 2. E. to lay together sago palm branches (= adodo); W. araadodo.
- aradonga a tortoise shell hook with a pearl shaft.
- ara'eu to prepare food, minister, wait at table; a ara'eu tanaa he waited on him.
 ara'eungai *v.intr.* to cook food for someone.
- aragau fish hawk, *Haliaster girrenera* (= wagio).
- aragogoru to belch.
- araha 1. great; a chief; a man of the chiefly clan, cf. raha 1, also 'araha; the eldest son of a chief is ari'i; B. araha.
 2. the name of a clan to which all chiefs once belonged by descent from either parent, or by adoption, or by a boy's father giving a series of feasts and so making him araha.
 3. adjective used to describe any object specially large, fine or beautiful.
 ha'araha to raise to chiefly rank, make a child a chief by giving a series of feasts.
- arahaisuri to obey, listen to elders.
- arahi to dig with the hands, scratch up earth.
- arahibonubonu a children's game, imaginary feast on the sand.
- arahuni to dispute, quarrel.
- arahusu to leap, dive, jump down (= araahusu).
 arahusuha *gerund*
 arahusuhi *v.tr.* leap on, dive into.
 arahusunga'i *v.intr.* leap, dive.
 arahusuta'i *v.intr.* leap, dive.
- arai 1. a band, number, cf. ara 1. The i may be the article; arai ha'ido'orada a band of brothers.
 2. to call, name, call on a ghost, cf. ara 4-6.
 3. to chop, cf. ara 8.
 4. to lead a dance song; the chorus are said to arasi.
 5. to fish with a net (= aarai).
- ara'i to go up to, cf. ara 11.
- ara'ibwa'u to go up to the gardens on the higher levels, bwa'u.
- araimamu to follow about a

- woman of bad reputation, as a number of young men; followed by gu, mu, na.
- araisuri** to obey, agree to; a *araisuria* i ha'ate ana he obeyed his word; B. *araisuri*.
- araiubena** a children's game (= *aaraiubena*).
- arakakaru** to climb on the roof and break into the house as ghosts often do, cf. *ara* 11.
- aramaa** to show disrespect, use bad language to, followed by gu, mu, na.
- aramaga** very full, overflowing.
- arama'i** 1. *v.intr.* to answer, cf. *ara* 7.
2. *v.intr.* to give leave, assent, agree.
- aramanu** a sp. of tree.
- arami** *v.tr.* answer, acknowledge, assent to, cf. *ara* 7.
- aramomo** to let fall, to fall through a sieve.
aramomohi *v.tr.* to let fall, to fall through a sieve, to sieve.
aramomori *v.tr.* to let fall, to fall through a sieve, to sieve.
aramomoria *p.p.* sieved.
ha'aaramomo to sieve.
- aramwasi** to sneeze; B. *aramaesii*.
- aranga'i** *v.intr.* to charm water, lime etc.
aranga'i hau charmed stones for ordeal by fire.
- aranga'ima** death omen, particular bird, snake etc. that is seen.
- arangu** 1. to grunt and groan in sleep.
2. to come out of its place of its own accord, as tree, stem of pipe.
3. to go and do unwillingly.
- aranunu** a carved figure of a man, carved post in a house.
- araoto** to come straight to, come first to.
araotoha gerund
araotohi *v.tr.* to come straight to, come first to.
- arara'i** E. *v.intr.* to cut, cf. *ara* 8.
- ararede** a shell disc formerly worn in the ear by chiefs only. The figure apparently represented the sun, with rays, from which hung red money called sun-blood.
- ararehua** E.B. half full, of a vessel or cup (= *waikao*); W. *rara'u*.
- arari** *v.tr.* equal to, matching, suitable; B. *arari*.
ha'arari to equalise, make match.
- arasi** 1. to arrange a dance, cf. *ara* 18.
2. to sing the chorus in a dance song, the leader is said to *arai* lead off.
3. to set a net, cf. *ara* 16.
4. to beat a drum.
5. S.B. to swim; B. *arasi*.
- arasohu** to dive into water from a height.
- arata** the spaces between the seats, *rusu*, of a canoe; B. *arata*.
- arata(na)** a skeleton.
- arata'i** 1. *v.intr.* to agree mutually to do something.
2. *v.intr.* to be a witness against.
arata'i ha'ate a witness.
3. *v.intr.* to set up a stone as witness of a covenant; to confirm by an oath.
hau arata'i a stone, usually

- dolerite, set up as witness to an agreement.
4. *v.intr.* to come straight to, first to (= araoto).
5. to bait a hook; a arata'ia i hinou he baited the hook.
- aratarā 1. flat, level, equal; B. aratarā.
2. in unison, in chorus, simultaneously.
- arataranga'i *v.intr.* to declare plainly.
- aratarasi *v.tr.* to agree to; rau ha'ate aratarā they spoke all together.
- arataoa a variety of 'ado'a nut.
- aratarau up and beyond, upon; ogea aratarau pull it above high water mark.
- aratatao to slip, slide along a surface.
- aratete 1. thoroughly decayed, as an old house (= ahatete).
2. extremely wasted, mere skin and bone, of a man.
- arateteho 1. to tumble over, of the topmost things of a pile.
2. irregularly, not all together, opposite of aratarā; ra suru arateteho they are singing out of time or tune.
- arato to swell, of the body after death (= rato).
- aratoi 1. to walk fast, move rapidly, run strongly (= araatoi).
- aratoiha *gerund*
- aratoihi *v.tr.* to walk fast to.
- aratoisi *v.tr.* to walk fast to.
2. to nip, of a dog (= araatoi).
- aratopi to nip, of a dog (= aratoi).
- aratoto 1. to chop.
2. complete, nothing lacking, as a full set of teeth.
3. to give as much as is asked for.
- arauuru to lop off the branches of a tree.
- arauru to lop off the branches of a tree.
- arawa to yawn.
- arawaha *gerund*
- arawahi *v.tr.* to yawn because of.
- arawata'i *v.intr.* to yawn because of.
- arawato to go fast, walk energetically (= aratoi), cf. wato 1.
- are 1. *excl.* of astonishment.
2. to be astonished.
- areha 1. astonishment.
2. *gerund.*
- arenga'i *v.intr.* to be astonished.
- aresi *v.tr.* to be astonished at.
- areta'i *v.intr.* to be astonished.
3. to do a difficult thing; are'ai moi only with difficulty.
- are'ai *v.intr.* to do with difficulty.
4. to call upon a ghost, or sacrifice to a ghost; used of the act of one person, ho'asi of a number of people.
- areare to call upon a ghost; used of the act of one person, ho'asi of a number of people.
- arearesi *v.tr.* to call on, sacrifice to, a ghost; B. are.
- arenga'i *v.intr.* to call upon a ghost.
5. coconuts brought by currents, self-planted, not by man, cf. tare 1.
- areare 1. call on a ghost.
2. large, of a tail.
3. angrily; angi areare cry in a rage.
- ha'aareare make angry, enrage,

- stir up, excite to anger.
4. red grass, dyed and used as ornament for the prow of a canoe, a comb, head-dress of a chief; B. areare.
- arearere ripples on the shore; the sound of gently rippling water.
- areda to be in confusion.
- aredahi *v.tr.* to put into confusion.
- areda'i to scatter, cf. reda.
ha'aareda in confusion, make a confusion.
ha'aareda'i to scatter;
a ha'aareda'i ni'i i ngari he scattered the nuts.
- aree *excl.* of astonishment, only used by women to women.
- areha 1. astonishment, being astonished, cf. are 2.
2. E. the husband of the mau, sister's child.
3. W. brother of a wife, husband of a sister.
4. W. stepfather, step-mother = reha which is more used.
- arehareha a spear with a very broad blade like a paddle, used for pig killing; also set up in the middle of a village in a thunderstorm (phallic), cf. rehareha 1,2.
- arenga'i 1. to be astonished, cf. are 2.
2. to call upon a ghost, pray, cf. are 4.
- arenga'i hau red hot stones held on bare palm in fire ordeal; if the hand was not burnt the man was innocent; believed to be trustworthy test.
- arere 1. tide, current; B. rere.
2. to be joyful, a word used only in songs.
- arereha *gerund*
arerehi *v.tr.* to be joyful on account of.
- ha'aarere to make joyful.
haiarere joyous.
- arerehua B. half full (= arerehua).
- aresi to be astonished at, cf. are 2.
- areta'i to be astonished, cf. are 2.
- aretoreto to be slow in coming to maturity (= ha'aretoreto).
- ari 1. to fold; a aria he folded it.
aripwanu to fold up in a leaf.
2. to plait, cf. hauri.
3. a rope, cf. tari 1 noose; B. ari.
- ariari to make up in a coil; a coil of rope.
4. to wind up, make a noose.
5. ariari to bend, of a string or creeper (ro'u of a tree).
aringa'i to be bent like a horseshoe, of a bay or bend in a river.
6. until, as far as, up to; an adverb of direction, a hano ari Wango he went as far as Wango.
- ariani there (out of sight).
ariini here.
ariisi there.
aride'eni presently, some time soon.
arimano farther.
7. a wreath of creepers tied round the ankles in climbing a coconut.
8. to lie curled up like a dog or snake; B. aringagi.
9. a variety of yam.
- aria a large sp. of freshwater fish; B. aria.
- ariani over there out of sight.
- ariari 1. a broad stone platform along the shore or round a sacred tree, the former with a

- special entrance for women only; trees were planted on them and houses sometimes built on them; no mortar used.
2. food in a basket or bag, tarupenga or anga.
 3. a coil of rope, to coil, cf. ari 3; B. ariari.
 4. a wreath of creepers for climbing, cf. ari 7.
 5. food, yam or taro, cooked in a native oven.
 6. to bend a creeper.
- ariauru lower down, cf. ari 6.
- aribobo (also 'aribobo) sideways, on its side.
- aribono 1. a thicket of trees and undergrowth.
2. thick darkness.
3. thick smoke, a cloud of smoke.
- ariboo a small plant with bright red berries.
- ariburu the last payment of money in making peace.
- aride'eni presently, soon, cf. ari 6.
- ari'eba a wreath of creepers for climbing; 'eba put feet together; B. rigape.
- arihaungangara to go backwards and forwards stamping with anger.
- ariheda a flat shaped rope.
- ariho to change one's mind, cf. riho(na) 4.
arihohi *v.tr.* to change one's mind about.
arihosi *v.tr.* to change one's mind about.
- arihua a rounded rope.
- arihueamadi a knotted line.
- arihusu 1. to run away.
2. to dive.
- ari'i the eldest son of a chief, araha; used in songs, cf. raha 1 big, ri'i little, cf. Poly. ariki chief. The ari'i became chief before his father's death.
- aribono 1. a thicket.
2. thick smoke or darkness (= aribono).
- ariimango a sp. of very large crab (= arimango).
- ariimanu a sp. of tree.
- ariini here, nearer, cf. ari 6.
- ariisi there, yonder, farther, cf. ari 6.
- ariiwai a sp. of tree (= ariwai).
- arikorokoro a disc; the round halo of the moon; a circle on the ground; a scar.
- arikota to work for another.
arikotaha 1. *v.n.* work for another. 2. *gerund.*
- arimai nearer (rare; bo mai is common), cf. ari 6.
- arimango a very large crab with paddles, found in mangrove swamps (= ariimango); B. arimango.
- arimano farther, cf. ari 6.
- arimwa'e'e to foam at the mouth, as in epilepsy.
arimwa'e'eha *gerund*
arimwa'e'enga'i *v.intr.* to foam at the mouth.
arimwa'e'esi *v.tr.* to foam at the mouth from.
arimwa'e'eta'i *v.intr.* foam at the mouth.
ha'aarimwa'e'e to cause to foam at the mouth.
- aringa 1. the end of a curved stretch of beach where there is a boat landing.
2. to strengthen, comfort.
aringasi *v.tr.* to strengthen, comfort.

- ha'aaringa to strengthen, comfort.
3. ha'aaringa to send a message.
- aringa(na) the bend of a river, a loop, cf. karinga(na) 1 ears.
- aringa'i to be bent in, shaped like horseshoe, of a bay; B. aringagi curl up.
- arioriori to walk backwards and forwards.
- ariri 1. to tremble with fear; to be very feverish.
2. a small gastropod shell.
- airo to move the tongue.
arironga'i *v.intr.* to move the tongue.
arirota'i *v.intr.* to move the tongue.
- airo'u curved like a boomerang; boomerangs brought from Queensland sixty years ago were so called.
- ariruma to be permanently confined to a house by wounds or illness, as a cripple.
- arisi to wake; B. rite.
arisira'i *v.intr.* to sleep short and irregular periods as a young child.
arisita'i *v.intr.* to awake from.
- arisi(na) 1. the iris of the eye.
2. the white colourless liquid of an egg.
3. an egg (an old word no longer used, cf. pou pou 6).
4. part of a woman's body.
- aritaho to climb by a rope.
aritahoha *gerund*
aritahohi *v.tr.* to climb up, to climb by a rope.
aritahosi *v.tr.* to climb up, to climb by a rope.
- aritaki to pull together.
- arite a tree, *Catappa terminalis*, of a semisacred character (= ogo).
ariteaba a sp. of arite with large fruit.
aritenimou a sp. of tree (= 'ama).
- arito a sunshower, to shine in rainy weather, to clear up, of the weather (people keep indoors at such times for fear of ghosts); B. arito fine weather, rito the sun, rio firefly, firewood.
aritosi *v.tr.* to shine upon during rain.
ha'arito a charm to make fine weather.
- ariu 1. a bend in a river.
2. a sp. of fish, Kingfish; B. ariu.
- ariuwe covered with sores.
- ariwa to clean taro roots.
- ariwaga to come undone, come out, of a snake; to open, of a flower.
ariwagaha *gerund*
ariwagahi *v.tr.* to come out from.
ariwagasi *v.tr.* to open on account of, from, cf. tawagasiu flower.
ariwagasia *p.p.* opened, of flower.
- ariwai a sp. of tree (= ariwai).
- ariwarehu(na) a lock of hair.
- aro 1. the sky, the heavens.
2. up, above.
aroha(na) *prep.* above.
3. a name for taro in some names of varieties; arokamae, arokauhi names of species; B. aro taro.
4. to wash the face.
aroaro to wash the face.
arohi *v.tr.* to wash the face.
5. to beckon with the hand; B. karo.
aroha'i *v.intr.* to beckon for.

- arohi *v.tr.* to beckon.
 haiaroha'i to beckon.
 hairarohi to beckon.
6. to disappear, as bonito;
 to fade, as old writing.
 aro'a faded, of writing,
 etc.
 arota'i to fade.
- aroaro wash the face.
- arobo fallen of its own
 accord (= aarobo).
 arobohi *v.tr.* to fall on,
 of its own accord; giru arobo
 a pitfall.
 arobongi *v.tr.*
- arobu 1. dew.
 2. to sip.
- arogai spacious, roomy,
 reaching to the horizon; ruma
 arogai a large spacious house.
- arohu pity; usually 'aroha *q.v.*
- aroha(na) 1. above.
 2. love, pity (= 'aroha).
- arohaa a platform in a house
 where things are stored, cf.
 haa 3.
- arohai to swim on the breast,
 to dog-paddle; another form
 of 'aroha'i, the idiom
 being to turtle-paddle.
- arohi 1. to beckon, cf. aro 5.
 2. to scoop out with a spoon,
 as the white of a coconut or
 contents of egg.
- aroho thoroughly cooked; to
 cook thoroughly.
 arohota'i *v.intr.* to be
 well cooked; B. aroho.
- arokamae a sp. of taro.
- arokaringa cirrus clouds
 (karinga mushroom).
- arokauhi a sp. of taro.
- aromaa to wash the face;
 followed by gu, mu, na.
- aromaiki a sp. of taro.
- aromarawa the blue sky.
- aromumuni'aa to wait a long
 while, be slow at coming;
 B. mumuringaa.
- aromuni dumb.
- aro ni kauhi a sp. of taro.
- aroo(na) E. root or bridge of
 nose; W. aroou.
- arora the name of a kakamora,
 gnome, in a story.
- aroraengo white fleecy clouds.
- aroro high tide.
- arosi 1. continuous, unbroken,
 running the whole length.
 2. the name of a spot near
 Tawatana on the North Coast
 used by Ulawa and Mala people
 as a name for San Cristoval;
 now used as the name of the
 western half from Wango,
 round to Makira on the South
 Coast.
 3. the end, used only in
 compounds.
 ha'arosi(na) the end.
 ha'aarosi(na) the end.
 4. S. five, in counting
 (= rima).
- arotaha to cease, of rain; taha
 arrive, i.e. the sun comes,
 aro here - sun.
- aro'u 1. to turn back upon, as
 when a spell kills the user
 of it; B. rogu.
 2. a pass between hills.
- aro'ua shivery, cold, of the
 body.
- aro'una a pass between hills, a
 deep gulf, a cape stretching
 far out, an isthmus
 (= maro'una); B. maroguna.
- aro'uu 1. elastic.
 2. to penetrate deeply as a
 harbour going far in (= ro'uuta).

arouu(na) W. root or bridge of nose.

aro'uuna 1. to penetrate deeply as a harbour going far in (= ro'uuta).

2. a pass, gulf, cape, isthmus (= aro'uuna).

aru 1. to endure, suffer, feel pain.

aruha *gerund*

aruha'i *v.intr.* to endure.

aruhi *v.tr.* to suffer from.

arunga *v.tr.* to feel any sensation, followed by gu, mu, na; a 'ari dora maea ma'ai'a arungana he went into a sacred place and felt no ill effects; a arungana i naihi he felt the knife (hurting him).

ha'aaru cause to endure.

2. to charm, put a spell (seldom 'put a spell', i.e. something evil, probably never correctly so used in Arosi).

aru'i *v.tr.* to charm etc.
haiaru a charm or spell;
B. maru.

3. many; of men, islands etc.;
aru i mwane many men.

4. two; e aru mwaasina two brothers; probably = rua.
Asi replaces do'ora in this phrase.

5. a dug garden.

6. an overgrown garden, land formerly used for a garden.

7. to cover up, as with pandanus mat.

aruhi *v.tr.* to cover up, conceal, deceive with lies.

8. to string shell money or fish teeth.

aruarua string money or teeth.

9. a breeze.

aruaru a breeze.
aruwai land breeze at night.

aruua E. a dug garden.

aru'a E. a charmed garden,

ready for planting.

aruaru 1. light breeze.

2. evening meal the night before a feast; food for this meal.

aruarua string money.

aruata 1. to cease, subside, die down; of wind, fighting etc.

2. to leave, as pain or fever; na mata'i a aruata baania the fever left him.

aruawaa to endure to the end.

arubebe a sp. of tree much frequented by butterflies, bebe (= kakarubebe).

arubewa to burst asunder.

arudada to feel less pain, to be eased from pain.

arudara 1. to feel less pain, to be eased from pain.

2. cooled, the heat gone.

aruha *gerund* cf. aru 1.

aruha'i to suffer, cf. aru 1.

aruhi 1. to conceal, deny with lies, cf. aru 7.

2. to suffer, cf. aru 1.

aruhi 1. to sing small after boasting.

aruhuha *gerund*

aruhihi *v.tr.* to sing small from (being found out etc.).
aruhunga'i *v.intr.* to sing small.

ha'aaruhi to destroy a reputation.

2. to besprinkle with spray, as men in a canoe.

aruhuha *gerund*

aruhihi *v.tr.* to besprinkle.
aruhunga'i *v.intr.* to be sprinkled.

ha'aaruhi to wet, sprinkle.

aru'i to charm something, cf. aru 2.

aru inoni a nation, people,
cf. aru 3.

aruma'i 1. *v.intr.* to be busy,
occupied, engaged.

2. *v.intr.* to put aside food
for someone.

arunga to feel a sensation,
cf. aru 1 (followed by na).

arura the name of a kakamora,
gnome, in a tale.

arusa 1. a sp. of fish, long
snout like garfish, size of
a herring.

2. a variety of prickly yam,
long and pointed.

arusara completely gone, of
pain, cf. aru 1.

arusasa to tremble with fear.

arusiwai 1. a land breeze at
night (= aruwai).

2. cold.

arutata 1. to wave the hands
in fear, to show fear.

2. to wave the hands in joy,
to rejoice.

3. completely gone of pain.

aruwai 1. a land breeze at
night; to blow cold.

2. dew, cold, wind, and
moisture are often represent-
ed by related words in
Melanesian languages.

aruwaiha *gerund* blowing cold
on, bedewing.

aruwaihi *v.tr.* to blow cold
upon, to bedew.

aruwaisi *v.tr.* to blow cold
upon, to bedew.

asa difficult, wonderful; also
'asa, particularly in com-
pounds.

asaha *gerund* puzzling.

asahi *v.tr.* to be difficult
for, strange to, puzzle.

asai *v.tr.* to puzzle,
bother, to be difficult for.

asanga'i *v.intr.* to be
difficult, puzzle; to

bewilder.

asari *v.tr.* to puzzle,
bother.

asaria *p.p.* bewildered,
puzzled

ha'aasa 1. to praise; to
make difficult. 2. famous.

ha'aasai famous.

ha'aasanga'i famous; B. asa.

asaha puzzling, cf. asa.

asahi to puzzle, cf. asa.

asai to bother, puzzle, cf. asa.

asaki to knock off a flake, to
chip, to strike a match
(= saki).

asakihi *v.tr.* to knock off a
flake, to chip, to strike a
match.

asakiri *v.tr.* knock off a
flake, to chip, strike a match.

asanga'i to bewilder, cf. asa.

asapu *v.tr.* to condemn.

asapui *v.tr.* to condemn.

asapuri *v.tr.* to condemn.

asari 1. to puzzle, cf. asa.

2. to be very many, a large
number, i.e. bewildering,
cf. asa; raga asari i uhi
great quantity of yams.

ase 1. to rake together with
the hands (= asi).

asease to rake together with
the hands.

asegoni to rake together with
the hands; goni together.

2. to distribute to different
people (= asi).

aseha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* a
distribution.

ase'i E. *v.tr.* to distribute.

3. to scatter abroad in con-
fusion (= asi).

asenga'i *v.intr.* to scatter
abroad in confusion.

asera'i *v.intr.* to scatter
abroad in confusion.

4. steep, of a path; perpen-
dicular.

- aseki steep, of a path;
perpendicular.
- asegoni rake together, cf.
ase 1.
- aseha a distribution, cf.
ase 2.
- ase'i E. distribute, cf.
ase 2.
- aseki perpendicular.
- asenga'i scatter, cf. ase 3.
- aseo to croak, of frogs
(= keokeo).
- asera'i scatter, cf. ase 3.
- aserematawa a north wind, hot
wind (= taterematawa).
- asi 1. to scatter about in
confusion (= ase).
asinga'i *v.intr.* to be in
turmoil.
asira'i *v.intr.* to confuse,
be in confusion.
ha'aasira'i to despoil,
throw into turmoil.
2. to rake together with the
hands (= ase).
asigoni to rake together
(= taragoni 1).
asinga'i *v.intr.* to rake
together.
asira'i *v.intr.* to rake
together.
3. to distribute (= ase).
asiha *gerund*
4. salt water.
5. salt.
6. the sea.
ha'aasi to add sea water to
food, make salt.
7. W. man's sister, woman's
brother, in classificatory
sense; E. haho.
ha'iasida brother and sister.
asinagare 1. E. son's son's
child. 2. S. son's son.
B. wasi brother, kasi sister,
wasinakare grandson; wa and
ka are masculine and feminine
prefixes.
8. brother, in the phrase aru
mwaasina two brothers.
9. to swell; a swelling on
the foot.
- asiasi(na) 1. gall.
2. colourless liquid of an
egg, thin film of an egg.
- asiasiko to be disturbed, as
when two currents meet.
asiasiko'a disturbed.
asiasikoha *gerund*.
- asi'au stale sea water in
bamboo, cf. asi 6.
- asibora deep blue sea, cf.
asi 6.
- asida split of its own accord;
cracked in the sun, cf.
wa'asida; B. asita.
- asidadaori the sea near the
land, cf. asi 6.
- asido'o deep blue sea far from
land, cf. asi 6.
- asie to rub fire (= sie).
- asige to fall of its own accord,
prematurely, of fruit, cf.
siga 3.
- asigo without order, irregularly,
cf. siko 2.
- asigoni rake together, cf. asi 2.
- asiha *gerund* of asi 3.
- asihane a rocky coast with no
landings, hane climb.
- asimae the lee side of an island,
cf. asi 6.
- asimarara translucent sea, cf.
asi 6.
- asimarawa 1. deep blue sea far
from land, cf. asi 6.
2. the name of a famous were-
shark.
- asimauri the weather side, cf.
asi 6.

- asimerihua a rock bound coast.
- asimerumeru rippling sea; B. asimirumiru.
- asinamo quiet water inside a harbour, cf. asi 6.
- asinerihua a rock bound coast, rihua cliff.
- asinga 1. to fish, to hunt on land (= waiasinga).
2. to put on airs, as a Government policeman (= totorawasinga).
- asingaa to chase small fish.
- asinga'i 1. to chase small fish.
2. to rake together, scatter about, cf. asi 1,2.
- asino to prise up with a stick, to weed with a stick (the stick is called sisino), cf. sino.
asinoha'i *v.intr.* prise up, weed with stick.
asino'i *v.tr.* prise up, weed with stick.
asinonga'i *v.intr.* prise up, weed with stick.
asinori *v.tr.* prise up, weed with stick.
- asioo 1. broad, not encroached on.
2. free.
asioosi *v.tr.* to be free from.
- asioora to overflow (= 'ahuora).
asioorasi *v.tr.* to overflow onto.
- asiora S. a tidal wave.
- asipo soft with damp, as matches in early morning, cf. sipo; B. hahasipo.
- asira S. fine weather.
asira'i *v.intr.* to give fine weather to; o asira'i noni 'ini tauaro do thou give find weather to men for work (part of a prayer of old time).
- asiraa salt, brackish, cf. asi 6.
- asira'i 1. to be in confusion, cf. asi 1.
2. to rake together, cf. asi 2.
3. to move from place to place, cf. ahu 2.
4. to give fine weather.
- asire a white film over iris in opthalmia (= sire).
- asirisiri barnacles on floating logs or a ship (= sirisiri, siresire).
- asita'a confused (= asiita'a), cf. asi 1.
- asite 1. W. split (= asida).
2. E. small, of a child who does not grow; B. sisite small.
- asitotoweria a very calm sea.
riu asi to travel by sea;
gomugomu asi to gargle salt water.
bina ni asi a sp. of bird, booby; busu i asi a whale, nono iasi a gnat, and a sp. of fish; ninini ni asi ripples; 'urina i asi the surface (skin) of the sea; waiasi to gather shellfish, to fish.
B. asi sea, saltwater, asimirumiru ripples.
- asitoweria a very calm sea, cf. asi 6.
- asiu'u a broad expanse of sea between two islands.
- asiwa to start with surprise.
ha'aasiwa to startle.
- asobe swollen, of the stomach (= masobe).
asobeha *gerund.*
- asohu to dive head first.

- asohunga'i *v.intr.* to dive head first.
- asoso to tremble, shake.
- asosomi *v.tr.* to tremble with or from.
ha'aasoso to do hurriedly.
- asu to be angry; followed by 'ana; a asu 'ana sae si he is angry with that man; a ha'aasua i ahuna he made him angry.
- asu(na) the smoke of a fire, to smoke; tobacco, modern use.
- asu'a smoky.
asuasu to be smoking, of a fire.
asuasuaa brown with smoke.
as rafters in a native house.
asuha *gerund*
asuha(na) smoke or spray.
asuhi *v.tr.* to smoke something, expose to smoke.
asuhia *p.p.* smoked.
asuri *v.tr.* to smoke.
asuria *p.p.* smoked.
asurobo to smoke thickly.
asu ni ano dust.
ha'aasu 1. a burnt sacrifice. 2. a form of divination, offering a sacrifice under two clubs set up leaning against each other, which the ghost causes to shake.
ha'aasuhi to expose to smoke, cf. sasu 3; B. asuga.
- asu'a 1. smoky, cf. asu(na).
2. to spout up, as the sea in a blowhole, cf. asu(na).
- asu'asu smoking, cf. asu(na).
- asuasuaa brown with smoke, cf. asu(na).
- asuasura'i *v.intr.* to speak loudly, roughly to a child, cf. asu.
- asugu to slide, slip, stagger.
asuguha *gerund*
asuguhi *v.tr.* to slip on, stagger against; a asuguhia i hasi'ei he staggers against the tree.
asugunga'i *v.intr.* to slip.
ha'aasugu to slip.
- asuha *gerund* smoke or spray, cf. asu(na).
- asuhi expose to smoke, cf. asu(na).
- asuhia smoked, cf. asu(na).
- asuniano dust, cf. asu(na).
- asura to extend beyond, reach over.
asurata'i *v.intr.* to extend beyond, reach over.
- asura'i to be angry, cf. asu.
- asuri to expose to smoke, cf. asu(na).
- asuria smoked, cf. asu(na).
- asurobo smoke thickly, cf. asu(na).
- asusu a crab, *Birgus latro* (= auu).
asusu bora a variety not eaten, poisonous.
asusu hane the coconut crab climbs (hane) the coconuts; B. auu.
- ata 1. already; making a perfect with the verb, probably suffixed (= aa); a boi ata he has come already.
2. a name; a ha'aataria 'inia Taki he was called Taki.
atani *v.tr.* to name.
ha'aatani *v.tr.* to name; B. ata.
3. to scrape, rub, sharpen with rubbing.
atai *v.tr.* to scrape, rub, sharpen with rubbing.
ataata a rasp, scraper.
ata bwaa scrape down taro on a rasp; B. ratai.
4. to anoint.
ataha *gerund*
atai *v.tr.*
atara'i *v.intr.* anoint.

- ataata a rasp, cf. ata 3.
- ataatahi a sp. of soft wood tree, with weak branches.
- ataba to dig the ground before laying an egg, of megapod.
 atabaha *gerund*
 atabahi *v.tr.* to dig the ground before laying an egg, of megapod.
 atabangi *v.tr.* to dig the ground before laying an egg, of megapod.
 atabasi *v.tr.* to dig the ground before laying an egg, of megapod.
- ata'e to light upon, settle on, roost, of bird or insect.
 ata'eha *gerund*
 ata'ehi *v.tr.* settle on.
 ata'engi *v.tr.* settle on.
 ata'esi *v.tr.* settle on.
- ataha 1. *gerund* cf. atoha 1,2.
 2. to fall of its own accord, of fruit snapped off by bamboo tahataha.
 atahaha *gerund*
 atahahi *v.tr.* to fall to.
 atahata'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
 ha'aataha cause to fall.
- atahi to come off, fall of its own accord, as barb from hook, bough from tree, cf. tahi 6.
 atahiha *gerund*
 atahihi *v.tr.* to fall on.
 atahisi *v.tr.* to fall on.
 atahita'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
 ha'aatahi cause to fall.
- atahuraga through and out beyond, cf. hura'a 1.
 atahuragahi *v.tr.* to go through and out.
 atahuragangi *v.tr.* to go through and out.
 atahuragasi *v.tr.* to go through and out.
 ha'aatahuraga cause to go through and out.
 a 'ari atahuragasia i omaa he passed through the village and went on.
- atai scrape, cf. ata 3; anoint, cf. ata 4.
- atake to go up and down as a seesaw (= take).
 ataketake to go up and down as a seesaw.
- atakee *excl.* of astonishment.
- atakesura a seesaw; to play at seesaw, of children.
- atamaro to stop at a neighbour's house and rest before going on to one's own.
- atani to name, cf. ata 2.
- atara'i anoint, smear with finger, cf. ata 4.
- atara'ibai the second finger, which is used for smearing, cf. bai 1,2.
- atawa the name of one of the two dual system clans, apparently the first immigrants to San Cristoval; they buried their dead with guardian snakes. The older form is wa-tawa and apparently means stranger. They have no totem; B. atawa. ha'aatawa to treat as a stranger.
- ate to speak, cf. tea 2.
 ateate speak, talk, chatter.
 ateha *gerund*
 atenga'i 1. *v.intr.* to command, order. 2. *v.intr.* to suggest.
 atengi *v.tr.* to send.
 ha'aate or ha'ate to speak, say.
 ha'atea a speech; perhaps from tea, but Codrington derives from ha'ate; B. ateate.
- atea a coconut water bottle in its rough form, cf. bei 4.
- ateate chatter.
- ateboaa E.B. to speak at a distance, from one hill to another.
- ateha *gerund* of ate.

ateho 1. to put together a number of things (= teho).

ateho'i *v.tr.* to put together a number of things.
 atehora'i *v.intr.* to put together a number of things.
 atehori *v.tr.* to put together a number of things.

2. to lay a nestful of eggs, have a litter of puppies etc. (= teho), cf. teho 3. and same suffixes.

atei who; interrogative pronoun but not indefinite like Mota isei, the Arosi indefinite being inei. In earlier translations through the influence of Mota atei was wrongly used; B. wati, kati (masculine and feminine).

atenga'i 1. to command, cf. ate.

2. to suggest, cf. ate.

atengi to send, cf. ate.

ato 1. to lay in rows, mark out thus, as a garden with horizontal poles.

atoato to lay in rows, mark out thus, as a garden with horizontal poles.

atoha *gerund*

atongi *v.tr.* to lay out, mark out.

ha'aatoato cause to mark out; B. ato.

2. to have lost a child, and be fasting for him; a atoa 'inia i gare she is fasting for a child.

3. the name given to such a woman, it is her personal name till the fast ends.

ha'aato to call a woman ato.
 ha'iato an ato woman and her sisters.

4. to distribute food at feasts, yams in holes for planting, cf. hoto 7.

atoato to distribute food at feasts, yams in holes for planting.

atongi *v.tr.* to distribute food at feasts, yams in holes

for planting.

5. to move, act; generally of swift motion or action.

ato'ai *v.intr.* to move.

ato'eba to run.

atohoro to cross the sea, go from point to point of a bay, cf. rihu 1.

atonga'i *v.intr.* to move the feet.

haiatongi accompany.

6. B.W. to visit a person.

atongi *v.tr.* to visit a person.

7. to give food to the sick.

ha'aato to give food to the sick.

8. to gulp down, eat noisily.

atoha *gerund* a atoa i uhi he ate the yam noisily.

9. to set a trap, place a net (ato hu'o).

atongi *v.tr.* to put things in order, set, place.

ha'aatongi to set, put down.

a'i atongi 'amou nai maana

he will set you in order

before him.

atoaa noon, cf. B. ritowaa noon, rito sun.

ato'ai move, cf. ato 5.

atoaro to climb up, upon.

atoato 1. lay in rows, cf. ato 1.

2. distribute, cf. ato 4.

3. to take a new canoe on a tour round the island to raise money, cf. ato 5; ora atoato a canoe taken round in this way.

atoatohau a sling.

atobono E. to heal over prematurely, as a sore containing pus (= robonga).

atobonosi *v.tr.* to heal prematurely.

ato'eba run rapidly, cf. ato 5.

atogumu 1. to dive.

2. W. to fall into a trap.
 atogumusi *v.tr.* fall into.
 atogumusia *p.p.* fallen into.
- atoha 1. *gerund* cf. ato 1.
 2. *gerund* cf. ato 8.
- atohoro to cross the sea, go from point to point of a bay not following the coast.
- atokumu to be drowned, overwhelmed by the sea, of a man or a whole village (= anokumu, anukumu).
 atokumuha *gerund*
 atokumuhi *v.tr.* be drowned by.
 atokumuhia *p.p.* drowned, overwhelmed.
 atokumusi *v.tr.* be drowned by.
 atokumisia *p.p.* drowned.
- atonga'i move the feet, cf. ato 5.
- atongi 1. lay out, cf. ato 1.
 2. distribute food, cf. ato 4.
 3. visit, cf. ato 6.
 4. put in order, set, cf. ato 9.
 5. to go a little way with, accompany, go out to meet, bring on his journey a friend, cf. ato 5.
 6. to fix a corpse at the sea bottom, diving down with it and arranging it, cf. ato 9.
- atorado to take a second wife or husband on the death of the first.
- atotari a boundary log between the gardens of relatives, cf. ato 1.
- atouwa to go swiftly.
- atowaa noon (= atoaa), cf. sina 1, wata; B. rito sun, ritowaa noon; atowaa ngiringiri the hottest time of the day, blazing noon.
- atowai to micturate.
- atu W. bonito (= waiau).
- atua E.B. a ghost (= adaro);
 atua is also used in old charms in West Arosi for a ghost.
- au 1. *pers.pron.* I, me.
 2. S. a meteor.
 3. a man, in au henua a man of the place; B. tau in garo i tau waist string of a man.
 4. forbid, don't (= ao), cf. abu 1.
 auha'i *v.intr.* to forbid.
 aunga'i *v.intr.* to forbid.
 5. to gather together dirt, leaves, twigs.
 auau to gather together dirt, leaves, twigs.
 auhi *v.tr.* to gather together dirt, leaves, twigs.
 aunga'i *v.intr.* to gather together dirt, leaves, twigs.
 6. in maraau S.E. trade wind.
- a'u a large hermit crab.
- a'ua 1. why, how, what (of something not understood; taha, what, of something not heard). Possibly a, *v.* article, and 'ua, but more probably 'dubitative a', cf. a 15.
 2. yes, of course, just so. why not, I have no objection.
- a'uata 1. of course, just so.
 2. no, certainly not (of something not approved); the sense as contrasted with a'uata 1 is given by the tone.
- auha bitter (= uha).
 auhaha *gerund*
 auhanga'i *v.intr.* to be bitter with, from.
 ha'aauiha to make bitter; made bitter, as tongue after eating something salty.
- auha'i forbid, cf. au 4.

auhenua 1. a native, man born in and belonging to the place.

2. a sp. of bird, wagtail, never killed or molested.

auhi gather, cf. au 5.

aukeauke E. a sp. of succulent, jointed, plant; W. okeoke.

aumata dry (= aomata).

aumi to mend a net (= aomi).

aunga(na) the soul; likened to reflection cast by sun, while adaro the other soul, is like an image in water. The aunga leaves the body in sickness (it is this which causes sickness) and finally on the day of death. After bathing in the River of the Water of Life in Hades the aunga becomes transformed into 'unua and finally united to a'unua *q.v.* Certain animals and birds possess an aunga.

aunga'i 1. to stare (= aonga'i).

2. to forbid, cf. au 4.

3. to gather together, cf. au 5.

aunguri 1. E. to sink into, as water into sand.

2. W. to be saturated with, as soil where there is a spring.

aunguri wai a well or spring (= rama).

a'unua the supreme, eternal, spiritual personal intelligence, the source of 'unua spirits, whose nature they share and with whom they have communion. A'unua is distinct from the Serpent Creator, hatoibwari in Arosi, but in Bauro they are often identified; a is perhaps the personal article; B. agunua, augunoa.

a'unu 1. to decay, lose flesh.

a'unuha *gerund*
a'unuha'i *v.intr.*

a'unuri *v.tr.* to decay from.
a'unuria *p.p.* decayed.

2. very thin.

aura a sp. of tree with white sweet scented flowers, seven petals, large ovate leaves and whitish bark; the gum is used for canoes; B. aura.

aure to delay in getting married.

aureha *gerund*.

auri E. to become cool, of hot stones used in oven; W. uri.

aurihau a cool stone; B. auri.

aurodo 1. immature, not full grown; of man or tree.

2. small.

auru 1. W. down, the West, cf. uru 5; a auru mai he came from the east.

2. to set, go down, of the sun; E. tere.

auruha *gerund*

auruhi *v.tr.* to go down upon.

aurungi *v.tr.* to go down upon.

aurungia *p.p.* laid down.

aurusi *v.tr.* to put down, lay down.

auruta'i *v.intr.* to be low.

ha'aauruhi to lower, as a mast in a boat.

ha'aaurusi to lower, as a mast in a boat.

3. a landslide.

4. fall down, as a wall; be uprooted, of a tree; fallen.

auruta'i *v.intr.* to fall down.

a'uru 1. to rot, of taro.

a'uruha *gerund*

a'uruua rotten.

2. ten, in counting yams or water bottles.

ausu 1. to cut the face or body with sharp flints.

ausunga'i *v.intr.* to cut the face or body with sharp flints.

ausuri *v.tr.* to cut the face or body with sharp flints.

2. to come back when driven away, as an ant.
 ausunga'i to come back when driven away, as an ant.
- a'usu to be unable to do, to be hindered from doing; au
 a'usura'i 'ari I am unable to go.
 a'usuha *gerund*
 a'usura'i *v.intr.*
- autata the coconut robbing crab, *Birgus latro*, (= asusu); B. auu.
- auu centre post of house; pole; mast in a canoe.
 auu inoni post in house carved to resemble a legendary hero, or a dead ancestor.
- au'u 1. to pull out a string or rope.
 au'uha *gerund*
 au'usi *v.tr.* to pull taut.
 ha'aau'u to make taut.
 2. elastic.
- auu i rohu the name of a famous rock pillar in Marou Bay believed to hold up the island. In a great earthquake it once nearly fell, men could do nothing, but the fairies tied it firm with nettles.
- au'u'u(na) Adam's apple in throat, cf. 'u'u(na) 1,2.
- auwa S. grandfather, ancestor; W. uwa; E. wauwa; B. wauwa.
- awa 1. W. dwell, stay, abide, remain, live at, cf. o'a.
 awaha *gerund*
 awaha(na) 1. behaviour, conduct. 2. species, kind.
 awanga'i *v.intr.* live at, stay.
 awangi *v.tr.* to stay at, in.
 awara'i *v.intr.* to stand aside from.
 awata'i *v.intr.* to be occupied, busy with.
 ha'aawanga'i to cohabit.
 ha'aawangi settle a person at, in.
2. to settle, of birds.
 awangi *v.tr.* to settle on.
 awari *v.tr.* to sit on, as birds on a branch.
 3. brown, of a dog or yam; yellow, of fruit, as a guava. Boo awa a brown pig, may be used but boo tere is correct.
 4. a tree, sp. of lichi, but the San Cristoval species is only edible by birds; B. awa.
 awa ni wai a sp. of tree.
 5. to clasp round the wrist or elbow.
 6. to embrace a tree with both arms which do not meet (= 'agoawa), cf. owa, tawa.
 awaha *gerund*
 awahi *v.tr.* to embrace without the hands meeting.
 awari *v.tr.* to embrace without the hands meeting.
 awaawa 1. too big to reach round; big, of man or tree.
 2. E. with space between, not close together.
- awaahoaho 1. to stay a short time and then go on, cf. awa 1.
 2. to be set at intervals, cf. ahoaho 3.
- awaasi a sp. of tree; the charcoal is mixed with that of 'o'a to make black paint for bowls; B. auwasi.
- awaawara 1. to shout (= awara).
 2. pink, cf. wara 1.
- awadaro 1. to scald, burn.
 2. to be broken, chafed, of the skin.
 awadaroha *gerund*
 awadaronga'i *v.intr.* to be chafed with.
 ha'aawadaro to chafe; B. awataro.
- awadora 1. to sit or dwell with those of another kind, as a man with women, or a white man with natives; dora mingle.
 2. a person who does so.

awaha 1. *gerund* of awa 1.

2. conduct.

3. species.

awahi to embrace without hands meeting, cf. awa 6.

awaia to yawn, cf. tawa 1.

awaikiiki to be upright, cf. awa 1.

awa'ini'o'o a holothurian.

awamoi to come and settle from somewhere else, cf. awa 1.

awana to burn badly, of a fire.

awanaha *gerund*

awanari *v.tr.* to burn badly on account of.

ha'aawana to make burn badly.

awanga to open up, open out, as in taking wrappings from a corpse.

awangaha *gerund*

awangahi *v.tr.* to uncover.

awangahia *p.p.* uncovered.

awangari *v.tr.* to uncover.

awangaria *p.p.* uncovered.

awangasi *v.tr.* to uncover.

awangasia *p.p.* uncovered.

ha'aawanga to uncover, cause to uncover.

awanga'i 1. to commit fornication, adultery.

2. to cohabit.

3. to live at, cf. awa 1.

awangi 1. to live at, cf. awa 1.

2. to settle on, cf. awa 2.

3. to be red, of a sore, cf. awa 3.

awangira'i *v.intr.* to be red.

awangiwangi to be red, of a sore.

ha'aawangi to inflame a sore.

awangimai to collect shellfish, fish on the reef, at low tide (= mai), cf. awa 1.

awaniwai sp. of tree.

awao a word in a song of unknown meaning, awao mara toro.

awara 1. B. a general word for ten.

2. ten, in counting bread-fruit only.

3. to shout without words, cf. totoro 1 to shout using words, cf. however wara 4.

awawara shout.

awaawara shout.

awaraha *gerund*

awarahi *v.tr.* to shout at.

awaranga'i *v.intr.* to shout.

awarasi *v.tr.* to shout at.

awaraa ten, in counting bread-fruit (= awara).

awara'i to stand away from, cf. awa 1.

awarasidora a sp. of tree, no fruit.

awarasimea a sp. of tree.

awareda hard and red, of a boil not yet discharging.

awari 1. to sit on, cf. awa 2.

2. to clasp round, cf. awa 5.

awarosi 1. the north-west wind, a heavy gale from north-west.

2. an edible plant, sp. of *Arundo*, which flowers from October to April when the north-west wind blows.

3. the north-west season.

awarosi ahare veering round to south-west.

awarosi hatare west (the same as rohu).

awarosi i Gera blowing from Guadalcanal north-west.

awarosi su'u north-west from Malaita.

awaruha to be loose, cf. awa 1.

awaruhasi *v.tr.* to loosen.

awasi 1. a sp. of tree (= awaasi).

2. a post of this tree, set up as the guardian of a garden, but not carved, merely a bare post.
3. to quiver, tremble, as when possessed by a ghost.
4. to begin to move the body, arms and legs, in dancing.
5. to sing the chorus in a dance.
- awasirahe to pant, cf. rahe l tired.
- awasusu to remain permanently, cf. awa l.
- awata'a to choke, overshadow, of plants.
- awata'aha *gerund*
awata'ahi *v.tr.* to choke, overshadow.
awata'ahia *p.p.* to choke, overshadow.
awata'ari *v.tr.* to choke, overshadow.
awata'aria *p.p.* choked, overshadowed.
- awatahu to be loose, slack, as a cork, cf. awa l; B. awatahu.
- awata'i to be busy, cf. awa l.
- awato'o to live permanently at, cf. awa l.
- awawou to go and settle elsewhere, cf. awa l.
- aweawe l. to be astonished.
2. to be careless; carelessly.
aweaweha *gerund*
aweawenga'i *v.intr.* to be careless.
ha'aaweawe to make careless.
3. a gastropod mollusc.
- awe'e W. to remove easily, come off easily, as the skin of an orange.
awe'eha *gerund*
awe'ehi *v.tr.* to peel easily.
- awe'enga'i *v.intr.* peel, pull off easily.
awe'eta'i *v.intr.* peel, pull off easily.
- aweke E. to remove, come off easily.
awekenga'i *v.intr.* peel easily.
aweketa'i *v.intr.* peel easily.
- awekoweko E. a sp. of fish (= wekoweko).
- awemaa to be astonished, followed by na.
ha'aawemaa to astonish; ra mao ma ha'aawemaaga they astonished us with their dancing.
- awero l. to turn over in falling; B. awero.
2. drooping, of a dog's ears.
aweroha'i *v.intr.* to turn over, droop.
aweronga'i *v.intr.* to turn over, droop.
awerori *v.tr.* to let droop.
aweroria *p.p.* drooped, drooping; karingana misu si a aweroria that dog's ears are drooping.
- awi l. to hang, as a bat, cf. kawi 2; 'awi a hook.
awiha *gerund*
awinga'i *v.intr.* to hang up.
awira'i *v.intr.* to hang up, hang to.
ha'aawi to hang up.
2. to set up trophies as decorations.
awiawi to set up trophies as decorations.
- awiha *gerund* of awi l.
- awinga'i hang up, cf. awi l.
- awiniwini l. excessively; tau'aro awiniwini work very long or hard; B. winiwini.
2. to be very hot, as a stone in oven.
awiniwiniha *gerund.*

awira'i 1. hang up, cf. awi 1.

2. to be stark naked, no
T bandage, gaha.

awiri hang to, cf. awi 1.

awiringa'i to hang to, of a
number of things, bats etc.
(apparently a double suffix
ri and nga'i).

awiroge a sp. of tree
(= rau'abu).

awisi to give a sharp sound as
a small trumpet.

awisiha *gerund*

awisira'i *v.intr.* to sound
sharply.

awisiwisi *v.intr.* to sound
sharply.

aworosi 1. north-west wind; a
gale from north-west.

2. a plant, sp. of *Arundo*
which flowers during north-
west season, October to
April.

3. the north-west season
(= awarosi, ahorosi, worosi).

B

ba to assist, accompany; B.
papa twins.

baba to assist, accompany.

bababa to assist, accompany.

bani *v.tr.* assist,
accompany.

babaniara to join guests in
a meal, to make them feel at
home.

baa 1. bait for fish, food to
entice into a trap, enticement,
bait; B. paa.

2. to strike one upon another,
as firewood in breaking it or
one stone on another, to chip,
break by striking (= baba).

baari *v.tr.* to chip, break.

baabaa to be stupid, do thought-
lessly.

baabaaha *gerund*

baabaa'a E. to be stupid, do
thoughtlessly.

baabaasi *v.tr.* to be stupid
at, do thoughtlessly.

baabaa'asi E. *v.tr.* to be
stupid at, do thoughtlessly.

baabau hard, strong, stiff,
firm; aruwai baabau strong
land breeze; na hau si a
baabau that stone is hard or
firmly fixed.

baabauha *gerund*

baabaunga'i *v.intr.* to make
firm.

baabauri *v.tr.* to make
strong.

baabauria *p.p.* strengthened.

ha'abaabau to make firm
or strong.

baanguu see banguu.

baani 1. from; 'ari baania go
from it; awa baania remain
behind.

2. than; a goro baania better
than it; B. paani.

baaniaga'u presently, by and by,
cf. abuga'u in a little while.

baaniata presently, as soon as
this is done, cf. ata 1; B.
paga.

baarahe 1. to congratulate,
praise, bless.

baaraheha *gerund*

baarahehi *v.tr.* congratulate,
praise, bless.

baarahehia *p.p.* blessed.

baarahenga *v.n.* congratu-
lations, praise, blessing.

baarahesi *v.tr.* praise,
bless.

baarahesia *p.p.* blessed.

ha'abaarahe to make
blessed, praise, bless.

2. to be superior; ia mo'o a
baarahe tana'ameu 'ini ha'ate
ni haka this man is superior
to us in knowledge of English.

baare'o E. breadfruit tree; W.
bare'o; B. parego.

baaro to overhang.

baaroha *gerund*.

baba 1. to break one thing on another, chip a stone, cf. baa 2.

babari *v.tr.* to break one thing on another, chip a stone.

babaria *p.p.* chipped.
babata'i *v.intr.* to break;
B. papa, papari.

2. to throw as a stone, to stone (= angado).

babaha *gerund*
babanga'i *v.intr.* to throw at.

babasi *v.tr.* to throw at.

babasia *p.p.* stoned.

babata'i 1. to throw at.

2. to throw aside.

ha'abababa to stone.

3. a slab, board, cf. hapa 1, tapa, tapapa'a, hapapa'a;
B. papa.

4. to be wrong, bad.

babasi *v.tr.* to be wrong for, bad for; na babasi'i gare adaa'i 'ini'o it has been bad for their children because of you.

5. to assist, cf. ba.

babani *v.tr.*

baba(na) 1. the cheek, cf.

babari 2 temples.

2. the side of a stream etc., cf. babata(na) 1, aba 1; B. papa.

3. the flat back plates of a turtle, cf. baba 3, bobo.

babaahu 1. a sp. of pigeon; B. papaahu.

2. a sp. of tree.

baba'asi *v.tr.* to be bad for (= babasi), cf. baba 4.

bababa 1. assist.

2. half, one side, cf. aba 1;

bababa i i'a one side of a fish.

bababaniara eat with a guest and make him feel at home.

baba'ewa a measure, from bent elbow of one arm to the

extended fingers of the other;
B. papagewa.

babagari unshaven for several days (= tategari).

babaha *gerund* of baba 2.

babahunu(na) lungs.

babaiuna a flat piece of tortoise shell.

babangaa 1. to take a number of spears.

babangaaha *gerund*

babangaanga'i *v.intr.* to take a number of spears.

babangaangi *v.tr.* to take a number of spears.

2. to stand up stiff, as the hair of an angry dog.

babanga'i throw, cf. baba 2.

babani assist.

baba'o to be careless, do without taking pains.

babara 1. to be astonished, confused, cf. barabara 2.

babaraha *gerund*

a ome babara, mo'o ni 'ai'a to'oni 'ini to'oni he looked astonished, this fellow was not wearing clothes.

2. pale; as a plant overshadowed, or a Melanesian who has worn clothes for some time; cf. bara 1; B. para pale, white.

babara(na) a bunch of nuts (= barabara); B. para.

babaranini W. a sp. of shrub;
E. baranini; B. paranini.

babare 1. to be weakly, of a child.

babareha *gerund*

2. a small sp. of rattan;
B. apare.

babari 1. to break, chip, cf. baba 1.

2. the temples; babari ni bwau.

babari'eda a sp. of fish, green with yellow stripes.

babariodo shell money with very large disks in the centre.

babarite 1. pupa of lice in the hair of the head; B. rita.

2. very small, minute.

babasa a bag with flat mouth, square sides (= basa).

babasahu 1. to puff, throw or smear lime on the face; B. papahu.

2. lime which is puffed, thrown or smeared on the face.

babasi 1. to be bad for, cf. baba 4.

2. to throw at, cf. baba 2.

3. to escape from danger, as one living on the outskirts of a village.

babasura 1. a sp. of fish; B. papasura.

2. an angry man.

babata(na) 1. the edge, the side of a stream, the space beyond an object.

2. a bag (= babasa *q.v.*).

babata'i 1. break, cf. baba 1.

2. throw at, throw aside, cf. baba 2.

babau hard, firm, strong, stiff (= baabau).

babauha gerund

babaunga'i to strengthen.

babauri v.tr. to make firm.

babauria p.p. made firm, strengthened, stiffened.

ha'ababau to make firm, strong; **ho'o babau** tie tight; **aruwai a babau**

night breeze is strong;

totonga i tapioka a

babau sap of tapioca is

firm; **uhi na mwako babau**

yam cooked hard.

ba'e 1. a bow, cf. basi 5; B.

bage, epage.

ba'e ni mae war bow; B. **epage ni mae.**

ba'e rikiriki a cross bow, formerly used in war, latterly only for shooting birds. The cross bow was known in Ulawa. Ugu bow string; **a'ia** or **ahia** ugu draw the string; **hana** shoot with a bow; **omo** arrow for fighting; **hanatari** arrow for hunting.

2. poles for yam vines to climb; B. **page.**

3. to set up poles for yam vines; B. **pagei.**

ba'eha gerund

ba'esi v.tr. set up poles.

ha'aba'e set up poles.

4. a sp. of small fish.

ba'eba'e poles for yam vines; a post set against a tree for climbing; B. **pageia.**

ba'eha gerund of **ba'e** 3.

ba'ema'e a sp. of yam.

ba'enakakawa E. a sp. of *Piper methysticum*(?) smaller than 'awa'awa. The root was crushed in a stone bowl, wrung out like coconut shavings when making coconut cream, and drunk ceremonially at funerals only.

ba'enikakawa W. E. **ba'enakakawa.**

ba'enimae war bow.

ba'erikiriki cross bow.

ba'erosu a sp. of yam.

ba'ewa a shark; B. **pagewa.**

The shark was sacred. Men had familiar sharks which killed their enemies. A man and shark sometimes exchanged souls, if one was injured, the injury appeared on the other. A man with a familiar shark was called **sae ni ba'ewa**, and this relationship descended from father to son.

ba'ewa ni birubiru a were

- shark, familiar shark, shark with human soul.
 ba'ewa tarahoro the name of a star.
- baha *v.tr.* to carry pick-a-back or in cloth (maro) on back (= boha).
 haibahabaha carry pick-a-back; a bahaa i gare he carried the child on his shoulders; gara baha I will carry you on my shoulders.
- bahabaha to grow close together, of trees.
 haibahabaha to grow close together, of trees.
 bahabahanga'i *v.intr.* grow close.
- bahai(na) under; the near side.
- bahau steam, spray, mist over the sea, cf. hau 4.
- bahoi(na) the other side of an island, cf. aba 1; aho'i.
- bahoro(na) 1. a piece, bit, length (of firewood etc.), cf. horo 1; B. maworo.
 2. all of one piece (not several parts joined together).
 3. *v.tr.* to shorten; shortened; to'oni ni uwauwa bahoro short pants.
- bahu to be quiet, behave well, not meddle with, refrain from; mou bahu be quiet! (= mahu), cf. bahurongo 1.
 bahuta'i *v.intr.* refrain from, desist.
 ha'abahu make quiet, cause to behave properly.
- bahurongo 1. *v.tr.* to listen attentively; a bahurongoa he listened to him carefully.
 bahurongosi *v.tr.*
 bahurongosii the name of a constellation.
 2. a measure, from the ear to the finger tips of extended arm.
- bai 1. dark hard soil used for blackening the teeth; B. pai.
 2. to powder this hard soil and soot together to make a paste for blackening teeth.
 atara'i bai to blacken with bai.
 3. *v.tr.* to drive away (of men; bee is used for dogs etc.); a baia baania i dora si he drove him away from the place.
 ha'abai to drive.
- baibai 1. large logs put round a finished garden.
 2. horizontal poles for yam vines to climb along.
- bainihu W. to hide; E. binihu; B. pinihu, pinihi.
 bainihuhu *gerund*
 bainihuhi *v.tr.* to hide on account of; e taha 'o bainihuhia why do you hide?
 bainihunga'i *v.intr.* to hide.
 bainihuta'i *v.intr.* to hide from.
 ha'abainihu to conceal.
- baira'i 1. *adv.* away from, cf. bai 3.
 2. to give, not to the one who asks but to another.
- bairi *v.tr.* to block up, as a path with a tree.
- banabana a sp. of plant.
- bane 1. to give freely; a banea tanaa he gave it as a free gift.
 baneha *gerund*
 banenga'i to give freely.
 2. a free gift, alms (recent use).
 baneha *v.n.* a free gift.
- baneaeo rich; E. baneaeo rich well off, possessing plenty; W. aihu.
 baneaeo *gerund*
 baneaeo *v.intr.* to be well off, have plenty.
 ha'abaneaeo make rich.
- baneo a sp. of shrub.

bangā *v.tr.* to give a good return, give good measure; of food planted in garden.

bangāahoro a bit, length, of firewood.

bangabanga(na) 1. the top of throat, part surrounding tonsils or back of mouth; B. panga stone wall of canoe house.
2. to carry several spears; B. pangapanga.

bangabanga'u'u 1. to have the throat stuffed up; tonsils enlarged.
2. to be husky, speak throatily, cf. 'u'u(na) 2.

bangara'i *v.intr.* give good measure.

bangasi(na) back of jaw.

bango E. 1. a slip knot (= pwango).
2. to tie a slip knot.
bangoha *gerund*.

bangobango(na) antenna of insect or crayfish, horns of a snail, long feelers (= rangorango).

banguta a young boy, seven or eight years old, younger than geremwane *q.v.*

banguu, baanguu 1. to speak at a distance; iatei na baanguu si who is that speaking far off (= manguu).

banguunga'i *v.intr.* to speak far off of or about a thing.
banguuta'i *v.intr.* to speak far off of or about a thing.

2. dumb, to be dumb.

banguuha *gerund*
banguunga'i *v.intr.* to be dumb, to utter unintelligible sounds.
banguuta'i *v.intr.* to be dumb, to utter unintelligible sounds.

bani 1. to give a free gift

(= bane), cf. ba.

banaha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* free gift.
baninga'i *v.intr.* to give freely.

2. a fence; B. paina hau stone fence.

bani'ari'ari the stone walls of a canoe house.

3. to dam a stream with a stone dyke and so form a deep pool for fishing or bathing; gardens were once so irrigated.

bania a stone dyke.

4. to conceive a child; the stages are (1) bani (2) 'irara ni mwane (3) rurua (4) toto (5) dodonga'i (6) bwa'au (7) pwote.

banaha *gerund*
banira'i *v.intr.* conceive; a banira'i nia i gare conceived a child.

5. to shrink from, avoid, hide from.

banibani to shrink from, avoid, hide from.

banita'i *v.intr.* to shrink from, avoid, hide from.

6. to follow the bank of a stream.

7. to be case up in lines on the beach, of driftwood, cf. bani 3.

banibani 1. a line of driftwood on the beach. 2. a line of floating logs in the river or sea.

bani(na) the wall of a house.

banihita a partition lengthwise in a house; a room so made.

banihoro a partition crosswise in a house; a room so made.

banimaero 1. a platform built into house opposite door and walled in for defense.
2. a cross arrangement of front walls to facilitate defense.

banimwaero a cross arrangement of front walls to

- facilitate defense.
 banimwakomwako overlapping walls in front to stop people seeing inside; this was found in the lodges of the Mwakomwako secret society *q.v.*
- baniha 1. *gerund* of bani 1,5.
 2. a free gift.
- banihita a room, cf. bani 2.
- banihoro a room, cf. bani 2.
- banimaraunu a string stretched across the door when the son of a chief (an ari'i) is born.
- baninga'i give freely, cf. bani 1.
- baniogu a wall of horizontal logs on top of one another.
- banira'i *v.intr.* to drag away, draw aside.
- banita'i *v.intr.* shrink from, cf. bani 5.
- baniwaaria a wall with a space left open lengthwise.
- bano a sp. of shrub, the leaves are pounded and mixed with lime to form a yellow dye for the hair.
- bao 1. small, but well formed, a small, well made man; a small child who learns to talk quickly; a small tree or shrub, dwarf but in perfect proportion.
 rakerake bao the last rib.
 ruma bao a house with a dead child preserved in it, women must not enter; B. pao.
 2. an artificial crab made of cowry (buri) with red grass (areare) for legs, tied (so that the legs spread out) to a stick, and trailed (tatara'i) to catch octopus.
 3. to make such a crab.
- baohi *v.tr.* to make such a crab.
- baori *v.tr.* to make such a crab.
 ha'abao to fish with an artificial crab.
4. ha'abao 1. to put on all one's ornaments to make the women admire one. 2. to rejoice.
- ba'o to be stuck, jammed.
- ba'oha *gerund*
 ba'ori *v.tr.* stick in.
 ba'oria *p.p.* stuck, jammed;
 a ba'oria nai hau i rimana his hand was stuck in the rock.
- ba'oba'o to put together money of different sorts in a bag in order to buy a child, many contributing.
- ba'oba'oha *gerund*
 ba'oba'ori *v.tr.* to contribute to buy a child; B. pangopango.
- ba'ohu 1. to jump into water feet first.
 ba'ohuha *gerund*
 ba'ohusi *v.tr.* jump into; B. pagoohu.
 2. a sp. of fish found in swamps, taboo to children.
- baono a sp. of plant.
- bara 1. pale in colour, as a yellowish variety of coconut, niu bara; or the yellowish leaves of the tree, 'aihuri.
 2. pale from fear, or from illness, of men, cf. babara 2; B. para.
 3. to cry for, as a child for its father.
 barai *v.tr.* to cry for, as a child for its father.
 bara'e'e to follow with crying, cf. 'e'e.
 bara'e'esi *v.tr.* to follow with crying.
 4. a portent, premonition, warning, sign, omen of coming events; second sight.
- barana i hura warning of

- rising moon (rain).
 barana i haka warning a ship is near (rain clouds).
5. to be fey, have second sight, to be fated to die, go unexpecting to death; B. para.
6. a hedge.
 bara i hahe hedge of hahe.
7. to heap up, pile up.
 barai a pile or heap.
 baranga'i *v.intr.* to make a large pile of firewood.
8. to withhold.
 barai *v.tr.* to withhold.
9. to be surprised, confused, cf. babara 1.
 barabara to be surprised, confused.
10. a row or set of things.
 bara i kakau 1. set of five fingers. 2. a dog's paw.
 bara i 'o'o a set of drums.
11. B. poor, bare, stripped.
 ha'abarai (abe) strip a person of handsome ornaments, make bare.
 ha'abarai strip a person of handsome ornaments, make bare.
- bara(na) 1. to take fatal risks, tempting the gods, e.g. go fighting in a sunshower, putting to sea in a big wind, coming out of doors in a rainbow; a barana i mae he ran the risk of death.
 2. a fence made of wood; B. para.
 barabara an enclosure of stakes, a fence round a garden.
 barai *v.tr.* to fence in, enclose with a fence.
- barabara 1. a fence round a grave, enclosure of stakes, cf. bara(na) 2.
 2. to be surprised, confused, cf. bara 9.
 3. a bunch of nuts.
 4. several abreast in a line;
- hano barabara walk abreast (people usually walk in single file), cf. bara 10.
5. very (forming superlatives), cf. bara 9; raha barabara very big.
- barabara i'a or ni i'a a shell nose ornament cut to resemble a frigate bird; B. parapara ni iga.
- barabara sina sunset reflections in water.
- bara'e'e 1. to follow with crying.
 2. to refuse to give up.
 bara'e'esi *v.tr.* follow crying.
- barabaria rorodo a circular arched rainstorm (such as described by Guppy).
- baraha(na) a crowd of children.
- barahau the large divisions of a garden; B. parahau.
- barai 1. cry for, cf. bara 3.
 2. fence in, cf. bara(na) 2.
 3. withhold, cf. bara 8.
 4. a pile, heap, cf. bara 7.
- baraidunga the pile of firewood in a house.
- baraihau 1. stone edging round an oven (= baranga'ihau).
 2. pile of stones.
 3. the name of a constellation.
- baraikakau five fingers of a hand, dog's paw.
- barai'o'o a set of drums: ri'i treble, maradaro tenor, mwaramwara or raha bass; B. para ni gogo.
- baranga'i to make a large heap of firewood.
- baranga'i hau W. stone edging round an oven.
- baranini a sp. of shrub, soft

- stem, large oval leaves and green berries; strips are used for thatching and making armlets (= babaranini); B. paranini.
- bararuma** B. a door, cf. mararumu.
- barato'o** to be cold, shiver (of the body); cold weather.
barato'oha *gerund*
barato'onga'i *v.intr.* to be cold, shiver; B. marato, maratogo.
- barauru** 1. the evening bank of clouds; heavy masses of white clouds.
2. a tattoo mark; B. parauru.
- barawe** a bunch of nuts.
- bare** a small sp. of rattan (= babare).
- barenga** B.S. or baarenga the annual seaworm Barolo (Barlolo, Palolo) (= ogu); B. parenga.
- barere** to give, not to the person who asks but to another.
barereha *gerund*
barerehi *v.tr.*
bareresi *v.tr.*
ha'abarere to cause to give to another.
- bari** 1. to make a sharp edge, as a keel to an outrigger canoe.
2. a sp. of fish.
3. *v.tr.* to chip (= baari).
- bari'ahu** two bats hanging together.
- barihu** poor, weakly, stunted; of men or trees, but especially of taro (= baruhu).
barihunga'i *v.intr.* to be stunted in growth.
- bariibarii** a sp. of shrub.
- barinu'u** dry spot in a stream, miniature island.
- bariri** to turn aside, push aside.
baririha'i *v.intr.* to turn aside, push aside.
bariringa'i *v.intr.* to turn aside, push aside.
baririta'i *v.intr.* to turn aside, push aside.
- baro(na)** the further side, the off side (as opposed to bahai) the right side when facing an object (as opposed to muri).
dangi baro next day.
- baroho** a sp. of deep-sea fish.
- baromaa** to pity.
baromaaha *gerund*
baromaasi *v.tr.* to pity.
ha'abaromaasi to be sorry for.
- baronga(na)** *v.n.* behaviour, disposition, character, custom.
barongana that's just like him! his character or custom.
hio baronga to be crafty; probably related to baromaa; B. paronga.
- baronga goro** a sociable person.
- baronga ta'a** a selfish or sullen person.
- baroto** a tree fern (= bwaroto).
- baru** 1. to betray; B. hagaparu, cf. pwari'i, paruparu 2.
barubaru to cheat.
baruha *gerund* of baru 1.
2. to chip; a barua i hau he chips the stone.
barubaru 1. cheat. 2. a sp. of fish.
baruhu to be poor, stunted, of men or trees (= barihu).
baruhunga'i *v.intr.* to be poor, stunted, of men or trees.
- basa** 1. a very small bag worn round neck to store hooks when fishing.
2. a bag with oblong instead of round mouth (= babasa).

basahu a sp. of small fish;
B. pasahu.

basi 1. to stoop.

basinga'i *v.intr.* to stoop
for, to.

2. bent inwards, of leg;
a basi uwana his leg is
deformed, bent in.

basiha *gerund*

3. E. the holes like eyes
in a coconut, cf. basu 1.
4. to carry with difficulty.

basiha *gerund*

basibasi E.B. to carry a
burden with difficulty; rau
basibasi beia they carry
groaning with their burden.

5. a bow, of a larger size
than ba'e *q.v.* like a Santa
Cruz bow. It was used in
divination and in illness a
man was bled by shooting an
arrow from a basi.

basibasi carry a burden, cf.
basi 4.

basiha *gerund* of basi 2,4.

basinga'i stoop for, to, cf.
basi 1.

basu 1. W. the holes like eyes
in a coconut; E. basi.

2. E. *v.tr.* to sprout; W.
pasupasu.

basuha *gerund*

basunga'i *v.intr.* to threaten.
basuri to warn.

ha'abasu threaten, warn.
ha'abasuri to warn.

batai ten fish.

bataraha 1. the name of a
spirit or demon, very tall
and wasted, brings on
wasting diseases.

2. a curse, consigning a
person to Bataraha, e.g.
ania Bataraha! a'i ngau
rogomu Bataraha! (not to be
lightly used, as it is the
worst curse known, and taken
seriously).

batarau on the other side,
batarau i wai on the other
side of the river, cf. aba 1.

bau 1. to strengthen with a
meal; to hold firm, as a tree
chopped only on one side, cf.
babau.

bauha *gerund*

baungi *v.tr.* to strengthen.

bauri *v.tr.* to strengthen.

bauria *p.p.* refreshed and
strengthened with a meal.

2. beyond, at the edge of
(= abau).

bau omaa outside; i bau dangi
towards evening.

abau toro the side of the
village nearest the mountains
inland; nai bau, ta bau out-
side; B. pau wall of a house.

3. a sp. of fish, which
refuses to take bait till
another fish appears; kakawa
mara bau to say no and then
change one's mind.

bau'ahu a sp. of tree.

bauha *gerund* of bau 1.

bauhi a sp. of shrub.

bauhu to branch, of the trunk
of a tree (= abauhu).

bauhuha *gerund*.

baungi strengthen, cf. bau 1.

ba'ura a sp. of tree
(= 'ure'ure).

ba'ure a sp. of tree
(= 'ure'ure).

bauri strengthen, cf. bau 1.

bauria refreshed and strengthened.

bawa a white, close grained
Kaolin, used for whitening ear
plugs; B. haupawa.

be a little bit, in be rao, be
raho, cf. B. bei depreciatory
prefix to many words.

be'a(na) W. a bed, sleeping
place; E. benga; B. pega.

bebe 1. a butterfly; B. pepe.
Varieties are:

bebe ngurunguru
bebe ni one black wings
white tipped.
bebe ni toro very large
with white spots; an omen
that a bushman will shortly
arrive.
bebe tobora handsome green
spots on wings.
bebe toraga yellow.

2. pit of stomach bebe ni
ahu.

3. a weathercock, made of
feathers (= manu bebe).

4. to carry the tail in the
air, of dogs.

bebeha *gerund*
ha'abebe carry tail in
the air.

5. to be slack, of a sail
(= bebebe).

bebebe 1. pit of stomach.

2. to be slack, flapping,
not full of wind, of a
sail; B. pepepe.

bebebeha *gerund*
bebebehi *v.tr.* to lose the
wind in a sail, to pull the
sail or alter direction of
boat so that the sail slacks.
bebebehia *p.p.* slack, of a
sail.

bebebesi *v.tr.* (= bebebehi).
ha'abebe to alter direction
of a boat, so as to get less
wind on sail; also
ha'abebebe.

3. *v.intr.* to revolve in the
wind, of a weathercock.

4. scarcely breathing, at the
point of death.

bebeha *gerund* of bebe 4.

bebehu(na) whiteness, of nuts.

bebehu ni ao ni'ei cold
weather, the months of June
and July, the Arosi winter
when nuts are white and
nights cold.

bebei W. elephantiasis; B.
pipii.

bebengo to fold a leaf to make
a cup, a leaf cup.

beberotaa a green, growing and
flourishing garden.

bebeto to dig yams.

bebetoha *gerund*
bebetohi *v.tr.* dig yams.
bebetohia *p.p.* dug, of yams.

bee 1. to flick off with tail.

beebee to flick off with tail.
beesi *v.tr.* to flick off with
tail.

2. to drive away animals (bai,
of men); B. peesi.

beebee a stick to drive off
pigs; to drive away.
beesi *v.tr.* to drive away.

begu firm, hard (= pakupaku).

behu whitish, pale.

behuru'a cold, shivery, hair
standing stiff with cold
(= sihuru'a, ahuru'a).

bei 1. with; a o'a beia he stays
with him.

2. to assist, help, be
partner, ally to.

3. B. water.

4. a coconut shell water
bottle; B. hua i bei (= wai);
B. wai.

be'i 1. *v.intr.* with, in, having
to do with; na 'ari be'inia i
ha'a ana he went in the matter
of his money.

2. *v.intr.* to be in partner-
ship with.

beinihu *v.intr.* to hide
(= bainihu, binihu);
a beinihu i hasimou he hid in
the woods.

beinihuha *gerund*
beinihusi *v.tr.* conceal, hide.
beinihusia *p.p.* hidden.
beinihuta'i *v.intr.* hide from.
ha'abeinihu to hide.

beira'i to turn away from; away,
hence; mou 'ari beira'i go off
elsewhere.

benga(na) 1. E. a bed or sleeping place; W. be'a; B. pega.

2. footprints; B. pega.

3. sole of the foot.

be'o 1. a sp. of tree, the fruit grows on the stem.

2. to be wet.

be'oha *gerund*

be'ori *v.tr.* to be wetted by, from.

ha'abe'o to wet, steep in water.

3. found in phrase used in counting yams and mangoes, wawai be'o *q.v.*

beraho W. a bit of thatch to start a fire, a bit of anything to start a fire (raho thatch).

berao E. a bit of thatch to start a fire, a bit of anything to start a fire.

bere 1. to fail, to act wrongly, inadvertently, mistakenly; to come to nought; B. hagapere miss.

bereha *gerund*

berenga'i *v.intr.*

beresi *v.tr.* to do mistakenly, wrongly.

beresia *p.p.* done by mistake. ha'ate bere to speak thoughtlessly, mistakenly.

here bere to do wrong;

a bere it has come to nothing, failed.

ha'abere to forestall, be beforehand; B. hagapere.

2. to be undecided, doubtful of one's powers.

ha'abere to be timid, doubtful, not confident; nau suru'ia, 'o'i haahagitana ha'abere inau I lifted it, you try. I'm not sure, don't think I can.

3. ha'abere truly, without doubt.

4. very; rago bere very many, i.e. more than one ought to have, e.g. more yams than one's neighbour, if a man

plants more yams than his neighbour he courts disaster, the yams will fail; a form of berenga'i *v.intr.* to take many at a time, dau berenga'ia.

berebere the thin end of something, a rafter, comb etc.

bereha *gerund* of bere 1.

berei to feel a pain in the loins after drinking, a stitch in the side.

berenga very many, more than is needed, too much, cf. bere 4.

berengasi *v.tr.* to be too much or many for; a berenga i wai nai kettle there is too much water in the kettle.

berenga'i take many at a time, cf. bere 4; a dau berenga'ia i herehosi he took a large number of those things at once.

beresi do by mistake, cf. bere 1.

beri *v.tr.* to take secretly, by stealth; to steal, rob; a beria i hereho amu he stole your property.

beriha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* theft.

beriri *v.tr.* to steal (rarely used).

ha'aberiberia'a to accuse falsely of theft.

beritongo 1. to break a taboo, take from a tabooed tree.

2. a cockle shell; said to be so called because people taking tabooed coconuts use cockle shells to scrape out the flesh.

bero a sp. of shrub about six feet high, thick, handsome foliage like parsley but darker (= raubero).

berobero to flourish, look well, of fruit.

beruta'i E. *v.intr.* to overturn,

- bring down, as trees in a wind; a beruta'i nia i roa it came down with the wind; cf. abweru, W. bweruta'i, B. pwerutagi.
- bete** 1. E. a freshwater shell; W. sisinahu; B. pete.
2. an arrow, toy arrow from grass stems etc.
3. to notch an arrow; to sharpen an arrow for bird shooting (hanatari).
- betebete** a little hunter, a common title for boyish heroes in stories.
- betenguru** to mutter.
betenguruha *gerund*
betenguruhi *v.tr.* to mutter about or at.
betengururi *v.tr.* to mutter about or at.
- beterei** 1. to make a bow from stems of rei, strong grass.
2. to make arrows.
- beto** 1. to be partly rotten, of a tree.
betoha *gerund*
2. to open out, of a leaf.
betoha *gerund*
betori *v.tr.* to open on account of (rain etc.).
betoria *p.p.* opened, of leaf.
betobeto open out.
- bewaa** 1. the light, brightness, splendour, glory.
2. to be light, bright, splendid, to shine.
bewaaha *gerund*
bewaanga'i *v.intr.* to shine with.
bewaari *v.tr.* to shine on, enlighten.
bewaasi *v.tr.* to shine on, enlighten.
bewaasia *p.p.* brightened, made splended.
bewaabwaa brightly; a oraora bewaabewaa (the fire) glows brightly.
ha'abewaa make bright.
- ha'abewaasi cause to shine on.
- bi** S. please, just; it adds politeness and takes away from the bluntness of a command (= tu, su); 'o bi haate speak, please.
- bi'a** 1. to have young, of man pig or dog; to be mature.
2. a sp. of palm, the trunk is much used in making platforms; B. piga.
- bia(na)** 1. a banana sucker.
2. white limestone rock, a cliff of crumbly white limestone (= haubia).
3. offspring of a woman or dog; may be used of a man (= bira, pwira).
4. name of village on South Coast.
- biabia** 1. dust from white limestone.
2. a cascade of water over white limestone rocks.
- bibi** to crush, squeeze, crowd; B. pipingi.
bibiha *gerund*
bibingi *v.tr.* to crush, squeeze, crowd.
bibingia *p.p.* squeezed, browded.
bibiri in large quantities; ra mae bibiri they are dying in crowds; na hugi a mada bibiri the bananas are all ripe at once.
- bibi'ahi'ei** a sp. of tree (= hikori).
- bibiha** *gerund* of bibi.
- bibihara** to follow about everywhere.
bibiharanga'i *v.intr.* to follow about everywhere.
- bibingi** squeeze, cf. bibi.
- bibingia** crowded, cf. bibi.
- bibinihu** a game, Blind Man's

- Buff, cf. binihu.
- bibiri 1. in large quantities, cf. bibi.
 2. bibiri or biibiiri to strain through coconut fibre; to fall through such fibre (of coconut milk); B. piinga soup with coconut milk strained, but piinga may be related to bii 1.
- bibiri nunu a photograph (recent use).
- bibisi(na) 1. tail of a bird.
 2. W. the eaves of a house.
 3. to stick sweet smelling leaves into armlet or flowers into the hair (= mamahe).
- bihi (Eng.) meat in tins; leather, roroto'oni uri bihi a leather belt.
- bihoa thick, broad, of a plank etc.
- bii 1. *v.tr.* to cook with hot stones.
 biingi to cook with hot stones.
 ha'abii a vapour bath, remedy for certain illnesses; B. pi.
 2. to dye, soak in dye and boil, to stew.
 biiha *gerund*
 biingi *v.tr.* dye, soak, stew.
 biingia *p.p.* dyed.
- biibii *v.tr.* to fold up, make a parcel of (usually in a leaf).
- biibiitawa to fail to deliver a message (tawa word).
- bina a sp. of bird, hawk; several birds have the name bina; B. bina.
 bina awa hornbill.
 bina ahuri Nicobar pigeon.
 bina ni asi booby.
 bina ni mou Nicobar pigeon.
 bina suu *Geophilus nicobaricus*.
 bina uhi a hawk.
- binaaau a sp. of eel in the sea.
- binauhi the official title of the war chief.
- bini or bii (Eng.) a bead.
- binihu to hide, conceal (= bainihu); B. pinihi.
 binihuha *gerund*
 binihusi *v.tr.*
 binihusia *p.p.* hidden.
 binihuta'i *v.intr.* to hide from.
 ha'abinihu to hide, conceal.
- bino 1. to turn, incline towards; B. pino.
 binoha *gerund*
 binohi *v.tr.* to turn, incline towards.
 2. to shut a door.
 binonga'i *v.intr.*
 binori *v.tr.*
 3. to fold over a leaf in which to drink, a leaf cup.
 binoha *gerund*
 binonga'i *v.intr.* to fold over a leaf in which to drink.
 binori *v.tr.* to fold over a leaf in which to drink.
 binoria *p.p.* folded over.
- binorima to hold something hidden behind one's back.
- bio an island two miles from Ugi, the home of the frigate bird.
- bi'ora 1. to be broken to pieces, of a canoe; a bi'orasia i asi it is broken by the sea.
 bi'orasi *v.tr.* break to pieces by.
 bi'orasia *p.p.* broken to pieces.
 2. thick, of a tree.
 3. large, of dish.
- biowaa calm, without wind; B. piowaa calm, of sea; clear, of garden (no trees).
 biowaa hangisinao calm, fine weather.

- biowaa rehiaro calm and still; distant objects appear close.
 biowaa totoweria exceedingly calm.
 biowaa 'uru utterly calm, calm as a millpond.
 ha'abiowaa 1. to wait for the sea to go down. 2. a charm for calm weather, to get a calm by charms.
 biowaasi *v.tr.* to becalm, be calm for; na hakas a biowaasia that ship is becalmed (hakas = haka si).
 biowaasia *p.p.* becalmed.
- bira 1. to press upon, to press and hurt; as sharp rocks.
 biraha *gerund*
 biraha'i *v.intr.* to tread on and suffer pain.
 birasi *v.tr.* to tread, press on.
 2. to injure a woman; a man who has committed fornication and then goes into the presence of a woman giving birth to a child exerts an evil influence (mamarewa like the Mota wuqa) on the woman, who is called hasurii (= urungi), cf. mamarewa.
 birasi *v.tr.* exert evil influence on.
 birasia *p.p.* influenced by mamarewa.
 birata'i *v.intr.* exert evil influence; a birata'i nia i hasurii he injured the child-bearing woman.
- bira(na) 1. the roe of a fish.
 2. the yolk of an egg.
 3. dregs, starch, sediment as in making tapioca.
 4. son, offspring, of man or woman (= pira, pwira).
 5. the shoot of a tree, a sapling (= pwira), cf. bia 1.
- biraha 1. a sp. of fish.
 2. *gerund* of bira 2.
- biraha'i press on, cf. bira 1.
 birasi 1. press on, cf. bira 1.
2. injure, cf. bira 2.
 birasia injured, cf. bira 2.
 biraso 1. to do in excess; ngau biraso eat too much.
 2. to be in bad health, unhealthy, from cannibalism.
 birasoha *gerund* of biraso 1,2.
 birasoha'i *v.intr.* do in excess, do what custom forbids.
 biraso ni noni illhealth, unhealthy, from eating human flesh.
 birata'i exert evil influence, cf. bira 2.
 bireo(na) centre whorl of nautilus shell.
 biri 1. crush, press upon; B. piri.
 biriha *gerund*
 biringi *v.tr.* crush, press on, print a book (recent use).
 biringa'i *v.intr.* crush, press on, print a book (recent use).
 ha'abiringi tread on a person's toes, drop something on his toes.
 haibiringi call attention by pressing his foot.
 2. to weigh on the mind, distress.
 biriha *v.n.* distress.
 biringa'i *v.intr.* be depressed by.
 biringi *v.tr.* to distress.
 3. to shut the eyes.
 biringi *v.tr.*
 4. to put stones on the native oven.
 5. to cook with hot stones (= bii). The method is to put red hot stones in a wooden bowl of water.
 biringa'i *v.intr.*
 biringi *v.tr.*
- biribiri W. a sp. of tree; E. abirubiru.

biriha 1. distress.

2. *gerund* of biri 1.

birimaa heavy with sleep,
sleepy, cf. biri 1.

biringi 1. squeeze coconut
milk through fibre.

2. crush, cf. biri 1.

3. distress, cf. biri 2.

4. cook, boil, cf. biri 5.

biringiruma a climbing plant
with crimson flowers.

biro 1. to hide a thing with
intent to steal.

biroha gerund

bironga'i v.intr. to hide a
thing with intent to steal.

birota'i v.intr. to hide a
thing with intent to steal.

2. a lake in the forest; a
pool in the reef; B. qiro
deep water, qiroqiro a hole.

birubiru 1. a sp. of tree with
white flowers and round red
fruit, sacred, planted at
Hau ho'asia, Rock of
Sacrifice, and at places to
which sacred sharks came;
surrounded with circular
stone wall and platform.

2. a general word for a
sacred tree or grove, scene
of ho'asia *q.v.* Used in
this sense in Bauro more than
in Arosi; B. pirupiru.

3. a rock in the sea frequented
by were-sharks, where sacri-
fices were offered to them,
chiefly and perhaps only by
people of chief clan (Araha).

ba'ewa nibirubiru a were-
shark.

bisi(na) behind, at the back of;
bisina i ruma behind the
house.

bisibisi 1. the eaves of a house,
cf. bibsis 2.

2. splashed with colour,
mottled.

bwaa bisibisi a taro with

mottled red and green leaf.

bisu to be jealous.

bisuha gerund

bisuhi v.tr. be jealous of.

bisunga'i v.intr. be jealous
of.

bisungi v.tr. be jealous of.

bisuni v.tr. be jealous of.

bisuri v.tr. be jealous of.

ha'abisu make jealous.

ha'abisuni to begrudge, as
a friend's property left to
someone else.

bita 1. a disease of the
stomach, woman's disease.

bitari v.tr. to cause the
disease with charms.

2. to tread.

bitari v.tr. to tread on,
crush.

bitabita crush to pieces
(= pitapita).

bitaro S. gnat, sandfly (= nono
asi).

bitora to rain heavily, heavy
rain; a bitoraha'i nia i
rangi the rain came down
hard.

bitoraha gerund

bitoraha'i v.intr. rain
heavily on.

bitorara'i v.intr. rain
heavily on.

biu seven

biuna seventh.

ha'abiu seven times.

bo 1. side.

2. adverb of direction in
compounds (= boo), cf. aba 1;
B. ba, qa.

bo mai hither.

bo ara'a higher.

bo mano farther.

bo siri farther in.

bo tere lower, or bo auru.

bo siri si further in there,
etc.

3. come; 'o bo mai ihei where
do you come from? cf. boi.

boa a sp. of tree with an unpleasant smell.

boahē the crosspiece at the bottom of a wall.

boai S. *v.tr.* to beseech.

boaro the upper lip, cf. bwauano lower lip.

bobo 1. sideways.

2. said to be the name of a clan in Central Bush village Bonibwaroto, burunga i Bobo Bobo clan.

3. the white of an egg.

4. to throw, as a stone (= baba); a boboa he threw it.

bobonga'i *v.intr.* to throw, as a stone.

bobora'i *v.intr.* to throw, as a stone.

bobosi *v.tr.* to throw, as a stone.

bobota'i *v.intr.* to throw, as a stone.

5. to be overcrowded, to be too many to fit in.

bobonga'i *v.intr.* to be overcrowded by.

6. a hillock, knob.

bobobo'a square, with corners.

bobongi to be knobably on, as a burden with sharp edges on the shoulder.

7. *v.tr.* to carve, in wood or stone; a boboa he carved it.

boboha *gerund*

bobonga'i *v.intr.* to carve a figure on wood or stone.

bobora'i *v.intr.* to carve a figure on wood or stone.

bobori *v.tr.* to carve a figure on wood or stone.

boboria *p.p.* carved.

8. to strike one thing on another, as one stone with another.

boboi *v.tr.* to strike on. bobora'i *v.intr.* to strike against.

ha'abobo(abe) to keep the mind engaged, occupied.

haibobo to be jealous, envious.

9. to swell, rise up, of a wave.

boboha *gerund*

10. to make a bundle; a bundle of faggots, sago palm leaves etc.

bobo(na) 1. the side of a man (= baba), the edge or side of a box, etc.; B. pogo.

2. the buttocks.

3. the curved side plates of a turtle, cf. baba; the flat plates of a turtle bobo ni honu.

4. a swelling under hard skin, full of bad blood (= bosai).

5. the dorsal fin of a fish; the spikes on a fish's back.

6. the foundation of a house.

boboha *gerund* of bobo 7.

bobohasimou a sp. of large fish.

bobohasimwera a sp. of tree.

bobohiphi 1. the part of the T bandage which hangs over the string.

kawira'i in front, cf. bohi 1.

2. leaf placed over flesh cooked in oven.

3. to forbid (= bohi).

ha'ate bobohiphi to forbid.

bobohiphi'eu a children's game.

boboi 1. to strike on, cf. bobo 8.

2. to come steadily towards, boi.

boboiasia a swell of the sea which does not break.

boboihu a sp. of creeper used to steam boils and sores.

bobonga'i 1. to throw at, cf. bobo 4.

2. to be overcrowded, cf. bobo 5.

3. to carve, cf. bobo 7.
- boborauaro a sp. of fish.
- bobore to stare, cf. bore 1;
B. pore.
- boboresi *v.tr.* to stare at.
- boboreta'a a small flying
beetle, black, some are very
large.
- bobori to carve, cf. bobo 7.
- boboro a sp. of hahe *q.v.*
- bobosi to throw at, cf. bobo 4.
- bobosiano a hillock.
- bobota'i to throw at, cf. bobo 4.
- bobotoo 1. to be slack in
obeying, to keep putting off.
2. to fish continually with-
out catching anything.
- boe 1. E. asthma (some say
bo'e); W. poe.
2. W. to be tired (breathing
hard).
- boeha *gerund*
boenga'i *v.intr.* to be tired
from.
ha'aboebae to urge, incite,
drive to do; ha'aboebae *abe.*
3. a sp. of fish, very poison-
ous, boe ni matawa.
4. to sigh.
- boesi *v.tr.* sigh for.
5. not to want, to be dis-
inclined; au boeboe I don't
want it.
- boeboe not to want, to be
disinclined.
boenga'i *v.intr.* disinclined
for.
6. to be engaged in, working
at.
- boenga'i be busy at.
boesi *v.tr.* be busy at.
boesia engaged, busy,
occupied.
7. W. to begin to paddle; E.
abonga'i.
- boeha *gerund*
boenga'i *v.intr.* to begin to
paddle.
- bo'e 1. to prise up with a
stick, work ground with a
stick, cf. poke.
bo'enga'i *v.intr.* to prise
up with a stick, work ground
with a stick.
2. to pull out large taro;
B. poge.
3. *v.tr.* to turn over and
over.
- ha'abo'e a pudding; yams
scraped, cooked in oven,
taken out and worked up with
coconut cream; B. hagapoke.
- boeboe 1. a sp. of large, hard-
wood tree.
2. a sp. of fish, sunfish;
E. poepoe i asi; B. qoeqoeasi.
3. not to want, cf. boe 5.
- boena *gerund* of boe 2,7.
- boenga'i 1. to be tired from,
cf. boe 2.
2. to be disinclined, cf.
boe 5.
3. to be busy at, cf. boe 6.
4. to begin to paddle, cf.
boe 7.
- bo'enga'i work with a stick, cf.
bo'e 1.
- boengoto B. (or bo'engoto) a cold
on the chest, pneumonia.
- boera(na) calf of leg; forearm;
lower leg; B. pwoeraga (ga
common noun ending).
- boesi to be busy, cf. boe 6.
- boha *v.tr.* to carry pickaback,
or in maro cloth, on the back
(= baha); B. pohā.
- bonaha *gerund*
bohanga'i *v.intr.* to carry
pickaback.
bohāri *v.tr.*
ha'aboha to set on the back;
a ha'abohā he made him

- ride pickaback.
 haibohaboha carry
 pickaback.
- bohaasuu to come very near.
- bohagare a bunch of bread-
 fruit.
- bohau a sp. of tree.
- bohi 1. to cover over, as with
 a lid; B. pohi.
 2. to put hands upon; con-
 firm, ordain (recent use),
 a dau bohia.
 3. to place face downwards.
 ha'abohi to place face
 downwards.
 4. to shut the eyes, mou
 bohi'i maamou'i shut your
 eyes (pl.).
 5. to forbid, a ha'ate bohia.
- bohita 1. a wedge.
 2. to fold over; folded over;
 a double fold; a bolt of
 calico.
- bohitanga 1. a hundred nuts.
 2. E.B. an eel.
- bohura'a upper lip, bo = bwau,
 cf. bwauano lower lip.
- boi come here, to approach,
 come towards.
 boihi *v.tr.* come for, come
 and get.
 boita'i *v.intr.* come from.
 ha'aboihi to send for.
- boma'i *v.intr.* to carry for,
 act as porter (= bonga'i),
 cf. bo 1 side.
- bomaoro a sp. of small white
 fish.
- bomatanga a sp. of fish.
- bomera 1. a sp. of fish.
 2. the name of a star.
- bona to try, attempt.
 bonaha *gerund*
 bonanga'i *v.intr.* try,
- attempt.
 bonari *v.tr.* try, attempt.
 bonasi *v.tr.* try, attempt.
 bonasia *p.p.* attempted.
- bonauru see pwaunauru.
- bonga 1. to place, set.
 bongaha *gerund*
 bongari *v.tr.* to place, set
 at.
 2. to press up against, as a
 stone underfoot, cf. ponga 1.
 bongaha *gerund*
 bongari *v.tr.* to press against
 and cause a sore place.
 3. to build, as a stone wall.
 bongari *v.tr.* to build, as a
 stone wall.
 4. E.B. a mass of people, noni
 bonga, cf. bobo 5 knot.
 5. in haubonga(na) to be
 angry (hau = ahu mind).
- bonga'i 1. to act as a porter,
 carry a load for someone
 (boma'i).
 2. to beseech, cf. pota'i to
 worry till a request is
 granted.
 haibonga'i to ask a favour.
- bongarihau a sore under the
 hard skin of the foot, caused
 by a stone hurting the foot,
 and sore forming under the
 skin.
- bongi 1. S. a night; B. qongi.
 2. last night.
- bono 1. to close, stuff up, dam,
 mend with a patch, cf. pwono;
 B. pono.
 bonobono a stopper for a
 bottle, a patch; a bono i
 maana i wai the mouth of the
 river is blocked.
 bonoha *gerund*
 bonosi *v.tr.* to close.
 bonosia *p.p.* closed.
 ha'abono to stuff up, block,
 as the mouth of a river.
 2. to spread over, as grass
 or weeds.

bonobono to spread over,
as grass or weeds.
bonoha *gerund*
bonosi *v.tr.* spread over.
ha'abonosi to cause to
overspread, grow over,
spread over.

bonotaa 1. the gable of a
house.
2. the carved figure of fish,
bird etc. on the gable (in
the men's house this is a
totem bird); B. ponotaa.

bonunu to speak without con-
fidence, hesitatingly.

bonunuha *gerund*
bonununga'i *v.intr.* speak
doubtfully.
bonunuri *v.tr.* speak
doubtfully to.
bonunusi *v.tr.* speak
doubtfully to.

boo 1. a pig; B. qoo.

boo ai'ora a boar not
castrated.
boo buru a black pig.
boo burugaawa a pale
coloured, yellow pig.
boo bwabwa a sow.
boo mahui a white pig.
boo mangori a pig offered
in sacrifice.
boomarahaihene a hermaph-
rodite pig.
boomae a dead pig.
boomauri a living pig.
boo mera a dark brown pig.
boo mwane a male pig,
castrated or not.
boo'oka'oka a mischievous
pig, gets into gardens.
bootore a brown pig.
bootoretore a spotted pig.
bootori an earmarked pig.
boowasi a wild pig.
gagari'ini boo a human
victim.
ha'awasi pig hunting.
haga ni boo ten pigs.
kokoru i boo a piece of
pork.
manu boo a sp. of bird.
riho i boo a tusk.
uta'i boo to castrate a
pig.
'ama'ama ni mae a pig set
apart for a feast.

nu'ina i boo a leaf
shelter which wild pigs
make.

Boo cannot be used for any
quadruped, like qoe in Mota.
This is mwaamwaa. At every
feast pigs were sacrificed,
and a part offered to ghosts,
so that every feast was a
religious ceremony, not a
mere feast. Formerly dogs
were also sacrificed especial-
ly to Hatoibwari, but pigs
gradually took their place.

2. to make an edging of
stones.

boongi to make an edging of
stones.

3. a beam.

bo'o to want, like, love.

bo'oni *v.tr.* a bo'onia i
gare ana he loved his daughter.

booahi edging of stones round a
canoe house.

booboo 1. to worry, bother.

ha'abooboo cause to worry a
person (with *abe*).
a booboo i abegu 'inia I am
worried about it.
abu haabooboo i abena don't
worry him.

2. the stone wall of a house.

boomangori 1. a sacrificed pig.

2. the shout of a chief to a
wounded enemy, who would then
be spared if he sacrificed a
pig.

3. a man so spared, who must
sacrifice a pig.

boorahu B. or bourahu the place
where ashes are thrown at the
back of a village (= totongo).

boosua to worry (= booboo), cf.
sua 1,6.

bo'osua to long for, desire;
a bo'osua i abena 'inia he
longed for her.

boosusu a sp. of tree.

boosuu inclined, one end
higher than the other.

bo'owaro a sp. of tree.

bora 1. difficult (rare word)
(= bwara); a bora i dora ni
this place is difficult.

boranga'i *v.intr.* to be
difficult in the matter of,
do with difficulty.

borasi *v.tr.* to be difficult
for.

ha'abora make difficult,
obstruct.

2. the name of a clan which
has the pigeon (waibora) for
its totem.

borabora 1. a sp. of cycad
growing in water
(= bwarabwara).

2. black cone decorations
for prow of canoe, made from
roots of borabora and
decorated with red grass
streamers (= bwarabwara),
cf. boraboraa.

boraboraa deep, dark blue, of
sea or sky; B. pora.

borau 1. a sp. of tree.

2. to stink, smell strongly;
of men's bodies, certain men
have a strong, individual
smell, not from dirt.

bore 1. to stare, gaze at;
B. pore.

borebore to stare, gaze at.

bore si stare at.

bore mara Atawa to be
inquisitive, curious (said
to be characteristic of
Atawa Clan).

2. an armband of plaited grass.

boreaherahe the upright stones
forming the base of the inner
wall of the sacred house,
tawao.

boretata to rest by the shore
with a person one meets.

bori 1. to beckon.

haibori to beckon.

2. *v.tr.* to fold up in
something, cf. bohi 1;
boribori.

boribori mara hu'o i mwara
to fold up a very small
thing in a lot of wrappings;
to be mean; to make much ado
about nothing. Proverbial
expression.

bori(na) forearm, lower leg
(elbow to hand, knee to foot).

bori'ai the horizontal side
supports of the roof (= buri
'ai).

boro 1. a sp. of tree.

2. Wai boroni a river in
Arosi near Heuru.

boroboro little blisters or
pimples, as from shaving with
a blunt razor (= poroporo);
B. poroporo.

borohu to inherit, receive
possessions handed down by
relatives either personal
(bwoi) or clan (bwenaa,
ruruunga); dau borohu inherit;
to'ora borohu to be heir to.

borohuha *gerund*

borohunga'i *v.intr.* inherit.

boro i asi a sp. of fish (= i'a
ni bongi); B. poroiasi.

boromakau (Eng.: bull and cow)
a cow, cattle, tinned meat.

boromera anus; B. poromera.

borongaungaunoni the name of a
famous cannibal hero in
stones.

borota'a E.B. presently;
borota'a mei mwina presently
it will be cooked.

borunga(na) 1. a log to rest
neck on, a pillow for the
head.

2. to pillow the head; Arosi
bo is a form of bwau head,
knee. Both mean a knob, cf.
bobo 6.

borungaha *gerund*

- borunga'i *v.intr.* to pillow the head (apparently for borunganga'i).
3. the ground above a garden, the higher slope of a garden, cf. runga(na), urunga(na).
- bosai a swelling under the hard skin of sole of foot, full of bad blood; caused by striking a rock.
- bosi seminal fluid; to emit the fluid.
- bosiha *gerund*
bosinga'i *v.intr.* seminal fluid; to emit the fluid.
bosiri *v.tr.* to emit upon.
- bota 1. soft limestone rock (= bia).
2. to break by knocking on something else, as an egg on a bamboo.
- bota'i *v.tr.* to break on.
botari *v.tr.* to break on.
ha'abota'i to break on something.
3. a roller for a canoe; B. poota.
- bota'i 1. *v.tr.* to cause to burst, to swell and burst, as fermenting liquids; 'na hasiahu a bota'ia i'au the lime swelled and burst the lime box.
2. *v.tr.* to seize by the throat; here bota'i (= here komukomu).
3. *v.tr.* to break, cf. bota 2.
- botari to break.
- bote a louse, or flea.
- bote 'agera or akera very small lice on pigs.
bote ni misu a flea.
bote huasa a seahorse.
babarite pupa, on hair.
hairohi to search for bote in the hair.
- boto to be boiling hot (= poto), cf. potopoto.
- botou ha'abotou to remain in house, not visit one's neighbours, keep to oneself.
- bou 1. seasoned dry wood, a log of wood.
2. to congeal, solidify, as blood or salt spray on rocks or the body; to heal over, of sores.
- bounga'i *v.intr.* solidify on.
bouri *v.tr.* heal over, solidify on; na asia bouria i ano the surf became solid salt on the ground.
3. to sulk (= bwou, waiboubou).
- ha'abou 1. be sulky (not 'cause to sulk'). 2. to cry for something, as a child does.
- bo'u 1. the cross beam or stay in the roof to strengthen the house, sometimes the main post in the centre rests on it; B. qogu.
2. a cross. In recent use dadahoro is used for a cross (N.T.); bo'u would have been a better word to use.
- boubou to swell up without breaking, of waves (= bobo), cf. pou pou 1; B. pou pou.
- boubouha *gerund*
boubounga(na) *v.n.* a swell of the sea.
- bouhiru'a raging, of surf or waves; naho bouhiru'a boiling surf.
- bourahu E., B. rubbish heap (= boorahu, totogo).
- bouraro a sp. of tree.
- boururu to kneel (= poururu).
- boururuha *gerund*
boururuhi *v.tr.* kneel on.
boururunga'i *v.intr.* kneel to, at.
- bouwaro a sp. of large hardwood tree (= bouaro).
- bu 1. *dehortatory* don't! (short form of abu q.v.).
ha'abu to refuse, forbid.

- ha'abui to forbid temporarily only.
2. to be sure, rely.
- buha *gerund*
 buha'i *v.intr.* rely on.
 buri *v.tr.* rely on.
- bua 1. green, wet, of wood that won't burn.
 2. betel nut; B. pua.
 3. a black snake.
- buaa tired, heavy, as the body from overeating.
 buaaha *gerund*
- buaabua 1. a wild betel nut.
 2. a sp. of tree, white flowers, large leaves (= puapua).
- buaroto E. a tree fern; W. bwaroto.
- buatari E. a sp. of palm; W. butowai; B. pwagatari.
- bubu 1. full, whole.
 hura bubu full moon.
 dangi bubu the whole day.
 bubua hale, well.
 haibubu whole.
 2. unserrated, whole, of a leaf.
 3. a sp. of fish, *Balistes*; B. pupu.
 bububarubarua a large sp. of bubu.
 4. crosspatching on ornamentation, said to be from imitation of bones of bubu 3.
 5. hua i bubu the constellation Southern Cross.
- bubua to be hale, sound, well, cf. bubu 1.
- bubu'a whole, cf. bubu 1.
- bubu marikahu withheld, not given away, safe, as money stored.
- bubuni 1. to moisten, smear over, paint, cf. buni 1.
 2. horizontal lines of charmed lime smeared on cheek.
3. tattoo marks, in imitation of buboni 2.
- bubungu(na) a bunch of betel nuts or almonds.
- bubungu areare a bunch of red dyed grass (= bwaubwau).
- buburami a flock of birds.
- buburu 1. thoughtlessly, carelessly, without seeing or looking; ha'ate buburu blasphemy; heingahu buburu kill wantonly; oha'i buburu recite by heart; B. purua.
 buburunga'i *v.intr.* to do carelessly.
 2. black, cf. buru 1.
- buburuatoaa a sp. of cricket.
- buburumwago mason bee; hohoro ramoa the very large variety; B. toratoramwako (tora bring).
- bui unripe, of bananas (pui).
- buingaki E. a sp. of tree; W. bungai.
- buka (Eng.) a book.
- buma a sp. of fish, sardine, semi-sacred; many taboos connected with it.
- buna 1. *v.* but used as the equivalent of the English: till, until.
 buna'i *v.tr.* till, until; a gu buna mae till he does; ai buna'i arai i hasi'e'i while he cuts down the tree.
 2. not, ill, badly.
 buna marisina ill befitting him. Buna is probably a form of abu don't; B. apuna don't.
- bunaaburo a name given to a youth's bedplace; if a woman stands on it she must marry him, probably literally 'don't go back'.
- bunaasi 1. whitened by salt spray.

2. a skin disease, white blotches.
- bunagi** W. 1. a sp. of tree; E. buingaki.
2. to strengthen by cementing with gum of bunagi.
- bunarito** fine white or red shell money; literally 'sun blood'; B. gapuna rito the blood of the sun, cf. 'abu 1 blood (the discs remarkably resemble blood corpuscles magnified, in appearance).
- bunauraua** the name of a star.
- bunawara** 1. to do to the bitter end, fight to a finish, cf. wara 3.
2. the name of two famous canoes, that of Takibaina and that of Boo, two chiefs of Heuru. Boo's canoe held sixty fighting men.
- bunene** to chatter, talk.
buneneha gerund
bunenehi *v.tr.* chatter to.
bunenenga'i *v.intr.* chatter about.
bunenesi *v.tr.* chatter to.
 ha'abunene set a person talking.
 haibunene chatter together.
- bunga** to be tired, heavy in body (= buaa).
bungaha gerund
- bungaa** 1. to be slow; na haka a ono bungaa the ship goes slowly.
bungaaha gerund
2. W. to be blunt.
- bungabungaa** well built, of good proportions, of the body.
- bunganga** 1. to make firm, tread firmly down.
bungangasi *v.tr.* to make firm, tread firmly down.
bungangata firm, made firm.
bungangatana firm, made firm.
2. to join one thing to another, fitting them together.
bungangasi *v.tr.* to join one thing to another, fitting them together.
- bungu** thick, to be thick, as a tree or book.
bunguha gerund
 ha'abungu to thicken.
- buni** 1. wet, moist, damp, to be wet.
bunira'i *v.intr.* to be wet with.
bunisi *v.tr.* to be wet from.
2. a coconut fallen before it is quite ripe.
3. to smear, moisten, paint.
buniha gerund
buniri *v.tr.* to smear, paint.
bunisi *v.tr.* to smear, paint.
bunisia *p.p.* painted.
 ha'abuni make moist, steep in water.
- bunibunia** healthy, glowing with health, fat, cf. buni 1.
- bunono** foolish, to be fooled.
bunonoha gerund
bunonohi *v.tr.* to be foolish at.
bunononga'i *v.intr.* to be foolish at.
bunonosi *v.tr.* to be foolish at.
 ha'abunono make a fool of, make one look foolish; a
 ha'abunonoa.
- bunoto** a fool, stupid (stronger than bunono).
bunotonga'i *v.intr.* to be stupid, dense at.
bunotota'i *v.intr.* to be stupid, dense at.
- bu'o** 1. to gaze at.
bu'oha gerund
bu'ori *v.tr.* to gaze at.
 ha'abu'o 1. to make people laugh, to amuse, interest a crowd. 2. to make people stare, to talk loud to make

- people notice one (as when a stranger arrives).
 ha'abu'ori *v.tr.* 1. to make people laugh, to amuse, interest a crowd. 2. to make people stare, to talk loud to make people notice one (as when a stranger arrives).
 ha'abu'oahu 1. a puzzle, a wonder, a miracle. 2. to stand gazing at in wonder.
2. to be ignorant.
 bu'ota'i *v.intr.* to be ignorant of.
- bu'ohoo to be disappointed; to disappoint, as a place seen for the first time of which one has heard much.
 ha'abu'ohoo to disappoint; a ha'abu'ohoorā it disappointed them.
- bura 1. new.
 ha'abura new.
 2. to do for the first time, to be a novice at.
 bura'i *v.tr.* au bura'i omesia i omaa ni I am seeing this place for the first time; au bura'i damu I am learning to chew betel.
 3. just, merely.
- burabura a sp. of tree of a semi-sacred character, with long sticky fruit; B. puga.
- burara 1. a sp. of creeper; the leaves charm a pig from wandering.
 2. to be idle (= purara).
 buraraha *gerund*
 burarata'i *v.intr.* be idle at.
 ha'aburara make idle.
- burau broad and thin, of a shell ring (= ra'o).
- buri 1. to wallow, roll on the ground, as a dog, cf. huri 1; B. apuripuri.
 buriburi to wallow, roll on the ground, as a dog.
 buriha *gerund*
- buringa'i *v.intr.* to roll on; a buringa'i nia dohu he rolled on ashes.
 2. to sit on the ground (not a mat), of men.
 burisi *v.tr.*
 haiburiburi sit together.
 3. to push with the hands, shove (bweru).
 burisi *v.tr.* to push with the hands, shove.
 4. to be close, cf. aburi 2.
 ha'aburi to crowd upon.
 haiburi to be crowded.
 haiburiburi to be crowded.
 5. the cowry.
 buri'ahi'a orange cowry.
 buri mwadaro a white sp.
 buri mwadu white cowry worn on each knee and on temples of head.
 buri ni ba'ewa a gastropod, glossy white and yellow.
 buri waiwairodo black lipped cowry.
 buri wewerodo black lipped cowry.
 tarai buri a crown of cowries worn round forehead, must not be more than fifteen of a small white species.
 The buri has a sacred character and should only properly be worn by Araha (chiefs). Cowries were placed with dead chiefs.
 6. E. behind, at the back (= muri).
 burina ruma at the back of the house.
 7. ha'aburi to farewell, speed a parting guest; B. hagapuri.
 8. to shut a door (= buru).
 buringai *v.intr.*
 burisi *v.tr.*
 9. ha'aburi omo draw an arrow.
- buriburi W. yaws; keo buriburi; W. keto pupuri, cf. buri 4.
- buri'ete only, only born, only child; gare buri'ete.

- buriha *gerund* of buri 1.
 burimumumu (see mumumu).
 buringa'i 1. to roll, cf. buri 1.
 2. to shut, cf. buri 8.
 buripote a pigtail carved on the figures of men on spears, and the stone statues of the heo (= muripote).
 burisi 1. roll on, cf. buri 1.
 2. to sit on, cf. buri 2.
 3. to push, cf. buri 3.
 4. to shut, cf. buri 8.
 burisiboo a prickly shrub.
 burita to do to excess, masu burita surfeit.
 buritaha *gerund*
 buritanga'i *v.intr.*
 burita'i to do all together, cf. buri 4.
 'ari burita'i go in a body.
 dadao burita'i lie all together.
 daoha burita'i all ill together.
 buro 1. to turn round and revolve from right to left (Arosi people prefer right to left in reading, etc.).
 2. to go back (= aburo); B. poro go back.
 burohia *gerund*
 burohi *v.tr.* to return to.
 burosi *v.tr.* to return to.
 ha'aburohi to come back without reaching.
 ha'aburosi to come back without reaching.
 3. to roll on the thigh, as fibres.
 4. to twist.
 buroha *gerund*
 buronga'i *v.intr.* to whirl round and round.
 burosi *v.tr.* to revolve, twist, roll.
 ha'aburo cause to revolve.
 5. to rub the body; a buroa i abena.
 6. to close, shut up, of flowers.
 burosi *v.tr.*
 burosia *p.p.* closed.
 buroburo a sp. of tree.
 buroha *gerund* of buro 2,4.
 burohero ha'aburohero.
 burohi to go back to, cf. buro 2.
 buronga a dry coconut leaf hanging ready to fall.
 buronga'i 1. clumsily, badly; here buronga'i work badly.
 2. whirl round, cf. buro 4.
 burongo E.,B. to forget; W. kaku.
 burongoha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* forgetfulness.
 burongoha'i *v.intr.* forget.
 burongosi *v.tr.* forget.
 burongosia *p.p.* forgotten.
 burongota'i *v.intr.* forget.
 ha'aburongosi to forget.
 burosi 1. go back to, cf. buro 2.
 2. revolve, twist, roll, cf. buro 3.
 3. close, shut, of flowers, cf. buro 6.
 burosia closed, of flowers.
 burota 1. a tree stripped of its branches.
 2. a child stripped of its limbs (done in war by way of revenge).
 buru 1. black, dark, dark blue; 'abe buru a Melanesian.
 buruburu'a black, dark, dark blue.
 2. the iris of the eyes; buru i maa (kare ri'i is the pupil).
 3. a sp. of tree, *Parinarium laurinum*; B. puru. The gum is used for caulking canoes.

4. the gum of buru 3, rubbed into paste, sets hard quickly; glue, paste (recent use).
5. a torch of gum.
6. to stick.
buru'i *v.tr.* to fix, stick.
buru'ia *p.p.* stuck, caulked.
7. to be together, to be friends.
buruha *gerund*
8. to knead, roll into a ball; a ball.
buru'i *v.tr.* B. purui.
9. a charm to keep off sharks, two kneaded lumps of buru 4. joined together by frog's bone (shark and frog are ha'imarahuda friends).
10. a constellation, Pleiades; B. puru.
11. to push with the hands, shove (= buri, bweru).
burusi *v.tr.* to push with the hands, shove.
12. to smear paint, to cover over a crack.
buru'i *v.tr.* to smear paint, to cover over a crack.
13. to plant different sorts of things together.
buru'i *v.tr.* to plant different sorts of things together.
'aiburu'i different sorts of plants in the same garden.
14. to grasp food, be greedy; a buruburu ana he is greedy.
buruburu to grasp food, be greedy.
buru'i *v.tr.* to grasp food, be greedy.
15. unopened, of leaf, rau buru.
16. whole, complete, unserrated, of leaf, cf. bubu 2.
17. gall: breathed on, after which the owner walks round his enemy's house, holding buru 4, and thus sends him to sleep.
18. *v.tr.* to shut the door.
buruburu to shut the door.
- burusi *v.tr.* to shut the door; B. puru, purubora cover over (bora dark).
19. to fill a bowl with food; B. purui.
buru'i *v.tr.* to fill a bowl with food.
20. to crush nuts small.
buru'i *v.tr.* to crush nuts small.
21. a mound in the garden for yams or sweet potatoes.
buru'i *v.tr.* to mound up.
buruha *gerund*
22. to be stiff, of the body in a trance.
buruha *gerund*
burunga'i *v.intr.* to be stiff with, in; of the body.
23. to comb the hair.
buruburu to comb the hair.
buruha *gerund*
buruhi *v.tr.*
burunga'i *v.intr.*
24. to rub.
buru'i *v.tr.*
- buru(na) ink of cuttlefish.
- burua openly, in the light, without concealment (no doubt from buru 5).
- buruadaro a charm.
- buruba'ewa a sp. of tree.
- buruburu 1. a firefly.
2. to comb the hair.
3. to be greedy.
4. to shut a door.
5. black, in tooburuburu spotted, speckled.
6. food.
7. an oven for cooking food.
8. a person carrying a torch at night.
- buruburu'a black, dark, dark blue.
ha'aburuburu'a to blacken, make dirty.

- buruburuhaioge a children's game, capturing and cooking the other side, buruburu are heaps of sand representing ovens.
- buru'ete 1. E. without close relations.
2. W. an unmarried man.
3. E. a single fruit, an only child.
- burugawaa striped black and brown, of a pig, cf. buru 1, awa 3.
- burugoni to associate with, be friends with, cf. buru 6, 7.
- buruha *gerund* of buru 7,22,23.
- buruhasi 1. to grow together into one, of two trees; B. puruhaku.
2. a bird trap, gum of banyan or other tree put at intervals along a pole.
- buruhi to comb the hair, cf. buru 23.
- buruhua food.
- buru'i 1. to fix, stick, cf. buru 6.
2. to knead, cf. buru 8.
3. to plant different sorts together, cf. buru 13.
4. to smear paint, cf. buru 12.
5. to grasp greedily, cf. buru 14.
6. to fill a bowl, cf. buru 19.
7. to crush nuts, cf. buru 20.
8. to mound up, cf. buru 21.
9. to rub, cf. buru 24.
- burunga(na) 1. a member of the same clan.
2. a clan.
3. the totem of a clan; the first ancestors, originators of a clan. Some clans have two totems but almost all Arosi clans have a bird as chief totem (burunga). It must not be killed or eaten, and in some cases sacrifices were offered to it.
- burunga'i 1. to wave about.
2. to comb the hair, cf. buru 23.
3. to be stiff in a trance, cf. buru 22.
- burungaraha a group consisting of two men and their wives and children (= hairoa).
- burungarito gum of 'ado'a nut, and of maraingari.
- burungasi to seize tight; na misu a burungasi beia mo'osi the dog seized him and held on.
- buruniai ignorant, unskilful.
- burunii'a a sp. of fish.
- buruninoni ignorant, unskilful.
- bururami E. a sp. of tree.
- burusi 1. to push, cf. buru 11.
2. to shut the door, cf. buru 18.
- burusimangita a sacred shark rock; the particular spot at the birubiru *q.v.* where offerings and mangita were put.
- buruta'i *v.tr.* to stammer; a buruta'i i ha'ate.
- busu 1. to puff, spurt out; B. pusu.
busuha gerund
busu'i *v.tr.* to spurt at and hit.
busunga'i *v.intr.* to spurt upon.
busura'i *v.intr.* to spurt out (of waves in a blowhole).
busuri *v.tr.* to puff, spurt upon, puff out.
2. a blowhole in rocks.

3. a sp. of fish.
4. to force up the ground, of a growing yam.
- busu'i *v.tr.* to force up the ground, of a growing yam.
- busura'i *v.intr.* to force up into a mound, of a yam.
5. to pile up, swell over, as a wave on a rock.
- busu'i *v.tr.* to pile up over and cover, as a wave.
- busura'i *v.intr.* to make a hillock.
6. a mound, a hillock, a wave, a flood.
7. to hit in falling; na hau a busu beia the stone hit him; na to'oni a auru busu i ano the cloth fell and hit the ground.
- busuri *v.tr.*
mabusu a crash of something falling and striking.
8. to drift, of a canoe.
- busuha *gerund*
busunga'i *v.intr.* drift from.
busura'i *v.intr.* drift away, be drifted, driven from.
busuta'i *v.intr.* drift from.
ha'abusura'i cause to drift away.
- busuasi a whale; B. pusuasi.
- busubusu 1. a mound, hillock, flood, wave.
2. to churn up, as the bow of a ship; B. pusupusu.
- busubwaunimwaro a mangrove.
- busuha *gerund* of busu 1,8.
- busu'i 1. spurt, puff on, cf. busu 1.
2. force up, cf. busu 4.
3. swell upon, cf. busu 5.
4. E. an archer fish which spurts out water and hits mason bees, etc., found in rivers.
- busumamaniho W. the same archer fish (mamaniho hornet).
- busunga'i 1. to spurt upon, cf. busu 1.
2. to drift from, cf. busu 8.
- busura'i 1. to spurt upon.
2. mound up, make a hillock, cf. busu 6.
3. force itself up into, cf. busu 4.
4. drift away, cf. busu 8.
- busuri 1. to puff upon, cf. busu 1.
2. to hit in falling, cf. busu 7.
- busuta'i to drift from, cf. busu 8.
- buta 1. to bruise; B. putagi.
buta'i *v.tr.*
ha'abuta to annoy, bother.
mabutabuta bruised.
2. to stone.
buta'i *v.tr.*
3. to crack nuts on a stone; B. puta, putagi.
butaha *gerund*
buta'i *v.tr.* to crack nuts on a stone.
butangari nut cracking, the stone for this is called gagari.
4. W. to destroy the property of an enemy, to steal openly, plunder.
butabuta to destroy the property of an enemy, to steal openly, plunder.
5. to kick, to tread on; a butaa he kicked him, cf. buu 1.
butabuta to kick, to tread on.
butabolu Arosi and English football.
6. to be heavy.
buta'i *v.tr.* be heavy on, weigh down, crush.
- butaa 1. to walk blindly, carelessly; a butaa moi he just went blindly.
2. to talk indecently, without

- shame, a butaa i ha'ate.
 butaaha *gerund*
- butabuta 1. to plunder.
 2. to kick, tread on.
- butaha *gerund* of buta 3.
- buta'i 1. bruise, cf. buta 1.
 2. to stone, cf. buta 2.
 3. crack nuts, cf. buta 3.
 4. crush, cf. buta 6.
- butakoru to break nuts on a stone, not crushing, using only one hand.
- butamate 1. to scold.
 butamateha *gerund*
 butamatehi *v.tr.* scold.
 butamatesi *v.tr.* scold.
 2. to put out a fire with a stick or leaves.
 butamatehi *v.tr.* to put out a fire with a stick or leaves.
 butamatesi *v.tr.* to put out a fire with a stick or leaves.
- butangari 1. nut cracking.
 2. a children's game.
- buto 1. to string money, shell discs, a butoa i ha'a.
 butonga'i *v.intr.* to string money, shell discs.
 butori *v.tr.* string shell discs to.
 2. to string alternately huru and white shell discs.
 3. to end a conversation.
 butongi *v.tr.* to end a conversation; a butongia i ha'ate he broke off the conversation.
 ha'abuto bring to an end.
 4. to give the sign to end the song in a dance; leader says riria!
 butori *v.tr.* to give the sign to end the song in a dance.
 butosi *v.tr.* to give the sign to end the song in a dance.
- butobuto a sp. of creeper.
- butoo .be successful, as a man in quest of a wife, or a bird of food.
 butooha *gerund*
 butoongi *v.tr.* seek successfully.
 butoori *v.tr.* seek successfully.
- butowai W. a sp. of palm; E. बातारी.
- buu 1. to tread, step, use the foot, kick, stamp; B. puu.
 buuri *v.tr.* tread on, kick, step upon.
 buuria *p.p.* trampled, crushed underfoot.
 2. to drip, fall; of water.
 buubuu 1. drip, fall. 2. a hollow cut in a coconut stem for the drip to collect in; gashes are sometimes made lengthwise for the water to follow. Mentioned by Guppy who suggests toddy making, but it is for rain water.
 buubuuha *gerund*
 buubuuri *v.tr.* to drip on.
 ha'abuubuu cause to leak, drip.
 3. to spurt out of a leak.
 4. to fish for 'eru in the early months of the year, done by stamping.
 buuri *v.tr.* to get 'eru in this way.
 5. buuri *v.tr.* to sting, of a hornet or wasp.
 buuria *p.p.* stung.
 6. to summon to a feast.
 buuri *v.tr.*
 7. in tonabuu, stare hard (tona stare).
 8. money given to end fighting at the peacemaking, ha'a ni buu.
 9. money inherited from generation to generation (stood upon).
 10. to copulate, cock and hen; dog and bitch; any animals.

- buuri *v.tr.*
- buubuu 1. a large block of stone found in some villages on which people rest; at a feast anyone sitting on it gets no portion to take away (= hau bwebwero), cf. bui (pui).
2. a large block of stone placed at entrance to canoe house and used as a stepping stone (= hau ni buubuu), cf. buu 1.
3. to spurt out from bamboo water pipes, cf. buu 2.
- buubuuha *gerund* of buu 2.
- buubuuri drip on, leak upon.
- buubuuria a sp. of banana.
- buugeregere to leap into the sea, cf. rege 2 leap.
- buhaisuri 1. to carry on a pole between two men.
2. a pole resting on two men, a yoke (recent).
- buhanehane a ladder, a notched pole for climbing; B. puuhanehane.
- buhara to trample, tread firmly, stamp in anger.
- buuharaha *gerund* B. puuhara.
- buuharanga'i *v.intr.* to be defiant to, in a rage with, tread firmly on; a buuharanga'ia i wa'a i niu he trod firmly on the coconut stump.
- buuharangangara stamp in anger.
- buumwane to summon people to a feast, call friends to go with one.
- buupwera to slip, slide, cf. pwera 1.
- buura'i *v.intr.* to plant taro.
- buuri 1. tread on, kick, trample, crush with foot, cf. buu 1; B. puri crush.
2. drip on, cf. buu 2.
3. get 'eru, cf. buu 4.
4. sting, cf. buu 5; B. puuri.
5. call together, summon, assemble, cf. buu 6.
6. to copulate, of fowls, dogs, cf. buu 10.
7. to fill the sail, cf. buu 1,2.
- buuritawa an officer under another.
- buuroga to stamp on and crush.
- buuroga'i *v.tr.*
- buusida to slip.
- buusua stumble.
- buutaa to go in the dark.
- buutaaha *gerund*
- buutaari *v.tr.* to go along in the dark; a buutaaria itara he went along the path in the dark.
- buutaanga'i *v.intr.* to go in the dark on account of, for.
- buutahanga to straddle.
- buutahanga'i to kick violently, as in kicking a man out of the door.
- buuta'i to fall in a cascade from a cliff (not drip), cf. buu 2.
- buutatare to slip.
- bwa prefix depreciatory (= pwa), e.g. here to do, bwahere clumsy.
- bwaa taro. It is chiefly planted among the bush people, and over 200 species are named among them. Some of these names begin with aro, hara, aha which may be old names for taro. The taro gardens are not irrigated as in the Banks Islands, Anuda etc.
- buura'i to plant taro.
- bwaanimitawa a very large coarse-eating variety relied

on in time of famine and the property of the clan, not of individuals.

The chief varieties of taro planted are: aoa, bibisi, bunaruhi, gereau, girugirumananga, ha'atare, hadaingau, hake, hana, hanaba'e, harungi, hi'ona, hira, hiraho'i, hoi, horea, horomada, hungamuri, kake or kakaitabu, kapogiru, korowai, korowaisawa, maeanasi, mainato, manahure, matanga'iadimwara, memegare, mwane, mwarata'ai, mwarugu'ino, mwarugutehe, ngoonimanu, nihau, ouou, kwasina, rihonaou, riri, ririwaawaa, robomaioha, romahui, romoadaro, romodua, rouraho, ruanimae, rumirumitauhi, takeore, taramarao, uha, uraohi, waiato, wakamau'u, warakenimanu, weoweo.

bwaahurobwau a feast for a young chief when hot taro leaves are rubbed ceremonially on his head.

bwaa ni rara bwau hot taro leaves so used.

bwa'ara to rise up, arise, spring up, shoot (of tree).
bwa'araha gerund

bwa'ari to strike firewood on ground to break it (= baari).

bwaata'a B. a sp. of tree (= E. nuba), with deciduous leaves which turn a brilliant scarlet.

bwaatakaa W. a sp. of tree with deciduous leaves which turn a brilliant scarlet.

bwa'atari W. a sp. of palm; B. pwagatari.

bwabwa 1. female, of pigs only; other animals pwapwa.

2. to cook on a small fire, cook gently.

bwabwaha gerund
bwabwangi v.tr. cook gently.
ha'abwabwa cook gently.

3. to rub hot leaves on the body.

bwabwaha gerund
bwabwangi v.tr. rub with hot leaves.

4. to pull off, or knock off, the bark of a tree, to bark a tree; to knock off skin of a nut with stone or stick:
'aribwabwa the stick, **gagari bwabwa** the stone, **haubwabwa** the stone.

5. a blister, to blister; B. haqaqa a blister.

bwabwahi v.tr. to blister.
bwabwahia p.p. blistered.

bwabwaesusu a swelling under the armpit.

bwabwahe to go for a stroll; B. qaqahe.

bwabwaheha gerund
bwabwahehi v.tr. to stroll.
bwabwahenga'i v.intr. to stroll to.
ha'abwabwahe to take for a stroll.

bwabwahe(na) the sole of foot, palm of hand; W. bwabwahe rimarima or E. rumaruma palm.
bwabwaheuwauwa sole; B. qaqahe.

bwabwahora wide; to spread over.

bwabwahoraha gerund
bwahahorasi v.tr. to spread out to, spread over.
bwabwahorasia p.p. spread out, cf. hora 2, ho'a 2, hara 8,9.

bwabwanahora broad.

bwabwaora a firefly; B. qaraqaraora.

bwabwaraora a firefly; B. qaraqaraora.

bwabwasu a sling; wasu.

bwabwautai a sp. of fish.

bwae armpit (rare).
bwaebwae(na) armpit; B. qaeqae.

- bwaeni *v.tr.* 1. to carry under the arm. 2. to make a boy into a shark man.
- bwa'e(na) W. testicle.
- bwa'era(na) 1. testicle; B. qagera.
2. a swelling of the testicles caused by breaking a taboo; B. qagera.
- bwaeto an armllet of plaited creepers (= bwaito).
- bwahe to go into the next house, or somewhere close, cf. bwabwahe.
bwaheha *gerund*
bwahehi *v.tr.* go to.
bwahenga'i *v.intr.* go about a matter.
ha'abwahe take someone to next house, or nearby.
- bwahere to be clumsy, unskilful; sae bwahere clumsy fellow: to do clumsily, opposite to mataihere.
bwahereha *gerund*
bwaherenga'i *v.intr.* to be clumsy at.
bwaheresi *v.tr.* to do unskilfully.
- bwaheta flat, cf. hetaheta, hedaheda.
- bwahi a sp. of fish.
- bwahuri(na) 1. entrails, intestines; B. qahuri.
2. *excl.* of astonishment.
bwahuri ariari small intestine.
bwahuri raharaha caecum.
3. marrow, bwahurinaiisuri.
- bwa'i *neg.fut.v.article* can't be done! impossible!
ra bwa'i boi they won't come;
'o'i 'ari ho'oa? bwa'i will you go tomorrow? impossible!
- bwai 1. to pull off skin with the fingers.
2. to stir round.
- bwaia *excl.* I don't understand, cf. kaia I don't know.
- bwairako E. rough, of the sea, cf. rago; asi bwairako.
- bwaito an armllet (= bwaeto).
- bwakeko without result, unskilfully, to do and get no result (= pwakeko); here bwakeko he engaged in (fishing) and caught nothing.
bwakekoha *gerund*
bwakekonga'i *v.intr.* work to no purpose at.
ha'abwakeko cause one to fail.
- bwaki lame (= pwaki).
- bwana 1. a sp. of pandanus; B. qana.
2. the leaves of the bwana split, dried and sewn together to form a mat or covering; B. qana.
3. a widow's cowl; she creeps about hidden under a bwana till her fast is ended, which may last many years or till she remarries.
4. cloth of any sort (recent use). Native cloth of bark is maro.
- bwanaabwana a flowering plant of uplands, long lanceolate leaves and clusters of small bright blue flowers, and yellow anthers.
- bwanaha'aha'a neckerchief.
- bwane 1. long ago (= bwani); comes before its verb.
2. old; au bwane 'ari I went long ago; ruma bwana old house.
- bwango 1. to be clumsy, always doing things in the wrong way, thoughtless.
2. mucus of nose; B. qango.
3. the top shoots of taro for planting.
bwangobwango the top shoots of taro for planting.

bwango(na) 1. the neck of a coconut palm just below the branches.

2. the grey matter of cerebrum (angoru).

3. the top shoot of betel, dracaena, and coconut (bua, diri, niu).

bwangobwango taro shoots for planting.

bwangobwango(na) 1. top shoot of betel, coconut and trees; B. qaqa.

2. antennae.

bwangobwangomamura a small sp. of jelly fish; thought to be part of the fish mamura.

bwangore E. a sp. of tall grass.

bwangurua W., B. flat.

bwani 1. a long while ago, formerly; comes between pronoun and verb (= bwane).

2. old, of house, garment, man, etc.; au bwani 'unua I have already said so (long ago).

bwanu 1. the name of a famous ghost.

2. a curse, ill Bwanu!

bwao 1. to pull off the top shoot of a plant, especially native cabbage.

bwaori v.tr. to pull off the top shoot of a plant, especially native cabbage.

2. to eat food given and keep nothing for planting, to eat the whole crop and keep no tubers for planting.

bwaori v.tr. to eat food given and keep nothing for planting, to eat the whole crop and keep no tubers for planting; ra ngaubwao they ate the whole crop.

3. to chop down trees, clear the bush.

bwaori v.tr.

4. to take the first nuts of the season.

bwaoha gerund

bwaongi v.tr. to take the first nuts of the season.

5. **bwaoha'i v.tr.** to overhang as a tree over a pool.

bwaohi v.tr. 1. to lean, bow; a bwaohia i bwauna he bent his head. 2. to bend; bent.

6. **bwaoha'i v.intr.** to begin the lamentation for the dead.

7. **bwaoha'i v.intr.** to be capsized, cf. abwao. ha'abwaoha'i to turn over.

bwaobwao 1. a unit in counting: ogu (balolo), durae (worms); ahoros'i (arundo) and sususu (eels).

2. one of any of the above things, a single eel, worm etc.

3. top shoot of cabbage and trees (= pwaopwao) (of small plants), cf. bwango 3.

bwaoha gerund of bwao 4.

bwaoha'i 1. overhang.

2. begin lamentation.

3. to be capsized.

bwaohi lean, bend, bent.

bwaonga 1. a battlefield where clans met regularly and fought by mutual arrangement, cf. bwao 3.

2. a generation.

bwaongi take first fruits of nuts.

bwa'ora 1. to pull off the skin of nuts.

2. a heap of nuts as they are gathered; stored nuts.

3. E. first fruits of nuts; B. qakora dried nuts.

bwa'ora'i to go nutting.

bwaori 1. pull off top shoot, cf. bwao 1.

2. eat all the harvest, cf. bwao 2.
3. chop down trees, cf. bwao 3.
- bwara** 1. to be difficult; B. qara.
2. to be blocked, as a tree across the path.
3. to oppose; *ura bwara* withstand.
- bwarahi v.tr.* to be difficult for.
- bwarasi* 1. *v.tr.* to oppose, stop, deter, block. 2. *prep.* against, towards.
4. *ha'abwarasi* to protect, withstand, oppose, block, make difficult.
ha'abwara a refuge from the enemy among inaccessible rocks.
5. empty; *giru bwara* a dug grave.
ha'abwarabwara to empty of people.
- bwaraa** a taro garden in the fourth month of growth.
- bwara(na)** leaf of taro.
- bwarabwara** 1. a sp. of fern, large and reddish brown.
2. a necklet of red ferns worn by the Mwakomwako dancers, who were supposed to be the dead.
3. to be empty of people.
bwarabwaraha gerund
- bwarabwara(na)** the fat of a turtle.
- bwarabwarahu'o** a sp. of boney fish (*hu'o* net).
- bwarahi** to be difficult for, cf. **bwara** 1.
- bwarahau** stones round an oven, cf. **bara** 10 a fence, cf. **bwara** 2.
- bwaranga** 1. to be deserted, empty, of a village; a desert place, none living there.
- bwarangaha gerund*
bwarangasi v.tr. empty of, deserted by.
bwarangasia p.p. emptied, deserted.
ha'abwaranga to make desolate, destroy a village.
2. empty, as a bottle, cf. **bwara** 5.
- bwarangasi v.tr.* to empty of.
bwarangasia p.p. emptied.
3. merely, just; 'o *gasi roborobo bwaranga* don't merely overspread.
- bwaranga(na) v.n.** emptiness; *bwarangana i giru* the emptiness of the grave; B. *qaranga*.
- bwarangateetee** deserted, all away in the gardens, of a village.
- bwarariu** 1. the name of a famous ghost, incarnate in a shark or ray, living at the west end of Arosi.
2. the western cape of Arosi where the weather is usually very bad; sea very difficult (*bwara riu*).
- bwarasi** 1. to oppose, cf. **bwara** 1-3.
2. *prep.* against, towards; *ra rabu bwarasia i manu* they shut up the bird; *ha'a bwarasia i haiwai* money for (confirming) a marriage; *risa bwarasia i tara* lie blocking up the road; *rau hura'a bwarasia i omaa* they went out against the village.
ha'abwarasi 1. to oppose, hinder, obstruct, make difficult. 2. to protect, withstand on behalf of, defend, cover. 3. to encircle with arms, embrace.
- bwarasuasu** a sp. of dark brown ant smaller than *kikipo*.
- bwareo** to bathe.
- bwareoha gerund*
bwareohi v.tr. to bathe.
bwareohia p.p. bathed.
bwareomaea baptism (recent);

maea holy.
ha'abwareo to bathe.

bwari 1. to stop.

bwariha *gerund*
bwingi *v.tr.* to stop at;
dora ni bwingia a stopping
place.

2. a very high mountain in
Guadalcanal overlooking
Marau Sound, and visible from
Arosi, the legendary home of
Hatoibwari.

3. a tattoo mark of chiefs.

4. a tarantula spider, found
in houses and shot with
miniature bow and arrows;
called a ramo hero, because
of its quickness.

bwari 'o'onu a variety that
makes a web and agitates it
when disturbed.

5. suri bwari lower back
bone.

6. to assemble.

bwingi *v.tr.* to be assem-
bled at.
mou bwari an assembly of
people.

7. ha'abwari to choke.

bwari(na) 1. the summit of a
hill.

hato i bwari the name of the
supreme serpent spirit,
probably "Lord of the Summit".

2. a lozenge-shaped patch
left unshaven on a baby's
head over fontanelle.

bwariha *gerund* of bwari 1.

bwingi stop at, assemble at,
cf. bwari 1,6.

bwarinu'u a sandy spot seen
under water at the bottom of
a river, cf. nunu'u.

bwarisibua a sp. of pigeon,
cf. bwari 1.

bwarisu epiphyte, *Hydnophytum*,
growing from a swelling on a
tree trunk, resembling a
hornet's nest (= pwarisu).

bwarisu hau small-leafed
variety.
bwarisu manu one with a
large leaf.

bwarisu(na) nose, beak of bird;
B. qarisu.

bwaro 1. to break; B. qaro,
qarogi.

bwaroha *gerund*
bwaroha'i *v.intr.* to break
and fall with.

bwaro'i *v.tr.* to break;
a bwaro'ia i hasi'ei he broke
the stick.

bwaro'ia *p.p.* broken.
bwarota'i *v.intr.* to break
and fall with.

ha'abwaro'i to break.

2. to crash in breaking, as
a tree; to fall with a crash.

ha'abwaro 1. to begin to
crash or fall. 2. to fell a
tree.

3. to shoot.

bwaroha *gerund* of bwaro 1.

bwaroha'ahoro E. a tree fallen
across the path.

bwaroha'i to fall with.

bwarohara(na) 1. E. to refuse
to hear.

2. to persist in asking,
annoy with begging; W.
harairiho.

bwarokawi to fall on something
else, as one tree on another,
cf. kawi 2.

bwarokawiha *gerund*
bwarokawiri *v.tr.* fall on.

bwaroo(na) 1. a fire-brand; B.
qaroo.

2. to shout as a sign; on
leaving a feast fire-brands
are carried, and if it is
intended to give a return
feast the guests shout near
the host's village, waving
their fire-brands.

bwarorahurahuta'i to cry
passionately, as an angry

- child, cf. rahuta'i (rahu 7).
- bwaroruaahoro** 1. E. hanging down unevenly, as clothes on a line.
2. W. fallen across the path and blocking it.
- bwarota'i** fall with, cf. bwaro 1.
- bwaroto** 1. a tree fern; B. qaroto.
2. a hairy man.
- bwarotomea** the name of a hero in a story.
- bwaru** 1. to cover over, put lid on, put stopper in bamboo water vessel.
bwarusi *v.tr.* to cover, plug.
bwarusia *p.p.* covered, plugged.
2. to be with child; cf. bani 4.
bwarusi *v.tr.* a bwarusia i gare.
3. the stage just before pwote (also bwa'au).
- bwaru(na)** the lid of a box, kettle; plug of a bottle etc.
bwarubwaru the lid of a box, kettle; plug of a bottle etc.; B. siqaru.
- bwarumaa** E. the space under the gable end of a house; W. pwarumaa.
- bwasu** 1. a net set to catch birds.
2. to sling a stone.
bwasubwasu a sling.
bwasunga'i *v.intr.* to sling.
bwasuta'i *v.intr.* to sling.
- bwasu'u(na)** a corner of a house, cf. du'u 3, su'u 6, di'u(na); B. qasugu, sugu.
- bwau(na)** 1. head.
2. chief, leader.
3. end of a cape.
4. knob, knot of money tied together, cf. bo, bou; B. qau.
5. *v.tr.* to lead; a bwaura he took the lead of the party.
bwaubwau *v.tr.* to lead.
bwaubwauha *gerund*
bwauha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* a leader, captain.
bwauhi *v.tr.* to lead.
bwausi *v.tr.* to be master of.
- bwa'u** 1. to smoke thickly; smoke.
bwa'uha(na) smoke of a fire.
bwauhi *v.tr.* to smoke upon; na asu a bwa'uhi'o the smoke is on your (in your) face.
2. tableland above the shore where the gardens are; a ara'i bwa'u he has gone up to the gardens.
- bwauahuri** a sp. of fish.
- bwauano** lower lip.
- bwauato** a carved broad club, broad blade, held in left hand and used as shield to glance off arrows; has W mark (murimwidi) representing snake according to the people. Guppy and Pitt Rivers have ingenious explanations; B. qauata.
- bwaubwau** 1. W. a knot of money tied together; a bunch of red grass (areare).
2. to lead, cf. bwau(na) 5.
3. a shoal of fish; bwaubwau marea shoal of eels.
- bwa'ubwa'u** to smoke thickly.
- bwauha** 1. *gerund* of bwau 5.
2. a leader.
- bwa'uha** 1. smoke.
2. a smell.
- bwauhi** *v.tr.* to lead, cf. bwau(na) 5.
- bwa'uhi** 1. *v.tr.* to smoke upon.
2. *v.tr.* to smell.

bwa'uhiasi a sp. of shrub.

bwauiu to make a request to a ghost.

bwauitunga'i *v.intr.* to request from a ghost with tears, as a child.

bwaumaremare a sp. of fish, like a perch (bright-coloured head); B. parimaremare.

bwaunaki a sp. of fish.

bwaungudu a sp. of black fish.

bwauni *v.tr.* to possess a man, of a ghost, cf. bwau(na) 5; B. qauni.

bwaunia *p.p.* possessed by a ghost.

ha'abwauni to possess.

bwauodo 1. true mother's brother (not merely classificatory).

2. a leader one follows and obeys.

bwauptou 1. E. bald (= risipou) getting bald, losing hair.

2. W. short haired.

bwaura'i 1. son of a chief, or a boy raised to this status, cf. bwau(na) 2.

2. dearly beloved, of a son.

3. extra find or beautiful, as orange cowry, brilliant bird etc.; mwera bwaurai orange coloured mwera (shell); three birds (all parrots) kira, diwi, diwisiri are so described.

ha'abwaura'i to give a present of an axe (ira) so that a chief's son ari'i may be brought on a visit to the place.

bwauraki C., B. a breadfruit tree (= bare'o elsewhere in Arosi).

bwaurate a stony place at the top of a cliff.

bwausi to be master of or over, cf. bwau(na) 5.

bwausiwaiu 1. the head of a bonito fish (si prep.).

2. a wellborn poor man (the bonito has little flesh in the head).

bwautaha 1. a skull.

2. W. a shark's skull.

bwautaka S. white haired, cf. taga 1; B. taka.

bwauuruuru 1. a thick head of hair.

2. head of chief's son (ari'i).

bwea 1. a platform; B. qea.

bwea ha'angau a 12 foot platform for feast called ha'angau gare.

bweaho'oho'o a small platform for an assembly.

bwea gaasi ho'a a large platform for an assembly.

bwea nunuga a platform in front of a house.

bwea ruruma'i a cupboard.

2. a gathering to pay for murder done. The money payment is put on a platform

from which the chief distributes it. Other bwea (assemblies) are for different purposes, such as to get together money for some purpose.

ha'abweabwea crosspiece of arohaa platform.

3. to place alongside.

bweara'i *v.intr.*

bwebwero 1. to be idle, sit about, do nothing (to be at leisure rather than to be lazy), cf. bwero 1.

bwebweroha *gerund*

bwebweroŋga'i *v.intr.* to sit at leisure on (the beach etc.).

bwebweroŋgi *v.tr.* to be at leisure from (a task).

2. to be left alone, as a child.

bwebweru to run, of water in the eyes, cf. bweru 2.

bwebweu'a foolish.

bwenaa property in land handed down to a man from his mother's brother, cannot be sold outside his clan and all clansmen have a share in it, though it is his for use during his lifetime.

bwenaa ana his property in land; for other kinds of property, cf. *ruruunga(na)*, *bwori* 1,2, *wa'u(ana)*.

bwera 1. a swamp.

2. a thousand in counting coconuts; B. *qera*.

3. liquid of any sort except water or oil (*wai*, *rumu*).

4. colour, but especially a bright colour, cf. 'ome 3.

5. to be in flood; B. *aqera* broad, spread out.

bwerabwera to be in flood.
bweraha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* a flood.

bweraa 1. large and swollen, of limb, as from dropsy.

2. juicy and sweet, as a good orange.

bweratari ten bags of nuts (*ngari*).

bwero 1. to sit at leisure.

bweroha *gerund*
bweronga'i *v.intr.* to sit at leisure on some place.
bwerongi *v.tr.* to be at leisure from some task.
hau ni bwero a large flat block of stone in a village on which passing visitors rest.

2. a sp. of large deep sea fish, good eating.

3. to bathe.

bweroha *gerund*

4. to refrain from something, e.g. work.

bwebwero to refrain from something, e.g. work.

bwersi *v.tr.* to refrain from something, e.g. work.

bwerota'i *v.intr.* to refrain from something, e.g. work.

ha'abwebwero 1. to leave behind a child in a village.

2. to be absent from a distribution of food.

5. to assemble.

bweroha *gerund*

bwerohi *v.tr.* to assemble at.

bweronga'i *v.intr.* to assemble about a matter.

bwerongi *v.tr.* to assemble at.

mou bwero an assembly of people.

6. to be absent from a distribution of food.

bwerongi *v.tr.* to be absent from a distribution of food.

ha'abwero to cause a person to miss a feast.

7. **ha'abwero** to promise a gift.

bweru 1. to thrust, push, shove.

bwerungi *v.tr.* to thrust, push, shove.

bwerungia *p.p.* thrust.

bwerusi *v.tr.* to thrust.

bwerusia *p.p.* thrust.

2. to pour out from, run, as water from the eyes.

bweruhi *v.tr.* to run on to.

bwerusi *v.tr.* to run on to.

bweruta'i *v.intr.* to run on to, out, from.

bwerubwero(na) 1. the lips.

2. water in the eyes when beginning to cry.

bweruhi flow on, cf. **bweru** 2.

bwerunga'i 1. *suri* **bwerunga'i** backbone.

2. *v.tr.* to refuse; a **bwerunga'i** *i* **ha'ate** he refused to listen.

bwerungi thrust, cf. **bweru** 1.

bwerusi thrust, cf. **bweru** 1.

bweruta'i flow from, cf. **bweru** 2.

bweta 1. to break, as an egg (= *pweta*).

bweta'i *v.tr.* to break, as an egg.

2. to step on, trample.
 bweta'i *v.tr.*
- bweu 1. to be foolish, stupid, thick witted.
 bweubweu'a stupid.
 bweuha 1. *v.n.* stupidity.
 2. *gerund*; B. qiu.
 bweunga *v.n.* stupidity.
 wai ni bweu strong drink (recent use).
 bweusi *v.tr.* to be stupid at.
 bweuta'i *v.intr.* to be stupid on account of, from.
 ha'abweu'ai to make stupid ('ai transitive suffix, or transitive i added to a form bweu'a).
 ha'abweu to drive mad.
 ha'abweubweu to persuade a person to do a bad action.
2. deaf and dumb.
3. (with ana) to be a long while; abu bweu ana i mwa'anu don't be long bathing.
 bweunga'i *v.intr.* to be a long while at.
 ha'abweu to be long.
- bwi E. to grow large.
 ha'abwi cause to grow.
- bwi'a fat, well liking, healthy, as children or puppies.
- bwibwi(na) part of a woman's body.
- bwito E. to spring up, appear above ground, grow, of plants when little shoots stick up from ground.
 bwitoha *gerund*
 bwitonga'i *v.intr.* spring up.
 bwitori *v.tr.* spring up to.
 bwitoria *p.p.* sprung up, grown.
 bwitosi *v.tr.* spring up.
 bwitosia *p.p.* sprung up, grown.
 haiburito spring up together.
 haribwito spring up together.
- bwoe breathless.

- bwore 1. mauru bwore to oversleep, sleep heavily; B. qore.
 bworeha *gerund*
 bworenga'i *v.intr.* oversleep on account of.
2. to dream in heavy sleep (rare, perhaps introduced from Saa, Malaita), cf. mauraa (mauru 3), mauruta'a.
3. personal possessions.
4. things carried on a journey, cargo of canoe or ship.
- bworea biceps muscle, muscle of calf leg, calf of leg.
 bworeani rima biceps.
 bworeani uwa calf; B. qoreaga (ga noun suffix).
- bowri 1. cf. bwore 3.
 2. cf. bwore 4; bowri ana his personal possessions.
- bwou to sulk, refuse to speak (= bou, waiboubou, waidodo'i).
 ha'abwou to sulk, be sulky.

D

- da *poss.pron.3rd per.pl.* their; atada their name; B. ta.
- daa 1. E., B. to give; daa mei give me.
 2. W. to do, take, receive.
 daanga'i *v.intr.* to do, take, receive.
 3. a sp. of tree.
- da'a to laugh.
 da'anga'i *v.intr.* to laugh about.
 da'ata'i *v.intr.* to laugh at.
 ha'ada'a to make laugh.
 da'amumu smile.
- da'aawara to laugh heartily.
 da'aawarahi *v.tr.* laugh heartily at.
 da'aawarasi *v.tr.* laugh

- heartily at.
- daadara loose, to be loose, as an armlet, cf. dara 2.
- daadarahi *v.tr.* to be loose on.
- a daadarahia | rumana it was loose on his arm.
- daadaranga'i *v.intr.*
- daadarata'i *v.intr.* come loose from.
- daadaro heisoï conversation between villages by wooden gongs, cf. soï.
- da'aha'areke to laugh heartily.
- da'aha'arekehi *v.tr.* laugh heartily at.
- da'aha'arekenga'i *v.intr.* laugh heartily about.
- daahi to wash the body in charmed water to cure an illness, cf. dahi 4, ha'adahi.
- da'amumu to smile.
- da'amumuhi *v.tr.* smile at.
- da'amumunga'i *v.intr.* smile at.
- da'amumuta'i *v.intr.* smile at.
- daana to wash a sore, cf. dana.
- daanu to bale (= dadanu, danu).
- da'aradarada to chuckle.
- da'aradaradasi *v.tr.* chuckle at.
- da'aradaradata'i *v.intr.* chuckle at.
- daarengarenga E. to lie on the back; also taurengarenga.
- daarue to give freely without expecting return; freely, cf. ruani; B. darua unencumbered.
- daau *poss.pron.* third person plural, their.
- dada 1. a croton (crotons were sacred plants planted on hera, burial mound); B. gara, garagara.
2. the fat of pig's liver and kidneys, offered in sacrifices.
3. to be level, equal, opposite.
- dadani S. *v.tr.* to make level, equalise.
- ha'adada to make level, equalise.
- ha'adadani to make level, equalise.
4. to come short, cf. adara 2.
- dadahi *v.tr.*
- dadasi *v.tr.*
- ha'adadahi to fail to do.
- ha'adadasi to fail to do.
- dadahe to adze (= dahe).
- dadahi 1. a cluster of betel or banana, cf. tatasi.
2. to pluck off half a bunch of betel nuts.
- dadahoro 1. E. the log at the foot of row of sleeping mats running the length of house; B. tatahoro.
2. W. the rear outrigger of a canoe.
- 'etea *q.v.*
3. a cross (recent use only).
- dadaiboo white fleecy clouds, cf. dada 2.
- dadanga to be level, equal, opposite, cf. dada 3.
- haidadanga to be level, equal, opposite.
- haidadanga'i
- dadani 1. to put the finishing touch, to be the last straw, as an accident to an old man.
2. equalise, cf. dada 3.
- dadanu to bale; a baler for a canoe, cf. danu 1.
- dadao to lie down, to be ill, cf. dao 1.
- dadaohi *v.tr.* to lie down on, with.
- dadaoha 1. *v.n.* chronic illness; stronger than daoha.
- haidadao lie down together.

- ha'dadaoha with a chronic illness.
 dadaoha 2. a school of fish (perhaps dadauha).
- dadaohirebi W. a sp. of shrub; E. daohirebi.
- dadara'a 1. to be bare, bare-headed; B. tataraga.
 2. to be free, one's own master.
 dadara'anga'i v. *intr.* free from; B. tataraga.
- dadare to be naked.
 dadareha *gerund.*
- dadaro 1. a cross stick hanging from a rope which is tied to the middle of the stick for hanging pot over fire.
 2. the front outrigger of an 'etea, cf. dadahoro 2.
- dadaurimwa'a spleen, cf. mwa'a.
- dadauringe an echo; B. tatauringe.
- dae imperfectly, uselessly.
 nau here daedae I am holding (the stick) but giving no help (in carrying).
 daea imperfectly, uselessly.
 daedae imperfectly, uselessly.
- dahadaha'a dark blue.
- dahe v. *tr.* to adze.
 a dahea lora he adzed the canoe; B. tahe.
 ha'adahe cause to be adzed.
 daheburu make a torch.
 dahetarasí the name for a bowl with sharp pointed ends.
- dahi 1. the golden lipped pearl shell.
 2. a crescent-shaped ornament made from the shell, and representing the moon, properly worn only by chiefs, Aroha clan.
 3. to praise, call fortunate, bless (= ha'abaarahe).
 4. ha'adahi to apostrophise
- islands when on a voyage, declare them fortunate, lucky for their qualities, etc., cf. tahi 1; cf. daahi (for dadahi) wash with charmed water; tahi be in good health; B. tahi be in good health.
 dahi 1,2,3,4 are all related, for the pearl shell, connected with the moon, is believed to bring good luck and good health.
 The following are the chief ha'adahi:
 abena i Bio rewani Bio Island.
 abena i Gera ni mate Marau Sound, Guadalcanal.
 abena i Mwara hiria North Malaita.
 abena i Uki wa'awa'amae Ugi Island.
 abena i Urawa i siwa Ulawa Island.
 abena i sa'a ni manu South Malaita.
- dahidahi to hold a bough and pluck the fruit.
- dahigoro moon five days old.
- dahihi a sp. of creeper.
- dahihura a round disc made from pearl shell representing the moon (hura) when full.
- dahu madahudahu very brittle as a withered tree; B. matahutahu, cf. sahusahu 1,2.
- da'i pl. of da their.
- dai'iri 1. a quartzite rock, hau dai'iri.
 2. a small flint used in burnt sacrifices.
- dama a rank of men in a dance.
- dama(na) 1. mate, fellow, companion, corresponding part, cf. sama(na) 1.
 damagu my companion.
 2. like, similar.
 a damana i naihi si it is like that knife.

- damadi'u to overlap, be of unequal length.
- damaibara a fence for a garden.
- damani'au two fish on one hook.
- damu to chew betel nut; B. tamu.
damu'i *v.tr.*
ha'adamu crunch with the teeth.
- damubua a feast made for a young chief when property in trees is given to him, and betel juice spat upon his navel.
- damure 1. E. a sp. of shrub or small tree.
2. W. dried spathe of coconut used as a torch.
- damusigo = damutege *q.v.*
- damutege an enclosure fenced with stones round the central pillars of a canoe house (oha), under protection of friendly ghosts, so that scraps of food and skins of nuts may be thrown (tege) without fear of witchcraft; B. tamutoko.
- damuwaipo a custom; the father of a boy who is to be araha (chiefly clan) takes the leaves of amadi, betel pepper, and spits betel mixture on child's navel; leaves of this plant are not used again till the feast damubua.
- dana W., B. to wash, rinse in water, as a food bowl; B. tanani wash with the hands.
heidana S. to pour the milk of a drinking coconut over a corpse ceremonially.
- dangahoro 1. to squeeze out coconut milk from white of the nut over boiled yams or taro.
dangahoroa *p.p.* having had coconut milk added, of food.
dangahoroha *gerund*
ha'adangahoro to add coconut milk.
2. coconuts kept in the house for this purpose.
- dangi 1. the light, cf. rangi 1; B. dangi.
2. the wind; B. rangi rain.
3. daylight, the day, a day.
- dangidangi by daylight.
- dangigoro beautiful day, fine weather.
- dangihi *v.tr.* to enlighten.
- dangiori *v.tr.* to do every day, a dangioria.
- dangira'i 1. *v.intr.* to shine on.
2. until daylight.
- dangisi *v.tr.* shine on.
- dangita'a rainy day with high wind, foul weather.
- dangita'i *v.intr.* dawn upon.
- danu 1. to bale out water.
dadanu a baler.
danuhi *v.tr.* to bale out.
danusi *v.tr.* to bale out.
danusia *p.p.* baled out.
2. E. to catch Batolo (sea-worm - Barolo, Bartolo, Palolo) in small nets (= tanu); W. taru.
- danumata baled dry, of a canoe.
- dao 1. to lie down; B. tao.
dadao
daoha'i *v.intr.* lie down with.
daohi *v.tr.* lie down on, with.
daoha *gerund*
daoha *v.n.* illness, to be ill.
ha'adaohi set down.
a moo si a daoha he is ill.
'inia i daohana because of his lying down.
'inia i daoha ana because of his illness.
2. large red shell money, worth about five shillings a

- fathom; B. tao.
- daohirebi a sp. of shrub with white flowers; the pale leaves are used to deck the body and make garlands, mwa'irau, for feasts (= dadaohirebi).
- daora a sp. of fish.
- daori to go fishing for bonito; B. taori.
daoriha *gerund*
daoringa'i *v.tr.* fish for bonito.
- dara 1. a food bowl, made of wood and painted black.
dara aheterasi one with sharp, pointed ends.
dara boo one carved to represent a pig, the food in the pig's body.
darainoni one carved to represent a man, or his head and shoulders, the head hollow. Only used for sacrifices to ghosts.
darairuiru an ordinary bowl for daily use.
darakekerekerehuto one with spiral carving at end.
daramanu sacrificial bowl, carved with bird, snake or shark (clan totem for clan use, seagull for fishermen, etc.).
daramisu one carved in shape of dog, or dog carved on it.
daranirongo very large bowl for a feast, dimensions up to six feet long, three feet high, and four feet broad. People were buried in such bowls, placed in caves. Many are named and famous and have magical properties (rain-making, etc.).
darao'uo'u one with ear-shaped ends.
darapwaringasu like darakekerekerehuto.
2. to put into and through, to put on a ring or a shirt; to dip a vessel into water; B. tara, tarasi.
daraha'i *v.tr.* to put through; B. tarahagi.
daranga'i *v.intr.* to put on clothes, dip into water.
- darasia *p.p.* put on, clothed with.
dara'i 1. to go into and out, go through, go straight on without stopping (apparently transitive form of dara but used with nia) a 'ari dara'i nia i omaa he went through the village. 2. *prep.* through, with nia.
- dara(na) the forehead.
rorodara a wreath of leaves, or fish teeth, for the head.
- daradara straight, of a tree; B. tataraa.
- darao 1. Portugese man-of-war *Physalia*; B. tarao.
2. a sp. of nettle; B. tarao.
darao ni matawa 1. a sp. of tree. 2. a sp. of jellyfish, cf. huru'a, bwangobwango-mamura.
- darasuru to cook food in a wooden bowl with red hot stones; to make coconut cream (suru).
- darawaawaa 1. to be empty, hollow.
2. to be without walls, of a house; W. tarawaa.
- dareha *v.tr.* to carry over the shoulder, by a string; B. tareha.
a darehaa i anga he carried the bag over his shoulder.
darehanga'i *v.intr.*
ha'adareha to hear slander of one's sister, and take her bag with money in it and hang it round the slanderer's neck who returns it with an equal sum added to the original amount.
- darere a person who squints (= marere).
darereaa squinting.
- dari *v.tr.* to chop, slash with axe or knife.
a daria i rumana he slashed his arm.

darima a variety of club
(= rauponiu).

darō 1. to hit with a stick;
to play a tune on a gong.

darō'i *v.tr.* to hit with a
stick; to play a tune on a
gong.

darōnga'i *v.intr.* to hit
with a stick; to play a
tune on a gong.

2. to beat or bruise, as the
surf bruises a corpse on the
rocks.

darō'i *v.tr.* to beat or
bruise, as the surf bruises
a corpse on the rocks.

darō'ia *p.p.* bruised, as a
tree on the reef.

3. a large littoral tree,
calophyllum inophyllum;
B. tautau ramoa (victims)
were placed at its foot.

daroro 1. to tie a rope tightly
from tree to tree, so as to
pass from one tree to the
other; B. taroro.

roro belt, embrace.

roroi make tight.

2. a tight rope, rope bridge.

3. (or daroro mae) money paid
as a preliminary to peace
making.

darua *poss.pron. 2nd per.pl.*

daru'i plural form of darua.

dau 1. *poss.pron. 3rd per.pl.*

2. *v.tr.* to seize, hold;
cf. rau 4; B. tau.

3. *v.tr.* to work, do, make,
take, cf. tau 1.

dauha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* all
sorts of work.

dauha'i *v.intr.* to work at.

daura'i *v.intr.* to work at,
make, take.

ha'adaudau to take round
food.

4. to stop, stand still,
come to rest, as a canoe.

dauha *gerund*

dauhi *v.tr.* stop for, on

account of.

dauri *v.tr.* stop for.
ha'idaudau one who goes
between to stop a fight or
quarrel; mediator (recent
use).

5. to be quiet, behave.

dau! be quiet!

6. B. to live in a place,
dwell.

dauha(na) *v.n.* sojourn,
stay.

7. to adopt a child.

dauahuto(ana) *v.intr.* to deceive,
find out in deceit, bowl out
a liar.

dauarite a sp. of fish.

daubwarari to hinder.

daudau W. a long log placed
lengthwise in a house at the
foot of the sleeping places
(= dadahoro).

dau'eu ordeal, by holding red
hot stones in the hand.

dauha 1. *gerund* of dau 3,4.

2. a meal (= ngauha).

3. work of any kind, cf.
dau 3.

4. stay, sojourn, cf. dau 6.

dauha'i *v.intr.* work at, cf.
dau 3.

dauhatahata 1. a working bee,
as in thatching a man's
house for him.

2. to work continuously
without rests, cf. hata 5.

dauhau = dau'eu, ordeal with
red hot stones.

dauhi stop for, cf. dau 4.

dauhionga'i *v.intr.* take with-
out leave, as something
from a garden.

dau'i plural form of dau 1.

daumaa(na) to take some, a
daumaani he took some of them.

daumaani *v.tr.* to attempt.
 daumimi a pig's bladder.
 dauoto(na) to make preparations
 for a journey, preparation.
 dauotonga 1. to attempt.
 2. to be doubtful about being
 able to do.
 dauponosi *v.tr.* to hinder.
 दौरा(na) 1. a muscle.
 2. the strength of arm,
 leg, etc.
 दौरा'ि 1. work at, cf. dau 3.
 2. E. to thatch a house,
 cf. dau 3.
 दौरि 1. to work at, cf. dau 3.
 2. to stop for, cf. dau 4.
 3. to mix, mingle (= दora).
 दासुु ordeal, by burning
 brands.
 दातुहु(na) to take a little
 bit.
 दाुुहा work of any sort
 (= दाुहा).
 दाुवारुहा(na) E. to help,
 ally oneself with, back up;
 W. abewaro.
 दावु(na) a toothless mouth.
 दावुदुवु 1. toothless.
 हा'दुवु tough, of food,
 cf. use of ngoo.
 हा'दुवुदुवु diaphragm.
 2. a sp. of tree, the bark
 used as medicine for sores.
 ददु 1. to drip, drop as pus
 from a sore.
 ददुहि *v.tr.* drip on.
 ददुदुतु'ि *v.intr.* drip from.
 हा'दुदुदु to incline a
 vessel, to pour out.
 2. to insert.
 ददुदुहल'ि *v.intr.* to insert
 something long into an open-
 ing, as steer oar into its
 ring.

3. हा'दुदुदुगल'ि to shout
 together.
 ददुदु(नुल) to fill (= ददु),
 a ददुदुनुल.
 ददुदु'ि *v.tr.*
 ददुदुहल'ि insert, cf. ददुदु 2.
 ददुदुदुहल 1. a sp. of fish.
 2. the name of a star.
 3. E., B., W. to scrape, rake
 away, as stones from the
 path.
 ददुदुदुदुहि *v.tr.* to scrape.
 ददुदुदुदुहल *v.tr.* to scrape.
 4. to blow up dust in clouds,
 of wind.
 ददुदुदुदुहल गुरुनुदु
 ददुदुदुदुगल'ि *v.intr.* to blow
 up dust in clouds, of wind.
 ददुदुदुदुहि *v.tr.* to blow up
 dust in clouds, of wind.
 ददुदुदुदुदुहल *p.p.* blown in
 clouds, of dust.
 5. a fan.
 ददुदुहि drip on, cf. ददुदु 1.
 ददुदु'ि fill, cf. ददुदु(नुल).
 ददुदु'िरंगुलु to pour down
 into, gush out, of rain water.
 ददुदुदुदुगलु to pour down into,
 gush out, of rain water.
 ददुदुदुदु to slip, fall, cf.
 ददुदु 1.
 ददुदुदुदु'ि drip from, cf.
 ददुदु 1.
 ददुदु 1. *v.tr.* to insert, as an
 axe handle into axe head.
 ददुदुहल'ि *v.intr.* to insert, as
 an axe handle into axe head.
 हा'दुदुदु to insert; हा'दुदुदुदु
 इ कलुकलतलनुल हल इनुदुदुदुदु
 इनुदुदुदुदुदुदुदुदुदुदु
 2. to fill a vessel with water,
 lime box with lime, pipe with
 tobacco; B. तुइ.
 ददुदु'ि *v.tr.* to fill a vessel
 with water, lime box with
 lime, pipe with tobacco.
 ददुदुदुगल'ि *v.tr.* fill lime box
 with lime.
 ददुदुदुदु'ि *v.intr.* fill bamboo
 with water.
 ददुदुदुगलु *v.tr.* to put food in
 bamboo for cook, fill a pipe.

- deengia *p.p.* filled with food, prepared for smoking (pipe).
 ha'adee cause to fill.
 kara dede'au food put into hollow bamboo and cooked.
3. deenga'i E,B to run, of water or pus from sore, cf. dede 1.
 deera'i to run, of water or pus from a sore.
 deere to drink water, a deerea hako he drank it all.
- deedee to finish, completely finished.
 deeha'i *v.intr.* to finish, complete.
- de'eni today, not of past time (na de'eni); B. tagini.
- dehe 1. to fan, cf. hehe 5, rehe; B. hehe.
 deheri *v.tr.*
 dehesi *v.tr.*
 dehedeha a fan.
 ha'adehe a charm, charmed sago leaves fixed on top shoot of tree to bring wind.
 2. to burrow, of worms; earth cast up by earth worms or sand by crabs.
 dehera'i *v.intr.* cast up earth.
 deheri *v.tr.* cast up earth.
- dehedeha 1. a gentle wind, zephyr.
 2. E,B a tempest, stormy gale.
 3. W,B a north-west gale.
- dehera'i cast up earth, cf. dehe 2.
- deheri 1. to fan, cf. dehe 1.
 2. to cast up earth, cf. dehe 2.
- dehesi to fan, cf. dehe 1.
- dehu to be burnt, of food being cooked; B. tihu, cf. rahu(na) ashes.
 dehuri *v.tr.* to burn food.
 dehuria *p.p.* burnt, of food.
- dere 1. to fall, slip.
 dereha'i *v.intr.* to fall because of.
 deresi *v.tr.* to fall on.
 deresia *p.p.* fallen on.
 dereta'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
 ha'adere cause to fall.
 ha'aderesi cause to fall.
2. to lower, let down, as a boat, cf. tere 3 down.
 dereha *gerund*
 derenga'i *v.intr.* to lower.
 dereri *v.tr.* to lower.
 deresi *v.tr.* to lower.
 deresia *p.p.* lowered.
 ha'adere to lower.
3. to put in or take out of a case, or covering, as knife from sheath; B. tere, teresi.
 dereha'i *v.intr.* to sheathe.
 deresi *v.tr.* to sheathe.
 deresia *p.p.* sheathed.
 dereta'i *v.intr.* unsheathe.
 ha'adere to put in or take out.
- dereha *gerund* of dere 2.
- dereha'i 1. sheathe, cf. dere 3.
 2. to fall, cf. dere 1.
- derenga'i lower, cf. dere 2.
- dereri to lower, cf. dere 2.
- deresi 1. to lower, cf. dere 2.
 2. to sheathe, cf. dere 3.
 3. fall on, cf. dere 1.
- dereta'i 1. fall from, cf. dere 1.
 2. unsheathe, cf. dere 3.
- di *prep.* (= ni) but rare, belonging to, of.
 haudi bwari stone rock of Bwari.
- didi 1. the wall of a house (= bani).
 2. to make a wall or partition.
- didihoro a partition, a room of a house.

didimaa(na) 1. to shade the eyes in gazing.

2. a sunshade worn over the eyes when fishing on platforms on the reef, cf. B. pereimaa.

3. a European hat (recent use).

didira to slip, of axe or knife, cf. dira.

didirasi *v.tr.* slip and hit or cut.

didirata'i *v.intr.* to graze and miss, of a slipping knife.

didiri to slip down, as a bandage; B. sisiri.

didiringa'i *v.intr.* slip down upon.

didirita'i *v.intr.* slip down from.

ha'adidiri 1. to sweep round broadside on, as a boat in surf. 2. a surf boat.

didiu E. a small brown ant (= diudiu).

diduburu a dark brown variety.

didiusi 1. *prep.* against, shutting out (= bwarasi), much used in W. Arosi.

ha'adidiusi to shade, as a lamp.

'o ura didiusia i sina you are standing between me and the sunlight (shutting it out).

2. to charm a garden; a charm for a garden to protect it from thieves.

didiusiha'i *v.intr.* charm a garden against; (apparently two suffixes, si and ha'i). haididiusi a garden charm.

3. little lengths of bamboo containing charmed lime as a protection against ghosts.

didiwa the U shaped groove at the top of mainpost in which the ridge pole rests (= diwa), cf. manga 1.

diinga 1. to pay a fine imposed on another man, a diinga 'lnia.

2. to give money to save a man from being killed, to ransom.

3. to give one's life for another, to offer oneself as a substitute for a captured friend and be killed in his stead (actually done in Arosi), cf. dinga(na).

diiri 1. *v.tr.* to stroke, massage, to stroke the flesh off a corpse.

a diiria i rae he stroked the flesh off the dead man.

2. slate rock, hau di'iri, cf. dal'iri 1.

dinga(na) to help with words, plead for, advocate a cause.

dingare a sp. of hardwood tree; B. slingare.

dingi(na) 1. the last of a series.

dingina i omaa the last house in the village.

2. the space beyond an object.

dingina i niu space beyond the coconut.

3. the edge.

nai dingina i bwea at the end of the table.

bwea hasidingi at the end of the table.

dio 1. to go down, come down; B. sio go down, land.

2. land from a ship.

dioha *gerund*

dioha'i *v.intr.* descend with.

diohi *v.tr.* descend on, fall on, land at.

dionga'i *v.intr.* to faint (falling down).

diori *v.tr.* descend from.

ha'adiohi 1. to land passengers or goods from a canoe. 2. to send down, a unua gau ha'adiohia i bwore ana he told us to send down his things.

dira 1. to look to one side;
B. sira.

diranga'i *v.intr.* look over
the shoulder.

2. to slip, go aside, come
out of joint.

buu dira slip in walking.

diraha *gerund*

diranga'i *v.intr.* slip aside,
turn aside.

dirata'i *v.intr.* to put out
of joint, of a bone.

3. to fail, be in vain.

dira'i *v.tr.* fail in, miss,
do in vain.

dirahi *v.tr.* fail in, miss,
do in vain.

4. S. to oppose, dispute,
disobey.

dirahi *v.tr.* to oppose,
dispute, disobey, dispute with.

diranga'i *v.intr.* dispute
with.

diraa W. (= dira 4).

diraahi *v.tr.*

diraanga'i *v.intr.*

dirabeira'i to turn away the
face, refuse to recognise,
disown.

diradade

diradude

diragege to look sideways.

diragegeha *gerund*

diragegeha'i *v.intr.* look
sideways at.

diragegesi *v.tr.* look side-
ways at.

diragegeta'i *v.intr.* look
away from.

diraha *gerund* of dira 2.

dirahi 1. dispute with, cf.
dira 4.

2. fail, cf. dira 3.

dira'i fail, miss, cf. dira 3.

diranga'i 1. slip aside, cf.
dira 2.

2. oppose, dispute with, cf.
dira 4.

dirata'i put out of joint,
cf. dira 2.

diri 1. to slip.

diriha *gerund*

dirihi *v.tr.* slip on account
of.

dirita'i *v.intr.* slip from.

2. the dracaena, a very
sacred plant, planted on the
burial grounds (hera) used in
divination, planted in
gardens to protect crops,
waved at annual harvest; B.
siri.

3. a sp. of bird.

4. mwaa diri a thin, bright,
black snake (mwaa); an omen,
if seen at the descent to
Maro'u Bay the man who sees
it will lose a relative; any-
one passing for first time
must shout.

5. *v.tr.* to push with the
hands, to pull down.

diringa'i *v.intr.* to push
with the hands, to pull down.

diriaunu

dirinitako a bunch of dracaena
hung over back as a protection
or shield (tako) when running
away from enemy.

diu 1. S. to exalt.

dluri *v.tr.* to exalt.

ha'adi'u to exalt.

2. to go beyond. Arosi has
two forms di'u and diu but
the same meaning, while Ulawa
and Mota have only the second
form.

diu(na) E. a corner of a house.

diu'a E. with corners, square.

di'u 1. to go past (= riu).

haidi'udi'udangi every other
day.

2. forms a superlative (= riu).
a raha di'u it is the biggest.

3. beyond, go beyond, be
uneven; B. riu.

di'ua *p.p.* passed by, sur-
passing.

- di'uha *gerund*
 di'uhi *v.tr.* go beyond.
 di'uri *v.tr.* go beyond; B.
 rigurigu go to one side.
 ha'adi'u 1. uneven in
 length. 2. to meet and
 pass, to greet in passing,
 ha'ate ha'adi'u.
- di'u(na) W. a corner, of a
 garden, cf. du'u 3.
 di'udi'u(na) elbow.
- diudiu 1. to be out of joint,
 one bone slipping beyond the
 other, cf. diu 2.
 diudiusi *v.tr.* put out of
 joint by.
 diudiuta'i *v.intr.* put out
 of joint by.
 2. a sp. of small brown ant;
 B. siusiu.
- diwa the U groove of the main-
 posts in which the ridgepole
 rests (= didiwa), cf. manga 1.
- diwa(na) the flower spathe of
 giant caladium, or any sp. of
 taro. The diwa is sometimes
 eaten.
- diwaawaa a small opening cut in
 the wall of a house to see
 out from; a window; B.
 taiwaawaa.
- diwi a parrot; B. siwi parrot.
- do 1. W. in order that, so that,
 namely, for example; E. huni.
 2. the root of many words
 meaning to think, e.g. 'ado
 ma'i.
 3. to be silent.
 doha *gerund*
 dori *v.tr.* be silent about.
 dota'i *v.intr.* be silent
 about.
 4. to prick, thrust into.
 do'i *v.tr.* to prick, thrust
 into.
 5. to do (= dau).
- doa blind, eyes apparently good
 but no sight, cf. kuru 1.
 blind, eyes injured.

- dodo 1. to think.
 dodonga'i *v.intr.* think
 about.
 2. to be silent, cf. do 3.
 dodonga'i *v.intr.* 1. to sit
 silent. 2. to mutter like a
 mute.
 3. to sink, go down, be
 drowned, get out of one's
 depth.
 dodoa'i *v.intr.* to dip into.
 dodoha *gerund*
 dodoha'i *v.intr.* to dip down
 into a liquid.
 dodohi *v.tr.* to sink down
 upon.
 dodora'i *v.intr.* (= dodoha'i).
 dodota'i *v.intr.* to sink
 down.
 ha'adodo cause to sink.
 ha'adodohi immerse, drown
 in water.
 4. deep.
 5. the columnella of a shell
 tied to bag or fishing rod,
 to bring luck.
 6. to rush along on the top
 of a wave, of a canoe; a 'ari
 dodoa i ora the canoe rushed
 headlong.
 dodoa headlong.
 dodoha'i *v.intr.* rush head-
 long on wave.
 7. W. the sound of a conch
 trumpet (= duduua), dodo ana
 ahuri.
- dodoa headlong.
- dodoa'i immerse, cf. dodo 3.
- dododo columnella of shell
 ra'o susu used as a gimlet;
 U. dodo.
- dodo'e the strings of a bag,
 handle of a basket.
- dodoha *gerund* of dodo 3.
- dodoha'i 1. dip into, cf. dodo 3.
 2. rush headlong, cf. dodo 6.
- dodohi sink upon, cf. dodo 3.
- dodohua a sp. of bird.

- dodohu'o a sp. of fern.
- dodonga'i 1. think of, cf.
dodo 1.
2. sit silent, cf. dodo 2.
3. mutter, cf. dodo 2.
4. to be pregnant, cf.
bani 4 for stages.
- dodoo W,B to sit.
- dodoona'a to be always thinking
of, desire, a dodona'a 'inia.
dodoona'aha *gerund*
dodoona'anga'i *v.intr.* desire,
think about.
dodoona'ata'i *v.intr.* desire,
think about.
ha'adodoona'a cause to
desire.
- dodooni to think.
- dodoonu to think.
- dodora round clam shell disc
representing the sun, worn
on the forehead of one of
Araha clan (= matesina).
Dodora cannot now be obtained
in Arosi.
- dodora'i dip into, cf. dodo 3.
- dodota'i sink down, cf. dodo 3.
- doe 1. to arrive, abwa'i doe
de'eni he won't come today.
2. to be lazy, do nothing,
dangi ni a doe today we do
nothing.
- doedoe 1. to be one too many,
odd number.
doedoenga'i *v.intr.* be one
extra, make an odd number.
2. to give, expecting no
return, a 'ariahu doedoe he
invited them expecting no
return feast.
- dohu 1. white ashes, cf.
kukuruhua.
2. a fireplace.
- dohu(na) ashes of cremated
corpse.
- dohudohu dirt, bits of rubbish.
- do'i to prick, thrust into,
cf. do 4.
- domae a sp. of tree.
- domana E,B and, cf. dama(na) 1.
- domu to press.
domuha'i *v.intr.* to press
upon.
domuri *v.tr.* press down.
domuria *p.p.* pressed down.
domuriamatawa S. a light
steady rain following north-
west gale which calms
(domuria) the sea (matawa).
- domwa be fat, of a sow.
- dona and (= mana).
- done(na) spine of echinus,
thorn of prickly yam.
- donga 1. a millipede, like weri,
with a vile smell.
dongaadonga a millipede, like
weri, with a vile smell.
ha'adongadonga make a vile
smell, as a ghost does.
2. to meet secretly for evil
purposes.
dongadonga to meet secretly
for evil purposes.
haidongadonga commit
adultery.
3. a pair.
donga i niu pair of coconuts.
- dongaadonga a millipede.
- dongadonga 1. meet for evil, cf.
donga 2.
2. a sp. of beetle with a very
nasty smell.
- donu 1. to think.
donuha *gerund*
donuhi *v.tr.* think of.
donunga'i *v.intr.* think of.
donuri *v.tr.* think of.
ha'adonu cause to think.
2. S. that, in order that, so
that; W. do; E. huni.

do'o 1. W. black, dark, dirty.

do'ohi *v.tr.* to be dirty from.

do'onga'i *v.intr.* to be dirty from.

abedo'o W. a Melanesian.

2. a ripe, dark coconut.

do'o'a W. dirty, foul, befouled.

do'odo'o W. soot.

doodoo W,B to sit.

doonga a sp. of tree
(= sikirimaa).

doonga ni waro a sp. of tree.

doonu to long for absent friends, be homesick, a doonua
| sae ana he longed for his friend.

doonuhu *v.tr.* be homesick from, because of.

doonura'i *v.intr.* be homesick from, because of.

haidoonu homesickness;
a maesia i haidoonu he died of homesickness.

do'ora(na) a brother or sister, one of the same sex as the speaker.

do'ora in direct address.

Brother!

ha'ido'orada brothers, brother relationship;
arai ha'ido'orada a bond of brothers, rua do'orada a band of brothers.

dora 1. to mix, mingle; B. tora.

doraha *gerund*

doradora mix.

dorahi *v.tr.*

dorari *v.tr.*

haidorari variegated.

2. a little bit, gere dora i boo a little bit of pork.

3. time, place, instrument, thing (not often used with *prep. i*), cf. madora(na).

dora buhara a spot where certain rites are carried out in harvest feast ho'asia.
doradaudau a bit of leaf to hold a hot thing by.

doraahaharau sill of doorway.

dora hainagu a seat, chair.

dora haiusi a meeting place, trysting place.

dora herehere a handle.

dora hilhil a place where one trembles, an uncanny spot.

dora ni 'ariha a path made by constant coming and going.

dora ni bwarningia a stopping place.

dora ni mwaeraha kingship.

dora ni omesuri overseership.

dora rata flat plateau above cliff.

dora riuriu path made by coming and going.

dora tatawai watering place, village spring.

dora waawaa a hole.

dora wareto a barren spot.

dorahoro to interrupt, ha'ata

dora horo an interruption.

dorahoronga'i *v.intr.*

dorahorosi *v.tr.*

dori *v.tr.* to rinse in water.

doriawa E. a sp. of fish
(= toriawa).

dorima to wash the hands
(apparently from root do).

dorisuu 1. to hiss, drive away with a hiss.

2. to hush.

dorisuuhi *v.tr.* hiss at, hush.

dorisuura'i *v.intr.* hiss at, hush.

haidorisuuu 1. to hiss at.

2. to say hush! and stop talking when someone approaches.

doro hot (in compounds only)
madoro, etc.

doru a sp. of large tree; the bark used for wrapping up the dead, especially mummies, which were then placed in caves in the mountains.

dou to bark, give tongue, of dogs hunting.

douha *gerund*

douri *v.tr.* give tongue for,

- a douria i boo.
- do'u ha'ado'ua be silent, fail to speak; a ha'ado'ua 'ini ha'ate.
- doudou(na) the sound of a trumpet (= dodo).
- du 1. to wipe, rub.
du'i *v.tr.*
2. S. to light a fire.
dui *v.tr.* cf. suu 1, suungi 1 burn.
dura'i *v.intr.*
dunga firewood.
- dua *v.tr.* to shove, push away; a duaa baania.
- du'a 1. to raise by heaping up, to put a stone under an object to raise it.
du'ari *v.tr.*
2. stone wall, as a village boundary, or wall on reef for fishing.
- dudu 1. to rub.
2. W. to approach (Abauro word).
dudugata to approach (given by Bp Patteson).
- dudu'u elbow, cf. du'u 3.
- duduua B. the sound of a conch; W. dodo.
- dui to light a fire, cf. du 2.
- dui(na) a corner (= diu); B. tu.
- du'i rub, wipe, cf. du 1.
- dumai five, in counting yams, taro, and bananas, five being the unit, cf. ruma(na) hand.
- duma'i *v.tr.* to count.
- dumi to refuse, decline, disallow, stop from doing; a dumia i mahoingau he declined food, a dumia i urao ana he refused to let his wife (go).
- duna 1. E,B to put off, as work or an engagement.
dunasi *v.tr.* to put off, as work or an engagement.
dunata'i *v.intr.* to put off, as work or an engagement.
2. to untie, pull out of position, let go (as cat's cradle).
dunasi *v.tr.*
dunasia *p.p.* loose, unfurled, let go (cat's cradle) set free.
3. to move backwards and forwards, push in and out, insert, withdraw (= tuna).
dunaduna to move backwards and forwards, push in and out, insert, withdraw.
dunasi *v.tr.* push on, push in (as a board in water to wash it).
dunata'i *v.intr.* to withdraw from.
ha'adunaduna to move backwards and forwards.
- dunga 1. firewood; B. rito sun.
2. look after in illness; B. surae.
- durae a worm.
- dura'i light a fire, cf. du 2.
- dure a sp. of bird.
- duru 1. a sling made of bark cloth (maro) for carrying a child.
2. to carry a child in a sling.
duruha *gerund*
durunga *v.tr.* carry in a sling.
durunga'i *v.intr.* carry in a sling.
duruduru carry in a sling.
3. *v.tr.* to tie a knot; B. suru.
surusuru two coconuts tied together.
duruta'i *v.intr.*
4. to reckon time by tying knots in a creeper.

5. to promise, make a covenant, name a day for going, a durua i dangi.
6. to foretell.
7. to add together money.
8. to string a necklace.
- duru(na) the pouch of an opossum.
- duru'abu(na) to plot to kill ('abu blood).
- duruduru a promise, agreement; B. surusuru.
- durui'a a necklace of fish teeth.
- durumada(na) to plot to kill, mada.
- durumwadu to be near, come near (= buu garangi).
- duruwaipo the bamboos of the walls of a house.
- duu to approach, move towards (= dudu).
- du'u 1. to touch without taking, to strike.
du'uri *v.tr.* to touch without taking, to strike.
haidu'udu'u touching one another.
2. to be unable to get away, be cornered, as a fish in a net, mosquito in a net, cf. du'u 3.
du'uhi *v.tr.* corner, close in upon.
du'usi *v.tr.* corner, close in upon.
du'usia *p.p.* cornered.
3. corner, cf. wasu'u(na), di'u(na); B. sigu, sugu.
dudu'u elbow.
4. a measure (a) hands outstretched = fathom, (b) a man stands on a rope and brings hands to full extent above head holding the rope.
5. to measure in this manner.

E

- e 1. article, indefinite: a, an; used with nouns including numerals and verbs treated as nouns, e urao a woman.
2. *excl.* of surprise, e 'oena!
3. a basket with square mouth of coconut leaf. When the e is used in mourning instead of the anga mora (ordinary bag), the midrib of the leaf (mumudi) is left in, in the ordinary e it is removed.
4. *excl.* rejecting, no!
- ea *excl.* nonsense! you don't mean it!
- eba 1. a rope to tie a pig by its hind feet to a tree; to tie a pig a ebaa i boo thus.
2. an anklet of creepers for climbing a coconut; also arieba.
atonga'i | eba to move the feet with the anklet.
3. to make large; to extend, as a rope; to spread, as news.
ebasi *v.tr.* to extend, over-spread, overdo.
4. to run, go swiftly, na haka a eba the ship goes fast.
ebaha *gerund*
ebaha'i *v.intr.* to run with, go and tell to.
ebasi *v.tr.* to run to,
e ebasia i sae he ran to the man.
ebaeba hurry.
ha'aebasi send in a hurry for.
- edaro to pretend, deceive.
edaroha *gerund*
- ee'oenagu E. *excl.* of surprise.
- eeni *excl.* is that so! indeed!
- eha to wander, err.
ehanga'i *v.intr.* wander from.
ehata'i *v.intr.* wander from.

e'i B. *v.part.3rd per.fut.*; E. ai
instrumental particle; M. i.

eidaro E. a beater for a gong
(= aidaro); B. aitaro.

eke to be shy, shamed, as when
a request is refused.

ekeha *v.n.* shame.

ekesi *v.tr.* to be ashamed of,
shamed by.

emeko to be always joking, cf.
memeko.

ememeko to be always joking.
emekoha(na) a joke, bit of
chaff, moi emokohana just his
little joke.
emekonga'i *v.intr.* to chaff.

ene 1. to call.

enesi *v.tr.* enesia mai call
him here.

2. to choose.

enesi *v.tr.*

eno 1. to rest.

enohi *v.tr.* rest on.

2. to lie down, a children's
word, used for dadao the
common word.

ere to be astonished, only used
of women.

ere(na) vulva.

ero a herring, usually 'eru.

esu to cut off a corner, cf.
kapakapaesu 1.

esua with one corner cut off.

esuesu to ride in on a wave, of
a canoe (= isuisu).

eta one, in counting only (e is
perhaps not the article e as
in e rua two, since 'first'
is na etana, cf. na ruana(na 9)
second).

etana first, lia na etana mila
na ruana this one is first
that one second.

ewa W,B to dwell, abide; E.
o'a, W. awa.

ewaha(na) conduct, behaviour.
ewaewa to be unstable, shaky,
as a post.

ewa heisaku'i to be stuck
firmly together, as stone
with mortar or an old du'a
stone wall.

G

ga 1. *neg.part.* in a few phrases
only; B. iga, aiga.

ga mataia beia I don't know
about it.

ga au mataia I don't know.

ga 'lrara I don't know.

ma gu 'e'eri mwani kuka ma
ga i adoia S. and the crab
dug but did not find him.

2. *pron.1st per.pl.*, usually
poss., we, us, ours.

3. to put out (= aga).

ha'aga to put out the tongue;
B. haga kangi.

4. to forsake.

gata'i *v.intr.*

gaa to pull out, pull off (as a
tooth or coconut) (= aka).

gaani *v.tr.*

gaamwa poles for yams
(= ba'eba'e).

gaani to rinse in water (= dori).

gaasi to throw, throw away,
reject.

gaasi ha'ama'aria throw away
carelessly; B. kasi.

gaasi tari throw away aim-
lessly.

gaasi buhara to stamp and shout
in fighting as the enemy comes
near.

gaasi dangi the tenth day of
funeral ceremonies
(= rengihenu).

gaau *pron.1st per.pl.* also *poss.*,
we, us, ours.

gaau'i *pl.* of gaau.

gaga 1. to fail, be lost, perish, come to an end; gagahana i hasi'ei when the tree decays and falls.

gagaha gerund
gaganga'i v.intr. fail from.
gagata'i v.intr. forsake, leave behind (as a friend).
 ha'agaga *v.intr.* to be reckless with food, waste.

2. to rot and fall off, of fruit; na hua i hugi a gaga banana has rotted and fallen.

gaganga'i v.intr. rot on account of.
 ha'agaganga'i cause to rot and fall.

gagaha gerund of gaga 1.

gagaho(na) E. bark of a tree (= kahokaho).

gagahu v.intr. to peel off, as skin in the skin disease huni.
gagahuha gerund.

gagahuaa dim, misty, cf. gahu.

gagahuru 1. to shrug the shoulders.

2. to forsake.

3. to leap up quickly.

4. to be taken by surprise; B. kakahuru.

ha'agagahuru to take by surprise.

5. to shake.

gagahurunga'i v.intr. to shake off, shake out a cloth.
gagahurura'i shaken (*vb.* form as *p.p.*).

gaganga'i 1. to fail, cf. gaga 1.

2. to rot, cf. gaga 2.

gagare a round stone kept in the house for breaking nuts; B. aikare.

gagari to look after, cf. gari 5; B. garei look after.

gagariha gerund
gagarihi v.tr. look after,

watch over.

gagaringa'i v.intr. look after, watch over.

gagaringaa(na) a swelling of the stomach; swollen.

gagata'i forsake, cf. gaga 1.

gagau 1. ours; *poss.pron.1st per.pl.incl.*, of things to eat, drink, etc.

2. twenty, in counting, cf. kakau 1 fingers, toes.

3. ten (Bp Patteson).

gaga'u a little while, for a time, cf. ga'u 1.

gagu to stick fast, endure, hold out (= hagu), cf. ragu 3.

gaguha gerund

gagumi v.tr. stick fast in.

gagumia p.p. stuck.

gaguni v.tr. stick.

gagunia p.p. stuck.

gaguta'i v.intr. endure, stick.

ha'agagu make stick.

haigagu endure.

gaha 1. a sp. of tree, the bark is used for making beaten cloth for gaha 2 and duru (sling) (maro bark also used).

2. T bandage worn by men, made of gaha bark; also from diri, bare'o and maro, and ha'u (pandanus), but always called gaha. It is tucked into the waist string (kawira'i). Ohisi to put it on.

gahē to sigh, sob.

gahesi v.tr. to sob for, at.

ha'agahe to sob, sigh.

ha'agahegahē to importune the ghosts to heal a sick person.

gaho to fly about, circle round, as a bat round a fruit tree.

gahosi v.tr. to fly about, circle round, as a bat round a fruit tree.

gaho(na) the skin; W. kahokaho; B. gawo.

gahogaho to flap the wings; to flap, of a sail, cf. kapakapa 1.

gahogahoha *gerund*; B. gawogawo;
gaha to run.
gahogahonga'i *v.intr.* flap.
gahogahori *v.tr.* flap.

gahogaho(na) the wing of a bird.

gahogaho'a flying; a flying creature.

gahora'i shake out, cf. gahogaho.

gahosi *v.tr.* to fly round.

gahu mist, to be misty, dim, cf. 'ahu 6; B. gahu many, cf. mara kau evening.

gahuha *gerund*
gahungi *v.tr.* dim from, with.
gahungia *p.p.* covered with mist, dimmed.
gahuri *v.tr.* dim with.
gahuria *p.p.* dimmed, fouled.

gahugahu(na) dura mater.

gai 1. to move the head from side to side.

gaigai to move the head from side to side.
ga'ra'i *v.intr.* to go round an obstacle, point of land; go across.

2. B. sir! friend! in address ha'amomori, gai! you are right!; B. gai.

3. ha'agai to eat and drink from the same vessel.

ga'i 1. our, *pl.* of ga 2.

2. for gu a'i 'then it will'.

3. until; the same word as ga'i 2; a'i 'ari a ga'i goro he will go on till it is right.

4. we, inclusive in future tense.

gaigai shaky.

gama to die.

gamari *v.tr.* to kill.
gamarua *v.n.* to slaughter.
gamata'i *v.intr.* to use force to destroy (e.g. axe to break open a box).

magama a slaughter.

gamo E. to go stealthily, cf. heikamori adultery, kamo 1.

gamori *v.tr.* to steal upon as in stalking a bird; B. kaoni stalk, gamoragi spy.

gamwa W. a sp. of fish; E. gaumwa.

riwaigamwa W. hollow in throat.

gana to sing; idu gana compose a song (usually in dreams); B. kana.

ganagana to sing.
ganari *v.tr.* sing of.
ganaria *p.p.* acclaimed in song, sung of.
harigana join together in singing.

gana 'irara singing so as to learn future events, especially in setting out on a voyage, cf. 'irara 2.

ganamasi to cough, cf. masi 4,5.

ganari sing of, cf. gana.

gangi poke out (= agani).

gani 1. to poke out, pluck out (= agangi).

2. to shake, shake out; B. kangi.

ganigani 1. to shake.
2. shaky, loose.

ganigani bwau(ana) to refuse by shaking the head; B. kangi-kangiqau.

ganu 1. deep.

2. to sink into, go deep into, as a thorn, a bit of dirt in the eye.

ganuri *v.tr.*
ganuria *p.p.* sunk deep into, far into; B. kanu.

gao(na) 1. the bottom of a stream or vessel; lower end of a path; B. kao.

2. the keel of a canoe, from which boards are added to

- build up.
3. *prep.* under, i gaomiu underneath you.
4. anus, of a man or dog;
B. kao.
- gaoa to lull, drop, of the wind.
- gaogao plant like a daisy with yellow flowers.
- gaogao'a yellow and ripe, of breadfruit.
- gaoha(na) bottom of vessel, path, cf. gao(na) 1.
- gara 1. to cut out from shell, as a hook.
- gara'i *v.tr.* to cut out from shell, as a hook.
2. to cut nautilus for inlaying, a garaa i reoreo.
3. *pron.1st per.dual incl.*; we two; B. garua.
4. garangi *prep.* (*v.* form) near, to be near.
ha'agarangi near; B. harangi, hagarangi.
- garaa we, us, ours; *pron.1st per.dual incl.*, also *poss.*, garaa gara 'ari let us go.
- garagara to tremble as body with fever, house in earthquake; B. karakara shake.
- garanga'i *v.intr.* shake, cf. kara 2.
- garasi B. a child.
- gare 1. small, nunu gare small picture, cf. kekerei, kakae.
2. small tubers clinging round main tuber of yam.
3. garei maa pupil of eye; E. kare, probably gare(na).
4. ha'agare 1. to pretend to be friendly, live in friendship with, so as to kill.
2. to feed an animal so as to catch it.
- gare(na) a child, son, daughter, young of animals; B. kare.
- gare 'amara 1. a bastard.
2. a child of one's old age, e.g. Benjamin.
- gare anau E,B an unmarried girl still depending on parents.
- gare boo litter of pigs.
- gare bwaura'i 1. a chief's son. 2. a beloved son.
- garediwi'a red hot; from colour of diwi (parrot); B. karekare ni siwi.
- gare'a to be with child, pregnant.
- gare karumi ha'u a custom of recovering the stolen soul (aunga to'o) of a child with a pandanus mat (ha'u).
- gare kua chicken.
- gare madu a chief's son; one raised by feasts to this status.
- gare manimani same as gare madu; B. kare manimani.
- gare merameraa a new born baby or very young child (= mwerawera) from merameraa red, Arosi babies being born very red.
- gare misu a puppy.
- garena inana a way of referring to a person whose name one cannot remember: 'son of his mother'.
ha'igareda child.
- garegare or magaregare straight, of hair like a European's.
- gari 1. a string for shell money.
2. unshaven; tategari, babagari.
3. to go, cf. 'ari 1, B. gari.
- garihi *v.tr.* to visit.
- gariri *v.tr.* to visit.
- gariria *p.p.* visited.
- garitaha to visit.
haigarihi visit with a present of food.
4. round, go round.
- garigari 1. round, enclosing. 2. to encircle; na maeronga a garigarila i omaa the enemy encircled the village.
- garigarimaa dizzy.
- garinga'i *v.intr.* to whirl round; B. karingagi.
- garita'i encircling, round.

5. to watch over, guard.
gariha gerund
garigari to watch over, guard.
haigarigari to watch over, guard.
6. to watch for turtles coming to lay eggs; B. *gari*.
garinga v.tr. to watch for turtles coming to lay eggs.
- gariawara* ten gawe of shell money, cf. *awara* 2; B. *kariawara*.
- garigari* 1. round; to encircle, cf. *gari* 4.
 2. to watch over, cf. *gari* 5.
 3. a strand of rope, cf. *gari* 1.
 4. a little bit of twist tobacco (*hiohio* a whole stick of it).
- garigarimaa* dizzy, cf. *gari* 4.
- garigaringa'i v.intr.* to hold the end of a rope and shake it violently, to shake a torch held in the hand.
- gariha gerund* of *gari* 5.
- garihi* to visit, cf. *gari* 3.
- garinga* 1. round, cf. *gari* 4.
 2. plentiful, of fruit, clusters all round the tree; a *hingu garita'i* it is heavily laden with fruit.
- garitaha* visit, cf. *gari* 3.
- gariwaro(na)* to take a circuitous route.
- gariwataa* very big.
- garo(na)* the side of a house, *saa karo*.
- garogaro(na)* the side, ribs, of a man.
- garu* 1. *v.tr.* to hollow out, as a wooden gong (by burning); B. *garu*.
garu'i v.tr. to hollow out, as a wooden gong (by burning) a *garua i 'o'o*.
 2. *v.tr.* to bore, pierce.
 3. a large fishing net; B. *karu* a small net.
 4. to fish with this net.
garu'i v.tr. to fish with this net.
 5. B. to fish on the reef (= *ahuasi, waiasi*).
- garutara(na)* to inlay with shell; B. *karutara*.
- gasi* 1. perhaps; before or after its verb, sometimes both, cf. *ohi* 2-4.
gasi bwa'i 'ari gasi perhaps we won't go.
oasi gasi I suppose so; B. *wari* perhaps.
 2. list.
 3. dehortatory.
au 'unua 'o gasi daua I told you lest you take it.
'o gasi daua don't take it.
 4. to desire; a desiderative prefix to any verb, like *haḡa* in Gela, *maeli* in Lau.
gasigono thirsty; *nau gasigono*, *gasihano* wishing to go, *gasimate* wishing to die, etc.
gasimaura sleepy.
gasingau hungry.
- gasiaga'u* presently, by and by.
- gasigasi* a sp. of yam.
- gau* 1. a sp. of ant, sugar ant, reddish medium size.
 2. to spread, of grass; of the women's disease (*bita*), *na bita a gau beia*.
gauha gerund
gaungi v.tr. to spread over.
gauni v.tr. to spread over.
gaunia p.p. overspread, grass covered.
gauri v.tr. spread over.
gauria p.p. overspread, grass covered.
haigau to be prolific, of grass or weeds.
 3. branching coral; B. *gau*.

4. *pron. 1st per. pl. incl.* we, us.
- ga'u 1. a little while, for a time, cf. gaga'u; a awa ga'u he stopped for a time.
 abu ga'u presently.
 baan'aga'u presently.
2. makes a pluperfect, la mo'o na 'arl ga'u he who had gone.
3. softens a command, bol ga'u just come here a moment.
- gau'a covered, infested by, ants, cf. gau 1.
- gaumwa E. a fish, seasurgeon;
 W. gamwa, B. kamwa.
 riwagaumwa hollow of throat.
- gauna(na) shoulder bone.
- gauna'o come on! lit: 'let us go first' but said by one man to another.
- gaura 1. the frigate hawk, a sacred bird tattooed on chiefs; B. kaura.
 2. the conventional sign of the bird, W; on many objects.
- gauranitoro a sp. of bird.
- gawa a sp. of tree; B. kawa.
- gawe a fathom of shell money; four of these are a unit ta'ai ha'a in counting ha'a mahui, ha'a mora and ha'a babariodo; other kinds are simply counted as so many gawe.
- gede to play with food in the hands, of children, to handle food and so damage it.
- gedegede 1. a gadabout, one who goes from place to place.
 2. a string of butterflies (= wawarobebe).
- geesi *v.tr.* to take no notice of (apparently from a root gae).
 ha'ageesi to refuse a present.
- geewao a sp. of shrub.
- gege(na) 1. the edge, side; half.
 2. on the other side, beyond, close to, beside; gege i hereho the side of a thing, gegena i hereho beyond or close to a thing, ura gegena stand beside it.
 gegesi *v.tr.* to tip up one side, incline, spill.
 gegesia *p.p.* unsteady, unstable.
 gegeta(na) the edge.
 ha'agege turn on its side.
- gegeha 1. *v.tr.* to think only of one thing, give one's whole mind to.
 2. carefully, thoroughly, industriously.
 siba gegehaa look for it thoroughly.
- gegehaa carefully, thoroughly, industriously.
 noni gegeha industrious person.
- gege'u to turn a shield or club from side to side to glance off spears or arrows (should perhaps be gegeu).
 gege'usi 1. *v.tr.* to avoid, ward off spear in this manner, cf. geu, agegeu. 2. a garden charm, to ward off evil from the garden; to charm a garden with this charm.
- gegewa to break into little bits, cf. gewa.
 gegewa'i *v.tr.* to break into little bits.
- gegewao to vibrate, tremble.
 gegewaoha *gerund*
 gegewaohi *v.tr.* tremble at, vibrate with.
 gegewaota'i *v.intr.* tremble at, from.
- geha to remove wrappings, take out cork or plug (= keha).
 gehasi to remove wrappings, take out cork or plug.

gehogeho C,B to turn round,
alter a message, distort a
conversation (= rihoriho).

ge'i cf. ga'i 4.

geihasu a sp. of bamboo.

gema to break (= gewa); gema'ia
i kora i niu break open the
coconut.

gema'i v.tr.

geragera a solid mass, of rock;
hau geragera = kerakera, hara.

gere 1. we two, cf. gara 3.

2. small, junior, cf. gare 2,
kakae, kekerei; gere Dick
Dick junior.

3. rather, merely, just,
nearly; B. kere.

gere goro rather good.

gere 'eke whitish.

au gere totoa i omaa I nearly
went round the island.

wai gere usuusu I'll just
write a letter.

au gere rabasia I rather
want it.

gere heinagu ga'u just sit a
little while.

gereama father's brother
(ama father).

geredora a portion, bit,
piece.

geredo'ora bridegroom's
assistant at aharo, best man
(recent use).

geregare 1. a girl. 2. a
young child of either sex;
B. kerekare.

gerehasi'ei a shrub, small
tree (two depreciatory
prefixes); B. kereapinigai.

gereina mother's sister.

gerema'uni E,B a child.

geremo'uni C,B a youth.

geremwane W. a youth.

gereurao a maid.

gerewa to take thoughtlessly
(wa take).

4. to refuse to marry, with
sarcastic remarks depreciating
the woman (or man).

geregere to refuse to marry,
with sarcastic remarks
depreciating the woman (or

man); na urao a geregere i
ringena the woman spoke of
his character slightly.

geu to turn, incline; B. kiusi.

geusi v.tr. geusia i oi tip
up the cup.

geugeu 1. to move backwards and
forwards as a stick in a hole.

2. to roll, as a ship or
canoe (= ageugeu).

geugeuha gerund

geugeunga'i v.intr. roll on
account of.

geugeuri v.tr. roll.

geugeuria p.p. rolled.

geugeuta'i v.intr. roll.

ha'ageugeu 1. make roll,

a ha'ageugeuria i adaro

the ghost made the canoe

rock. 2. divination, two

men hold a miniature canoe

which rocks violently if

the ghost says 'yes' and

heaves gently if the ghost

says 'no'.

geusi 1. to incline, tip up.

2. to refuse, a geusi baania
i rongo he refused to attend
the feast.

3. to move backwards and for-
wards.

gewa to break (= gema).

gewa'i v.tr.

gegewa break to pieces.

magewa broken.

ha'agewa'i to break.

gewasi 1. v.tr. to leave a
track in grass, the grass
bent down.

2. v.tr. to tear down and
scatter about grass and
creeper.

gia pron. 1st per. pl. incl. we, us;
B. gia.

gigi to turn back from, put off
doing.

ha'agigi 1. to turn back
from, put off doing; B.

hagakiki. 2. to do bit by
bit.

gina to begin, to do for the first time; a ginai tauaro he has just begun work.

ginai *v.tr.*

ginagina 1. to stand in awe of, fear, respect; B. ginagina; au ginagina 'Inio I respect you, a ginagina nai dora maea he was in awe in the holy spot.

2. to be anxious, fearful; a ginagina na usuusu a gasi buni he was anxious lest the letter should get wet.

ginata'i *v.intr.* to be in awe, afraid.
ha'aginata'i to restrain, curb, control, as passion; B. ginatagi be in awe.

gino to stir with the foot and foul, of water (= kino).

ginori *v.tr.* stir up and foul.
ginoria *p.p.* fouled, of water.

gire a pandanus, *P. odoratissimus*; B. gire. Bwa'ito armlets are made from it.

girihana(na) 1. W. disposition, character, cf. baronga(na), gorihana(na).

girihana! just like him! said of a crying child.

2. all sorts, good and bad, of every kind.

giriō a porpoise, cf. Iri'ō;
B. kirio.

giroha to beat water with half coconut shell, making a booming noise, as women do before a feast, cf. kirokiro, kikito with the hands; B. giroha.

giro(na) 1. a hole, a grave;
B. kiru.

2. *v.tr.* to bury, cover up, hide, conceal; a girua I daua ana he concealed his taking it.

girugiru deceitfully,
a ha'ate girugiru.

girubwara an open pit on a burial mound (hera) originally always a burial chamber. A bed was made in it on which the corpse was laid, and a thatched roof was built over the giru bwara. The corpse was daily bathed in running water till all the flesh disappeared. Cf. bwara 5; B. kirubwara very deep pit.

giruiwai a well.

goa a large sp. of bonito.

goga to snort.

gogaha *gerund*
ha'agoga cause to snort.

gogaa to agree, of two people.

gogaaha *gerund*
gogaanga'i *v.intr.* agree about, of two people.

gogo(na) W. matter, pus, of a sore; B. gogo.

gogomo E. to pull off, strip.

gogomoa'a E. stripped of their fruit, of nut trees (ngari, 'ado'a).

gogono choke in water, drown, cf. gono; B. tonotono.

gogoro 1. shrunken, withered, of man, leaf.

2. to slip, of sand; a land-slip.

3. to fall into a hole; fall into a pit, covered, sharp stakes at bottom.

gogoru 1. to slip down, of sand.

ha'agogoru to knock down something.

2. to tumble about inside a vessel, as loose contents.

ha'agogoru 1. to rattle the contents of a vessel. 2. to stir up a tumult, incite to disturbance.

gogota a few, any number up to about twenty; gogota i sae a few men, gere gogota rather few.

gohe 1. to be slow, deliberate in doing, cf. agohe 1.

goheha *gerund*

gohenga'i *v.intr.* to be slow at.

goheri *v.tr.* to be slow at.

gohegohe to be slow.

2. magohegohe thin, wasted; B. makohekohe.

ha'agohegohe to cause a man to waste away as by a spell.

gohu 1. a river flat, lower valley, flat between coast and hills.

2. adze off.

gohuha *gerund*

gohugohu adze off.

gohuri *v.tr.* adze off.

goma(na) E,B to be sorry for.

gomamu I am sorry for you.

gome to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle (= gumi).

gomegome to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle; B. komukomu.

gomi to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle.

gomigomi to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle.

gomo 1. to squeeze, hold tight, clutch (= momo).

gomoha *gerund*

gomori *v.tr.* to squeeze, hold tight, clutch.

gomosi *v.tr.* to squeeze, hold tight, clutch.

gomosia *p.p.* squeezed.

ha'agomo cause to hold tight, squeeze.

haigomo 1. to wrestle (= hai'ago). 2. to grasp a large armful of things.

harigomo to struggle together clutching, of a number of people.

2. to work to no purpose, in vain, getting no result.

gomoha *gerund*

gomonga'i *v.intr.* work

vainly at.

gomori *v.tr.* work vainly at.

gona 1. to urge.

ha'agona to urge, ha'agona i abena urge him.

ha'agonagona to urge.

2. with difficulty.

3. to sniff.

gonasi *v.tr.* to smell, sniff at, as a dog with a stranger.

4. to gulp.

gonasi *v.tr.* to gulp down, bolt food.

gonagonasi *v.tr.* to swallow quickly.

gonagona 1. to move and give pain, of matter in a sore; na nana a gonagona the pus is giving pain.

2. to grunt, cough, of a pig.

ha'agonagona to grunt, cough, of a pig.

gone 1. to like, want; but only used in negative, au bwa'i gone 'inia I shall not like it.

2. to be carried along by a current, come down with a freshet.

genera'i *v.intr.* a genera'i i wai the water swept it down.

3. to wash a vessel with water, shaking water inside it; rinse out.

goni 1. *v.intr.* to come together, be together, together.

awa goni dwell together.

'adoma'i goni agree.

ruru goni assemble, etc.

goni maeta to go in a body to the funeral.

goni rongo to go in a body to the feast.

gau goni rongo let us go to the feast.

goniha to assemble; an assembly.

gonigoniha to assemble; an assembly.

ha'agonigoni to assemble.

2. *v.tr.* to put together, a gonia he fixed it together.

- ha'agoni to put together;
to marry.
ha'goni 1. to put together;
to marry. 2. harvest (recent
use, but wrong; correct are
harisi, 'e'eri).
- gonini (= goni), 'adoma'i gonini
agree.
- gono drink; B. tono.
gonoha *gerund*
gonoha(na) *v.n.* taste of
liquid.
gonohi *v.tr.* drink.
gonohia *p.p.* drunk, na wai a
gonohia hako the water is all
drunk.
ha'agonohi to give to drink,
give a drink to.
- gora 1. to shrivel up and turn
brown, as a green leaf in the
fire.
2. to be black from a bruise;
a discoloured bruise.
3. baked yam, not thoroughly
cooked, cf. agora.
ha'agora hard, baked hard and
dry.
4. to disperse scum on water
by throwing a stone, clear,
a goraa i wai he cleared the
water.
5. clean, free from scum, of
water; B. gogora a cleared,
prepared garden.
- gore a hard lump in skin of
hand or on forehead (= kore).
- gorea E. a broom of coconut
spathe; W. korea, B. korekore
a broom, to sweep.
- goreha a hard lump in skin of
hand or on forehead (= kore).
- gori 1. pudding, coconut milk
added to scraped yam or taro
and cooked in an oven.
2. stone slabs, resembling
pudding, fairy's pudding.
3. to poultice with boiled
yam or hana.
- gorihana E. all sorts, every
kind; W. g'rihana.
- gorihana(na) E. character,
disposition; W. gorihana.
gorihanana! just like him!
- goro good.
goroha peace.
goroha(na) good things,
good thoughts.
gorohi *v.tr.* to improve a
thing, make it better.
goronga'i *v.intr.* to improve
a thing, make it better.
ha'agorogoro to encourage.
ha'agorohi to bless.
ha'agorohia 1. blessed.
2. carefully, thoroughly
well.
- goru 1. to eat without chewing
properly (= koru).
goruha *gerund*
2. to be swollen, as the face
from toothache.
goruha *gerund*
goruhi *v.tr.* to be swollen
from.
goruhia *p.p.* swollen.
- gou S. the free side of an out-
rigger canoe, cf. 'etea 4.
- gu 1. thereupon, then, for the
first time; much used in
narrative.
2. until (with the verb
particle future a'i or i),
nau gu rarai I have just woken,
o'i taha no'ai iei ma 'o gu'i
'omesia when you get there
you will see it.
gua'i gu l with verb particle.
gu'i gu l with verb particle.
ga'i gu l with verb particle.
3. to crumble, powder; as
coral rock when burnt for
lime.
gugu to crumble, powder; as
coral rock when burnt for
lime.
guha *gerund*
guhi *v.tr.* crumble from, by
means of.
gunga'i *v.intr.* crumble
from, by means of; na hasiahu
a gunga'i nia i 'eu the lime-
stone turned to powder in the
fire.

4. *poss.pron.1st per.sing.*
 my; occasionally *gu* or *ku*
 is personal pronoun, first
 person singular, especially
 in old songs.

gu'i pl. of *gu* 4; *gu* is
 added to possessive noun *a*,
 E. *agu* my, mine, W. *a gua*.

guaaro E. thank you!
guae thank you!
guaero W. thank you!
guana thank you!

These expressions are used by
 women to children and a man
 may use one of them to a
 child, a son or daughter; or
 a *mau* (mother's brother) to
 his nephew or niece; or an
 old man to a boy friend. To
 use such an expression is
ha'arahu. Otherwise it is
 bad manners to express
 thanks to a superior or
 equal; it is only done to an
 inferior - and now, taught
 by them, to white people;
 B. *pwaemu* expression of
 thanks to a child. To use
 it is to *hagarahu*.

guama(na) 1. to pity, cf.
goma(na), *koma*; *guamamu* I'm
 sorry for you.

2. *excl.* of wonder.

gugu 1. crumble to powder, cf.
gu 3.

2. a sp. of large creeper,
 the fruit is cooked and
 eaten.

3. to be fast, firm, clinging
 to (= *kuku*), cf. *hagu* 1; B.
kuku cling, of bats.

hasigugu cling, as a limpet.

4. a sea creature like a
 starfish with tentacles,
 clings so tightly it cannot
 be removed.

gugua *poss.pron.1st per.sing.*
 (with food, drink, etc.) my,
 mine.

gugu'i pl. of *gugua*.

guha gerund of *gu* 3.

guma 1. to ebb, of the tide;

B. *kuma*.

gumata'i v.intr. ebb.

2. sink to a lower level
 after a freshet, dry up.

gumata'i v.intr. sink to a
 lower level after a freshet,
 dry up.

gumwa W. to ebb; sink to lower
 level; dry up.

gumwata'i to ebb; sink to
 lower level; dry up.

gumi to hold liquid in the
 mouth, cf. *gome*.

gumigumi

gumu(na) 1. a generation, cf.
komu 1.

2. to strike with the fist.

gumuha gerund

gumuri v.tr. to strike with
 the fist.

ha'agumu strike with fist.

haigumu to strike with the
 fists.

gunga'i crumble from, cf. *gu* 3.

guni 1. E. to lower, let down;
 as a sail; W. *kuni*.

2. *guniguni v.tr.* to cause
 to vibrate, tremble, shake,
 as a person holding the end
 of a rope, or a fish nibbling
 bait.

gupu round knob.

gura lagoon, atoll, cf. *namo*,
haho 2.

guru 1. the carved figure head
 of a canoe.

2. the carved end of a club.

3. *ha'aguru* to frighten a man
 with stories of a warrior or
 chief.

ha'aguruhi

ha'agurunga'i

guru'a bani a blue jellyfish
 cast up in numbers on the
 shore; eaten; cf. *huru'a bani*,
daraoni matawa, *bwangobwango-*
mamura.

guruguru thunder; B. akuru.

H

ha 1. noun suffix, followed usually by ana, not na.

2. gerund. suffix, followed by gu, mu, na.

3. a prefix to verbs and adjectives, haroro, hanguru etc.

haa 1. to give, take, make, do, bring; B. haa.

haai *v.tr.* to give, take, make, do, bring.

2. a platform built on the edge of the reef, for fishing.

3. a platform for storing yams, cf. arohaa.

4. a bed to lay a corpse on, in a cave or girubwara *q.v.*; B. haa.

haanga'i *v.intr.* lay corpse on bed, store yams.

haangi *v.tr.* lay corpse on bed, store yams.

ha'a 1. money; B. haga (I. has transposed the break in these words haa, ha'a). Arosi ha'a is made of rounded fragments of two sp. of shells worn down and bored (nono) with a pump drill, and threaded. The two shells used in Arosi are the haa, an arca, a gastropod [bi-valve?], and roma a small red oyster. There was formerly a regular industry on the south coast at 'Ubuioama and Waiwora further east in Bauro. The shells were obtained either by diving or putting the leaves of a certain tree in the water to which the molluscs were attracted and clung in large quantities. The different kinds of ha'a, made from different parts of the same shell, are ha'a mora, red; bunarito, very fine red or white; ngisi, the finest white; dao, coarse red. The value in English money varied at the time of writing from

five shillings a fathom for coarse ha'a, to one pound (£1) a fathom for the best. The unit in counting is four fathoms.

2. the shell from which the money, especially the white variety, is made.

ha'aha'a 1. a bandolier of money and human teeth, piru.

2. to put round the neck, as a neckerchief; B. haga;

ha'aha'a i misu 'ini 'uri kau put a leather collar on a dog.

ha'a ana waibora a hanging fern resembling native money.

ha'a babare ogu four lengths of money, from fingers of extended arm to opposite

shoulder; with iro between.

ha'aha'abwaramararuma first payment for a wife.

ha'aidao or ha'anidao coarse red money.

ha'amwamwa'anu a bandolier of money worn by women at a feast.

ha'amwaraua shell money with dog's teeth.

ha'amora fine red money.

ha'aniruhaboo money given by bridegroom to those who provide pigs.

ha'a ni totorae money given by widow who remarries to

relatives of her first husband.

ha'arogea bat's teeth money.

ha'aruruibwea money put on a

platform as inducement and pay for killing someone.

ha'a sirihī all kinds of tooth money (fish, dog, bat).

3. causative prefix, forming causative verbs, adverbs,

adjectives. All verbs cannot take it; and often the meaning

appears to be unaltered by the prefix, but also in other

cases the meaning of the verb is considerably altered. In

the remaining cases the meaning is causative; B. haga.

ha'aaa to disturb, cf. aa 6.

ha'a'a'a 1. to disturb, make glide off, cf. 'a'a 2.

2. to cause to spread over, cf. 'a'a 3.

- ha'a'a'ago to make lazy, cf.
'a'ago.
- ha'aaahi to warn, cf. aa 2.
- ha'a'a'ahi to make incline, cf.
'a'ahi 2.
- ha'aaake turn over leaves,
aake = ha'a'a'ake.
- ha'aaakesi turn over leaves.
- ha'a'a'akesi turn over leaves,
cf. 'a'ake.
- ha'a'a'ana to make sick, cf.
'a'ana 1.
- ha'a'a'anangari to invade a
country, land and settle it,
(cf. 'a'ananga ('a'ana 2)).
- ha'aaasuru cause to bud, cf.
aasuru.
- ha'aaatari help to escape, cf.
aatari.
- ha'a'a'atehi to make dry and
hard, cf. 'a'ate.
- ha'a'a'auhi to rescue, cf.
'a'auhi ('a'au).
- ha'aabani to make an ally of,
cf. aba 1.
- ha'a'abasi to cause a feast to
be prepared, cf. 'aba 4.
- ha'a'abara'i to startle, cf.
'abara'i.
- ha'aabe make shipwreck, cf.
abe 4.
- ha'a'abe to set a canoe cross-
wise, cf. 'abe 3.
- ha'aabesigihi put things in
their places, cf. abe 9.
- ha'a'abo to fit tight, cf. 'abo.
- ha'aabu forbid, cf. abu 1.
- ha'aaburo cause to return, cf.
aburo.
- ha'aabwa 1. to set, cf. abwa 1.
2. a white object fixed to
back of hook in fishing.
- ha'aabwasi to overturn, cf.
abwa 2.
- ha'aabweru to lay, cf. abweru.
- ha'aadara a post set up in a
garden to fast on behalf of
the people who then cease
fasting, cf. adara 1.
- ha'aadaradangi every other day,
cf. adara 3.
- ha'aadarahi to dodge, cf.
adara 2.
- ha'aadaranga'i to chaff, cf.
adara 4.
- ha'a'adoma'i aho'i to bring to
mind, cf. 'ado 1.
- ha'a'adu to rake, cf. 'adu 1.
- ha'aagaaga to put out the tongue,
cf. aga 1.
- ha'aagau ready, to make ready,
cf. agau.
- ha'aagauhi to prepare.
- ha'aagario to cause to turn
head, cf. agario.
- ha'aageu to roll a thing onto
its side, cf. ageu.
- ha'aagohe 1. to be lazy, cf.
agohe 1.
2. to restrain, stop, cf.
agoha 3.
- ha'aagohu to churn up and dirty
water, cf. agohu(na).
- ha'a'agu to prepare, cf. 'agu 1.
- ha'aaguhi 1. to set a vine, cf.
agu 3.
2. B. to twine round.
- ha'aagura to drive out, cf.
agura.
- ha'aaha to cut, cf. aha 2.
- ha'aahe 1. to set afloat,

- cf. ahe 2.
2. the float of an outrigger canoe, cf. ahe 4.
- ha'aaheae to take a new canoe round, cf. ahe 2.
- ha'aaheasi to carry away with current, cf. ahe 1.
- ha'a'ahi to detain, fix, cf. 'ahi 6.
- ha'aahiahi to keep out of sight, cf. ahi(na) 3.
- ha'a'ahoda to cause to fall, cf. 'ahoda.
- ha'a'ahodari to cause to fall.
- ha'aaho'ita'i to be transformed, turn into, cf. aho'i 3.
- ha'aahora to broaden, cf. ahora 2.
- ha'aahu complete, completed, in full number, to complete, cf. ahu 8.
- ha'a'ahu 1. to hire for pay, cf. 'ahu 1.
2. many times, cf. 'ahu 2.
- ha'aahunu 1. to pile up, cf. ahuni 2.
2. to humiliate, cf. ahuni 6.
- ha'aaia'aa to destroy, cf. ai'aa (ai'ai).
- ha'aaidangi to instruct, cf. aidangi.
- ha'aaihu to make rich, cf. aihu 2.
- ha'aakaka to lift the head, cf. akaka 2.
- ha'aaki 1. to clean root food, cf. aki 1.
2. to hitch to, cf. aki 4.
- ha'a'amau'asi to put energy into, cf. 'amau'a.
- ha'aamu 1. to set a trap, cf. amu 3.
2. bait.
- ha'a'amwera to despoil, cf. 'amwera.
- ha'a'amwerasi to despoil.
- ha'aana waibora a hanging fern, like native money, cf. ha'a 2.
- ha'aaneane to encourage, praise, extol, cf. aneane.
- ha'aangerehi cause to cry, angere.
- ha'aangisi cause to cry, angí 1.
- ha'aango to finish, cf. ango 2.
- ha'aanoano 1. to subdue, cf. anoano 2.
2. to lower, cf. anoano 2.
- ha'aanoro cause to fade, pass away, cf. anoro 2.
- ha'aanu to immerse, cf. anu 2.
- ha'aaobai different, various.
- ha'aaohi to put to flight, cf. ao 8.
- ha'aa'ohusi to cause to bud, cf. a'ohu.
- ha'aa'oi to equalise, cf. a'o 2.
- ha'aapasuri to chip, cf. apasu.
- ha'a'apo to fix tight, cf. 'apo 1.
- ha'aapwaohi cause to hang down, cf. apwao.
- ha'aapwaturi to grasp and let go, cf. apwaturi.
- ha'aapweta to smash, cf. apweta.
- ha'a'ara 1. to cause to stick, fix, cf. 'ara 1.
2. to cram down, cf. 'ara 2.
3. to stuff up the throat, cf. 'ara 5.
4. to notch; a sign or mark,

- cf. 'ara 6.
- ha'aaraara'a to watch for a calm spell, cf. araara'a 1.
- ha'araha raise to chiefly rank, cf. araha 3 (= ha'araha).
- ha'aaramomo to sieve, cf. aramomo.
- ha'arari to equalise, cf. arari.
- ha'aareare excite, enrage, cf. areare 3.
- ha'aareda in confusion, make confusion, cf. areda.
- ha'aareda'i to scatter, cf. areda'i (areda).
- ha'a'arenga to help, cf. 'arenga(na) 2.
- ha'aarere to make joyful, cf. arere 2.
- ha'a'ari 1. to send for, cf. 'ari 1.
2. to farewell, cf. 'ari 1.
3. to ask for, cf. 'ari 1.
- ha'aarimwa'e'e to cause to foam at the mouth (as a ghost possessing a man), cf. arimwa'e'e.
- ha'aaringa 1. to strengthen, cf. aringa 2.
2. to send a message, cf. aringa 3.
- ha'aarito a charm for fine weather, cf. arito.
- ha'a'ariwai i gare the name of a feast when a boy who is to be chief (araha) is taken to a stream and ceremonially bathed in the water.
- ha'a'arihuu to cause to remain, cf. 'arihuu.
- ha'a'ariro to cause to return, cf. 'ariro 1.
- ha'a'aro 1. to stir, cf. 'aro 1.
2. to comfort, calm, soothe,
- cf. 'aro 6; a ha'a'aro i ahuna.
- ha'a'aroha to cause to be sorry for, cf. 'aroha.
- ha'a'arohai to cause to be sorry for.
- ha'aarosi(na) the end, cf. arosi 3.
- ha'aaru to cause to endure, cf. aru 1.
- ha'aaruhu 1. to destroy a reputation, cf. aruhu 1.
2. to sprinkle, cf. aruhu 2.
- ha'aasa 1. to praise, cf. asa.
2. famous, cf. asa.
3. to make difficult, cf. asa.
- ha'aasai to praise, make difficult, cf. asa.
- ha'aasanga'i to puzzle, cf. asa.
- ha'aasi to add seawater to food, cf. asi 6.
- ha'aasira'i to despoil, throw into turmoil, cf. asi 1.
- ha'aasiwa to startle, cf. asiwa.
- ha'aasoso to do hurriedly, cf. asoso.
- ha'aasu 1. a burnt sacrifice, cf. asu(na).
2. a form of divination, cf. asu(na).
3. to make angry, ha'aasuahu, cf. asu.
- ha'a'asu to answer, cf. 'asu 1.
- ha'a'asuanga'i to startle, cf. 'asua.
- ha'a'asuani to startle.
- ha'aasugu to cause to slip, cf. asugu.
- ha'aasuhi to smoke, expose to smoke, cf. asu(na).
- ha'aataha cause to fall,

- cf. ataha 2.
- ha'aatahi cause to fall, cf. atahi.
- ha'aatahuraga make go through, cf. atahuraga.
- ha'aatani to name, cf. ata 2.
- ha'aatawa to treat as a stranger, cf. atawa.
- ha'aate to speak, say (= ha'ate), cf. ate.
- ha'a'ate to annoy, cf. 'ate 1.
- ha'aato 1. to name a woman ato, cf. ato 3.
2. to visit, cf. ato 6.
3. to give food to the sick, cf. ato 7.
- ha'aatoato cause to mark out, mark out, cf. ato 1.
- ha'aatongi to set, put down, cf. ato 9.
- ha'aauha make bitter, made bitter, cf. auha.
- ha'aauruhi to lower, cf. auru 2.
- ha'aaurusi to lower, cf. auru 2.
- ha'aau'u to make taut, pull tight, cf. au'u 1.
- ha'aawadaro to chafe, cf. awadaro 2.
- ha'aawana to make burn badly, cf. awana.
- ha'aawanga to uncover, cf. awanga.
- ha'aawangi 1. to settle a person at, in, cf. awa 1.
2. to inflame a sore, cf. awangi 3.
- ha'aaweawe to make careless, cf. aweawe 2.
- ha'aawemaa to astonish, cf. awemaa.
- ha'aawi to hang up, cf. awi 1.
- ha'abaabau to strengthen, make firm, cf. baabau.
- ha'abaarahe to praise, bless, cf. baarahe 1.
- ha'abababa to stone, cf. baba 2.
- ha'ababareogu four lengths of shell money, from fingers to shoulder, with iro in the middle.
- ha'ababau straighten, make firm, hard, cf. babau.
- ha'aba'e to set up poles for yam vines, cf. ba'e 3.
- ha'abahu make quiet, cause to behave, soothe, cf. bahu.
- ha'abai to drive, cf. bai 3.
- ha'abainihu to conceal, cf. bainihu.
- ha'abaneaeho to make rich, cf. baneaeho.
- ha'abao 1. to put on all one's ornaments to make women admire one.
2. to rejoice.
- ha'abarai(abe) to strip a person of all his fine ornaments, make him bare, poor, cf. bara 11.
- ha'abarere to cause to give to another, cf. barere.
- ha'abaromaasi to be sorry for, pity, cf. baromaa.
- ha'abaru to betray, cf. baru 1.
- ha'abarubaru to cheat.
- ha'abasu to threaten, warn, cf. basu 2.
- ha'abasuri to threaten, warn, cf. basu 2.
- ha'abebe 1. to carry the tail in the air, cf. bebe 4.
2. to alter direction so as to get less wind on the sail, cf. bebe 5.

- ha'abeinihu conceal, hide, cf. beinihu.
- ha'abe'o to wet, step in water, cf. be'o 2.
- ha'abere 1. to be timid, doubtful, not confident, cf. bere 2.
2. forestall, be beforehand with; B. hagapere.
3. truly, without doubt, cf. bere 3.
- ha'aberiberia'a to accuse falsely of theft, cf. beri.
- ha'abewaa make bright, cf. bewaa 2.
- ha'abewaasi shine on, glorify, cf. bewaa 2.
- ha'abinihu hide, conceal, cf. binihu.
- ha'abiowaa 1. to make a calm by charms, a charm for a calm, cf. blowaa.
2. to wait for the sea to go down.
- ha'abiringi tread on or drop something heavy on a man's toes, cf. biri 1.
- ha'abisu to make jealous, cf. bisu.
- ha'abiu seven times, cf. biu.
- ha'abobo a bundle of faggots or sago palm leaves, to make up a bundle, cf. bobo 10.
- ha'abobo(abe) to keep the mind engaged, occupied with, cf. bobo 8.
- ha'abo'e a pudding of yams scraped and cooked in oven, then taken out and worked with a stick, and coconut cream stirred up with it, cf. bo'e 3.
- ha'aboebœ to urge, incite, hurry, force on, cf. boe 2.
- ha'aboebœ(abe) to urge, incite, hurry.
- ha'aboaha to set on one's back, as in carrying a child, cf. boha.
- ha'aboaihi to send for, cf. boi.
- ha'abono to block, stuff up, as sand does in a river mouth, cf. bono 1.
- ha'abonosi to spread over, as weeds and creepers; to cause to spread over, cf. bono 2.
- ha'abonunu to cause to speak with hesitation, cf. bonunu.
- ha'abooboo(abe) to worry, bother, cf. booboo 1.
- ha'abora to make difficult, obstruct, cf. bora 1.
- ha'abota'i to break against or on something, cf. bota 2.
- ha'abotou to remain in the house, not visit one's neighbours, keep to oneself (much disliked), cf. botou.
- ha'abou 1. to sulk, be sulky, cf. bou 3.
2. to cry for something, as a child.
- ha'abu to forbid, refuse, cf. bu 1.
- ha'abui to forbid temporarily (ha'abu finally), cf. bu 1.
- ha'abunene to set a person talking, make him remiscnt, as an old man, cf. bunene.
- ha'abungu to thicken, cf. bungu.
- ha'abuni to steep in water, cf. buni 3.
- ha'abunono to make a fool of, cf. bunono.
- ha'abu'o 1. to make people laugh; to amuse, interest a crowd.
2. to talk loudly to attract notice, as when a stranger is present.

- ha'abu'oahu 1. to stand gazing at in wonder or admiration.
2. a puzzle, difficulty, doubtful point.
3. a wonder, thing of beauty, miracle.
- ha'abu'ohoo to disappoint, cf. bu'ohoo.
- ha'abu'ori to talk loudly to, attract notice, as when a stranger is present.
- ha'abura new, cf. bura 1.
- ha'aburara to make idle, cf. burara 2.
- ha'aburi 1. to crowd on, cf. buri 4.
2. to farewell, speed a parting guest, cf. buri 7.
- ha'aburohero to go far for a small thing (as to garden for one yam).
- ha'aburohi to come back without having reached one's destination, cf. buro 2.
- ha'aburongosi to forget, cf. burongo.
- ha'aburosi 1. to cause to revolve, cf. buro 1.
2. to come back without having reached one's destination, cf. buro 2.
- ha'aburuburu'a to blacken, dirty, cf. buruburu'a.
- ha'abusura'i to cause to drift away, cf. busu 8.
- ha'abuta to bother, annoy, cf. buta 1.
- ha'abuto to terminate, as a conversation, cf. buto 3.
- ha'abuubuu to cause to leak, drip, cf. buu 2.
- ha'abuugeregere to cause to leap, cf. buugeregere.
- ha'abwabwa to cook on a small fire, cf. bwabwa 2.
- ha'abwabwahe to take for a stroll, cf. bwabwahe.
- ha'abwahe to invite a neighbour to come in, cf. bwahe.
- ha'abwahegare a plant sp., ginger or amomum.
- ha'abwakeko to cause a man to fail, cf. bwakeko.
- ha'abwaoha'i to turn over, cf. bwaoha'i 3.
- ha'abwara a refuge among inaccessible rocks from the enemy, cf. bwara 4.
- ha'abwarabwara to empty a village of its people, cf. bwara 5.
- ha'abwaranga to make desolate, destroy a village, cf. bwara 5.
- ha'abwarasi 1. to protect, withstand on behalf of, defend, cover.
2. to oppose, hinder, obstruct, make difficult.
3. to encircle with the arms, embrace, cf. bwara 4.
- ha'abwareo to bathe.
- ha'abwari to choke.
- ha'abwaro 1. to fell a tree, cf. bwaro 2.
2. to begin to crash, first sounds in falling.
- ha'abwaro'i to break, cf. bwaro 1.
- ha'abwauni to possess, of a ghost or spirit possessing a man (entered by the head bwau).
- ha'abwaura'i 1. to raise to the status of a chief's son by giving a series of feasts.
2. to give a present of an

- 'ira axe, etc. to get a visit from such a boy, cf. bwau(na) 1.
- ha'abweabwea the crosspiece of an arohaa platform.
- ha'abwebwero to leave a child alone in a village, cf. bwero 4.
- ha'abwero 1. to promise a gift, cf. bwero 7.
2. to cause a person to miss a feast, cf. bwero 6.
- ha'abweu 1. to drive mad, cf. bweu 1.
2. to linger, be a long while.
- ha'abweu'ai to make stupid, as with kava.
- ha'abweubweu to persuade a person to do something foolish or wrong.
- ha'abwi to cause to grow.
- ha'abwou to sulk, be sulky.
- ha'ada'a to make laugh, cf. da'a.
- ha'adada 1. to make level.
2. to fail to do.
- ha'adadahi to fail to do, cf. dada 4.
- ha'adadasi to fail to do, cf. dada 4.
- ha'adahe to cause to be adzed, cf. dahe.
- ha'adahi to apostrophise an island on a voyage.
- ha'adamani 1. a reed, used for the inner wall of a house.
2. the inner wall, cf. dama(na) 2.
- ha'adamu to crunch with the teeth, cf. damu.
- ha'adangahoro to add strained coconut milk to food, cf. dangahoro 1.
- ha'adangi a song children sing when they wake, cf. dangi 3.
- ha'adaoahi to seat, set down, cf. dao 1.
- ha'adareha hearing of a slander on his sister, a man takes her bag with money in it and hangs it round the slanderer's neck, who returns it with an equal amount added, cf. dareha.
- ha'adauuna
- ha'adawa tough, of food, cf. dawa(na).
- ha'adawamisu diaphragm.
- ha'adede to incline a vessel, pour out.
- ha'adee to fill, cf. dee 2.
- ha'adehe a charm for wind, by fixing charmed sago palm frond to top shoot of a tree.
- ha'adere 1. to let fall, cause to slip, cf. dere 1.
2. to lower, cf. dere 2.
- ha'adidiri 1. a surf board, for riding in on the crest of a wave.
2. to sweep round broadside on, as a boat in a surf, cf. didiri.
- ha'adiohi 1. to send down to the shore, cf. dio 1.
2. to land passengers or goods, cf. dio 2.
- ha'adiu to exalt.
- ha'adi'u to greet in passing on a path, haate ha'adi'u.
- ha'adi'udi'udangi every other day, cf. di'u 1.
- ha'adodo to sink, cause to sink.
- ha'adodohi to sink, immerse in water, drown.
- ha'adodoona'a to cause to think about and long for, cf. dodoona'a.
- ha'adongadonga to make a vile smell, as a ghost does,

- cf. dongadonga 2.
- ha'adonu to cause to think.
- ha'adonuhi to make think of.
- ha'ado'ua to be silent, fail to speak, cf. do'u.
- ha'adunaduna to move backwards and forwards, cf. duna 3.
- ha'aebasi to send for in a hurry, cf. eba 4.
- ha'a'e'anga'i to dispute.
- ha'a'ero'ero(ahu) to forbid, dissuade from, cf. 'ero.
- ha'aesuesu to ride on the top of a wave, on surfboard or in canoe, cf. esuesu.
- ha'a'etea to differentiate, cf. 'etea 1.
- ha'aga to put out the tongue, cf. ga 3.
- ha'agaga to be reckless with food, waste it, cf. gaga 1.
- ha'agagahuru to be taken by surprise, take by surprise, cf. gagahuru 4.
- ha'agaganga'i to cause to rot and fall, of fruit, cf. gaga 2.
- ha'agahegahe to importune the ghosts to help a sick man.
- ha'agai to eat or drink from the same vessel.
- ha'agarangi near, cf. garangi (gara 4).
- ha'agare 1. to pretend friendship, live in friendship, with a view to killing one's friend, as a professional murderer did.
2. to give an animal food so as to catch it.
- ha'ageesi to refuse a present, cf. geesi.
- ha'agege to turn over on its side, cf. gege 2.
- ha'agegeu 1. to cause to roll or rock, cf. geugeu 2.
2. a form of divination with a miniature canoe held high by two men; if the ghost answered 'yes', the canoe rocked heavily, if 'no' it heaved gently.
- ha'agewa'i to break, cf. gewa.
- ha'agigi 1. to put off doing, cf. gigi.
2. to do bit by bit.
- ha'agigibwau to be left behind, remain behind; B. hagaklgau.
- ha'aginata'i to restrain, curb, control, as the passions, cf. ginagina 2.
- ha'agoga to cause to snort or sniff, cf. goga.
- ha'agogoru 1. to knock down, cause to slip, cf. gogoru 1.
2. to stir up a tempest, excite a crowd.
- ha'agohegohe to cause a man to waste away, as by a spell, cf. gohe 2.
- ha'agomo to squeeze, grip, tighten, cf. gomo 1.
- ha'agona to urge, cf. gona 1.
- ha'agonagona 1. to urge.
2. to grunt, cough, of a pig, cf. gonagona 2.
- ha'agoni to put together, to marry, cf. goni 2.
- ha'agonigoni to assemble, cf. goni 1.
- ha'agonohi to give a person a drink, water an animal, cf. gono.
- ha'agora hard, baked hard and dry, cf. gora 3.
- ha'agorogoro to encourage, cf. goro 1.

- ha'agorohi to bless. cf. hahau 4.
- ha'agorohia 1. blessed.
2. well, carefully, thoroughly.
- ha'agumu to strike with the fist, cf. gumu 2.
- ha'aguru to frighten a man with talk of a chief, murdered, or woman.
ha'aguruhi to frighten a man with talk of a chief, murderer, or woman.
ha'agurunga'l to frighten a man with talk of a chief, murderer, or woman.
- ha'ada'a 1. to put round the neck; 'o ha'ada'a i misu 'ini 'urikau you put a leather collar round the dog's neck; B. haga.
2. a bandolier of money and human teeth, cf. ha'a, piru.
- ha'aha'abwara mararuma first payment for a wife, cf. ha'a 3,1.
- ha'ahaahi down, upon, against.
- ha'aha'asusu a midwife, cf. ha'asusu 1, apparently a double causative.
- ha'ahadahada to cause to talk, cf. hada 3.
- ha'ahadi to eat a bone bare, of ants, cf. hadi 4.
- ha'ahagu to spoil yams, of the sun.
- ha'ahaguhagu to reconcile, cause to live together, cf. hagu 1.
- ha'ahaha'i to send to look for, cf. haha'i.
- ha'ahahano to take a child by the arms, teaching him to walk, cf. hano.
- ha'ahaharere to float in the air, as a hawk, cf. haharere.
- ha'ahahau to make preparations, cf. hahau 4.
- ha'ahahuto'o to make firm and steady, cf. hahuto'o.
- ha'ahai 1. to move limbs in dying agony.
2. four times; B. hahai.
- ha'ahairaesi to dispute.
- ha'ahairiho to nurse, cf. rihu 2.
- ha'ahairo 1. to hover seeking prey, of a bird, cf. hairo.
2. to send to get food, search for food.
- ha'ahaisu to sprout and spread, of a yam.
- ha'ahaita'i to scold.
- ha'ahaka to overthrow.
- ha'ahakaka to cause to fall down, cf. hakaka.
- ha'ahakehake to send a person from one thing to another.
- ha'ahako 1. to complete, finish, cf. hako 2; B. hahato.
2. the last of a series; B. hahatoa.
- ha'ahakoa the last of a series.
- ha'ahakona the last of a series.
- ha'ahana 1. to send to shoot, cf. hana 2.
2. to cause to pour out.
- ha'ahanarete to give a man power, mena, for shooting.
- ha'ahanehane to put in tiers; in tiers; in rows.
- ha'ahanenga'i to rebut a charge, answer an accusation.
- ha'ahanga to jam tight, cf. hanga 1.
- ha'ahaosi (haate) 1. to influence, persuade, in

- conversation.
 2. to add an explanation, supplement a speech.
- ha'ahaoru to renew, refresh.
- ha'ahara to create, cf. hara 4.
- ha'ahari 1. to make an opening in thatch, cf. harl 3.
 2. to let slip out through a small opening.
- ha'ahariro to take for a stroll, cf. hariro.
- ha'aharo to cause to cross over, cf. haro 7.
- ha'ahasi to cause to stick, to fix, cf. hasl 2.
- ha'ahasu to redeem, ransom, cf. hasu 2.
- ha'ahata to cause to touch; touching, cf. hata 2.
- ha'ahatara to place evenly, cf. hatara 5.
- ha'ahau to plait, cf. hau 5.
- ha'ahauasa to extol, cf. hau 1.
- ha'ahaura to kick.
- ha'ahaurangi to kick at.
- ha'aha'wai to perform a marriage ceremony, cf. ha'l 5.
- ha'ahedaheda to flatten, cf. hedaheda.
- ha'ahehe 1. to make a stone division in a fireplace, cf. hehe 4.
 2. to take another's property and pretend it is yours.
- ha'aheho to cause to fail, cf. heho 3.
- ha'ahelai to humble, humiliate, disparage, cf. helhel.
- ha'aheko to exaggerate, cf. heko.
- ha'ahengu to hold the nose, cf. hengu.
- ha'aheo to strip, cf. heo 1.
- ha'ahere to impart power, mena, for child bearing, with leaves.
- ha'aherehere to give; pay for work.
- ha'aheresi to cause to grip, cf. here 3.
- ha'ahesiwai to exaggerate.
- ha'ahete to lift, to erect, cf. hete 2.
- ha'aheu 1. to change into; a changeling.
 2. a wonder.
- ha'aheu'a how, in what way, by what means.
- ha'aheuru to desolate, destroy a village, cf. he'uru.
- ha'aheuta'i(maa) to bewilder, see with difficulty.
- haahi 1. to follow, pursue, a buu haahla i boo.
 2. to put over, against; shutting in, nugaa haahla.
 3. down, upon, against (= ha'ahaahl, hun!).
 4. to press down (probably transitive form of haa 1).
- ha'ahi'ai to refuse gifts from a man one has quarrelled with, hi'a.
- ha'ahidari to slap, cf. hlda 1.
- ha'ahihi'a 1. to weigh down, make heavy, distress, cf. hi'a.
 2. to respect, 'adoma'i ha'ahihi'aa.
- ha'ahihiri 1. to restrain, curb, as passions.
 2. to taper, become narrow.
- ha'ahihiroku to make cold, cf. hihiroku 1.
- ha'ahihisi to lay the blame upon, charge.

- ha'ahii 1. to make perceive, understand, as by using a parable, cf. hii 1.
2. a children's game of touching and guessing.
- ha'ahiihii to bring leaves and ask a person what tree they are from (= ha'akiikii).
- ha'ahiko to tie a knot, cf. hiko 2.
- ha'ahingo to hold the nose, cf. hingo.
- ha'ahiohio to possess several persons in turn, of a ghost.
- ha'ahioro hungry, cf. hioro.
- ha'ahiri to detain, cf. hiri 3.
- ha'ahirihiri 1. to exercise self control, be sober, restrained, cf. hiri 2.
2. to refrain from certain foods eaten by women (hira and hugi) and from consorting with women.
- ha'ahisi(abe) to annoy.
- ha'ahisu to give, cf. hisu 1.
- ha'ahita to distribute food to guests, cf. hita 4.
- ha'ahitari to split, cf. hita 4.
- ha'ahiu a changeling; to change into (= ha'aheu); B. hagahiu a parable.
- ha'ahiuhiu a changeling; to change into.
- ha'ahodari cause to fall, cf. hoda.
- ha'ahoe to shout.
- ha'ahoehoe to chatter, make a noise, naboo a ha'ahoehoe.
- ha'ahoihoi = ha'ahoehoe.
- ha'aho'ihoi to roll, cf. ho'i 2.
- ha'ahoisi to take the young son of a chief (araha) to a feast.
- ha'aho'ita'ihera a feast for a dead man on third day after death.
- ha'aho'o to bind, cf. ho'o 2.
- haaho'oa morning.
- ha'ahonohono to block up.
- ha'ahonu to fill, cf. honu 1.
- ha'ahonusi to fill, cf. honu 1.
- ha'ahora 1. to send away, cf. hora 1.
2. to drop a nut from which a seed grows, cf. hora 7.
3. to clear round a wild fruit tree in the forest and so make it your property, ruruunga.
4. to plant.
5. to create; B. hagahora, cf. ha'ahara.
- ha'ahorasi to distend.
- ha'ahori to expose for sale, barter, cf. hori.
- ha'ahoringa'i to barter, buy, sell.
- ha'ahoro crosswise, cf. horo 4.
- ha'ahoto 1. to give the word to attack, cf. hoto 1.
2. to shove, cf. hoto 3.
- ha'ahou to extol, cf. hou 1.
- ha'ahoura'i to proclaim greatness, fame.
- ha'ahu'o to go early in the morning, cf. hu'o 3.
- ha'ahu'oi *v.tr.* to go early (for fishing, etc.).
- ha'ahuhusu 1. to cause to leap.
2. B. a game of throwing up and catching balls in a cup (= tautau); B. 'idi'idi.
- ha'ahui to bluff, make a general charge hoping someone will own up, cf. sapu 1.

- ha'ahuna to tie fasten, cf. huna.
- ha'ahunga to heap up, cf. hunga(na) 4.
- ha'ahuni to accuse.
- ha'ahunu 1. ten, cf. ha'ahuu 1.
2. tenth day after death.
- ha'ahurahi to send forth, cf. hura 3.
- ha'ahurahura to cause to gush out, cf. hura 5.
- ha'ahurasi to make clear; clearly, ha'ate ha'ahurasi.
- ha'ahuro 1. to turn round, cf. huro.
2. to churn up.
- ha'ahuta to bear, beget, of a man or woman; a ha'ahuta i garena he beget a son.
- ha'ahuu 1. to complete, be complete, cf. ha'ahunu 1.
2. to be an expert at; ha'ahuu 'irara expert at divination.
- ha'ahuuani to pile up bags together.
- ha'ahuuni to pile up, pile together.
- haai do, make (= haau, haa) (the i is not tr. suffix).
- haaibii a vapour bath; to put in a vapour bath.
haaibiiha *gerund*
haaibiihi *v.tr.* to apply steam to a sick person.
haaibilnga'i *v.intr.* to apply steam to a sick person.
haaibiiri *v.tr.* to apply steam to a sick person.
- ha'aidao coarse shell money, cf. dao 2.
- ha'a'idi'idi to startle, cf. 'idi 3.
- ha'a'idi'idi(abe) to make a man long for or dread.
- ha'aidu 1. to bore, cf. idu 1.
2. to compose a song, cf. idu 5.
3. to refuse food and gifts from one you have quarrelled with.
- ha'aidunga'i to bore into.
- ha'aiha S. the moon (probably Iha); B. hagaiha.
- ha'aihu to shout, cf. Ihu.
- ha'aii 1. to nip with the fingers so as to hurt.
2. to poke with a stick.
- ha'a'ino a creditor, cf. 'ino.
- ha'ainoni to exalt, cf. inoni 2.
- ha'a'inosi to be in debt to.
- ha'a'irara to explain to, cf. 'irara 1.
- ha'airi 1. to swear to do something and put out money to confirm the oath, e.g. to kill a man, the money going to the killer.
2. money put out for this purpose, cf. ha'a 1.
- ha'a'iri'iri to set a high price.
- ha'a'isi to say the last word, do the last thing, cf. 'isi 3.
- ha'a'isi'isi to curse, cf. 'isi 1.
- ha'aisuisu to come ashore, of a canoe, cf. isuisu 3.
- ha'aitoha a harlot, a woman who is hired, or hires herself, cf. ha'a 1.
- ha'a'iu'iu to set a high price.
- ha'akaihikohiko to entangle, cf. hiko 1.
- ha'akakaro to set free, let go.
- ha'akakarohonu to crawl along on the sand, of children, cf. kakaro 1, honu 2.

ha'akakarohuasa to paddle
differently on each side of
a canoe, cf. kakaro 1, huasa.

ha'akakate to dry, of the sun,
cf. ngangate.

ha'akaku to make stupid.

ha'akakuahu to annoy, bother,
cf. kaku 1, ahu(na) 1.

ha'akare to treat gently, keep
eye on angry person.

ha'akarekare to flatter, cajole.

ha'akari to tear.

ha'akarowaia a feast for a
chief's son, teaching him to
catch his first fish in a
stream, cf. karowal.

ha'akate(abe) to annoy, bother,
disturb.

ha'akeka to keep on asking,
seeking, cf. gegehaa.

ha'akeke 1. to refuse to give up
something taken from another.
2. a wonderful thing, nothing
like it anywhere.

ha'akena to interrupt with
questions.

ha'akenakena to urge, exhort.

ha'akikipau 1. to be unwilling
to go from, cease from.
2. to reject a plan,
a ha'akikipau na'i omaa.

ha'akima to mock at, jest.

ha'akimakima to mock at, jest.

ha'akiri to tickle.

ha'akirikiri to refuse to go
away after a request has been
refused.

ha'akirori to swing a child.

ha'akirusi to bend.

ha'akiwaro to swing a child.

ha'akoakoa 1. to plan, as a
journey.

2. to agree, consent, make a
pact.

3. to seek helpers in work,
cf. koa(na).

4. to reckon up the guests
in distributing food.

ha'akoekoe to jest, joke.

ha'akoenga'i to chaff.

ha'ate ha'akoenga'i chaff,
sarcasm.

ha'akokohu 1. to cause to slip
down, knock down.

2. to cause a disturbance.

ha'akona 1. to dart out tongue,
as a snake.

2. to make slippery; a
slippery place.

ha'akonari to make slippery.

ha'akoo to make unintelligible
sounds like a baby.

ha'akorokoro 1. to flatter,
please, cf. goro.

2. to appease with a gift, as
a crying child.

3. propitiation.

ha'akorokorohi to soothe with
a gift.

ha'akotahi to talk loudly to a
sick person, cf. kota(na) 2.

ha'akou to bark, of a dog.

ha'akuhi to stand in the light,
darken, cf. kuhi 2.

ha'akuhi to lower, let down.

ha'akuru 1. to blind, cf. kuru.

2. to extinguish.

ha'akurunga'i to shut the
eyes; to blind.

ha'akurukuru 1. to hang up.

2. to swing.

ha'akuukuu to call from afar,
announcing birth or death

- (done with archaic words).
- ha'ama'a to dry nuts over fire,
cf. ma'a 2.
- ha'amaaangiangi to distress,
grieve.
- ha'amaabe to work at details.
- ha'amaadu'u to dazzle.
- ha'amaahoosi to attract notice
and admiration by acts, show
off.
- ha'amaanabu to stiffen, harden.
- ha'amaani 1. to copy, repeat,
imitate, mock.
2. a model.
- ha'amaara 1. to wound.
2. to harm, injure.
- ha'ama'ari 1. to pity, be sorry
for, ha'ama'ari'o I am sorry
for you.
2. by mistake, accidentally,
carelessly; gaasi ha'ama'ari
throw away something valuable.
- ha'amaata to cause to discuss,
talk over.
- ha'amaata'i to pain, tease,
bully.
- ha'amaausi to frighten.
- ha'amada 1. to make to ripen
by hanging in the houses, of
bananas, cf. mada 2.
2. to clean up, cf. mada 4.
- ha'amadara irregularly, as in
singing.
- ha'amadare to cause to fall and
rest on.
- ha'amadi to put a portion of
bonito, etc. on top of a
bowl of pudding.
- ha'amadoma to make wise.
- ha'amadori to say always the
same thing.
- ha'amadoro to heat.
- ha'amaea 1. to set apart a
bowl of food for sacrifice.
2. to sanctify.
- ha'amaemae 1. to be slow at
taking a gift.
2. to cry, of a child.
- ha'amaengo W.,B. to stroll about.
ha'amaengohi to stroll to.
- ha'amaesi 1. to kill, cf. mae 4.
2. to watch, as for a thief, or
a cat for a mouse, cf. mae 1.
- ha'amagamaga to break, cf.
maga 3.
- ha'amagewa to break.
- ha'amagomo to cause to feel
pain internally.
- ha'amagora to reprove and so
improve character.
- ha'amagugu to frighten, make
afraid.
- ha'amaguru to cause to crash,
resound.
- ha'amaha to dry in the air.
- ha'amahaaha to lighten, ease a
burden.
- ha'amahau to cause a person to
be slothful, unwilling.
- ha'amahihi to cause to grovel.
- ha'amahita to crack, break.
- ha'amaho 1. to divide, cause
to quarrel, set at enmity,
excite, cf. maho 1.
2. to cause to heal, cf.
maho 2.
- ha'amahoro 1. to end.
2. to cause to cease fruit-
ing.
- ha'amahorosi 1. to forbid, cf.
mahoro 2.

2. to cover over, cf. mahoro 6.
- ha'amahu to cause to endure; to soothe, make quiet, calm.
- ha'amahui to paint white.
- ha'amahunu to whiten, cf. mahunu 2.
- ha'amahunuhunu glittering, sparkling, shining.
- ha'ama'ipo a stick for stirring up an uhu fish pool.
- ha'amakaka to split.
- ha'amakipo to forbid, as a marriage (said to be from makipo foul).
- ha'amako to soften, cf. mako 2.
- ha'amama 1. to scold, threaten, cf. mama 1.
2. to drip upon, cf. mama 2.
- ha'amama'a to threaten.
- ha'amama'ai to deter by scolding or sharp punishment.
- ha'amama'ari to injure.
- ha'amama'au 1. to make afraid.
2. dreadful.
ha'amama'ausi to menace, frighten.
- ha'amamae to crush small, bray in mortar, as nuts.
- ha'amamaha 1. to dry.
2. to finish completely.
- ha'amamai to lead astray, cf. mamai 1.
- ha'amamako to make gentle, cf. mamako 2.
- ha'amamao 1. to wave, cause to wave.
2. a toy windmill; a scarecrow.
- ha'amamaoo to make smooth,
- slippery.
- ha'amamaro to refresh, give rest.
- ha'amamata to dry.
- ha'amamatasusu the last born child.
- ha'amami 1. to drip, ealk on.
2. to rinse in fresh water.
- ha'amamita'a to bathe in fresh water after getting hot in the sun.
- ha'amamota to put pickles or anything unpleasant on a person (= ha'amomota).
- ha'amamu to lure with ground bait, entice, persuade.
- ha'amana 1. to amuse, cause to laugh, cf. mana 1; B. hagamana.
2. to joke, laugh.
- ha'amanabonabo cause to begin to rot.
- ha'amanamanahau to treat as a person of importance, cf. mana (= mara like) hau.
- ha'amanamumu to smile.
- ha'amanata to train, tame.
- ha'amanato to cohabit secretly.
- ha'amanaunau to make active, quick, energetic.
- ha'amanawa to refresh.
- ha'amanego to tame, make gentle.
- ha'amanga to feed, cf. manga 2.
- ha'amangaitou to give a large sum of money for a difficult job, as killing a man, lit: 'cause (to go) into mouth of bird trap'.
- ha'amanganga to open wide.
- ha'amangaringari to make angry.

- ha'amanimani to spare.
- ha'amanimani(abe) to do no work,
like a chief.
- ha'amanihi to make thin.
- ha'amanini to smooth, make
straight.
- ha'amanora to soothe.
- ha'amanumanu to cause to float,
sail toy ships.
- ha'amanuru to stop rejoicings,
forbid feasting.
- ha'amao 1. to cause to dance,
cf. mao 1.
2. to wag the tail, cf. mao 6.
- ha'amaomao to frighten away pigs.
- ha'amaoto to welcome a guest,
make him feel at home; B.
hagamaoto.
ha'amaotori to soothe, calm,
embolden.
- ha'amara to harm, injure
(ha'amaara).
- ha'amaraasi to add salt water.
- ha'amaradarada to redden.
- ha'amaraguru to make reverberate.
- ha'amarahau to make slow, un-
willing.
- ha'amarahoraho to cause to be
ill-fitting, set off badly.
- ha'amarahu 1. to name.
2. to take a friend's name.
- ha'amarai cause to feel pain
later.
- ha'amaranana a liar.
- ha'amaranga 1. to dislocate,
cf. maranga 1.
2. to appear, of a ghost, cf.
maranga 2.
3. to cause to appear.
4. to rise up, of distant
land.
5. clearly, distinctly;
ha'ate ha'amaranga.
- ha'amarara to diffuse.
- ha'amararanga to put out of
joint; B. hagamaranga.
- ha'amaratoo to be unsuspecting.
- ha'amarauhu 1. to be secluded,
undergo novitiate for bonito
fishing.
2. to initiate a novice at
anything.
3. to use for first time, as
a new net.
- ha'amarawa to carry about a
baby in the open air to
darken its skin.
- ha'amaremare 1. to dazzle, cf.
maremare 1.
2. to roll the eyes and show
whites, cf. maremare 1.
- ha'amarewa 1. to clear the
forest, cf. marewa 2.
2. to shine upon, enlighten,
cf. marewa 3.
- ha'amarihu to give relief from
pain.
- ha'amari'iri'i to tickle.
- ha'amarimari to sweeten.
- ha'amaringi to hold at an angle,
to pour.
- ha'amarisi to set off, adorn.
- ha'amaro to beat out maro bark.
- ha'amaromoromo to break into
fragments.
- ha'amaropi to cause to fall.
- ha'amaru 1. to put in the shade.
2. to look after, go with
child in the dark.
ha'amarungi to look after.

3. to shut up house so as to be quiet.
 ha'amarungi to reign over.
- ha'amaruru 1. to sink down, drown, cf. maruru 1.
 2. to cause to pierce, cf. maruru 4.
 3. to borrow money, clothes, etc. from friend for temporary use.
- ha'amasa 1. to put to shame, cf. masa 3.
 2. shameless, to do something shameful.
 3. to give only a little, cf. masa 1.
- ha'amasara to despoil, of ornaments.
- ha'amasi 1. to cause a sour, bad smell, cf. masi 4.
 2. to give only a little, cf. masi 3.
- ha'amasimasi 1. dirty with bits of food adhering, as a bowl.
 2. to give too little or too poor a present; 'o ha'amasi-masiau.
- ha'amasipwa to promise.
- ha'amasu to satisfy the appetite.
- ha'amatabwa to cast light, let light in.
 ha'amatabwasi *v.tr.* to cast light on, let light upon.
- ha'amatagara to cause to abound.
- ha'amatanga'i to train in, at.
- ha'amatangu to choke up.
- ha'amatasi to split, tear, slash.
- ha'amate 1. to cause to wither.
 2. to put out (light).
- ha'amatasusu last born child (= ha'amamatasusu).
- ha'amato
- ha'amatongi to seat, cause to sit.
- ha'amatoo to lean on.
- ha'amatota to cook soft.
- ha'ama'u to threaten with a spear, frighten; also ha'amaa'u.
 ha'ama'usi *v.tr.* to threaten with a spear, frighten.
- ha'amauri 1. to make to flourish, give life; life giving.
 2. preliminary payment of fl for a wife.
- ha'amauriodo white flowering shrubs planted in the two upper corners of a garden (odo work).
- ha'amauta'a to confirm.
- ha'amau'u to cause to set firm.
- ha'ameko to exaggerate.
- ha'ameme'a to crush, crunch.
- ha'amemeena to impart mena, ghostly power.
- ha'amemeko to exaggerate.
- ha'amememe to drop crumbs.
- ha'amena 1. to impart mena, ghostly power.
 2. to worship.
- ha'amenamena to flatter.
- ha'amengo to turn dark colour, to stain hair black with burnt breadfruit leaves.
- ha'amera(maa) to be angry (mera red).
- ha'amoku to wear out.
- ha'amomo to crush, squeeze.
- ha'amomori 1. W. to take between fingers and crush, as tobacco.
 2. true; yes.

3. to believe.
- ha'amomoru 1. to crush between fingers.
2. to let go bit by bit.
- ha'amomota to put prickles or anything unpleasant on a person (= ha'amamota).
- ha'amonono to cause to live, dwell.
ha'amonongi *v.tr.* to cause to live, dwell.
- ha'amora 1. to take a new canoe round to get money.
ha'amorahi *v.tr.* to take a new canoe round to get money.
2. to take away, cf. mena.
3. to swear, confirm with an oath.
ha'amoramora to swear, confirm with an oath.
4. to desecrate, cease to reverence, despise.
- ha'amori 1. to remove mena from man or place, rau ha'amoria | sae | dora.
2. to drive away.
- ha'amosi to break.
- ha'amosu to break.
- ha'amumu to hold tight.
- ha'amuna to soften.
- ha'amuni to hide.
- ha'amuri 1. the last; to do last.
2. to touch carelessly something sacred, cf. ha'amori.
3. to give a meal to a person after one has finished eating oneself.
- ha'amurimuri to fruit last, of trees.
- ha'amwaania lucky, cf. mwaa 1 snake.
- ha'amwa'anu *v.tr.* to bathe.
- ha'amwada'u 1. to be able.
2. to make easy.
ha'amwada'usi *v.tr.* to make easy.
- ha'amwa'e to agree.
- ha'amwa'e'e to make painful.
- ha'amwaeraharaha to raise a boy to position of araha, chief.
- ha'amwa'ero to twist about.
- ha'amwa'eto'eto to put a heavy burden on.
- ha'amwaheahe to make light of; belittle.
- ha'amwahia with difficulty.
- ha'amwaimwai to jest with (= ha'amwasimwasi).
- ha'amwa'iru to make crooked.
- ha'amwakohu to foul (water).
- ha'amwamwa to decrease, take away from.
- ha'amwamwako to make gentle.
- ha'amwanganga wide open; open wide.
- ha'amwaragai to tell, explain, make clear.
- ha'amwaraua 1. shell money with dog's teeth; ha'a money.
2. to prick a swelling (mwarau).
- ha'amware 1. to give fish caught to a friend.
2. to cloy.
- ha'amwari to wound in a fight.
- ha'amwaruru 1. to cause to pierce.
2. to sink and drown, as a village by a storm on the coast or man at river mouth.
- ha'amwasi to laugh.

- ha'amwasimumu to smile.
- ha'amwasimwasi to jest with.
- ha'amwasira'i to mock.
- ha'amwasita'i to laugh at.
- ha'amwa'u to threaten with a spear, cf. ha'ama'u.
- ha'amwera to take away a man's possessions.
- ha'amwina E. to cook soft.
- ha'amwote to cause to utter a sound.
- ha'ananahu 1. to cause to quiver.
2. to swing the legs.
- ha'anamu 1. to sprinkle, cf. namu 1.
2. to shake, cf. namu 2.
- ha'ananara to cause a garden to thrive (perhaps nara blood).
- ha'ananau 1. to feel; a pain, etc.
2. to instruct, practice; B. hagenanau.
3. wisely.
- ha'ananau'a carefully, thoroughly, wisely.
- ha'ana'o first fruits.
- ha'ana'ora'i to do before anyone else.
- haanata to whisper.
haanataha *gerund*
haanatanga'i *v.intr.* to whisper to.
haanatata'i *v.intr.* to whisper to.
haihaanata whispering.
- ha'anau to warn.
- haane 1. a path between clan divisions in a village.
2. a path over a level plateau.
3. a watershed.
- ha'angabo to cause to rot.
- ha'angadingadi to grind the teeth.
- ha'angae 1. to clean fish.
2. to use bad language; B. hagengae.
- ha'angagu to make peace, cf. nagu 1.
- haangai to store yams on a platform, cf. haa 3.
- haanga'i to place a corpse on a bed; store yams.
- ha'angagate 1. to be strong, fierce, of the sun.
2. to make taut.
- ha'angaringari to make angry.
- ha'angarungaru cause to blaze.
- ha'angatangata to make firm.
- ha'angau to feed.
- ha'angau'ado'a one of the feasts for a young chief.
- ha'angauha'ariri to make a feast for one who has fasted.
- ha'angaungau the chief of a series of feasts, when the taboo is taken off certain foods for a young chief.
- ha'angaunoni a cannibal feast given by a chief to initiate young men.
- ha'angenge to overlap.
- ha'angere
- ha'angesongeso to be unwell, as from a bad sore.
- ha'angete to be rude, loud, insolent.
- haangi to store, yams.

- ha'angidi cause to shrink, shrivel.
- ha'angiri to hum chorus of a song.
- ha'angisu to impart power, mena, by breathing on the mouth.
- ha'angoni to ask, request, cf. ngoní, ngoo(na).
- ha'angongoni to bring together two ends.
- ha'angongori to lengthen.
- ha'angoto to silence.
ha'angotohi to silence.
- ha'angotoha'ate to do a thing always in a different way from that in which one was told to do it.
- ha'angudi(abe) to bother, disturb.
- ha'angudu to shake.
- ha'angudungudu E. to click assent.
- ha'angunguru to cause to blaze.
- ha'angutu W. to click assent.
- haani to lay corpse on bed, cf. haa 4.
- ha'a ni atae the best red money.
- ha'aniga 1. to bury at sea, cf. niga 2.
2. to divorce a wife, cf. niga 2.
- ha'anihaniha to make shy.
- ha'aniko to cause to shrink by putting in the sun.
- ha'anima 1. to make ashamed; to put to shame.
ha'anima'i v.tr.
2. to ask for food, a ha'anima i noni.
3. certainly (= anima).
4. to assert a charge to be true.
- ha'anini 1. to make level, smooth.
2. to shave temples and foreheads only; B. nini.
- ha'aniniko to put to the blush.
- ha'aninima to make ashamed; make shy.
- ha'aniniro to make curl up.
- ha'a ni ruha boo money given by bridegroom to those who give pigs.
- ha'a ni tarau first peace-money.
- ha'a ni totorae money given by widow to relatives of first husband when she re-marries.
- haano a scaffolding in building a house (= rumaano).
- ha'anothonoho to make afraid.
- ha'anoke to cause to swell.
- ha'anongi to ask for, cf. ngoní (= ha'angoni).
- ha'anono 1. to be accustomed, have the habit, cf. nono 7.
2. to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done by giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede.
3. to cause to suck, cf. nono 1.
4. to set a dog on the trail.
5. to impart power, mena, to a dog to track well.
- ha'anonohi v.tr. 1. to be accustomed, have the habit.
2. to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done by giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede.
- ha'anonoi to place end to end.
- ha'anonori to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done

- by giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede.
- ha'anori to poke, prick with something sharp.
- ha'anoro to burn.
- ha'anoto to call pigs with the lips.
- ha'anuga 1. to divorce a wife.
2. to put out goods for trade.
- ha'anugu 1. to cause to wither.
2. to frown.
- ha'anugua beginning to wither.
- ha'anu'i to make a person stupid, drive him mad.
- ha'anuinui to shake.
- ha'anuku cause to wither.
- ha'anunu stripped of leaves, of a tree.
- ha'anunuru to frown, scowl.
- ha'anunu'u to make dusty, dirty; to soil.
- ha'aobe to cause to twist about.
- ha'aobi to incline.
- ha'aobo to cause a sharp, hot taste.
- ha'aoboobo to heat up, make warm (not hot).
- ha'a'obwo'obwo cause to bubble, boil, cf. 'obwo'obwo.
- ha'aodo to straighten.
ha'aodo*hi v.tr.*
- ha'aoga to feed with raw food.
- ha'aoge to draw, drag.
- ha'aöheohe to taboo.
- ha'a'ohi'ohi to shield from the sun with pandanus mat.
- ha'aoho to cause a lull.
- ha'aohooho
- ha'aohu 1. to complete.
2. to cause to differ, make different.
- ha'a'ohu to boil, cook, cf. 'ohu 1.
- haa'ohura a distribution of food.
- ha'ao'i to divide equally, equalise, add portion to equalise.
- ha'aoko an ear, of corn, etc.
- ha'a'ome cause to see, cf. 'ome 1.
- ha'a'omesi a remembrance, something to call a friend to mind.
- ha'a'ome'irara to make clear to.
- ha'aomi to smoke, suck.
- ha'a'ona'ona to make uneasy (on the sea), cf. 'ona'ona.
- ha'aoni to accompany, go with; to send forth.
- ha'aono 1. six times.
2. to throw a spear.
- ha'a'onu to shake, cf. 'onu.
- ha'aoo to heat.
- ha'a'o'ori 1. to strengthen, help, assist, make firm, cf. 'o'o 1.
2. to confirm, in the Church.
3. the Comforter (St John).
(2. and 3. recent use)
- ha'a'oosi to lay straight, cf. 'oo 1.
- ha'aopo to heat up cooked food.
- ha'a'ora 1. to possess a man (a foul spirit).

2. to appear, as a ghost; to blaze, as a ghost does, cf. 'ora 4.
3. to make up a fire.
- ha'aorea a long while.
- ha'aoriha to make ill.
- ha'a'oriha to make ill.
- ha'aoromara girio
- ha'aorooro to soften, as by adding water.
- ha'aoru three times.
- ha'aoruru to bring together.
- ha'aosa to destroy property.
- ha'aosaosa to urge.
ha'aosahi *v.tr.*
- ha'aosi to take a deep breath.
- ha'aosimago to cause to pant.
- ha'aoto to kill, conquer.
- ha'a'oto cause to land, cf. 'oto go ashore.
- ha'aowasi to make quiver.
- ha'apapaku be quiet! to make quiet.
- ha'aparinge to turn the head and listen.
- ha'apasu to break.
ha'apasuhi *v.tr.*
ha'apasuri *v.tr.*
- ha'apepeso to break up small.
- ha'apio to make blind.
- ha'apiro twisted, as ankle.
- ha'apoke to prise up.
- ha'apokuro round.
- ha'apopote
- ha'aporosu a woman who always wants to know where her husband is and what he is doing.
- ha'aporuporu to give toys to or play games of make-believe with children.
- ha'apotou to beseech.
- ha'apungapungatea to hold the breath in a rage, of a small child.
- ha'apwaa 1. to rise, of the sun.
2. to break, crack.
- ha'apwaara to create, cf. pwaa 2 crack; dawn.
- ha'apwaari to sit up till daylight on the beach.
- ha'apwaasi one who catches a pwaasi (a sp. of fish). It is very hard to catch and is only done by performing filthy act.
- ha'apwaepwae to deceive a ghost by putting halves of two different nuts under arms of corpse, cf. ha'a'ariro.
- ha'apwahai to turn over.
- ha'apwaipwai to deceive.
- ha'apwaki to covet, desire.
- ha'apwakoru to forget quickly.
- ha'apwangongo
- ha'apwapwaku to shorten.
- ha'apware to pass over, miss; in distributing food.
- ha'apwaringe to incline head and listen (= ha'aparinge).
- ha'apwarongo to deafen.
- ha'apwasi to deceive.
- ha'apwatopwato to encrust, as the teeth with betel chewing.
- ha'apwepwesa to overcook.

- ha'apwera to cause to slip.
- ha'apweru to cause to miss.
- ha'apwerupweru to roll over and over.
- ha'apweta 1. to smash, as crockery.
2. to chip open, as an egg.
- ha'apwira to beget a son (of the father).
- ha'apworupworu to sit in front of the house in the evening, children playing, mother watching.
- ha'apwote to be with child.
- ha'araa 1. to make soft.
2. to bring sunny weather, make sunshine.
- ha'araahi 1. to dry in the sun.
2. to bask in the sun.
- ha'araa'i to wake.
- ha'araangi to put in the sun.
- ha'araaraa(maa) to torment, torture.
- ha'araba to cause to like.
- ha'arabasi to put off, do bit by bit.
- ha'arabe 1. to possess a man; of a ghost.
2. possessed.
- ha'arabu to cause to strike.
- ha'arabwa 1. to make loose.
2. to be fewer than expected.
- ha'arada to make red with scratching.
- ha'aradahi 1. to fry in a clam shell or rauhi shell, (recently) in frying pan; B. hagarada.
2. a shell for frying; a frying pan.
- ha'aradarada the same as
- ha'aradahi 1,2.
- ha'arado to seek helpers in work.
- ha'arae 1. to singe.
2. to snap, break off.
- ha'arai to send a man to murder someone.
- ha'araga 1. to invigorate.
2. to add water to coconut milk.
- ha'aragata'i to open, as the eyes.
- ha'arago 1. often.
2. to multiply.
- ha'arago'i to multiply.
- ha'araha 1. to bring up children.
2. to enlarge, increase; add to.
3. to distend, puff out, as a football.
- ha'araha'i 1. *v.tr.* to bring up, enlarge, increase, distend.
2. taumwa pudding with canarium nuts.
- ha'arahe(abe) 1. to disturb, worry, importune.
2. to pray to hi'ona spirit; prayer (extempore, no set form).
- ha'arahesi 1. to pray to, sacrifice to.
2. prayers, sacrifices.
- ha'arahu 1. to help; a ha'arahua | noni ana si he helped his neighbour.
2. to use terms of endearment such as guamu to children; to thank, thanks, as, if a relative helps you, it is polite to say gua bwahurimu, cf. rahu 1.
- ha'arai to call to a meal.

- ha'arake to separate flesh from bones. piece of food, and it caused him pain.
- ha'aranga to bring to light, reveal, confess. ha'araterate to tap.
- ha'arangasi *v.tr.* to bring to light, reveal, confess, clearly, openly; B. ha'arara'u to take handfuls.
- hagarangasi. ha'arauni 1. to decorate, ornament.
2. decorations, ornaments, inlaying, etc.
- ha'arangasi 1. to enlarge, distend, puff out, as a dead pigeon. ha'aurarau quickly.
2. to open the eyes of a blind man.
- ha'arangisi to get wet, from rain. ha'arautari to transplant.
- ha'arangi 1. a rain-maker. ha'arawaburu to remove the skin of a plant, cf. 'abe 1.
2. to dry in the wind. ha'arawasi to comb the hair, cf. rawa 1. leaf.
- ha'arango to make wither. ha'area to cause to shine; be reflected from, flash on, of the sun.
- ha'ara'ongi to step over. ha'arebi to make a harlot of.
- ha'araorao 1. to heat. ha'areeireei a remembrance, something to call the past to mind.
2. death-feasts keeping memory warm (green).
- ha'aroraohera feast on day of burial. ha'areereone feast when young chief is taken to the shore.
- ha'arapwa fewer than expected (= ha'arabwa). ha'arege 1. to land passengers or goods.
ha'aregehi *v.tr.*
ha'aregera'i *v.intr.*
ha'aregesi *v.tr.*
- ha'arara 1. to put in the sun. 2. to put near the fire, as a ripe banana before eating it. 2. to make leap.
ha'aregeta'i *v.intr.* to throw up and catch, as a ball.
- ha'ararada to beat a bamboo. ha'areha to become stepfather to.
- ha'ararai to awaken. ha'arei 1. to make an example of; overcome a boaster.
2. to kill an adulterer or a clansman of his.
- ha'arasi 1. stiff, taut. ha'arengasi to put face up.
2. to pull tight, stiffen, tighten. ha'arepo to raise a blister.
3. to feel pain after eating. ha'arepwa to raise a blister.
- ha'arasiha *gerund* ha'arasinga'i *v.intr.* feel pain from. ha'arepwa to raise a blister.
ha'arasingi *v.tr.* to pain, hurt. ha'arere 1. to sharpen.
ha'arasira'i *v.intr.* to pain, hurt. 2. to cause to squint.
a ngaua i maea ma gu
ha'arasihana he ate a charmed

- ha'arerede 1. to fall headlong.
2. to refuse to listen.
- ha'arete to begin to chop down a tree.
- ha'aretongi *v.tr.* to dwarf.
- ha'aretoreto 1. dwarfed, stunted, of a tree or man.
2. slow-growing.
- ha'arewarewa 1. to clean round, clear grass from.
2. to desist for a time from pressing a proposal.
- haari prefix to pronouns to show reflexive or spontaneous action; a rabasla haaria he himself desired it.
- haaria of no importance, noni haaria.
- ha'ariaria 1. to change shape, colour, sound.
2. not to know one's own mind, ask for one thing then another.
3. to throw back, of fruit tree.
- ha'aribwa *W.,B.* to answer.
- ha'aridu to wipe clean after hehe'a.
- ha'arigi to sacrifice, so as to recover health, or on recovery.
- ha'ariho ('adoma'i) to change one's mind, repent.
- ha'arihunga'i 1. to introduce Christianity.
2. to take a service, prayers.
- ha'arima five times.
- ha'aringaringa to straighten, adjust, move a little.
- ha'aringisi to incline, pour.
- ha'ari'o to strangle.
- ha'aripa to cause to try to open.
- ha'ariri 1. to guide a tree in falling.
2. to fast from certain kinds of food.
- ha'ariria 1. in a circle.
2. to make circular.
- ha'ariritoa to spoil, make dirty.
- ha'ariro 1. to flash, of lightning.
2. to move the tongue.
- ha'arisi to awaken.
- ha'arisihi *v.tr.* to awaken.
- ha'ariu to let go past, as an enemy.
- ha'ariudangi every other day.
- ha'ariuriu to change shape, of a ghost.
- ha'aro 1. a tree, *Hibiscus tiliaceous*; *B. hagaro*.
2. to make tight, cf. ro 1.
- ha'aroa a dirty spot, dirt, dung.
- ha'aro'aro'a a scarecrow, weathercock.
- ha'aro'asi to sail.
- ha'arobi to let overgrow, neglect to clear.
- ha'arobo 1. to spread over.
2. to pile up on.
- ha'aroda 1. to play.
2. to rub in the hands.
- ha'arodi to fasten, belay.
- ha'arodo to darken, stand in the light.
- ha'aroga to rub.
- ha'arogea bat's teeth, as money.

ha'aroha to break.
 ha'aroho 1. to let fly, a bird.
 2. to knock one thing on another.
 ha'aroi 1. to carry over the shoulder.
 2. to meet.
 ha'aroiroi to hang a bag over each shoulder.
 ha'aroku to fold.
 ha'aromo to make leaf.
 ha'arongo to tell, inform.
 ha'arora 1. to hurry.
 2. to worry.
 ha'arore to bewilder.
 ha'arorenga'i to mislay, forget where one put something.
 ha'arori to talk unintelligibly.
 ha'aroro 1. to pull tight.
 2. to land.
 ha'aroro'a'i 1. to become indebted.
 2. to become involved in the consequences of a foolish act.
 ha'arosi(na) the end, top, boundary, of path, tree, village.
 ha'aroto to embrace.
 ha'arou to sadden.
 ha'aro'u to bend, to curl up the legs.
 ha'arua twice.
 ha'aruani 1. to increase.
 2. to assist, help.
 ha'arubunga'i to pierce, as sharp coral through shoes.
 ha'arungunga'i to get weak; to malingering.

ha'aruhasi to let go.
 ha'aruhi 1. to lower.
 2. to press down and drown.
 ha'arungarunga to straighten, adjust, move a little (= ha'aringaringa).
 ha'aruru 1. a man who often gives feasts.
 2. to marry.
 ha'aruruhi to swarm over.
 ha'aruruibwea money put on platform to pay a murderer.
 ha'arurusina to stop a man from stealing coconuts by tying frond sina of tree he steals from pointing towards his village.
 ha'aruta 1. to load.
 2. to send by canoe.
 ha'aruu the custom of walking twice under canoe containing a corpse to confuse the ghost.
 ha'aru'u 1. to remove to another village or house.
 2. to make dizzy.
 ha'asaaio to repletion; wagu' ngau ha'asaaio (= ha'asalo).
 ha'asada to make level, equal.
 ha'asaga to scatter.
 ha'asagu to spoil the enemy.
 ha'asahosaho to elevate.
 ha'asahuru to slash.
 ha'asai to repletion (= ha'asaaio).
 ha'asaio to repletion.
 ha'asamo to speak like a foreigner.
 ha'asaoe
 ha'asaro to beckon.

- ha'asasa to urge, encourage.
- ha'asasu to smoke, dry by smoking, as copra.
- ha'asawero to desolate, destroy a village; abominable.
- ha'asiba to set to search; to teach, instruct.
- ha'asida 1. to dissuade.
2. cause to fall (of wind)
naro'a a ha'asidaa the wind has dropped; slip.
- ha'asigi 1. to wash the fingers.
2. feast on fourth day after death; the fourth day after death when adaro leaves (sigl) the body.
- ha'asigihi to detach.
- ha'asigikekerei feast on fourth day after death (hal bongl).
- ha'asigiraha feast on tenth day after death (hunu bongl).
- ha'asigo to tear off.
- ha'asiha how often.
- ha'asi'i to break wind.
- ha'asi'ini to cause to smell.
- ha'asiko to make spurt up, as waves.
- ha'asina 1. a charm to bring sunshine.
2. an ordeal walking with bare feet on blazing coconut torches.
- ha'asinari to dry in the sun.
- ha'asino to weed with a spade.
- ha'asi'o to gather together.
- ha'asirihi 1. to cause to enter.
2. all sorts of teeth-money (fish, dog, bat) (ha'a money).
- ha'asiwa nine times.
- ha'asope to sharpen, as a pencil; cut a groove.
- ha'asu'amuri to turn round.
- ha'asuani unexpectedly, cf. ha'a'asuani.
- ha'asuari to feed.
- ha'asuate'e to cause to stumble.
- ha'asubu to beget, of either parent.
ha'asubura'i v. *intr.* beget.
- ha'asubuni to accuse.
- ha'asuburu to blacken.
- ha'asudaru to put right on the fire.
- ha'asukohu to smear.
- ha'asuhi 1. to fail to use food.
2. to give suck to.
- ha'asungi to rise, swell, of water.
- ha'asura to encrust.
- ha'asuratake to cause to carry on a stick.
- ha'asuri to cause to follow, teach by example.
- ha'asuriinga'i to bear, beget.
- ha'asuru 1. to exalt.
2. to refrain from shaving or cutting hair when a child is born.
- ha'asuruta'e to raise up.
- ha'asurutake to cause to carry on a stick.
- ha'asusu 1. to beget a child.
2. to lay an egg.
3. to report offences, tell tales.
4. to confess a fault.
ha'asusunga'i to tell tales of a person, carry reports of;

- a ha'asusunga'i tanaa amana
he told his father.
- ha'asusuporo to pole a canoe.
- ha'asusupwae to wear like a
bandolier, across breast.
- ha'asuu 1. to burn.
2. an ordeal, walking on
burning brands, or red-hot
stones in hands.
3. to sprinkle lime on the
hair.
ha'asuuhl *v.tr.* to sprinkle
lime on the hair.
4. to set, of sun.
5. to die and leave behind
one.
- ha'asu'u to cause to swell.
- ha'ata'a spoilt.
- ha'ata'ahi to pity.
- ha'ata'ai 1. once.
2. completely, all over
(bathe); also hata'a'a.
- ha'ata'a'i to spoil, harm,
injure.
- ha'ata'ara to cause to stretch
out.
- ha'ataari 1. to send.
2. a messenger; apostle.
ha'ataaringa'i *v.intr.* to
send.
- ha'ataba to cause to sing.
- ha'atabara to give good
increase, return, of crops.
- ha'atabiatoru to amaze.
- ha'atabu to scold.
- ha'atabuna slanderously;
a ha'ate ha'atabuna 'inia
he spoke slander of him.
- ha'atabwahi to possess a man,
of ghost.
- ha'ata'e 1. conceitedly;
- 'adoma'i ha'ata'e be conceited.
2. cause to embark; to ship.
- ha'ata'eri *v.tr.* cause to
embark, to ship.
3. to contend.
- ha'ata'eta'e to contend.
- ha'ata'eta'e 1. to compliment,
'soft soap'.
ha'ata'eta'eni *v.tr.* to com-
pliment, 'soft soap'.
2. to urge, egg on, incite;
B. hagatagetage.
- ha'atagora to set to work,
employ.
- ha'atagu to set to clearing
land.
- ha'ataha to put lime on shoulders.
- ha'atahanga a money measure,
four strings each one fathom.
- ha'atahe 1. to tend a small
thing unlikely to live.
2. to bear an abortion.
- ha'atahekeheke to make con-
ceited.
- ha'atahi 1. to save.
2. a saviour.
3. dodge an arrow; avoid.
4. to set free, let go.
5. to divide by a line.
- ha'atahitahi to make overlap.
- ha'ataho to send to pull out.
- ha'ata'i 1. W. once; E.
ha'ata'ai.
2. clearly, plainly.
3. to come forth, appear,
rise up, reveal.
- ha'ataiburo 1. to cause to
revolve.
2. to bewilder.
- ha'ataiduruduru to entangle.
- ha'ataihi crooked.

- ha'ataihikohiko to entangle.
 ha'ataihiro stir up, disturb.
 ha'atainikoniko to cause to curl up.
 ha'atairokea to puzzle, make difficulties.
 ha'ataisada to equalise.
 ha'ata'ita'i to remove.
 ha'atake 1. to cause to slip, let go.
 2. to play at seasaw.
 ha'atakesu to limp.
 ha'atakiki to cause to shiver.
 ha'atakira'i to cause to stumble.
 ha'atakisura cause to carry on stick (i.e. send with bundle so carried).
 ha'atangahuru ten times.
 ha'atangerau a hundred times.
 ha'atano to calm, soothe.
 ha'atapwau to make stupid.
 ha'atarai 1. to level.
 2. to decoy, entice.
 ha'atarauhi 1. to infect, cause to spread (sickness).
 2. to send along a log.
 ha'ataraunga'i to cause to spread (fire).
 ha'atarausi to swear by, confirm by an oath.
 ha'atarawa'ana 'ini hane one of the feasts for a young chief.
 ha'atare to sprout (only of hana prickly yam).
 ha'ataresi to float away with, of a current.
 ha'atari 1. to lead astray, cause to err; lost, of scent si'ini ha'atarl.
 ha'atarisi to lead astray, cause to err.
 ha'ataritari to lead astray, cause to err; cf. ha'atariha'i.
 2. to enrich, profit.
 3. to seize, hold.
 ha'atariberebere to cause to overflow.
 ha'ataringa seldom.
 ha'atari'oko to enclose, shut in.
 ha'atariori to take for a stroll.
 ha'atariraaui to cause to go swiftly past.
 ha'atariri to cause to pass by.
 ha'atarisada to equalise.
 ha'atarisi to awaken.
 ha'atarisu to make an excuse, decline.
 ha'atariusi to use coarse, improper language.
 ha'ataro 1. to proclaim news.
 2. to make famous, exalt.
 ha'ataruru to urge (= ha'atauu).
 ha'atasi 1. to fail to understand.
 2. to cause to cut.
 ha'atata 1. to tremble with joy, eagerness.
 2. to have ague.
 ha'atatahe to summon a ghost or familiar animal.
 ha'atataiori to take for a stroll.
 ha'atatao
 ha'atatarata to sweep.
 ha'atatare to cause to slip.

- ha'atatarekereke cause to move gently along.
- ha'atatari 1. to send to disembowel (a bird), cause to be disembowelled, cleaned for cooking.
2. to cackle, of fowls.
- ha'atatate to make delirious.
- ha'atatau to do something that makes people come to see.
- ha'atatawi to make cry out in fear.
- ha'atate to make delirious, be delirious from eating aree fish.
- ha'atau 1. far off; B. hagatau.
ha'ataur! *v.tr.* far from.
2. to make fish gather.
- ha'ataunga'i to set to work at a job.
- ha'atauni 1. to prepare for a journey (put things in boat).
2. cargo.
- ha'ataura'i 1. to prepare for a journey (carry things to shore).
2. to start off on a journey (on foot).
- ha'ata'uta'u to be or make greedy; to eat food before it is ready.
- ha'atauu to urge.
- ha'atawa 1. to forbid, to a stranger, remind him he is not a native, use exclusive pronoun to him; cf. tawa 4, atawa.
2. E. to possess a man, of adaro ghost.
3. E. possessed, inspired.
- ha'atawaado truly.
- ha'ate 1. to speak.
2. a word.
ha'atenga'i to speak of.
- ha'ateatea to make speeches.
- ha'atebo to cook in a bamboo.
- ha'atee to ring a bell.
- ha'ateetee to cause to long for.
- ha'atege to drop.
ha'ategera'i to lose.
- ha'ateha to cause to wander, err; lead astray.
- ha'ateho 1. to put together a quantity of things.
2. to have a number of young; nestful of eggs, etc.
- ha'atemweri to cause to touch.
- ha'atenge to dry.
- ha'atere to fan.
- ha'aterehi to drop, cause to fall.
- ha'atete 1. to cause to long for (= ha'ateetee).
2. to give money to one's sister if she has heard slander of oneself (put into her bag privately).
3. to give money, lend.
4. to drop.
- ha'atetegarū to make to hang, not touching ground.
- ha'ateteho 1. to fill full, cause to overflow.
2. to pile up a number of things.
3. to drop some in carrying a pile of things.
- ha'atiu to chip.
- ha'atobo to put together.
- ha'atoe to make hoarse.
- ha'atogi to cause to be heavy.
- ha'atoha'i 1. to excel.
2. to be conceited.
- ha'atohe an ordeal, cf. tohe 1.

- ha'atohi 1. to be disobedient.
2. to give plenty of food to.
3. to bring home to accuser the falsehood of his charge.
- ha'atoho to ask a favour, ask permission.
- ha'atohonga'i to seek helpers in work.
- ha'atona 1. to urge.
2. a long while.
- ha'atonga to urge, hasten.
- ha'atongo to taboo.
- ha'ato'o to speak the truth.
- ha'ato'o(abe) to pretend not to be afraid when one is; set one's face to danger, hardship.
- ha'ato'ohi to punish.
- ha'ato'o'i to hit, wound in fight.
- ha'ato'oto'o 1. to pluck up courage, be brave, do what one shrinks from.
2. to set firm.
3. to say 'I told you so'; laugh at one warned who still continues and comes to grief.
- ha'ato'oni to clothe.
- ha'ato'oto'ohi revenge in war, by seizing a small child of the enemy, slashing his cheeks, cutting off his limbs one by one (nose, ears, etc.), making him smell them, and then cutting his throat.
- ha'ato'ouu to perplex.
- ha'atopou to cause to kneel.
- ha'atopwau to cause to bow.
- ha'atora 1. to commend, send; B. hagatora.
2. a command, law, rule.
- ha'atoranga'i v.intr. to command.
- ha'atora'i to strike, cause to strike.
- ha'atoraroma to ask for something a person has not got and cannot give.
- ha'atori 1. to cause to go down.
2. to wait for.
- ha'atoto 1. to feed up a sick man; rau ha'atotoa i abena.
2. to make set firm, coagulate, harden (gum, etc.).
3. to cook gori pudding.
- ha'atotobe to form hard skin, of coconut milk cooking.
- ha'atotobi to form hard skin, of coconut milk cooking.
- ha'atoto'i to put together two halves of a nut.
- ha'atotongisi to cause to recover.
- ha'atoto'ora to enrich.
- ha'atotou to grieve.
- ha'atubu to cause to grow.
- ha'atuha to puff out.
- ha'atuku to make a spurting sound with the lips.
- ha'atuna to move backwards and forwards.
- ha'atutu 1. to warn not to go.
2. to fear.
3. to cause to slip down.
- ha'atutua 1. to crouch to spring.
2. to contract, as a snake, before striking.
- haau 1. to do, make, get, take, bring; cf. haa 1 (= haa!).
2. to lift.

- haa'u a small fishing net.
 ha'a'ua to treat, behave towards, cf. 'ua.
 ha'a'uasi to use a spell, cf. 'ua 2.
 ha'a'uda to spawn, cf. 'uda 1.
 ha'a'uda'i to spawn, cf. 'uda 1.
 ha'audi(abe) to weary, tire, worry, annoy, as rain day after day.
 ha'auduhi to bespatter, sprinkle.
 ha'augahe to make slow.
 ha'auha to season with salt.
 ha'auhi to impart mena to a woman for child bearing.
 ha'aumwa 1. to cause to grow thin, cf. 'umwa 1.
 2. to wait for the tide to fall, cf. 'umwa 2.
 ha'aunu to cause to decrease.
 ha'aurahinanga a garden charm, cf. hlnanga 1.
 ha'aurao to arrange a marriage.
 ha'auramou a garden charm.
 ha'auraruruha to perform the peacemaking ceremonies.
 ha'aurasi to set up, erect.
 ha'auri 1. to send a message; make a promise, mutual agreement.
 2. W.,B. to await, expect, as a host his guest; a ha'auri'o.
 3. to weigh down.
 ha'aurodo to cause to stand silent in the dark.
 ha'auru 1. to do bitterly, utterly, 'let oneself go'.
 2. to guide, lead.
 ha'auru(na) to revenge, take revenge on.
 ha'a'uru to make hot, biting to taste, stinging, cf. 'uru 1.
 ha'ausi to shut a door.
 ha'ausi(abe) to annoy, worry, cf. ha'audi.
 ha'ausu the cutting of a figure of the sun, etc. on a young chief.
 ha'ausura'i 1. to compel, urge.
 2. to shove out, as a boat.
 ha'ausuri 1. to teach, cause to copy.
 2. a teacher.
 ha'ausuringal 1. to teach, point out, explain. 2. a model, copy, pattern.
 ha'aususina
 ha'ausuusu to drag, force, compel; urge.
 ha'autare to cause to go often.
 ha'auu to compare, liken, explain by a parable, explain the unknown by the known (uu = huu).
 ha'ate haiha'auu proverb, parable.
 ha'auubi to break something soft.
 ha'auraha to cause to shout.
 ha'a'u'uri to cause to trust, cf. 'u'uri.
 ha'a'u'usi to pull out an elastic thing.
 ha'a'u'usu to send through the woods.
 ha'awa to take apart fibres.
 ha'awaa to split, cause to split.
 ha'awaanusi to make cold.

- ha'awaari 1. W.,B. to mend thatch of a house, patch a roof.
2. to bask; dry in the sun.
- ha'awadi to make smooth.
- ha'awadiwadi to cleanse.
- ha'awado to cause to shine.
- ha'awa'e to make rejoice; rejoice.
- ha'awaesu to chip.
- ha'awa'ewa'e to sport with.
- ha'awaga to let go.
- ha'awagora 1. to spoil, do harm by a mistake, make a mess of a job.
2. to improve a person (by reproofs).
3. to grow large from inattention, of a sire (= 1).
- ha'awahango to cause a fisherman to get nothing.
- ha'awahehe to cause to slip.
- ha'awahuru to make run.
- ha'awai to drive, carry off, force, take, bring.
- ha'awairikoi to perplex, puzzle, disturb, trouble.
- ha'awaiwai to prepare bundles (as sago fronds); or cargo for voyage.
- ha'awakesi to sport, play, joke with.
- ha'awakewake to sport, be playful.
- ha'awanga sweet smelling.
- ha'awanu to whistle.
- ha'awanukai to make cold.
- ha'awaoga to desire strongly, cause to desire.
- ha'awaraga to cheer, brighten the spirits.
- ha'awara'i 1. to deceive, trap, beguile.
2. to lead astray with bad suggestions.
3. to scold.
- ha'aware to wait for.
- ha'awareto to destroy, despoil.
- ha'awari 1. to make old.
2. to wait for.
- ha'awaridu to wipe clean, after hehe'a.
- ha'awariwari to clean, cleanse.
- ha'awaru eight times.
- ha'awasawasa'a to frighten.
- ha'awasi 1. to rub, wash.
2. to hunt, especially pigs.
3. to train or take a dog to hunt.
- ha'awasiwasi to go about, visit people.
- ha'awasu stinking, cause to smell.
- ha'awate to give freely, risk, hazard, offer.
- ha'awato to visit.
- ha'awa'ura to cause to be musty.
- ha'awawa di to make smooth and wet, as an oiled stone.
- ha'aweo to tire.
- ha'aweri to wait for, cf. ha'awari 2.
- ha'awerowero to spoil by handling.
- ha'awete to send quickly.
- ha'awetewete 1. to strengthen.
2. to boast.

ha'awewe to overcome.

ha'awewesi *v.tr.*

ha'aweweesi to get the better of a squabble.

habarisu E.,B. an epiphyte (= pwarisu).

habea a sp. of tree.

hada 1. a hawk, *Haliaetus leucogaster*; the hada, like men, possessed a soul, and men could perform ha'imarahuda with it.

2. totem of chief's clan (araha).

hada i roronga a famous hawk incarnation of a dead chief.

3. to talk, make a speech (= hara).

hadahada to talk, make a speech.

hadahadanga'i *v.intr.* talk about.

hadanga'i *v.intr.* to plan in talk.

ha'ahada cause to talk.

hadaingau a sp. of taro.

hadamea to put out flames of a fire.

hadameaha *gerund*

hadameanga'i *v.intr.* to dart out upon, of flames.

hadi 1. to eat bare, eat the flesh near the bone.

2. of men, to eat fish and shellfish on the reef.

3. of fish, to eat grass and seaweed.

4. of dogs, to eat bones, crunch.

hadiri *v.tr.* to eat to the bone, eat bare.

ha'ahadi of ants, to eat a bone bare.

5. to curse, e.g. na aungamu a'i awa na! hera may your soul dwell in the cemetery.

hadilha *gerund*

hadiri *v.tr.* curse.

haga ten pigs.

hagahaga a herd of pigs.

hagaraia E.,B. no, I don't know; 'o 'lrara mo'osi? hagaraia do you know that man? no.

hagatau far, for ha'atau in songs; B. hagatau.

hage 1. to cook with hot stones.

ha'ahage to spoil yams, of a hot sun.

2. yam soup with coconut milk (hagewagi the same without the milk).

hageniu to cook coconut liquid (marawai) to get oil (rumu).

hago to grub about, of pigs.

hagohago to grub about, of pigs.

hagohi *v.tr.* grub for.

hagonga'i *v.intr.* grub for.

hagu 1. to sit with, be friends with, associate with, cf. gugu 3.

haguhagu to sit with, be friends with, associate with.

haguha *gerund*

haguni *v.tr.* to help, assist.

hagunia *p.p.* assisted.

hagungi *v.tr.* to associate with.

hagunga'i *v.intr.* to associate with.

hagusi *v.tr.* to be friendly with.

hagusia *p.p.* associated with.

ha'ahaguhagu to reconcile, cause to associate.

2. food in a garden, especially that planted for a feast.

3. pigs fed up for a feast.

hanganl hagu feed fat (the pigs).

4. to plant a garden for a future feast.

hagura'i *v.intr.* ra hagura'i 'ini rongo.

5. to go and get food in a garden; a hagua.

6. the bow of a canoe.

7. the cross rest for spears in a canoe.
8. to prepare (= agu); ra hagara'inla | heol they prepared for war.
 ha'ahagu *caus.* to prepare.
 hagura'i *v.intr.* to prepare for.
 hagunga'i *v.intr.* to prepare for.
- haha** 1. ten, of garfish; haha i mwarore.
 2. iguana, the larger variety, the smaller is ara'u but in W. haha seems to be used for both; a shrub, *Evordia hortensis*, (= mahe *q.v.*) (C. calls it a Panax).
- haha**(na) a frond of a palm, branch of a plant or tree that is not an 'al, hasi'el, as sago palm, coconut, cycad, screw palm.
- hahadiawa** a sp. of bird (= kirakira bao), cf. haha(na), awa.
- hahaho** to weed (= haho).
- haha'i** to look for, search for.
 haha'ingarl look for nuts.
 haha'inga'l *v.intr.*
 ha'ahaha'l *caus.* to send to look for.
- hahairo** 1. to hover searching for food, of bird.
 2. to search for food, of man.
 3. to swoop down, of bird.
 4. to look after, watch over.
 hahalrohl *v.tr.* to hover and search, swoop, seek, look after.
 ha'ahahairo to sit to look after; send to seek food.
- hahaisina** a dead frond of a coconut used as torch (hahainlu a living frond).
- hahakiru** a row of holes, a series of pitfalls, cf. glru(na) 1.
- hahane'i** to look for cuscus;
- B. hahane**, cf. hane 1.
- hahanera'a** to climb.
 hahanera'aha *gerund*
- hahanguru** to blow hard, roar; of wind.
 hahanguruha *gerund*
 hahangurusl *v.tr.*
- hahano** to go on a journey, cf. hano.
- hahapa'a** flat, cf. hapa 2.
- haharahara** talking, cf. hara 1.
- haharangada** a sp. of bird (= kakarangoda).
- haharasi** 1. loosed, set free.
 2. stiff, of a stiff neck.
- hahare** a shed, cf. hare 3.
 hahare hau a cave.
- hahare'a** a small hole in rocks, of hawks.
- haharere** to float high up, as a hawk (saoha near ground).
 haharereha *gerund*
 haharerenga'l *v.intr.* to bear up against the wind, of hawk; a haharerenga'inla | ro'a.
 ha'ahaharere to bear up against the wind, of hawk.
 halhaharere to float by, sail by, one after another.
- hahari** torn, cf. harl 1.
- hahari**(na) a narrow pass between steep rocks; aharina hau.
- haharisi** a grass sp.; grass;
 B. maharisi!
- hahasi** 1. a fish which accompanies a shark; pilot fish.
 2. a sp. of sucking fish, cf. hasi 2.
- hahasiba'ewa** a mollusc, sticks to shark's body.
- hahasigugu** a mollusc, eaten.

- hahau** 1. a knot, joint in bamboo, etc.
 2. E., B. firm and stable, as a large tree.
 3. the heart of a tree.
 4. to be prepared, make preparations to look after.
hahaunga'i v.intr. to look after; prepare for.
hahaura preparation.
ha'ahahau to make preparations.
halhahau prepared; *rauhahau'inl maeronga* they prepared for the enemy.
- hahe** a shrub, *Evordia hortensis*, (= *mahe q.v.*) (C. calls it a *Panax*).
hahe bora with dark leaves.
hahe mora with pale leaves.
hahe rei with very small leaves.
- hahi** 1. to cook in a native oven, *umu*.
 2. food cooked so.
hahiha gerund
ha'ahahi to cook in *umu*.
- haho** 1. to weed; B. *wawo*.
hahaha
hahonga'i v.intr. to weed.
ha'ahaho to send to weed.
 2. encircling reef; B. *haho*.
- haho(na)** 1. above, upon, over; *hahogu* above me.
 2. E. sister, brother (of opposite sex to speaker).
ha'lhoda E. brother and sister; W. cross cousins.
- hahonihau** a tree sp. which grows on rocks.
- hahuto'o** E., B. to be firm, steady.
hahuto'onga'i v.intr. to be steady on account of.
ha'ahahuto'o caus. to make firm.
- hai** 1. to scratch with the nails or claws, as bird or dog.

- halhal** to scratch with the nails or claws, as bird or dog.
halnga'i v.intr. to scratch up.
halnate to scratch up nate worms in the sand for bait.
 2. four.
halna fourth; *ha'ahal* four times.
 3. reciprocal, showing mutual action, *hal* differs from *harl* in that the former usually shows mutual assisting or conflicting action and *harl* merely combined action, but there are exceptions in both cases. In Eastern Bush *hal* occurs as *hi*; in E. *hal* is always *hel*; and even in the W. *hel* is often used, especially with some words; but to save space all are written here with *hal*, Western use. *Hal* forms abstract nouns: *haltotorl* hope, etc.
- ha'i** 1. suffix to verbs, followed by 'inla.
 2. a separable suffix to verbs, meaning 'with'; it is however seldom separated (less so than *Mota vag*); B. *hagl*; *ra tau'aro ha'i ahugoro* they worked with a cheerful heart; *ra tau'arona l mou ha'lahugoro* they worked the garden with a cheerful heart. It may be followed by 'inla.
 3. a prefix, 'with', the same as *ha'i* 2.
ha'iahugoro cheerfully.
ha'ito'onl clothed.
ha'ihassusu childbearing.
ha'lh'o a prisoner.
 It shades off, or approximates, to the same meaning as *hal* 3, and both forms are found:
ha'ldoudou, haldoudou sad.
ha'lhloro, haihloro hungry.
ha'ldadaoha, haldadao ill.
ha'ianglangl, halanglangi crying.
 There is however a difference in meaning, *ha'idoudou* 'with longing'; *haldoudou* 'longing for another'.

4. to become; of nature of; made of; B. agl, hogl.
 ha'ibebe turn into a butterfly.
 ha'labe carnal.
 ha'ihl'ona spiritual.
 ha'lhasl'eel wooden.
 ha'lhau iron or stone.
 ha'inonl become a man, etc.
5. a prefix with relationship terms; usually the relationship term has the suffix da in such a case; B. hagi ta.
 ha'iamada father and son, a father and his children.
 ha'iamada ha'lnada a family.
 ha'iasida W. brother and sister.
 ha'iato an ato and her sister.
 ha'ldo'orada 1. brothers.
 2. two men exchanging gifts.
 3. two men sharing two wives.
 ha'lhahoda E. a man and his sister, W. crosscousins.
 ha'lhungoda a man and his father-in-law.
 ha'lmarahuda 1. namesakes.
 2. friends. 3. men who have exchanged names and possessions. 4. men who have exchanged wives.
 ha'llhada brothers-in-law, sisters-in-law (same sex).
 ha'imariida brothers-in-law, sisters-in-law (opposite sex).
 ha'lmauada uncle and nephew.
 ha'lroa a man and his wives (two or three) and children.
 ha'lruada a man and his two wives.
 ha'lrurada a man and his two wives.
 ha'luwaiada a man and his grandfather.
 ha'iwal to marry.
- haiaa to run about in a crowd, as ants, cf. aa 6.
- hai'a'a to overspread in a tangled mass, as creepers, cf. 'a'a 3.
- hai'a'ago to stroll about in company, cf. 'a'ago 1.
- haiaahi to guard one another, cf. aahl 3.
- hai'a'ahi to lean towards one another, cf. 'a'ahl 2.
- hai'a'ake to help a party turn over leaves, cf. 'a'ake.
- hai'a'angari to migrate to and populate < 'a'angarl.
- haiaasuru to come into leaf simultaneously, cf. aasuru.
- haiaatari to escape together, cf. aatarl.
- hai'a'auhi to help one another, cf. 'a'au.
- haiabangai 1. to follow one another about, cf. aba 1.
 2. to have a mutual liking.
- hai'aba mutual preparation for a feast, cf. 'aba 4.
- haiabi to sit close together.
- haiabwanga'i to keep tryst with, cf. abwa 1.
- haiada'i to mix two kinds of food.
- haiadoi to meet one another, cf. ado.
- hai'ago'ago to wrestle, cf. 'ago 1.
- hai'ago'i to wrestle, cf. 'ago 1.
- haiahata to grope for one another, cf. ahata.
- hai'ahiro to keep coming and going from one to the other, cf. 'ahiro 1.
- haiakari to expect someone; hope.
- haiamasi to expect someone; hope.
- haiangisi 1. to follow about, as a woman does a man who has

- given her a love charm.
2. a spell to make a woman wretched. Take rain water in a gale, mix it with sea water from a violent tide rip, burn a'o and reresl trees and mix their soot in the water in a hollow bamboo; leave for a time in a windy, exposed spot; and then puff the contents secretly towards the woman when she is near.
- haiangohi becoming narrow, cf. ango 4.
- hai'ani 1. to cohabit, cf. 'ani.
2. to share goods with a friend, as tobacco.
- haiaoba'i different, various.
- hai'apo'apo jammed together, as a tumbled confusion of rocks, cf. 'apo 1.
- haiarama'i 1. to answer, an answer.
2. a mutual agreement by consent.
- hai'arenga to be helpful to one another, cf. 'arenga 2.
- haiarere joyous, cf. arere 2.
- haiaroha'i to beckon, cf. aro 5.
- haiarohi to beckon, cf. aro 5.
- haiaru a charm or spell.
- haiatongi 1. to visit in a body, cf. ato 6.
2. to accompany, cf. ato 5.
- haiawanga'i to cohabit, cf. awa 1.
- haibahabaha 1. to carry pickaback, cf. baha.
2. to grow together, into one another, of two trees, cf. bahabaha.
- haibii a vapour bath for certain sickness, leaves of particular shrubs cooked and the body or affected parts bathed in the steam from the leaves of these plants.
- haibiribiri to call attention, by gently pressing another's hand or foot.
- haibiringi to call attention, by gently pressing another's hand or foot, cf. biri 1.
- haibisuni to begrudge, as a friend's property left at death to someone else, cf. bisu.
- haibobo to be jealous, envious of another.
- haibohaboha to carry pickaback, cf. boha.
- haibonga'i to ask a favour.
- haibubu whole, cf. bubu 1.
- haibuburi to sit down with another, cf. buri 2.
- haibunene to chatter together, cf. bunene.
- haiburi crowded, pressing on one another, cf. buri 4.
- haiburiburi crowded, pressing on one another.
- haiburito to grow up together.
- haidadanga equal, opposite, level, cf. dadanga.
- haidadanga'i equal, opposite, level, cf. dadanga.
- haidadao to lie down together.
- ha'idadaoha to have a chronic complaint, cf. ha'i 3.
- ha'idana (heidana S.) to pour ceremonially the milk of a drinking coconut over a corpse.
- haidaudau 1. one who steps between and stops a fight.
2. a mediator (recent).

- haidedenga'i to shout together.
- haididiusi a garden charm to shield the garden.
- haidi'u 1. uneven in length, cf. di'u 3.
2. to meet.
3. ha'ate haidi'u a greeting on the path.
- haidi'uri to pass by.
- haidongadonga adultery.
- haidoonu to long for.
- ha'idoonu homesick, ill from homesickness.
- ha'idoorada 1. two brothers, two sisters.
2. two men who exchange presents as a mark of friendship.
- haidorari variegated.
- haidorisuu 1. to hiss at, in disapproval.
2. to say 'hush' when a stranger approaches, warn one another with a 'hush'.
- haidoudou longing for absent friends, thinking of them.
- ha'idoudou to be homesick, ill from longing for home.
- haidu'udu'u touching one another.
- hai'e'eanga'i to dispute.
- hai'ete'e different, various.
- haigarangi 1. close together.
2. thickset.
- haigarigari to watch over, guard.
- haigarihi to visit with presents of food.
- haigau prolific, of grass or weeds.
- haigauni man and woman friendship, or two men.
- haiginata'i to take care of, watch, guard; be faithful.
- haigomo 1. to wrestle.
2. to grasp an armful of things.
- haigoni 1. to put together.
2. to marry.
3. harvest.
- haigumu to fight with the fists.
- haiha'aari to greet on the path.
- haihagita(na) to try.
- haihaharere to float in the air, of birds.
- haihahau prepared.
- haihahoda 1. E. brother and sister.
2. W. cross cousins.
- haihai to scratch in the ground, dig with fingers, cf. ha'i 1.
- haihaihara(na) to use abusive language.
- haihaioringa mutual gifts.
- haihakehake thin, cf. rakerakea 1.
- haihakuri close together, cf. hagu 1.
- haihane 1. a contest in words, debate.
2. a contest in giving feasts.
- haihanehane in tiers or rows.
- haihangahanga tight fitting.
- haiharo crossed, of a stream.
- haiharuharu to betroth by mutual exchange of gifts.
- haiharungi to give the final death feast.

- haihasi to wane, waning.
 haihasiri sticking, cf. hasi 2.
 haihasu ransomed, redeemed.
 haihata touching.
 haihatara level, even.
 haihatete rotting.
 haihau plaited.
 haiherehere holding, gripping.
 haihikohiko tangled.
 haihine S., E., B. a woman; B. hehene.
 haihioro longing for food, hungry for.
 ha'ihioro in a hungry state.
 haihiri judgment.
 haihirihiri 1. judged.
 2. entwined, enfolded.
 haihirohiro spinning, revolving.
 haihitara'i to dash about, tumble, of surf.
 haihoa divided, separated.
 haihodahodari fallen to the ground (by shaking); of fruit.
 haiho'e castrated.
 haihohoro to barter.
 haihoihoi chattering, noisy.
 haihonohono blocked up.
 ha'ih'o a prisoner.
 haihorai to run for shelter.
 haihora'i at daybreak.
 haihorota'i layers of different things, such as flesh, fat and bones.
 haihoto 1. beginning to attack.
 2. to push, shove.
 3. to abuse one another.
 haihu dugong.
 ha'ihungoda a man and his father-in-law, etc.
 haihurahura gushing out.
 haihusu'i to cohabit, of animals only.
 haihuu 1. a name for the winged serpent, cf. hatoibwari.
 2. a magic word of power in planting anything, cf. hauhuu 2.
 3. a row of giant caladium.
 haidu to be angry.
 haiddunga'i v. intr. to be angry with.
 ha'iihada a man and his brother-in-law, etc.
 ha'iinada mother and child.
 hai'ini'ini 1. to pull the fingers in greeting a friend.
 2. to make a sign to a woman for a private meeting.
 hai'irisi desire, wish, will.
 hai'isi'isi mutual abuse, swearing at one another.
 haiita to refuse, reject; B. hagagita. (Doubtful if also hai'ita.).
 haitaita to refuse, reject.
 hai'ita'ita to hold and gaze at.
 haikakawi entangled.
 haikamori adultery.
 haikanari a nice taste.
 haikaori games.
 haikawikawi entangled.
 haikawiri 1. to greet by turning little fingers of right

- hands.
 2. a tree sp. taboo to women.
- ha'ikeo a man with a sore.
- haikiikii W. a contest.
- haikima to joke with.
- haikirikiri to tickle under the arms.
- haikitikiti E. a contest.
- haikitori
- ha'ikoa a foster brother.
- ha'ikoadā sons of two sisters.
- ha'ikoani sons of two sisters.
- haikonasi to slip or slide out.
- haikongari naked.
- haikou to chaff, jest.
- haikoura'i to taunt.
- haikuasi W.,B. a spell (= hai'uasi).
- haikukuru hanging.
- haikukurahua sleepy, sad.
- haikuru dead, of a fire.
- haikurukuru 1. hanging.
 2. swinging.
- haimaagi E. shy, ashamed.
- haimaani 1. to copy.
 2. a model.
 3. a tale, folk tale.
 4. to mock, imitate.
- haima'aru to twinkle, of stars.
- haimaata to agree on a thing; an agreement.
- haimadamada ripening all together.
- haimadoma'i wise.
- haimadorohi hot from mutual contact.
- haimadu'i to make a woman love one by means of a charm.
- haimae 1. an enemy.
 2. war.
- haimaeronga an enemy.
- haimaga crushed.
- haimakari to wait for someone.
- haimamaani 1. folk tale.
 2. a model.
 3. to mock.
- haimama'ari pitiable.
- haimamaa'u fearful, afraid.
- haimamako gentle with others.
- haimamaro resting together.
- ha'imamauru sleepy.
- haimanabu stiff, as the body in death.
- haimanawarihariha panting.
- haimangamanga to graze, of cuscus.
- haimanganga wide open.
- haimangii trying.
- haimangurunguru indistinct, of sound.
- haimanini with a straight or smooth edge.
- haimanuru quiet, still, solemn.
- haimanusi floating.
- haimao dancing.
- haimaoto boldly.
- haimaotori unafraid, brave, bold, confident.
- haimaradarada streaked with blood.

- haimaradi smelling stale.
- haimaragaru reverberating.
- haimarahau silent when all are talking.
- haimarahuda a man and his marahu *q.v.*
- haimarai suffering from the after effects.
- haimaramara 1. to interrupt.
2. to talk gibberish, or a foreign language such as English.
- haimaranana lying.
- haimaranga clearing, distinctly.
- haimarara translucent.
- haimaremare bright, shining, of the eyes.
- haimarewa clear of trees, spacious, bright.
- ha'imariida a man and his sister-in-law, etc.
- haimari'iri'i in small fragments.
- haimarimari sweet tasting.
- haimaringi inclined, leaning.
- haimariorio rejoicing.
- haimarisi thin.
- haimaromoromo broken to bits.
- haimaru a man in the shade.
- haimaruga obedient.
- haimarumaru shady.
- haimarungi a ruler, overseer, master.
- haimasimasi dirty, with bits of food adhering.
- haimasiri sick from eating too much fat.
- haimatabwa bright, shining.
- haimatagara abounding, plentiful.
- haimatanga'i clever, trained.
- haimatangu choked, obstructed.
- haimatariari torn.
- haimataro from afar.
- ha'imataro bringing something from afar.
- haimatasi slashed.
- haimatota cooked, done.
- ha'imatota cooked, done simultaneously, of several sorts of food.
- haimaungataa unsuccessfully.
- haimauru asleep.
- ha'imauru sleepy.
- haimausu overgrown, of a path.
- haimau'u set firm, solid.
- haimomori to fall to pieces.
- haimumu tight, held close.
- haimumususu to make a sign to a woman to meet one privately.
- haimuna soft.
- haimuri last.
- haimutimuti to sling a stone with a split bamboo.
- haimwa'anau bathing.
- haimwa'e to shout in assent.
- haimwa'eta obedient.
- haimwa'eta'i to assent.
- haimwagita'i 1. despised.
2. to be at enmity with.
- haimwamwako gentle.
- haimwaota'i 1. to wonder at.

2. amazement, wonder.
- haimwata to spurt up, of waves against cliffs.
- haimwatomwata chattering.
- haimwatoru cold, stale.
- hainagai engagement between boy and girl.
- hainagu to sit, stop, be at (as sun at noonday is at a point overhead).
- hainagu ahoaho to sit with intervals between.
- hainagu sahosaho to sit with intervals between.
- ha'ahainagu to cause to seat, set down.
- hainamu fruit shaken off a tree.
- hainanasi to wait; hope, expectation.
- hainanau to impart mena with lime.
- hainiga 1. W. to divorce.
2. to bury in the sea.
- haingahu 1. to fight.
2. murder, killing, fighting.
- haingasi to bite.
- haingau cannibalism.
- haingooni to kiss.
- hainguda'i to be at feud with.
- hainguruhi to make a sign to a friend, tread on his foot, etc.
- hainihaniha sky.
- hainimata'i sky.
- hainimori ripples in the sea; to ripple, rippling, lapping waves.
- haininiko blushing.
- hainono to kiss.
- hainonora to play.
- hainorasi to play.
- hainoto to respond to, answer a call, of pigs.
- hainuga 1. E. to divorce.
2. to bury in the sea.
- hainuku faded.
- hai'oa mutual friends.
- haioangi 1. to imitate.
2. to cackle.
- haiobaoba different.
- hai'ohi to wait for doubtfully.
- haioho to contend.
- haiohongi a test, temptation.
- haiohooho a contest.
- hai'ohu various, different.
- haioi to fight, cf. hal'oi.
- hai'oi to strip.
- haioioi mutual exchange of wives for two or three nights by all the people of a village on certain occasions.
- hai'omesi a keepsake; remembrance.
- haioo drawn up, as sand by a whirlwind.
- hai'opiopi decreased in size, shrunken.
- haiori unwilling; dau hlori take from an unwilling giver.
- haioringa mutual presents.
- haioringa'i a legacy, bequest.
- haioriori mutual exchange.
- haiorita'i a legacy, bequest.
- haiorisi mutual exchange; raru halorisi halriu they exchange (their possessions).
- haiporu fornication or adultery.

haipotai a request.
 hairaba mutual liking.
 hairabasi wish, desire, will.
 hairabe leaning on, mutually supporting.
 hairaberabe possessed and so inspired to tell the future, etc.
 hairaburaba to fight.
 hairado, hairado(rado) adultery, sodomy.
 hairagu well cooked, firm after cooking (not too soft).
 hairahi 1. to remove the jaw bone from a corpse.
 2. the feast when this is done.
 hairanga adultery.
 hairara zealous, diligent.
 hairarada throbbing.
 hairarahi to persuade.
 hairarata'i 1. ripe.
 2. to tend, look after.
 hairarawa to dislike, have an aversion.
 hairasi stretched tight.
 hairau to snatch, take by violence.
 haireda confused, in confusion.
 haireirei to be ignorant.
 haireredenga'i *v.intr.* to be ignorant of.
 hairerede to mock, despise.
 haireredenga'i abominable.
 hairigo to look after.
 hairihu to nurse, a nurse.
 hairimasi to play, bite in play (of dogs).

hairipwaripwa uneven, hillocky.
 hairiro flashing, of lightning.
 hairiu 1. mutually.
 2. here and there.
 hairiunga'i to pass from person to person.
 hairiuriu to miss, fail to meet one another.
 hairiuriu'a two-edged.
 hairiuriuha sideways.
 hairo to hover, soar, of birds.
 ha'iroa a man and his two or three wives and their children.
 hairobo 1. spreading, of creepers or weeds.
 2. piled up.
 hairoborobo a swell, of the sea.
 hairoda to play.
 hairongo to go and seek a wife for a son.
 hairoohi to look for lice in the hair.
 hairoro'i to wrestle.
 hairosi to play, quarrel.
 hairoto to embrace.
 ha'iruada a man and his two wives.
 hairuaruaa doubtful.
 hairuba to play, fight.
 hairuda to play.
 hairuirui to curl, of the hair.
 hairuma'i sick from eating too much fat.
 hairuru lumped together.
 hairu'u 1. to remove to another place.
 2. to take a friend's goods

- to another place.
3. the second final payment (about £9) for a wife. [This was a long time ago, see Introduction.]
4. to exhume human bones.
- haisaaga'i W. scattered.
- haisaaka'i E.,B. scattered.
- haisada flat.
- haisadoi to find.
- haisaga scattered.
- haisagu a captive.
- haisagu'i hardened.
- haisagusagu two clans living together in friendship and sharing land in common.
- haisaro to beckon.
haisarohi
- haisiba searching.
- haisibasiba reflection.
- haisibwa'i irregularly, in singing, etc.
- haisi'o to collect.
- haisi'ohi black magic.
- haisirisiriha to come in one by one.
- haisisiwa foul thinking, all kinds of evil thoughts.
- haisoi the Church (a coined word).
- haisonga'i 1. to ask.
2. a question.
- haisuara'i to meet.
- haisuasuaa to meet.
- haisubuni to accuse, an accusation.
- haisukai to agree together.
- haisuri 1. follow.
2. next in order, in regular order.
3. to copy.
- haisusuri one after another.
- haisuusuu to crowd.
- haita'ahi love, pity.
- haitaba singing.
- haitabaini love.
- haitabara increasing in quantity.
- haitabwaohi possessed by a ghost, and so ill, but not inspired.
- haitabwahi
- haita'eni love.
- haita'eri to cohabit, of animals.
- haitahari wages.
- haitahitahi overlapping.
- haitaihikohiko in a tangle.
- haitairokea puzzled, bewildered.
- haitake to go up and down, of a seasaw.
- haitare to go aside.
- haitari 1. a mistake, error.
2. to long for absent friends.
haitarisi v.tr. to long for absent friends.
- haitariusi to use coarse, improper language.
- haitaro to pay for a harlot at a feast.
- haitarohai a messenger, ambassador.
- haitate to talk in sleep.
- haitatate delirious.

haitawaado truly.
 haitawatawa talk at a distance
 (indistinctly heard).
 haitawe to tend old people.
 haitawitawi crying for some-
 thing.
 haitege floating with anchor
 down.
 haitehateha out of step, at a
 dance.
 haitete'u whole, unsliced,
 unpeeled, as a yam.
 haitobwani love.
 haitoga bitter.
 haitogari to spurt up together.
 haitohe 1. to dispute, disobey,
 quarrel.
 2. light-coloured.
 haitohetohe light-coloured.
 haitokari to spurt up together
 (= haitogar!).
 haito'o'i narrow.
 ha'ito'oni clothed.
 haitora to meet.
 haitoratora a feud.
 haitori to bury, dispose of a
 corpse.
 haitorlha(na) burial.
 haitoringa(na) burial.
 haitoringa'i *v.intr.* to bury.
 haitoringi *v.tr.* to bury.
 haitoringa'i to carry a canoe on
 logs.
 haitoto to make up a quarrel,
 with money payments.
 haitotongl *v.tr.* to make up
 a quarrel, with money payments.
 haitotora'i *v.intr.* to make
 up a quarrel, with money pay-
 ments.
 haitotori to wait; hope,

expectation.
 haitotoro shouting.
 haitui self abuse; secret,
 impure habits.
 haituitui self abuse; secret,
 impure habits.
 hai'uasi a spell.
 haiubwani jealousy, nagging by
 a wife, scolding, curtain
 lectures.
 haiubwauwau to dispute, com-
 plain.
 haiubwauwanga'i *v.intr.*
 complain about.
 haiunauna at irregular intervals
 or lengths, as the fingers.
 haiunusi 1. to pull off.
 2. to fall out.
 hai'unu'unu slander.
 ha'i'urada a man and his two
 wives.
 haiuru 1. to guide.
 2. deserted, empty.
 hai'uru to blind a pig (with
 lime).
 haiuruha'i bad language,
 violent scolding.
 haiurungi an evil influence
 accompanying a bad man and
 affecting a childbearing
 woman, etc.
 haiuruuru to hand down, hand on.
 haiusi 1. to arrange a meeting.
 2. traffic, barter.
 haiusuha'i to urge.
 haka 1. a foreign ship. Now
 general in San Cristoval but
 Verguet (1848) gives waka as
 the Arosi word. The change
 to haka is unexplained.
 Dr Iven's suggestion that
 haka is a mispronunciation of

- M. aka seems very doubtful as there was this earlier word waka; haka appears almost certainly to have been used before the Mota language was used in the Melanesian Mission; and the cognates in the neighbouring islands (vaka) are unexplained.
2. foreign.
3. a white man; ha'ate ni haka English; e haka nalei a white man is there.
4. to fall, as with the wind.
hakara'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
hakasi *v.tr.* to fall from.
ha'ahaka *caus.* to overthrow, cause to fall; na ro'a a ha'ahakaa the wind overthrew it.
- hakahaka'a S. to refuse to listen, obey; 'o sibwa hakahaka'a don't be disobedient.
- hakaka to fall down, as an old house, cf. kaka 5.
hakakanga'i *v.intr.* to fall down, as an old house.
ha'ahakaka *caus.*
- hakehake 1. to take a number of things one after the other; to feel, touch everything; go from object to object; a dau hakehake he is touching them all; 'o siba hakehake search each in turn.
2. carefully.
ha'ahakehake to make go from one thing to another carefully, cf. gegehaa.
hakehakera'i *v.intr.* to be careful about.
3. *v.tr.* to break into a house.
ha'ahakehake to break into a house.
- hakehake'a thin, worn with illness (= rakerakea).
hahakehake thin.
- hakiru a hole; hahakiru a number of holes together.
- hako 1. *v.tr.* to finish, finished; B. hato.
2. all.
ha'ahako to complete, finish.
ha'ahakoa last.
ha'ahakona last.
- hakotai a game, touch and run.
- haku to be together, close to one another, as two sticks of tobacco, cf. hagu 1, hiku 3.
hakuri *v.tr.* to be close to.
hahakuri close to each other.
- hana 1. a prickly yam, but regarded by Melanesians as distinct from a yam, the vines twine left instead of right as in a yam; B. hana.
han'aupwapwa
hana bora
hana girlo
hana huru
hana mwane
hana rihoi'a
hana rodo
hana ropuiniu
hana surube'a
2. to shoot.
hanasi *v.tr.* to shoot.
hanasia *p.p.* shot.
hanata'i *v.intr.* to shoot.
ha'ahana *caus.* to send to shoot.
hanahana 1. a warbow. 2. a hunter.
hanahanabete a hunter, cf. bete.
Men hana with the great warbow basi, the smaller ba'e, the cross-bow ba'erikirikl, and the gun suda. The figures crouching carved on spears are said to here basi, i.e. they crouch fighting.
3. to pour out, as matter from a sore.
hanasi *v.tr.* to pour onto.
hanata'i *v.intr.*
ha'ahana to make to pour out.

hanahana a war-bow, a hunter,
cf. hana 2.

hanahunu 1. the heart.
2. to kill, of charms.

hanarete 1. the official title
of a war chief.

2. to shoot with mena,
spiritual power, so as to
hit.

hanaretenga'i v.intr.
ha'ahanarete caus. to impart
mena to a warrior.

hanasi to shoot, to pour out
upon, cf. hana 2,3.

hanatai a bit of araga seaweed
tied to line near hook.

hanata'i to pour out.

hanatari an arrow for shooting
birds.

hanausi E. to arrange a meeting
between two people or parties,
fix on a spot, agree to meet;
W. halusi.

hane 1. to climb (not a hill,
ta'eha) a rope, tree, cliff,
using hands.

hane'i v.tr. to climb.

hanenga'i v.intr. to carry
up with, in climbing; climb
with.

ha'ahanenga'i caus. to rebut
a charge, answer an accusation,
prove innocence.

hanehane increasing, con-
tinuous, on and on;
a rahahanehane it grew bigger
and bigger.

buuhanehane steps.
tahahanehane ladder.

2. to covet, desire.

haneha gerund

hanenga'i 1. to refuse to
listen or obey; a hanenga'inla
i ringena he would not listen
to his command. 2. to listen,
obey; a hanenga'inla i ha'ate
ana'i he listened to his words.
hanehane covetous.

3. to be equal, like.

haneha gerund

hane'i v.tr. a hane'ia he is
like him.

halhane 1. a contest in
words. 2. a contest in
feasts, each giving a bigger
return feast.

4. to put out to sea to a
distant island.

5. to ferment, rise, as
susu'u pudding.

haneha gerund

haneaharo to go with bride-
groom to a wedding feast.

hanebusu to swim along causing
a swell in the water (buru)
but not showing body (if
splashing, haribusu).

haneha gerund of hane 2,3,5.

hanehane 1. increasing, con-
tinuous.

2. covetous, cf. hane 2.

3. in tiers.

halhanehane in tiers.

ha'ahanehane to put in tiers.

hane'i to climb, to be equal,
cf. hane 1,3.

hane'i'ai a fish sp.

hanene a great number of people.

hanenga'i 1. to climb with,
cf. hane 1.

2. to refuse to listen, cf.
hane 2.

3. to listen, cf. hane 2.

4. to gaze at a distant
object, as a canoe far out
(= maahanehane).

5. to see clearly a distant
object; B. hanengagi captain
of a canoe (because he sees
far).

haneraha a tree sp.

hanetaha the top of an ascent,
where path is no longer steep.

hanetewa the morning star.

hanga 1. to be tight, jam, as

- small garment on big man;
B. hanga.
- hangaha *gerund*
hangari *v.tr.* to stretch tight, strain.
ha'ahanga(a) to make tight, jam tight.
hangahanga tight fitting.
haihangahanga tight fitting.
hangara'i *v.intr.* to fix firmly together.
2. to feed, nourish.
hangani 1. *v.tr.* 2. a pet animal; an adopted animal.
hangara'i *v.intr.* to feed.
- hangaha *gerund* of hanga 1.
- hangahanga 1. tight.
2. plexus at base of sago palm frond.
- hangahari 1. a belt made of shell money.
2. an armband of shell money.
- hanga'i to put close one on top of another, as a number of spears (probably hanga 1).
- hangani 1. to feed.
2. a pet; an adopted animal (only those that have souls, aunga).
- hangarai to fix firmly, feed, cf. hanga 1,2.
- hangari to stretch, cf. hanga 1.
- hangoni to desire, request (= ha'angoni).
- hanguru to chatter, cf. nguru 2, hahanguru.
hanguruha *gerund*
hangurusu *v.tr.* to chatter to.
- hano to make a journey, set out, go.
hanoha *gerund*
hahano to set out, go.
hanori *v.tr.* to go to.
hanonga'i *v.intr.* to go because of.
ha'ahahano to send.
- hanoagusu to stagger, cf. agusu.
- hanohano 1. a sp. taro with variegated leaf.
2. plant like arrowroot, leaves and root eaten.
- hanu *v.tr.* to broil, on embers, if one thing.
- hanua island, village in compounds, cf. henua.
- hanuato'o a name for the whole of San Cristoval in neighbouring islands; known in Arosi as 'the solid land'.
- hanunu *v.tr.* to broil on embers, if many.
- hao a white grub in rotten wood; eaten; B. hao.
haoao
haobare'o
haonihasi'e!
- ha'o to put in lengthwise.
ha'onga'i *v.intr.*
ha'osi *v.tr.*
- haohao a tree sp.
- haohaota 1. poles fixed lengthwise in a canoe to support seats.
2. horizontal logs on the beach for mooring canoes to.
- haora small, only in names of people.
- haora'i *v.intr.* to give a name to.
- haoru new, recent, youthful, vigorous; B. hauru.
haoruha *gerund*
- hapa 1. a board.
2. flat.
3. sp. of turtle, honu hapa.
4. mid-seats of a canoe.
- hapapa'a slab, board.
- hara 1. a mouth, cf. wara 4, awara 3; B. hara mouth; V groove for ridgepole.

2. jawbone.
3. solid, firm, continuous, cf. huu.
hau hara solid rock as opposed to rocks or stones.
4. ha'ahara to create (probably cognate hara 3).
5. flat.
6. a tree, *Barringtonia edulis*, (= altabl); B. hara, harahuu.
7. wild, a plant that grows of itself, is not planted by man.
8. to swell, of the body.
9. to become hard and round, of a swelling.
haranga'! v.intr. to swell from, lump up from; B. hara a boil.
10. ten, of bananas; hara | hugl.
11. a name for many sp. of taro, perhaps an old name for tara, or hara 7 (hara sometimes in Bush), cf. aro, bwaa. The chief varieties are:
haraladolwa'a, haralahuimani,
haralangisia, haralana,
hareawa, haralbwaroto,
harangar!hoahare,
harangar!horomada,
hareingar!mulmul, harainguru,
harainamwako, haraiparako,
haraigaha, hareihata,
hareiheraadaro, hareihu'ol'a,
haraikere'abu, haraimalnato,
haralmoaraha, haralmwan!wasara,
hareiraerae, harairangisia,
haralrururu, hareutauta,
haralwalone, haralwaltaa.
12. hara | ahora space above upper lip.
hara | bahal space below lower lip.
- hara(na) double tooth, molar.
- haraa 1. of one's own accord, freely; B. maara; wa'! haaua haraagu I will do it of my own accord.
2. reflexive; a rela haraana
- he saw himself.
- harage a sacred tree sp. has power to kill dogs; B. harake.
- harahara 1. to talk, make a speech, converse.
haraharanga'! v.intr. to talk about, make a speech about.
2. a lily.
3. a bulb with white, scarlet or mauve flowers in clusters, spirally on long stalks, coloured leaf at base of stalk; five coloured sepals, labiate corollas, lanceolate, long corrugated leaves.
4. a bamboo knife for cutting up pigs.
- harahu to swell, of a corpse.
- harahuu a tree, *Barringtonia edulis*, (= hara q.v.).
- haraiahora space above upper lip.
- haraibahai space below lower lip.
- harii(na) baldness, bald; B. harai.
- haramae to eat slowly, chewing thoroughly, cf. hara, mamae.
- harangada a shrub sp.
- harangato 1. a big swelling on body.
2. to smell, of boil.
- harangusu(na) to be angry.
- harara a shrub sp.
- harari 1. of one's own accord, freely (= haraa haar!).
2. reflex; a ngahu'!a hararia he killed himself.
- harasi 1. E. a large grass-hopper.
2. to be stiff, as the neck (= haharas!).

3. to chafe.
- harasisiki W. a large grass-hopper.
- harata 1. a scar, old wound.
2. a fish sp.
- harata(na) B. chin, jawbone.
- hare 1. E. a shed for yams.
2. W. a house with one side of roof only, made in gardens.
3. a shrine, small house on poles (hare ni asi), cf. hahare, harehare.
hare B. canoe house, men's house.
hahare shed.
harea courtyard, space surrounded by houses.
- harehare 1. a small hole in rocks (= hahare'a).
2. a sheath for knife.
3. in tiers (= hanehane).
ha'aharehare to arrange in tiers.
- hareharere 1. to lift hands above head spreading palms to front, in dancing.
2. to hover, of birds.
- hare'uru 1. a leaf shelter, cf. 'uru 6.
2. to put mangoes on a tree platform to ripen.
- hari with many words, cf. hari 7.
- hari 1. *v.tr.* to tear, to tear off, pull off a cluster of fruit, cf. kari 1; B. hari, tari.
harihari to tear, to break off branches, tear down thatch.
2. to go (in compounds), cf. gari 3, 'ari 1.
hariri *v.tr.* to visit, go to.
3. to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small

opening.

- haringa'i *v.intr.* to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small opening.
ha'ahari *caus.* to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small opening, of a dog.
4. sister, only in form hariku my sister; boy and girl, both call their sister hariku (unlike all other Arosi terms); ku (older) for modern gu.
5. a fish, ray; B. hari.
haripwepwero balloon fish.
6. *v.tr.* to spread out, as a mat; B. (haununu) hari.
hari forked (in suhari scorpion).
7. reciprocal prefix generally having the force of united action, rather than mutual action. It may be prefixed to any word (unlike ha'), e.g. harida'a all laugh together; harirauni all decked out; harirohoro all flying together, but in some cases the sense is altered, or the word is very commonly used.
harilabi to sit close together (abi thigh).
harihari thoroughly.
harihia alone, by oneself.
harimarumaru rest in the shade.
harimwaota'i to wonder (= halmwaota'i).
haringau to eat in company.
haripoopoo cramped, as two in a bed too small for two.
haripwari'i to spread false tales.
hariru'i ask and be refused.
haripote two women about to give birth together.
haritohe dispute (= haltohe).
harisuru to carry, of two people.
hariimaan'i a folk tale.

haribua to go and get betel nut.

haribusu to dart away splashing but without exposing body, of a fish, cf. hanebusu, hari 2.

harigata'i to tear up and
throw away, cf. ga 4.

harihari 1. to tear, tear down
thatch, pull off clusters.

2. a creeper sp.

harihariri to swoop in circles,
of birds, cf. garlgari 1.

hariharlha *gerund*
harlharirlinga'i *v.intr.*

harikirokiro to churn up, as
screw, of steam (probably
harl 7).

harimanu a large fish sp.

haringai to lift up thatch.

haripwepwero a balloon fish.

hariri 1. carefully; sbaharlrl
look for it carefully.

2. to visit.

hariro to stroll, walk about.

harironga'i *v.intr.* to stroll
to.

harlrosi *v.tr.* to stroll to.
ha'aharlro *caus.* to take for
a stroll.

hariruwai to go and get water
(children's word).

harisi 1. season.

2. year (recent); B. harlsi.

3. crop.

harita'i 1. alone, cf. harl 7.

2. meek.

3. permanently; awa harita'i
stay permanently.

harito'o untearable.

haro 1. *v.tr.* to bore.

haronga'i *v.intr.* to bore
into with circular motion,
as feet into sand, revolving.

2. a circular sore.

3. to twist a stick in making
a hole.

4. a tadpole.

5. *v.tr.* to poke out;

a haroa l maana he poked out
his eye.

6. the flint point of drill,
haro mao.

7. to step over, step across,
step over charmed lime, cf.
aharo relation by marriage.

haroha *gerund*

haronga *v.intr.* to cross
over.

harongal *v.tr.* to step
across; prep. across.

ha'aharo *caus.* to make to
cross over.

halharo already across;
crossed over.

8. round, to encircle, cf.
hara 2, rlrharo.

harosi *v.tr.* to encircle.

haroro 1. to catch and pull
back; B. aroro.

harorongai *v.intr.*

ha'aharoro *caus.* to bring
back.

2. tight, taut, of line, cf.
roro 9.

haru 1. a tree sp. in counting
terms: rauklharu, etc.

2. some, certain, haru sae
some men, cf. waru'3.

harl *recip.*

3. to scratch.

harusi *v.tr.*

harusla *p.p.* scratched.

4. to feed those who help one
at work.

haruml *v.tr.* to feed those
who help one at work.

5. to pay for services; to
pay those who help to bury a
clansman; to feed one who
looks after a sick person.

harungl *v.tr.* to feed one
who looks after a sick person.

6. to give the final death
feast, six months after death.

harungl *v.tr.* to give a
death feast for (the dead);
a harungla i nonl.

halharungl to give a death
feast for (the dead).

7. the final death feast.
- harua yes (probably U. word introduced).
- haruataihenu 1. a name for haliotis mollusc (uhl).
2. a sp. limpet, eaten.
- haruharu 1. to get money by constantly giving food to a person; a haruharu i ha'a.
2. to feed one who looks after a sick friend.
- harumae to put by food for someone absent.
- harumi to feed those who work for one.
- harungi 1. to make payment for services; give final death feast.
2. a sp. taro.
- haruru close together, of a number of things, cf. ruru.
- harusi to scratch.
- haruta to paddle, row (recent), cf. hote.
harutaha'i *v.intr.* to paddle with.
haruta'i *v.tr.* to paddle to.
harutanga'i *v.intr.* to paddle with.
harlharuta to paddle keeping time.
- hasi 1. *v.tr.* to plant; B. hasi; ra hasla no'a i mou they have planted the garden.
hasiha *gerund*
hasinga'i *v.intr.* to plant.
hasla *p.p.* planted.
2. to stick.
hasinga'i *v.intr.* to stick to.
hasngi *v.tr.* to stick to.
haslra'i *v.intr.* to stick to.
haslri *v.tr.* to stick to.
haslria *p.p.* stuck.
ha'ahasi *caus.* to stick, cause to adhere.
halhaslri sticking.
- dau hasi to take and keep.
haslhasi sticky.
3. B. a sore under the skin of sole of the foot, that eats its way out (= husu).
4. E. to do quickly; immediately, thereupon; W. toro; na hasi suruta'e he got up at once; a unua ma gu hasi rihosi he spoke and immediately turned round.
5. a prefix with a depreciatory or diminutive force, cf. pwasi 3, masi 2,3; B. pwasi.
haslhasi of no importance;
haslhasi hereho trivial matters.
- hasiaba half as many, in counting (aba half).
- hasi'abu embryo.
- hasiade a cubit; ade reed.
- hasiahu lime for betel chewing (ahu coral), cf. hasi 5.
- hasi'ai'ai cuttings of arundo for planting; bars of soap; sticks of tobacco; ('ai tree).
- hasianga a pig's bladder, cf. hasi 5, anga.
- hasibaa bait.
- hasibou a post of hard seasoned wood, bou.
- hasibusu a small hillock, knoll, mound, cf. busu 6, hasi 5.
- hasibwabwa a female pig that has had young; bwabwa.
- hasidingi(na) the last of a row; at the end, extremity.
- hasi'ei a plant with stem and branches (= 'ai); the word 'tree' in English contains the idea of size, but a hasi'ei may be only a few inches in height, as a balsom or coleus; and on the other hand a coconut palm, pandanus and tree fern are not

- 'ai or hasi'eI, except loosely.
- hasi'eI ha'amauri the sacred mainato tree planted in a garden, lit: life-giving.
- hasigeragera rough cup coral on reef.
- hasigugu 1. a mollusc, chiton.
2. to cling to a rock, like a chiton.
3. holding on tight (like a chiton; English: like a limpet).
- hasiha gerund cf. hasi 1.
- hasihasi 1. sticky.
2. to have a bad taste in the mouth.
3. of no importance.
- hasihonu'e'ero the name of a turtle in a tale, who was an ancestor.
- hasihuraiasi the time when the moon has just risen but is still very low.
- hasihuraimou a phase of the moon following ranga I gare.
- hasihuru wristlets worn at feasts.
- hasikaukau flesh food, or fish; human flesh as food.
- hasiku tufts of hair on children's head (= komukomu, hasipu).
- hasimaria a lizard; W. hasumarla, cf. hasi 2.
- hasimou overgrown garden land; bush with small trees only, cf. mou 2.
- hasimwane a poor man, a man of no account, cf. haarla.
- hasinagia sore, of the throat, cf. nagI.
- hasinana a garden cleared but not yet burnt off; Central Bush, cf. hasi 5.
- hasingada(na) the gums, cf. ngada 1.
- hasinga'i to plant, to stick to, cf. hasi 1,2.
- hasingi to stick to, cf. hasi 2.
- hasingoo to clench the teeth as in tetanus, cf. hasi 2.
- hasinoni the same as hasimwane, but of men or women, cf. hasi 5.
- hasi'o(na) 1. flesh, muscle.
2. pulp of fruit.
3. fish of shellfish; a land or water mollusc is kora when it contains the animal (hasi'o); hanu when only the shell remains.
- hasiobwangangasa
- hasi'ohu a fish like a mullet.
- hasiora 1. E. driftwood in a stream.
2. W. a long pool in a stream (= oboora).
3. E. a withered tree.
- hasipwi'a a mollusc, chiton.
- hasipu tufts of hair on children's heads (= hasiku komukomu).
- hasira'i to stick to, cf. hasi 2.
- hasiri to stick to, cf. hasi 2.
- hasiuru tattoo of evening clouds, cf. uru 14.
- hasiuwa an old man, cf. uwa 1, hasi 5.
- hasiwa an old man, cf. hasi 5.
- hasiwabu forest (= wabu).
- hasiwae 1. an old woman, cf. hasi 5.
2. S. a woman; a wife.

3. S. a girl, gare haslwae.
- hasiwaro 1. string, cf. waro 1, a living creeper (haslwaro a length of living creeper used to tie with), cf. hasl 5.
2. ten eels; haslwaro haslaba five eels.
- hasu 1. to pick, pluck off, as a burr.
- hasunga'i *v.intr.* to pluck from.
- hasura'i *v.intr.* to pluck from.
- hasurī *v.tr.* to pluck.
2. to pay money for a man in danger of being killed, to redeem, ransom; B. hasu.
- hasul *v.tr.*
- hasungal *v.intr.*
- ha'ahasu *caus.*
- haihasu *recip.* ransomed, redeemed.
- hasuhasu(na) W. eyebrow (= 'a'ahuslnimaa E.), (eyelash W.).
- hasui a wild yam, thorny, matures in two years, many tubers; one of uhlrara'a wild yams, cf. uhl kakaka, uhl kekereboo, me'e, uhl warau.
- hasusu to suckle.
- hasusuwai a bird sp.
- hata 1. a large tree sp., sacred; gongs, bowls (moke) and houses are made from it.
2. to be close to, touching, to touch; also in compounds, to feel for with the hands, grope for.
- hataha *gerund*
- hatarī *v.tr.* to touch.
- hatarīa *p.p.* touched.
- ha'ahata *caus.*
- halhata *recip.* touching; B. hata touch, feel (sensation).
3. to be quite near death, cf. hata 2.
- hatara to be quite near death.
4. to be comfortable, without lumps, as a bed, cf. hata 2; a hata l be'a the bed is easy.
5. to be in a line; continuous.
- hatara'i *v.intr.* to be in a line; to be permanent.
- hatahata continuously, without ceasing.
- marauu hata or marauu walhata S.S.E. Trade with strong continuous wind and little rain.
6. surīhata forty, of dogs' teeth, cf. hata 5.
7. to be friends with, on the side of; near, towards.
- hatarī *v.tr.* to be friends with, on the side of; near, towards, cf. hata 2.
- hataahu E. to go in a body, cf. ahu 9.
- hata'ai completely, all over; mwaanuhata'ai bathe all over (not legs only), cf. ha'atal 1. once.
- hataha *gerund* of hata 2.
- hatahata 1. together, simultaneously, in concert; rau hahī hatahata they cook in every house.
2. continuously, without ceasing, as a steady wind.
3. gentle, of the wind.
- hatamarea iridescent, with bright flashing colours, as oil in water, the rainbow, tartan, mother-of-pearl, cf. hata 2, marea *q.v.*
- hatangaru to be very hot, as the sun on a black sand beach at noon; a hatangaru l sina, cf. ngaru, hata 2.
- hata'ohu very hot, of the body; hot and crowded, of a house; cf. 'ohu, hata 2.
- hataoo to be hot, cf. oo 1.
- hataoonga'i *v.intr.* to be

hot from, heated by.
hataoong! *v.tr.* to be hot
from, heated by.

hatapuru crowded together; cf.
hata 2.

hatara 1. to be comfortable,
as a bed, cf. hata 4.

2. to be near death, cf.
hata 3.

3. to reach; to be cast up
on the beach, thrown ashore.

hataranga'i *v.intr.* to reach,
be cast upon; B. hatara reach.

4. to rest on, lean against,
press on, cf. hata 2.

hataranga'l *v.intr.* to rest
(*tr.*), cause to lean against;
a hataranga'l nia l ruma he
rested it against the house.

5. to lie level and even, as
a ridgepole on its posts,
cf. sada, rata.

hataranga'i to lie level on.
ha'ahatara to place evenly.
halhatara level, even,
resting evenly.

hatara'i 1. to be alone.

2. to be in a row close to-
gether, cf. hata 5.

3. continuously, cf. hata 5.

4. to be permanent, cf.
hata 5.

hatarana E. level plain below
hills, cf. hatara 5.

hatare 1. to travel along the
coast (by land, rihu be sea);
B. hatare.

hatareha *gerund*
hatareh! *v.tr.* to travel to.
hatarenga'i *v.intr.*

2. awaros!hatare west wind,
further west than awaros!
rohu (hatare 1. the coast
trends west beyond Rohu).

hatarea a straight coast with
no deep bays or long head-
lands, cf. hatare 1.

hatari 1. to be close to, cf.
hata 2.

2. to grope for, cf. hata 2.

3. to touch, cf. hata 2.

4. to be friends with, cf.
hata 7.

5. near, towards, cf. hata 2.

hatate to rot, of a corpse.

hateteha *gerund*
hatetenga'i *v.intr.* to rot
from.

haihatete rotting.

hatipwari a form of hatolbwari.

hato 1. a mollusc sp., *Conus*;
B. hato.

2. a broad and heavy clam
shell ornament, used with
effect in wrestling with an
enemy.

darasia l hato put on an
armlet (put arm into).
tiu hato bore out an arm-
let.

ldu hato, haro hato bore
out an armlet.

hato'ima (= hata 2) 'ima
clan.

hatoniurao woman's narrow
shell armlet.

hatoibwari the Serpent god,
represented as winged; male
but with female breasts; the
creator; has a human face,
identified with sky and sun,
answers by lightning, holds
captive human souls in the
sky, burnt offerings of dogs
offered to him; connected
with the chiefs; dwelling
place 'aha'aha (same word as
for canoe of the dead);
dwelling place also on Bwari,
a high mountain on Guadalcanal
overlooking Marau Sound, where
the island of Marapa (Hades)
and the River of Life-giving
water, were said to be.
Other forms are: haudibwari,
hausibwari, hatipwari,
hatuipwari. The word probably
means 'lord of the summit';
cf. hau 1, bwari 2; B.
kahausipware (ka feminine
prefix).

hatora'i the hamzah, a letter of

- the alphabet.
- hatuipwari = hatolbwarl.
- hau 1. exalted (in compounds), cf. hou 1, hora 1, hauasa, sau 2, hauhuu 1.
2. a prefix to names of famous familiar sharks, heroes, and spirits or ghosts.
3. the mind, heart, feelings; in compounds; probably a form of ahu.
4. steam, spray; mist over sea from wind.
5. to plait.
- haunga'i *v.intr.* to plait.
 haul *v.tr.*
 haula *p.p.* plaited.
 ha'ahau *caus.*
 haihau *recip.* plaited.
6. a stone, rock, iron (recent) as expressing strength, may be related to hau 1, cf. the use of Poly. manga a stone, and M. vavaka brave, renowned.
7. coral; W. ahu; when burnt for lime, au, haslahu.
- hau burl brain coral.
 hau 'ehu poisonous coral rock.
 hau 'eu poisonous coral rock.
 hau hahare'aree branching coral.
 hau karinga
 hau rade branching, red and white.
 hau rihorlho jagged coral rock.
 hau urla
8. a tool, cf. hau 6 stone.
- hauburubotepou an axe.
 hau kakata an adze.
 hau roroho a stone axe.
 hau tapuru scissors (recent).
 hau wahlda an adze.
 hau tataba a knife.
9. a locust, grasshopper sp., cf. mabo; B. paupau.
2. a mat made by sewing together the dried leaves of pandanus; used as a covering by widowers and widows, as a mat for sleeping, as protection from sun for children, as umbrella from rain, as T bandage, and to wrap a corpse in; B. hagu.
- hau'abu menstruation, cf. hau 3.
- hau arata'i covenant stones set up to mark a sworn promise; usually black volcanic stones one to two feet high.
- hauasa famous, exalted, of high rank, cf. hau 1.
- hau baba a reddish quartzite.
- haubara(na) to have a portent, cf. bara 4.
- haubare'o 1. a dolerite with hornblende phenocrysts.
 2. a beetle with long antennae.
- haubari a smooth, round rock in the sea.
- hau bawa
- hauboubou(na) to try.
- hau buubuu a stone slab, before door of canoe-house, men's house.
- hau buuhara a stone or rock marking the west limit of the Ho'asia festival, each village that celebrated the Ho'asia had its own haubuhara.
- hau bwa'era a sacred stone near Etemwarore causing swollen testicles to anyone seeing it; several others with similar property have the same name.
- haubwebwero stones in villages for travellers to rest on.
- hau da'iri quartzite.
- hau di'iri quartzite.
- haudinga(na) to be jealous, of
- ha'u 1. a pandanus.

- a man or dog, cf. hau 3.
- haudibwari = hatolbwari *q.v.*
- haugama two rocks making path narrow.
- haugamaburi two rocks making path narrow.
- hau ha'aroiroi a round stone building some miles inland from Tawari'i, partly fallen in, but once lofty; legend says the builders planned to build to the sky, but were disturbed by the great earthquake. Kakamora were employed to build it.
- hau hage a brittle white limestone.
- hauhahahi the loose stones of an oven often removed (the permanent ones, mud!).
- hauhana a rock used for grating yams.
- hauhara rock (as contrasted to rocks), solid rock.
- hauhaununu(na) to try.
- hauheitori S. a stone pillar or pillar-like rock on which the dead were exposed.
- hauho an eel (= walho, hoho).
- hauho'asia a rock for Ho'asia (Harvest festival) *q.v.*
- hauhu short and straight, opposite to kakawera'a.
- hauhuari'i a rock which went on a journey to Malaita (probably a chief, perhaps confusion with hau 2).
- hauhuu 1. a very great chief, paramount ruler.
2. a magic word of power said on planting anything to make it grow (= halhuu).
- hauihaiha rock marking path to Hades for the ghosts; they lifted it.
- haukasuhe sharp spikey rock.
- haukirakira(na) to be angry, cf. hau 3.
- hau mahuhu a soft rock.
- hau mahui a white, hard rock.
- hau manumanu pumice.
- hau marawa dark volcanic rocks, basalts, dolerites, etc.
- hau matoo an isolated rock.
- hau mera red quartzite, jasper.
- haumutimuti a flint-like rock that explodes in a fire.
- hau mwago a soft rock.
- hau nagi flint; round flint stones on hera, chipped to make enemy fall sick; inhabited by ghosts; levitated through air sometimes two or three miles (men also were levitated).
- haunaraha chief's rock (n'araha) where chiefs were laid sometimes after death, near Tawatana, a blrubiru for were-sharks, cf. hau 2.
- haungadi = haunagi.
- haungai to plait, cf. hau 5.
- haungari(na) anger, to be angry, cf. hau 3; au haungarigu mumua I am angry with you.
- haungiringiri to whine, of cat or dog.
- hauni ba'ewa a rock or stone sacred to sharks in a blrubiru (it used to jump for joy when the were-shark seized its prey), cf. hau 1,2 'the might of the shark'.
- hau ni bwero stones in villages for travellers to rest upon, flat rocks.
- haunihuna an anchor, cf. huna 3.
- hau ni mwaa a sacred stone

- causing ulcers, cf. hau 2.
- hauniomaa one who does not leave his own village and marries there.
- haununu'u soft, crumbly rock, cf. nunu'u.
- hau'ono'ono red hot stones swallowed in ordeal, cf. tohe 2.
- hauoraora sacred stone in stream near Etemwarore, said to blaze at night like full moon.
- haupwarari a hard sandstone used for sharpening tools.
- haupwaro a hidden rock which causes at long intervals a heavy swell and breaking sea, cf. mwaro.
- haurangaranga a mound on which the dead were cremated.
- haura hane point of an island for which voyagers aim.
- haura ora point of an island for which voyagers aim.
- hauri to plait, cf. hau 5.
- hauriara a bird sp. which arrives in November at time of Palolo fishing (= mamanuogu), *ri prep.*
- hauria(na) to change one's mind, cf. ria.
- hauriogu cross pieces, in a house, cf. 'ogu 1.
- hau ri'u'u Adam's apple, cf. 'u'u(na) 1,2. In these words *ri* is *prep.* 'of'.
- hauroroboa a taboo rock near Bia, traveller lays branch of eye on it, till it withers he does not weary.
- hausibwari = hatoibwari.
- hau si'esi'e a burial rock near Ubuna covered with striated markings.
- haususu an immovable rock.
- hauta'ai once.
- hau ura a stone pillar set up (purpose unknown, ancient).
- hau'uri a soft black rock.
- hauwa'asiha a rock which went on a journey to Malaita, cf. hauhuari'i.
- hau wadi white quartzite.
- hau wanuwanu a stone near Adai'o'o, whistled as a death omen.
- hau wasi'iri limestone.
- hau wasua an oyster.
- hau wasure limestone.
- he'a 1. rust, slime, scum; B. hehega.
2. to defecate.
- he'asi *v.tr.* to defecate on.
hehe'a = he'a.
- he'anga'l *v.intr.* to expel from (anus).
- he'ara scum, slime.
- he'atoo to defecate in or near village, as a dog.
- hedahead flat (= heheda).
ha'ahedaheda *caus.* to flatten;
B. ahetaheta.
- hee to fan (= hehe).
- heesi *v.tr.*
hehee a fan.
- hee(na) stone of mango, peach, awarasi.
- heenaru a tree sp., fig;
W. ahenaru.
- he'eni *excl.* you there, friend, old chap; indeed? really?
- heenua a tree sp.
- heewaa *excl.* go further on, keep right on.

hehe 1. *excl.* of derision.

2. tinder in fire rubbing, the dust in the groove as it smokes, hehe ni'eu, cf. hehe 3.

3. poor, ill-formed, immature, hehe i niu a poor nut, cf. herehere 2.

4. a division, partition in a fire, when two people are roasting yams (each takes half the fire).

5. to fan (= dehe, rehe).

hehe'a 1. to defecate.

hehe'asi *v.tr.* to defecate on.

2. to kill; ra hehe'a nai torosi they have committed a murder in that part of the Bush.

hehe'aha *gerund*

heheda flat.

hehee 1. a fan.

2. to fail; a omehehee he failed to recognise.

heheenga'i *v.intr.* a omeheheenga'inia.

3. to defecate, children's word.

hehe'esi *v.tr.* to defecate on.

4. with surprise or consternation; a omehehee if food for three and six arrive to eat it (he looked concerned).

heheenga'i *v.intr.* to be concerned about, surprised at.

hehenga listless, inert.

heho 1. a thing (Central Bush) (= maho, mareho, hereho).

2. to lose something, be lost, as by lending a book to a friend or dropping something to the bottom of the sea (cases where there is no chance of recovery).

hehonga'i *v.intr.* to lose. ha'aheho *caus.* to lose.

3. to fail, not succeed in getting, doing.

hehoha *gerund*

hehonga'i *v.intr.* to fail at.

hehota'i *v.intr.*

ha'aheho *caus.* to cause to fail.

hei 1. reciprocal prefix

(= hai); hei is always used in E. and S. and generally in B., sometimes in W. especially if u follows, e.g. heiusi rather than haiusi; B. haihe.

2. where, what place (a noun) which; 'o'ari i hei where are you going? na hei 'o boi i'ei where do you come from? 'o 'irisia na hei which do you want?

heigi *v.tr.* to dispute with, disobey; a heigia.

heihei *v.tr.* to despond, despise, despair, disparage, take a gloomy view (opposite to aneane, take a rosy view).

ha'aheihei to humble, disparage.

'adoma'i heihei to be humble-minded.

heikamori adultery.

heinagu for this and other words with hei *recip.* cf. hai 3.

heko to exaggerate (= meko).

hekonga'i *v.tr.* to exaggerate about.

ha'aheko *caus.* to exaggerate.

henga *excl.* sit down and eat.

hengu E. to hold the nose; W. hingo, hino.

hengunga'i *v.intr.*

henguri *v.tr.*

haahengu *caus.* B. (haununu)

hango nose, ngohengohe eyelid.

henguhengu 1. moustache.

2. W. eyelid, eyelash; henguhengu ni maa.

henu(na) husk, bark, shell of lamellibranches (kora

gastropods) but henu also used; and kora then for live mollusc, cf. hinuhinu eyelid.

henua land, village, in compound words and phrases and many names, cf. hanua; B. hinua.

au henua native of the place.

henua huu an ancient village.

henua huu land as contrasted with the sea, dry land.

horo henua kill all in a village.

usuusuhenua cryalis of bebehada largest sp. of butterfly; this butterfly is held and asked direction of places, and answers by fluttering of wings pointing out (usuusu) the village (henua); B. usuusu hinua rebi ni henua the name of a famous drum.

henubora a cockle used for scraping yams, freshwater.

henuhenu E. eyelid, eyelash (= mwagoru, ke'u).

heo 1. to strip, fronds from a coconut.

heo'i *v.tr.* to strip, fronds from a coconut.

heoheo to strip, fronds from a coconut.

heonga'i *v.intr.*

ha'aheo *caus.*

haiheo stripped.

2. a burial mound for chiefs, built of earth in bush, stones and rubble on coast; some two feet, others over twenty feet high, truncated pyramids; sometimes enclosing a cave; on most a shallow hole dug and dead laid on bed in this, with thatch roof. Stone statues for double of dead man to pass into on heo stone dolmen for bones and sacrifices on top.

hera 1. open space usually to the east of the heo for dancing.

2. any burial place, usually space enclosed by stone walls with dracaena and other sacred plants planted in it. Each clan often had a separate hera.

3. synonym of heo 2.

heraheraa flat, concave, cf. hedaheda.

herahora broad open space in village.

hera ragerage S. a burial ground for the Atawa clan round a central mound inhabited by sacred snakes.

here 1. a wild man, one who lives alone in the forest and lets his hair grow long, or spends much time so. Said to have been numerous.

2. in ta'ahere a small bag containing dead men's bones, etc., pointed at enemy in path; the latter returns to his village and dies.

3. to do, work, seize, hold, take; B. here.

hereha *gerund*

hereha *v.n.* work, actions.

herenga'i *v.intr.* to work at.

heresi *v.tr.* to seize, hold, take, grip.

heresia *p.p.* seized.

ha'ahere to impart mena to stop childbearing, with lime or leaves of 'aimamaeslapoo.

haiherehere *recip.* holding, gripping each other.

hereagu E. to put ready, prepare.

hereagunga'i *v.intr.* to put ready, prepare.

hereahi to go with club and spear, or shield and spear.

hereahu to go hand over hand in climbing.

hereawa to clasp round fingers not meeting but below elbow, cf. awa 5.

hereawanga'i to clasp round fingers not meeting but below elbow.

herebari 1. S. to make an outrigger canoe.

2. E. to smash, as glass.

herebasi to squat like figures carved on spears, etc., not (as they appear) sitting, lit: 'holding the bow', i.e. in fighting attitude (= herewa'a).

herebei to touch, put hand to.

herebohi to cover with hand.

herebota'i to seize by the throat.

herebubu to seize all the property of a dead person.

herebubua to keep intact.

hereburu to clasp hands together.

here burua to take without asking.

hereburuhasi to hold fast, refuse to give up.

here bwarasi to catch, as a ball.

here hagu to prepare, get ready.

herehagunga'i *v.intr.* to prepare, get ready for.
herehagura'i *v.intr.* to prepare, get ready for.

herehasi to hold fast, refuse to give up.

herehasu to wrench off.

herehasu'i *v.tr.* to wrench from.

hereheo to wrench open.

hereheo'i *v.tr.*

herehere 1. nape of neck.

2. poor, as pudding with no nuts; taumwa with little coconut cream; in recent use, unleavened; bread herehere.

hereho E. a thing (= maho, heho, mareho).

herehunu to do beautiful or delicate work.

herehunusi *v.tr.* to do beautiful or delicate work.
sae herehunu a craftsman.

herehura to clasp at the elbow.

herehuu to inherit from a clansman.

hereisuri 1. to act according to instructions.

2. to look after the sick.

herekomokomo to clasp by the throat (= herebota'i).

heremaani to grasp at.

heremae 1. to take part in fighting.

2. a feud, traditional war; heavy fighting; B. heremae.

heremaemaea to work idly.

heremanego or manigo to treat gently.

heremaranga(na) to take from amongst.

heremariisi to work well.

heremasi to bother, annoy.

heremata to wring out dry.

heremwamwa to clasp high up arm.

heremwamwanga'i *v.intr.*
heremwamasi *v.tr.*

heremwarisua E. to clasp something soft, as in massage.

heremwere to touch.

heremweresi *v.tr.*
heremwereti S. *v.tr.*

herengai to grasp.

herenihunioo clever.

herenuga to let go from grasp.

hereosi to scrape coconut (?), to wring out scraped coconut.

- herepasu to wrench off
(= herehasu).
- herepasu'i *v.tr.* to wrench off.
- herepingo to take without leave,
pick of Church of England
Catechism.
- herepingonga'i to take with-
out leave, pick of Church of
England Catechism.
- herepipi to nip off leaf and
rub it in the hands.
- herepipinga'i *v.intr.* to nip
off leaf and rub it in the
hands.
- herepipisi *v.tr.*
- herepipingo to refuse with a
spurt of breath from lips.
- herepipingonga'i *v.intr.* to
refuse with a spurt of
breath from lips.
- herepiro to put behind back,
conceal, steal, take without
leave.
- herepironga'i *v.intr.* to put
behind back, conceal, steal,
take without leave.
- hereponosi to hold hand over
mouth.
- herepwera to miss one's hold.
- herepwisi to grasp arm near
elbow.
- hereraranga(na) to take from
amongst (= heremaranga).
- hererumai'oo wristlet.
- hererumi to clutch in the fist,
take a fistful.
- heresi to grasp, take, hold,
grip.
- heresigare to procure abortion
by massage.
- heresua to hold tight.
- hereta'a to behave badly.
- heretaguma'i *v.intr.* to work
well.
- heretai to manhandle, kill with
the hands.
- heretaisada to hold level,
upright.
- heretari to clutch something
thorny.
- heretasi to husk a coconut.
- heretemweri to touch, cf.
here 3, mwere.
- heretoto to clasp round wrist,
fingers meeting.
- hereua to go to a fight with
two spears, no club.
- here'uamoi to take up care-
lessly, cf. 'ua 1.
- here'uasi to spoil, destroy,
cf. hai'uasi.
- here'ubu'ubua to take many at
a time.
- hereunu to hold in clenched
hand, hold a handful.
- hereununga'i *v.intr.*
- hereurumi to seize many things
at once in the hands.
- hereusuri to inherit.
- herewadihura to miss one' hold,
grasp and slip.
- herewa'a to squat in the
position of carved figures on
spears, stone statues of heo,
etc., a fighting attitude, cf.
herebasi.
- heri *recip.* of concerted action
(= hari) used chiefly in
East Arosi, but occasionally
in West.
- herimaani for this and other
compounds with heri, cf.
hari 7 (harimaani).
- hero 1. to slice a yam.
- herongi *v.tr.*
heronga'i *v.intr.*
2. a slice of yam, for
planting; a sliced yam.

3. a cut up coconut, fragments of white of nut (= *meme niu*).
4. to put behind back, out of sight; to steal.
heronga'i v.intr. to put behind back, out of sight.
dau hero hold hidden.
5. a fish sp. (saltwater).
herohero a fish sp.
- heso* a yam sp.
- hesu(na)* E. eyelid; W. *hisuhisu*.
- hetaheta* shallow.
- hete* 1. steep, as a path;
a ura hete it rises steeply.
 2. to rise.
heteha gerund
hetenga'i v.intr.
ha'ahete caus. to lift, erect.
ha'ahete maa lift the eyes.
misu si a ha'ahete karingana
 the dog has lifted his ears.
- he'u* a star; B. *higu*, cf. Florida *veitugi*.
he'uasuasu a comet, cf. *asu*.
he'udangi Morning Star.
he'utatari or *he'unatatari*
 a meteor (= *rara'ege*).
- heua* how, by what means.
heuasi v.tr. to accomplish how, in what way.
- he'uru* 1. a deserted village, all dead, cf. *ha'ahuru* an empty village, all gone.
 2. a village, the largest in *Arosi* (a little over 100).
- heuta'i* to see imperfectly; B. *heutagi*.
- heuta'i noni* 1. about seven o'clock in the evening, after sunset and darkness closing in.
 2. B. one who comes by night.
- hi* 1. *tr.* suffix to verbs.
 2. E., B. *recip.* prefix = *hai*, *hei*. Possibly this should be *hii*.
- hia* a banana sp.
- hi'a* to be heavy; B. *higa*.
hi'a'i v.tr. to press upon.
hihi'a to be heavy.
ha'ahihi'a to make heavy.
'adoma'i hihi'a to respect.
- hiahia* a fish sp. with spiny ridge.
- hianina* E., B. ashamed.
- hi'ara v.n.* heaviness from over-eating.
- hiaru* E., B. a charm, spell, cf. *hi* 2.
- hida* 1. to strike with the hand, slap, stroke, cf. *hita* 5.
hidahida to strike with the hand, slap, stroke; B. *hita*.
hidari v.tr. to strike with the hand, slap, stroke.
hidaria p.p. struck, slapped.
ha'ahidari caus. to strike, slap.
 2. the thigh, buttocks (where the hand slaps, *hida*).
hidaopi the thigh, buttocks.
hidapwaa 1. the thigh, buttocks. 2. a gnat. 3. to fail to get, find, as food left over and eaten in one's absence.
- hidapwaranga* 1. a gnat (hit at in vain, *pwaranga*).
 2. the same as *hidapwaa* 3.
- hidau* E., B. to spoil the enemy, cf. *hi* 2.
- higa* 1. to drip, drop; drip, drops, *higairangi* rain drops.
 2. a roll of dyed rattan, *higa i uwe*.
 3. of, among, *tanei higamiu* of you.
 4. a unit in counting arrows, women's hats and *kihara* arm-lets, *e siha higa* how many (arrows)?
 5. a portion, of breadfruit cut up, *higa i bare'o*.

- higi *v.tr.* to put an obstacle in the way of; a higiau'ini'o they have put an obstacle against your (marrying).
- hihi'a to be heavy.
hihi'a'i *v.tr.* to press upon.
ha'ahihi'a to cause to press on, to distress.
- hihibururaha 1. to be lighter than it looks, of a heavy burden.
2. to make much of small matters.
- hihida to strike a club one slays with, making hand red;
hihida mada wawara strike the red club.
- hihio a game of throwing spears at a mark, usually a banana trunk.
- hihiraore black and white eel in rivers.
- hihiri 1. to wind round hiri.
2. to separate, judge, hiri.
- hihiribwau a garland, wreath of leaves.
- hihirinauwe a children's game.
- hihiriohu a children's game.
- hihiriuwe a children's game.
- hihiroku 1. to be shy, cautious, afraid.
hihirokunga'i *v.intr.* to be shy of.
hihirokuri *v.tr.* to be shy of.
2. to be cold.
hihirokunga'i *v.intr.* to be cold from.
ha'ahikiroku *caus.* to make cold.
- hihiro'u 1. to be doubled up with cold, of the body.
hihiro'ungai *v.intr.* to be doubled up with cold, from.
2. a folded and tied bag; to fold and tie a bag.
- hihiruu a parasitic creeper sp.
- hihita to strike a club, on slaying (= hidamada); hihita mada ni mae strike club on slaying.
- hihitorea grey.
- hihitou 1. a children's game.
2. the name of a story hero.
- hii 1. to think, consider, apprehend, hear, expect, perceive with the senses, cf. hini; B. hiihii.
hiihii to think, consider, apprehend, hear, expect, perceive with the senses.
hiha *gerund*
hiinga'i *v.intr.* to perceive, expect, suspect, hear.
ha'ahii *caus.* to cause to apprehend, perceive.
hiini *v.tr.* to perceive;
a hiini rai ngahu'ia she perceived they would kill her.
2. the final shout in the Hoasi festival.
- hi'imanu a plant, *Crinum asiaticum*, white flowering lily on the shore; B. higimanu.
- hiito'o to feel pain.
- hiitou 1. a bird, grey fish hawk, *Baza gureneyi*.
2. a children's game (= hihitou).
- hiko 1. to entangle, twist round.
hikohiko to entangle, twist round, as creepers, vines.
hikosi *v.tr.* to entwine.
hikosia *p.p.* entwined.
hikota'i *v.intr.* to twine round.
haihikohiko *recip.* tangled, twisted.
ha'akaihikohiko to entangle.
2. to tie a knot, cf. hiku 2.
hikosi *v.tr.* to tie a knot, belay.
hikonga'i to tie a knot, belay; B. hikohiko.
ha'ahiko *caus.* to tie a knot, belay.

- hiku 1. a fish.
2. to forbid to go alone;
a hiku'ia i mwane ana her
husband told her not to go
alone.
- hiku'i *v.tr.* to forbid to
go alone.
hikunga'i
ha'ahiku'i *caus.* to forbid
to go alone.
haihiku'i forbidden.
3. to sit or stand apart,
of two friends.
- hinagu E.,B. to sit; cf. hi 2.
- hinanga 1. yams for sacrifices,
one or two tubers, cf. hinga,
hingana.
2. seed yams for planting.
3. vegetable food.
- hinano *v.tr.* to fear, shrink
from; a hinanoa mo'oni he
shrinks from this man.
- hinatari an arrow for bird
shooting, cf. omo 1
(= hanatari).
- hinau 1. a creeper sp. for
binding and plaiting; spear
heads, the door of a canoe
house, the stone adze.
2. a plaited anklet
(= pwangi); B. hinau a hook.
- hinauri'o 1. the name of the
woman who introduced the art
of binding axe and adze heads
with hinau, a jealous
husband struck her and she
hanged (ri'o) herself.
2. the hinau binding of the
'ira mora stone axe (only
one man in Arosi now knows it).
- hinga S. yams before the first
fruits are offered when they
cannot yet be eaten.
- hingahu E.,B. to fight, cf.
hi 2.
- hingana 1. S. yams after sac-
rifices of first fruits when
they may be eaten.
2. E.,W. all sorts of vege-
table food, cf. hinanga 1.
- hingo to hold the nose (= hino,
hengu).
- hingonga'i *v.intr.*
hingori *v.tr.*
ha'ahingo *caus.*
- hini *v.tr.* to believe, cf. hii
1.
- hinihini to believe.
- hinihini'eu a fern sp. on rocks
and trees with large dark
leaves.
- hino 1. to be busy, occupied,
cf. ahino.
- hinosi *v.tr.* to be occupied
with.
2. to hold nose and expel
mucous (= hengu).
- hinonga'i *v.intr.*
hinori *v.tr.*
ha'ahnio *caus.*
3. to sniff.
- hinosi *v.tr.* to sniff at.
- hinou a hook, cf. hinau; B.
hinou, hinau.
- hinou ni tori hooks for
deep-sea fishing.
- hinuhinu(na) W. eyelid, cf.
henu(na).
- hio 1. to clasp hands behind
back.
- hionga'i *v.intr.* to clasp
hands behind back.
2. to take a turn round with
a line, cf. hiko 1.
3. a loop.
4. to turn round (*intr.*).
- urahio turn round.
5. to twist, turn round (*tr.*),
cf. B. hio tie firmly, hiko
belay.
- hioha *gerund* cf. hio 2,4,5.
hiosi *v.tr.* to twist.
hiosia *p.p.* twisted.
hiota'i *v.intr.* to thrust
downwards with a twisting
motion.

- hiohio a stick of twisted tobacco.
6. hionga'i *v.intr.* to hide, conceal.
hiobaronga to be crafty, subtle.
- hi'o 1. a sp. of pandanus; B. higo.
2. a mat plaited from hi'o leaves; B. higo.
- hiohio 1. curly, of hair, cf. hio 3.
kaihiohio curley, of hair.
2. to sway.
mwahiohio swaying.
tatahiohio staggering.
- hiohiorima 1. a game.
2. a plant sp.
- hioi E., B. war, cf. hi 2.
- hi'ona 1. a spirit who has never been human; the chief one Hatoibwari; almost all take a serpent incarnation.
2. the third soul of a man, dog, pig, hawk, etc. or their third existence; after bathing in the life-giving river of Hades their aunga souls become hi'ona. Certain dead men and women are known to have become hi'ona, the best known being Kauraha (B. kagauraha); B. higona.
- hionga'i to clasp hands behind back; to hide, conceal; cf. hio 1,6.
- hiore a plant sp.
- hioro to be hungry; B. hioro.
hioroha *gerund*
hioronga'i *v.intr.* to be hungry from.
ha'ahioro *caus.* hungry.
hahioro *recip.* hungry (hungering for).
ha'ihioro hungry (in a hungry state).
hioroha *v.n.* famine; hunger.
- hiosi to twist.
- hiota'i to push down twisting.
- hira 1. a scar.
hirahira scarred.
hirahiranga'i scarred from; a hirahiranga'inia i keo he is scarred from a sore.
2. lightning.
3. a plant, giant caladium; used in magic, taboo to children, leaves burnt to drive off ghosts; B. hira.
hirahoa a sp. hira.
hira ni wabu a sp. hira.
hira ana haihuu (hauhuu) a row of hira planted round a garden to give it protection, cf. hauhuu 2.
- hirahira'a wounded, cf. hira 1.
hirahira'ani *v.tr.* to be wounded by; a hirahira'ania i mada a club wounded him, he was wounded by a club.
- hiraia lightning.
- hireia lightning; B. hireia.
- hiri 1. *v.tr.* to choose, 'ome hiri to select; to divide, separate, judge (= 'i'i).
hihiri to choose.
hiriha *gerund*
hiringa'i *v.intr.* to separate, judge.
hirisi *v.tr.* to choose.
hirisia *p.p.* chosen.
hahiri judgement.
hahirihiri judged.
2. to restrain.
ha'ahirihiri to restrain, curb, as passions.
3. to twist, twine round, coil (of a snake), wind a line round.
hirihiri to twist, twine round, coil (of a snake), wind a line round.
hiri'i *v.tr.* to twist, twine round, coil (of a snake), wind a line round.
hiringai *v.tr.* to twist, twine round, coil (of a snake); wind a line round.
hirita'i *v.intr.* to twist, twine round, coil (of a

- snake), wind a line round.
 ha'ahiri *caus.* to twine round.
 haihirihiri coiled round by, encircled, enfolded.
 hirihirina uwe children's game.
 hirihiri uwe children's game.
 hirihiritou children's game.
4. to pay a fine for, make atonement for, death by violence.
 hiri rae to pay a fine for, make atonement for, death by violence.
 ha'a ni hiri fine for killing.
- hirihiri a thread for tying a hook to a line.
- hirimaraurobo umbilical cord, kept or buried; uu permanent, robo taboo.
- hiripono 1. to tie up in a bag, as captives awaiting a cannibal feast (ogres used to hiripono).
 2. captive tied up in a bag.
- hiro 1. to resolve.
 hironga'i *v.intr.* to revolve, spin.
 hirosi *v.tr.* to revolve, spin.
 hirosia *p.p.* spun round.
 hirota'i *v.intr.* to turn round, stir round, bringing to the surface, as rice in a boiling pot.
 haihirohiro spinning, revolving; B. piro wring.
 2. to be kept back from, as from a journey by a friend's illness.
 hironga'i *v.intr.* to be kept back on account of.
 hirosi *v.tr.* to be kept back by.
 hirosia *p.p.* kept back, detained.
 ha'ahiro *caus.* to keep back, detain.
 a hironga'inia i marahuna ma gu 'ai'a 'ari'a he was kept back by his friend (being
- ill) and so did not go.
 3. to go and return in a bend or loop, as river water flows back against current along the banks, cf. hiru 3.
 hironga'i *v.intr.* to go and return on account of.
 hirosi *v.tr.* to go and come back to.
- hiru 1. to be engaged, pre-occupied.
 hirunga'i *v.intr.* to be engaged in.
 hirusi *v.tr.* to take no notice of.
 hirusia *p.p.* unnoticed.
 hiruha *gerund*
2. a palm sp. used in making the war-bow rau which differed from the basi and ba'e through its wrappings of coconut fibre or pandanud, ha'uu; B. hiru.
 3. to flow in a circle.
 ahehiru an eddy.
4. to be curly, of the hair (= uru).
 5. long hanging locks of hair falling on the shoulders, still worn in W. Bush.
- hiruhiru a large fish sp. which swims in circles and is the sign of a shark being near.
- hisi a fish trap, shutting in fish with coconut leaves, cf. rauhisi.
- hisu 1. to give freely (properly used only of food).
 hisungi *v.tr.* to give freely to a person.
 hisunga'i *v.intr.* to give freely of what one has.
 hisutai *v.intr.* to give freely of what one has.
 hisuha *gerund*
 hisungia *p.p.* freely given.
 ha'ahisu *caus.* to give.
 2. to pluck, as fruit;
 a hisu'inia i hua he plucked the fruit.
 hisususu to wean; a hisususu baania he was weaned.
 3. a yam sp.

hisuhisu(na) W. eyelid
(= hesu).

hita 1. lightning.

2. thunder.

hita rarada a clap of
thunder, rarada throb, roar.

3. *excl.* come, all together!
as in pulling up a boat; B.
nika.

4. to split; B. sita.

hitari *v.tr.*

hitaria *p.p.* split.

ha'ahitari *caus.* to split.

mahita split, broken.

toohita a wedge.

voohita a wedge.

5. to hit, strike, cf. hida 1
(with hand); B. hita.

hitara'i to strike upon,
against.

hitamenasi to hit in the
armpit, to strike and break.

hitabwaro'i to strike and
break.

hitangori to strike and kill.

baba hita to throw and hit.

dau hita to score a hit, as
in boys' games.

hitaia lightning, cf. hiraia
similarly formed.

hita kara hita 1. nautilus shell
decorated with opposite
notches.

2. a man trap, a large bamboo
split down the middle but not
at the ends, a plank inserted
in the split, on which a man
treads, the plank sinks
through, and his foot is
firmly held.

hitara'i 1. to strike against.

2. small clam shell disks
worn on the temples.

hitarapwi S. to spit.

hitarapwinga'i *v.intr.* to
spit on.

hitarapwiri *v.tr.* to spit on.

hitarapwiha *gerund*

a hitarapwinga'inia i ano
he spat on the ground.

hitari E.,B. to chase, cf. hi 2

(= haitaari).

hitau a mollusc sp., teredo; wood
borer.

hitawingi E.,B. to feed and
look after old people, cf.
hi 2.

hiu a tree sp.; B. hiu.

hi'u S. a star; B. higu.

ho *excl.* at beginning of an
orator's speech, shouted
loudly.

hoa 1. a friend.

2. to divide, cleave asunder,
separate.

hoaha *gerund*

hoari *v.tr.* to divide.

hoaria *p.p.* divided, cut.

haihoa *recip.* divided,
apart (as friends separated).

hoai *v.tr.* to divide.

hoahoai divided.

hasi hoahoai to plant at
intervals.

3. to cut with a bamboo knife,
'auhoa.

hoa'i *v.tr.* to cut with a
bamboo knife.

hoasi *v.tr.* to cut with a
bamboo knife.

4. to escape, as a fish from
a net.

hoa'i *v.tr.* to escape from.
a hoa'ia i 'abena it escaped
from the net.

hoara'i *v.intr.* to leave,
depart, pass away; a hoara'i
i rangi the rain has passed
away.

hoata'i *v.intr.* to escape
from.

5. the pith of the sago palm,
used as food.

6. the space or time between,
cf. madora.

hoana huradoa mana aotarau
between April and June.

hoane Uki mei Wango between
Ugi and Wango.

ho'a 1. to sacrifice to ghost
or spirit (no A. word ho'asi

- curse, I.); B. wogasi.
- ho'aho'a to sacrifice to ghost or spirit.
- ho'asi *v.tr.* to sacrifice.
- ho'asia *p.p.* sacrificed.
- ho'asia *v.n.* the annual Harvest Sacrifice to Hatoibwari, passed on from village to village with great ceremony, but latterly only in E. Arosi.
- ho'asi a sacrifice.
- hoho'asi a priest (= mwane hoho'asi).
- ho'anga'i *v.intr.* to sacrifice; a ho'anga'inia i adaro he sacrificed to a ghost.
- ho'aha *gerund*
- haiho'a *recip.* to sacrifice to a ghost or spirit.
- ho'asi ha'aasu a burnt sacrifice, smoke turned in answer.
- ho'asiho'u sacrifices not burnt, done up (ho'u) in dracaena leaves.
- ho'asi maa ni bwa'ora first fruits of nuts sacrifice.
- ho'asi maa ni harisi first fruits of crops sacrifice.
- ho'asi maa ni mou first fruits of crops sacrifice.
- ho'asi suusuu burnt sacrifice.
- ho'asi tahe first fruits of nuts sacrifice, cf. saro 4.
2. to sit with legs apart, spread out, cf. hoka 2.
- ho'a'i *v.tr.* to spread out legs.
- ho'a'ia *p.p.* spread out, of legs.
- ho'ani E., B. tomorrow (= ho'oa); B. hokaa, hogaa.
- hoda to fall, cf. 'ahoda, aho 1, hoga 1; B. wota.
- hodanga'i *v.intr.* to fall.
- hodari *v.tr.* to fall on.
- hodaria *p.p.* fallen upon.
- hodata'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
- hodangi *v.tr.* to fall on.
- ha'ahodari *caus.* to cause to fall.
- haihodahodari *recip.* fallen, as all the fruit of a tree.
- hoe 1. to castrate, cf. uta 2; B. woe.
- hoengai *v.intr.* to castrate.
- ha'aho'e *caus.* to castrate.
- haiho'e *recip.* castrated.
2. to shout (= 'imo'imo).
- hoengai *v.intr.* to shout to.
- hoeha *gerund*
- ha'ahoe *caus.* to shout.
- hoehoera'a large, of stomach.
- hoga 1. to fall (= roga).
- hoganga'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
- hogara'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
- hogata'i *v.intr.* to fall from.
2. to come apart.
- hoganga'i *v.intr.* to pull apart on account of; a hoganga'inia i hinou he pulled open (the mouth) for the hook.
- hogasia *p.p.* drawn apart, pulled wide.
- hogasi *v.tr.* to pull apart as a fish's mouth.
- hoho 1. B. an eel (= waiho, hauho); B. wowo.
2. swelling (testicles); in W. a swelling on woman's body only.
- hoho'asi a priest, cf. ho'a 1.
- hohoera'a swollen, as from a large meal.
- hohono a door.
- hoho'odidi W. a house lizard (ho'o, didi) (= oorodidi).
- hohoro 1. to barter, cf. horo 8, hori.
- hohoroha *gerund*
- hohoronga'i *v.intr.* to barter with.
- haihohoro *recip.* to barter with.
2. *v.tr.* to attempt, try, do on the chance of success; a nongi hohoroa he asked (to see if I would give);

- ha'ate hohoro he spoke at random.
- hohoro ramoa mason bee (the very large variety), cf. buburumwago.
- hohorobuni a rat, larger than kasuhe.
- hohoromou a large rat in gardens, mou.
- hohorongari 1. a large rat, destroys nuts (ngari) (the rat eaten at Lakona [Gaua], Banks Is.).
2. a fish sp.
- hohororamo a very large powerful hornet.
- hohoto E. a long food bowl, like a trough (= moke); W., B. tapiri.
- hoi E. 1. well then; ending a finished statement and passing onto a fresh idea in a speech.
hoita E. well then; ending a finished statement and passing onto a fresh idea in a speech.
2. to chatter, be noisy.
hoihoi to chatter, be noisy.
hoihoingai *v.intr.* to chatter about.
ha'ahoihoi *caus.* to cause to chatter.
haihoihoi *recip.* chattering.
- ho'i 1. to rinse (= hu'i).
2. to turn over, roll (= aho'i).
ho'ihoi to roll over and over.
ho'ihoi'inga'i *v.intr.* to roll over and over with; to carry, of a cart (recent).
ho'itai *v.intr.* to capsize, turn over.
ho'iabwa to turn over on its face.
3. back, again (= aho'i); B. hogi. To call by a name, but not the true name (which must not be used) as a sick child, a child-bearing woman, a fasting widow, a mother whose child is dead, cf. ato 3, soi.
- hoita'i changed, altered, cf. aho'i 3; very bright, splendid, glorious.
- hoka 1. to lever up, turn over, cf. huke, hu'i.
hoka'i *v.tr.* to lever up, turn over.
hokanga'i *v.intr.* to lever up, turn over.
hokasi *v.tr.* to lever up, turn over.
hokasia *p.p.* turned over.
2. to move the legs apart, stretch legs.
hokasi *v.tr.* to move the legs apart, stretch legs.
hokasia *p.p.* stretched.
hokanga'i *v.intr.* to move one leg from the other.
hokata'i *v.intr.* to move one leg from the other.
- hokai 1. a yam sp.
2. a banana sp.
- hono to close, block, stuff up, shut; closed, blocked, shut, stuffed up.
honohono a door.
honongai *v.intr.* to shut in.
honosi *v.tr.* to close, block, shut.
honosia *p.p.* shut, etc.; na mara ruma hako a honosia all the doors are shut.
ha'ahonohono *caus.* to block up.
haihonohono blocked up.
honono a door.
hoohono a door.
honoburu to shut in, as in a house.
honoburunga'i *v.intr.* to shut in, as in a house.
- honu 1. to fill; B. wonu.
honuha *gerund*
honunga'i *v.tr.* to be full of.
honura'i *v.tr.* to be full of; a honurai sae full of men.
honusi *v.tr.* to fill.
honusia *p.p.* filled.
honuta'i *v.intr.* to be full of.

- ha'ahonu *caus.* to fill.
 ha'ahonua fill it.
 haahonusi *caus.* to fill.
 haihonu full.
 harihonu full, e.g. of all
 the bowls at a feast; ra
 harihonu.
2. a turtle; B. wonu.
 honu hapa hawk's bill turtle.
 honu hau a soft shelled sp.
 honu marabona a large sp.
 honuorobiu the largest sp.
 needing six or eight men to
 lift it.
 honu unuburu a small black sp.
 honu unamenamena a small
 brown sp.
 honu 'e'ero a female.
 honu marawii a male.
- honu'ago tuberculosis (lungs)
 believed to be caused by a
 turtle grasping 'ago; B.
 honugako.
- honuahaaru overflowing, cf.
 honu 1, aharau.
- honu'ako tuberculosis (lungs)
 believed to be caused by a
 turtle grasping 'ago.
- honuaramwaga full to over-
 flowing, crowded, as twenty
 men in a boat that holds six.
- honumamairi full and dripping
 (mamairi) over.
- honuteteho full to the brim,
 brimming.
- ho'o 1. to bind, fasten, tie;
 B. hogo.
 ho'oho'o to bind, fasten,
 tie.
 ho'onga'i *v.intr.* to bind
 with.
 ho'osi *v.tr.* to bind.
 ho'osia *p.p.* bound.
 ha'aho'o *caus.* to bind.
 ha'iho'o *recip.* in bonds,
 a prisoner, cf. ha'i 3;
 noni ha'iho'o.
 ruma ni ho'o a prison
 (recent).
 2. a bundle.
 ho'oho'o a bundle.
- ho'oa tomorrow; B. gogaa,
 hokaa, dangihokaa; hogo be-
 come light.
- ho'oabowou three days hence, on
 the third day.
- ho'oarahawou four days hence,
 on the fourth day.
- ho'ora'i to set out early,
 at first light (= hu'o); ia
 a ho'orai rodo he set out at
 dawn.
 ho'ore'i to set out early,
 at first light.
- ho'ota a party, of a young
 chief or chiefs and attendant
 boys, for initiation into
 bonito fishing and two years
 seclusion in a small stone
 house built for the occasion,
 cf. marahu 2, ho'o 1; ho'ota
 i marahu.
- ho'oata'a very early in the
 morning next day.
- ho'oawou the day after
 tomorrow.
- ho'o i dangi 1. a charm for a
 calm (dangi wind), cf.
 ho'o 1.
 2. to make a calm with a
 charm.
- hora 1. to run away, flee, go
 away, cf. hoa 4.
 hora'a *gerund*
 horanga'i *v.intr.* to run
 away from, flee from.
 horata'i *v.intr.* to run
 away from, flee from.
 ha'ahora *caus.* send away.
 2. to spread out, as oil on
 water.
 horasi *v.tr.* to spread out
 over, to spread.
 horasia *p.p.* spread; na wai
 a horasia i rumu the water is
 overspread by the oil.
 horaa to become calm; na
 naho a horaa the surf goes
 down.
 3. to enlarge, distend with
 blowing, as a football.
 horasi *v.tr.* to distend.
 horasia *p.p.* distended.

- ha'ahorasi *caus.* to distend;
 B. maora cracked.
4. broad (= bwabwahora); B.
 ahora.
5. a space between two rocks,
 a hole, narrow fissure.
6. to lie horizontal, of
 planks of tahe, called hora,
 or the ridgepole.
7. W. (to begin), cf. tora 7.
 hora'i *v.tr.* W. to begin, to
 plant, as a fruit tree, to
 make new gardens, to clear a
 spot for a new village.
 ha'ahora 1. to drop a nut
 from which a tree grows.
 2. to clear round a wild
 fruit tree in the forest and
 make it ruruunga, property.
 3. E. to create; B. hagahora
 create. 4. to plant.
- horaa to become calm.
- horaha *gerund* cf. hora 1.
- hora'i to begin, cf. hora 7.
- horanga'i to flee from, cf.
 hora 1.
- horasi to spread (act. pass),
 distend, cf. hora 2,3.
- hore a sp. of taro.
- horea a sp. of taro.
- horeanaikekewe a sp. of taro.
- hori *v.tr.* to buy, sell, pay;
 B. wori.
 horihori to buy, sell, pay.
 horiha *gerund*
 ha'ahoringa'i *caus.* to buy,
 sell; 'ai'a horiau mau I have
 not yet been paid.
 ha'ahori to expose for sale.
- horimuri(na) 1. to buy a child
 to be adopted in place of the
 dead.
 2. to buy a victim to kill
 and eat after a chief's
 death.
- horo 1. to divide, sever, cut
 off; B. horo, horosi.
- horosi *v.tr.* to divide,
 sever, cut off.
 horosia *p.p.* cut off,
 severed.
 mahoro broken, come apart.
2. to kill.
- horosi *v.tr.*
 ha'ahoro *caus.* to send to
 kill.
3. (a portion)
 horohoro a portion of a
 garden.
 hororaha at irregular
 intervals.
 horohoro irregular, inter-
 mittent; mata'i horohoro
 intermittent fever.
4. to cross over, lie across,
 cf. haro; to cross enemy's
 defences (as 'erihoro), cf.
 dadahoro 1; B. woro.
- horongi *v.tr.* to step over,
 to step across a path.
 horohorongi *v.tr.* to lie
 across, as men sleeping
 together.
- horosi *v.tr.* to cross over
 to, go to another island as
 from Wango to Bio.
 horonga'i *v.intr.* to step
 across a path (= horongi).
 ha'ahorohoro crosswise.
5. (to grow tall)
 horota'i *v.intr.* to spring
 up from; a horota'i ano it
 grew up tall from the ground.
6. to begin to make stem, of
 a tree.
7. the beginning of a stem in
 a coconut.
8. to barter.
- hohoro to barter.
 horonga'i *v.intr.* to barter.
 horohoro
- horohenua 1. to kill everyone
 in a village, cf. horo 2,
 henua.
 2. the name of a famous
 sacrificial bowl, in shape of
 a man's head.
- horohoro 1. at irregular inter-
 vals, cf. horo 3.
 2. to barter, cf. horo 8.

3. to step across, cf. horo 4.
4. a portion, cf. horo 3.
- horohorongi to lie across, cf. horo 4.
- horohorota'a banded black and white; like kuhikuhi.
- horomaa the first yams of the garden, cf. horo 3.
- horomadada an omen, usually a bird (there are very many omen birds); or a snake, butterfly, etc.; not necessarily a death omen, but that a bushman is coming, or a fortune, etc., cf. horo 2, dada.
- horomodu to cut off the end, cf. horo 1.
- horongai to step across, cf. horo 4.
- horongedengede to cut off the end, cf. horo 1.
- horongi 1. to step over, cf. horo 4, aharau.
2. to kick.
- hororaaraa 1. to be filmy, as water with oil on it.
2. the smooth side, lee of a ship, hororaaraana i asi.
hororaaraanga'i *v.intr.* to be calm in the lee from.
- hororaha at irregular intervals.
- hororaraa calm.
- hororriu to avert death with a charm, in time of a plague; only done by the old men, cf. horo 4, riu 1.
- hororiunga a charm to drive away a plague or epidemic; only known by the old men, none now know a hororiunga, hence modern epidemics.
- horosi 1. to divide.
2. to kill.
3. to cross the sea; ato horosi.
4. against, cutting off, shutting in or out, before, ra ta'e horosia i dangi they started before the day.
5. to stop; a horosia 'ini hano he stopped him going.
6. to pursue, pursuing; na misu a hano horosia i boo the dog followed the pig.
- horota(na) B.,S. time, period (= oha), cf. horo 3.
- horotaani W. some while ago, e.g. several months ani.
- horota'i to grow up from, cf. horo 5.
- horotani B.,S. now (= ohani).
- horowao to set up saplings for ceremonies; now done at Christmas, cf. horo 1.
- hote a paddle; in names of trees, people, etc.; in old songs; and names of paddling strokes.
hote nahunahu a paddle stroke.
hote raburabu a paddle stroke.
hote tarau a paddle stroke.
hote uraura a paddle stroke.
- hotehote shoulder-blade; B. wetewete.
- hoto 1. to begin an attack.
hotoha *gerund*
hoto'i *v.tr.* to begin an attack upon; a hoto'iraau (they) began to attack them.
hotori *v.tr.* to begin an attack upon.
haihoto *recip.* beginning.
ha'ahoto *caus.* to give the word to attack.
2. the name of a sacred mountain near Fagani where there is a large stone altar and where Hatoipwari is said to have descended from the sky and created the first pair from red earth and a coconut, the sun heat giving them life.
3. to push, shove.

- hoto'i *v.tr.* to push, shove.
 haihoto *recip.* to push, shove.
 ha'ahoto *caus.* to shove.
4. to cohabit.
5. to use abusive language, cf. 'isi; B. oto, otomi.
- hotongi *v.tr.* to abuse, call names.
 haihoto *recip.* to abuse one another.
 hotohoto to use bad language.
 hotohaihunui mutual abuse.
6. to plunge, leap upon, of a shark or large fish; B. hoto.
 hoto'i *v.tr.* to plunge and seize, leap upon; a hoto'iai i'a i ba'ewa the shark leaped on and seized a fish.
 hotoadaroba'ewa the time when the moon is just rising and low.
7. to put nut husks in house for two months and then send them out to invited guests naming giver of feast.
- hotoha *gerund* cf. hoto 1.
 hotohoto use bad language; canine teeth (of a man).
 hoto'i 1. to begin to attack, cf. hoto 1. 2. to shove, cf. hoto 3. 3. to seize, cf. hoto 6.
- hotongi to abuse, cf. hoto 5.
- hotora'i *v.intr.* to distribute food, at a feast; a hotora'inia i maho i ngau he distributed the food.
- hou 1. to praise, extol, cf. hau 1.
 hounga'i *v.intr.*
 houra'i *v.intr.*
 ha'ahou *caus.* to extol, praise; respect.
2. a small flying insect infecting fruit.
3. a worm in wood.
- ho'u to roll up in a bundle;
 ra ho'ua i rae nai ha'u they wrapped the corpse in a mat.
 ho'unga'i *v.intr.*
 ho'unga'inia i taumwa roll up the pudding.
- houra 1. the area where a chief is respected, where his word is law, cf. hou 1.
 2. a kingdom (recent).
- houraa a feast; B. houraa.
- hourana (= houra).
- hu 1. to be wet; to steep in water, to rinse.
 hu'i *v.tr.* to rinse, steep, soak.
 hu'ia *p.p.* soaked.
 hu'ihu'i *v.tr.* to pour water upon.
 huhu to drip, leak, flow out, soak.
2. prefix (descrip.) with globular things (= hua(na) 4).
 hue'ai the heart.
- hua to carry suspended from the head, on the neck, as a bag.
 huasi *v.tr.* to carry suspended from the head, on the neck, as a bag.
- hua(na) 1. fruit.
 2. to bear fruit, a huaa; B. wa.
 3. a unit in counting such objects as fruit, stones, eggs, fish; round or lump-like objects; a siha hua how many (stones)?
 4. a descrip. prefix with similar objects, cf. kora 2.
- hua i 'ai kidneys.
 hua i hau a round stone.
 hua i i'a carved fish, of a spear rest.
 hua i kua an egg (fowls).
 hua i nagi a round flint nodule.
 hua i bubu a bubu fish.
 hua i wai a waterbottle (coconut).
 hua i wara'o a nail.
 hue niu the stomach.
 hue wai a waterbottle (coconut).
 hua anga a folded mass of fibres for making a bag, anga.
 huahuadunga a large bundle of firewood.
 hua i modio honeycomb.

hu'a a married woman; chiefly in names.

hu'aporo'osua a child-bearing woman.

huaa 1. W., B. to shout to a person far off (= kuaa).

2. W. a crocodile (= huasa);
B. huasa, vuasa, hua.

huaabena a tree sp. with flowers on trunk.

huaanga to carry suspended from head, resting on back of neck (= hua).

huahua globular, as a ball.

huahuabani

huahuadunga a large bundle of firewood.

huai'ai kidneys.

huaibubu Southern Cross (bubu fish).

huaii'a carved fish, of spear rest.

huaimodio honeycomb.

huaiwai a coconut waterbottle.

huasa a crocodile (= huaa q.v.).

huasi to carry on back of neck, cf. hua.

hudi a banana, a children's word.

hotohudi a mythical island of women, only to the west, lit: 'sap of banana'.

hue to blow down, blow over in the wind.

hue'a blown over.
huenga'i to blow over;
a huenga'inia i ruma i ro'a
the wind blew the house down.

hu'e to overturn, prise up (= huke).

hu'eha *gerund*
hu'esi v.tr.

hu'esia p.p. overturned.
hu'etai v.intr. to overturn.

hue'ai the heart.

hue i'a front of thigh.

hue niu the stomach.

huewai a coconut waterbottle.

hugi a banana plant, a banana or plantain.

hugimae paralysis of leg or pain in shoulders caused by stealing taboo coconuts.
hugiuwa calf of the leg.

The following are varieties of banana:

hugi adari'o
hugi 'asuheme the fruit close together.
hugi baraomaa medium size long fruit.
hugi bua a small sp.
hugi bwarabwara tangahuru ten in bunch, taboo to children.
hugi bwarisu odo
hugi hia a large sp.
hugi kaikairebi red leaves and fruit.
hugi karikari red leaves and fruit.
hugi kahorapwa thick skinned.
hugi mahui pale, large sp.
hugi maremare long fruit mottled green and white.
hugi mo'u blunt ended fruit.
hugi mera a red fruit.
hugi mwane i boo
hugi ni hake small sweet sp.
hugi ni matawa
hugi na'ona'o dark coloured.
hugi ngari
hugi popara
hugi rihore a red banana.
hugi tai
hugi taukawa large long fruit.
hugi toraga yellow fruit, growing upright, taboo to children.
hugi toraga'arangi
hugi suu a large sp.
hugi suuharabunga
hugi wai
hugi wateuru a sp. with large clusters.

huhu 1. to leak, drip, flow out, soak, cf. hu 1.
 hu'ihu'i *v.tr.*
 2. to pluck fruit, cf. huusi.
 huhuri *v.tr.*
 3. a large wicker-work eel trap.

huhua 1. to bear abundantly, cf. hua(na) 2.
 2. round, as a post (huahua as a ball).
 3. a yam sp.
 4. a tree sp., fig like parako *q.v.*, taboo to children, if they eat of it, result in later life is rheumatism.

huhu'i 1. to plant a garden.
 2. to dig, mound up (= uhui).

huhunu 1. to poison fish with uha and huu leaves.
 2. dynamite (used by traders to kill fish).
 3. *v.tr.* to wash and dress a sore.

huhura(na) 1. a scar (= hura).
 2. a sore under skin of sole of foot (= husu).

huhurere hair on arms and legs and body; white downy hair on a boy, cf. rére 2, rea 1, huru 5.

huhurere'a hair on arms and legs and body; white downy hair on a boy.

huhuri to pluck, pick, as ears of corn (= husi).

huhuru E. to start in sleep, cf. huhusu, husu 2.

huhusu to leap into water from a height.
 huhusungi *v.tr.* to leap into water from a height.
 ha'ahuhusu *caus.*

hui taro in an early state; a sp. of taro; B. hui taro

(also *əro*), cf. hu to soak in water, but in Arosi taro was not irrigated as in the Banks Islands.

hu'i to steep, soak, cf. hu.

huihui small taro (in early stage) (= hui).

hu'ihu'i to pour water upon; probably huhu but cf. hu'isi.

hu'isada to be level, smooth.

hu'isi *v.tr.* to turn over.

hu'ita'i *v.intr.* to turn over, reverse.

huke to lever up, turn over, cf. hu'e; B. huhuke shaky, unstable.
 hukeha *gerund*
 hukesi *v.tr.* to lever up, raise, turn over.
 hukesia *p.p.* levered up, turned over.

huki banana, a children's word.

hukihuki a tree sp.

huna 1. to hang up, display trophies.
 hunaha'a to bring up marriage payment in bride's house.
 2. to tie, bind, fasten; B. huna.
 hunanga'i *v.intr.*
 hunasi *v.tr.*
 hunasia *p.p.* bound.
 ha'ahuna *caus.*
 3. to anchor.
 hunasi *v.tr.*
 hunata'i *v.intr.*
 hau ni huna anchor; rikisia i huna pull up the anchor.
 4. a trap for men, pigs, birds, etc.
 huna ni manu a pole and string, decked with flowers and fruit, set up on a banyan.
 huna ni kasuhe a bamboo mouse trap.
 hunarikiriki a pig trap, two trees bent together.
 huna ri'ori'o a pig trap,

- the line catches the pig's throat.
 huna angado a man trap with a swinging spear.
 rosi huna, torima'i huna set a trap.
 huna amu the trap you set.
 huna mumua the trap to catch you.
5. to finish (speaking),
 'o huna? have you done?
 (prob. huna 1).
- hunahasi'ei(na) to carry tied by feet to a horizontal pole, of pig or man.
- hunamurihaka a taro sp.
- hunga(na) 1. above, upon,
 hungamu on you; a heinagu hungana i hasi'ei si he is sitting on that tree over there.
2. the top of the roof of a house.
3. to put on the roof-top; (put on last; made on the ground and then lifted up into position).
4. a crowd of people; all the people of a place; many, a mass; i noni hunga a crowd of men.
5. the centre post of a round house; it extended well above the roof and had carvings of birds, fish, etc.
6. to crowd.
 hungaha *gerund*
- hungahunga a hill or mountain.
- hungahunga'a piled up, heaped up.
- hungai S. to rise up, loom large; of a ship or canoe as it approaches.
- hunga'i v.tr. to heap together a number of things, cf. hunga 6.
- hungana the plateau above the sea cliffs, cf. bwa'u 2.
- hunganiodo 1. directly overhead, the zenith.

2. the top of a hill, cf. bwari(na) 1.
- hungo(na) 1. a relative by marriage of the same generation, brother or sister-in-law.
2. (in some parts of W. Arosi) a relative by marriage of the previous generation; father or mother-in-law.
- ha'ihungoda relations who are hungo to one another.
- hungu to fruit, bear.
 hungunga'i v.intr. to bear fruit; B. hungu.
 hunguha *gerund*
- hungu(na) 1. a bunch or cluster of fruit.
2. a crown of red grass set on the top of the 'airasi tree.
3. a chief's crown of red, dyed grass.
- hunguhungu the same as hungu(na) 2.3.
- huni 1. a skin disease, sp. ringworm, *Tinea circinata tropica*.
- huni'a affected by huni.
2. upon, towards, onto, among.
 ringisia hunia pour it upon it.
 a hura'a a siri hunira he went out and entered among them.
 haahuni to charge, accuse.
3. that, in order that, so that; viz., e.g.
 a unua huni a'i boi he said that he was to come.
 a haa tanaa huni a'i ngaua he gave it to him so that he might eat it.
 a 'ua? huni e noni? what do you mean? was he a man?
 (prob. the same word as huni 2).
- hunia 'adoma'i hunia to be humble, cf. huni 2.
- huni'a affected with ringworm, cf. huni 1.

hunigorou a creeper sp.

hunihuni to hide, conceal
(= giru), cf. huni 2.

hunioo sagacious, experienced,
fit to be a leader, with a
knowledge of men and
customs.

hunioosi *v.tr.* to be
experienced in.

hunira affected with ringworm,
cf. huni 1.

hunu 1. *v.tr.* to kill,
extirpate; B. hunui to put
out a light, rub out.

hunu'i *v.tr.* to kill,
extirpate.

hunura'i *v.intr.*

hunu'ia *p.p.* dead, cf.
matehunu, hanahunu 2,
to'ohunu.

hunusi *v.tr.* to kill.
hunusia *p.p.* dead.

2. to finish, complete in
counting.

3. last, complete.

hunuhunu last, complete.
tangahuru hunuhunu a full
ten.

hunu'i *v.tr.* to complete;
a ngau hunu'ia he ate it
completely, all.

4. to be skilful, adept.

hunusi *v.tr.* to be adept at,
to do skilfully; skilfully.
hunusia *p.p.* beautiful,
well made or designed;
a here hunusi he has done a
work of art.

5. *v.tr.* to poison fish
with uuha and huu leaves,
cf. huhunu 1.

huhunu to poison fish, cf.
hunu 1.

6. to roast on the embers,
broil (= hanu, hanunu).

7. white.

mahunu white.

hunuboo the day before a feast;
when the pigs are killed
(hunu).

hunuhunu to dazzle, bewilder,
tire, the eyes, cf. hunu 7.

mahunuhunu bewildered,
tired, of the eyes.

hunuu *v.tr.* to singe off the
hair, in sacrificing a pig
or dog.

hu'o 1. a clan (= burunga).

2. a large net, seine net;
B. hugo.

3. to start very early,
before sunrise.

hu'onga'i *v.intr.* to set
out early for.

hu'ori *v.tr.* to set out
early for.

hu'ora'i W. *v.intr.* to set
out early for.

a hu'onga'inia i ahuasi he
started early for fishing.

a hu'oria i arobu he started
while the dew was still on
the grass.

a hu'oria i riu he started
early on (his) journey.

hu'orodo E. to set out early;
W. hu'ora'i; C., B. kakauu.

hura 1. the moon; B. huratoto
white shell money.

2. a month. It is said there
were twelve native months
beginning July (the first
planting) and ending in the
following June.

watohe'uru July, empty
gardens (not yet planted)
(wato visit).

waro ngangara August, month
of violent winds (ngangara).

hura i hane September,
climbing month.

haue October, bag weaving
ogu November (late October),
palolo.

simwa or sumwado'o, oguraha
December, digging sticks,
gathering soot (i.e. no work).

arida aba January, big
palolo month for voyages.

wata or watau araha February,
big gardens (growing?).

huradoa April, blind month
(windy, rainy).

- waruahe May, all streams flooded (rainy).
 aotarau June, go about always (the time for feasts).
3. to go out, come forth, in compounds.
- hura'a to go out.
 ruguhura'a come out; B. hura.
 hurasi clearly.
 ha'ate hurasi speak out.
4. to be in danger, distress.
- hurasi *v.tr.* to be very ill of; a hurasi manua, hu'u he is troubled much by epilepsy, a cough; B. hura suffer from.
5. to gush out, as water from a spring.
- huraha *gerund* B. hurahura.
 hurangai *v.intr.* to gush out.
 hurasi *v.tr.* to gush out upon.
 hurata'i *v.intr.* to gush out.
 hurahura to gush out; a spring.
 ha'ahurahura to cause to gush out.
 haihurahura gushing, pouring out.
6. the round pearl shell disk of a chief, representing the full moon, cf. hura 1. None now remains.
7. to come up with, reach, as a dog with a pig.
- hurasi *v.tr.* to come up with, reach, as a dog with a pig.
- hura(na) the edge, rim of a round vessel, the circular bottom edge of a bowl.
- hura'a 1. to go out.
 2. outside, away from, farther off.
 bo hura'a a little farther off.
- huraha *gerund* cf. hura 5.
- hurahura 1. to gush out, cf. hura 5.
2. a spring, cf. hura 5.
 3. rheumatism, caused by breaking a taboo.
- hurangai to gush out, cf. hura 5.
- huraniwaitaa E. to flourish, of plants.
 'ini hereho na tahi goro, ona i hugi of things that are flourishing, as bananas.
- hurasi 1. clearly, distinctly, fully, cf. hura 3.
 2. to be very ill of, cf. hura 4.
 3. to pour out upon, cf. hura 5.
 4. to come up with, cf. hura 7.
- hura soso white shell disk ornaments, with shell money and maro (loincloth) and in the ear; used to finish off the shell money strings, cf. hura 1; B. songo.
- hurata'i to gush out from.
- hure 1. to shrink, shrivel, become hollow.
 hure'a shrunken, hollow.
 huresi *v.tr.* to shrink away from; a huresia i kahokahona (the inside) has shrunk away from the skin.
 2. *v.tr.* to pull apart, tear open, as bark of a tree.
 3. a creeper sp. on the shore, convolvulus.
 hure bwabwa sp. of hure.
 hure mwane sp. of hure.
- hurehi'imanu little breaking white waves, cf. hi'imanu.
- hurehure(na) chaff, husk (kahure).
- huri 1. to lie on the bare ground (no mat), of a man.
 hurita'i *v.intr.* to lie on the bare ground (no mat), of a man.

- a hurita'inia i ano he lay on the bare ground.
 hurisi *v.tr.* to sit on bare ground; a hurisia i ano.
 hurihuri 1. to sit on the bare ground, of a man. 2. to wallow, roll, of pig or dog. 3. a wallowing place for pigs or dogs; B. hurihuri.
 2. round.
 rima huri a round house.
 3. *v.tr.* to pluck.
- hurihuri to pluck, pick, as ears of corn (= husi).
- huro *v.tr.* to turn, to turn round anything large, to churn up by turning a pole, to be churned up.
 huroha'i *v.intr.* be churned up by.
 huronga'i *v.intr.* be churned up by.
 hurosi *v.tr.* to turn round anything small.
 hurota'i 1. *v.intr.* to come floating up and sink again in an eddy or whirlpool. 2. the largeness, fineness of a flourishing garden; hurota'i ana i mou.
- hurohuro 1. to bubble, boil, be churned up.
 2. to wave about in the air, as a club.
 hurohuronga'i *v.intr.* to wave about, brandish a club.
 hurohurosi *v.tr.* to wave about, brandish a club.
 ha'ahuro to turn round, churn up, disturb; B. horo.
- huru 1. to run (= wahuru), cf. husu 2; B. husu.
 huruhuru
 hurunga'i *v.intr.* run with.
 2. a sp. of plant with long spiky leaves and black seeds.
 3. small beads made from seeds of huru and much used in decoration.
 4. a belt of such beads (Verguet - not in modern use).
 5. the hair of the body; B. huru.
- hurua a sp. of plant, *Arundo* (= ahorosi, 'a'are).
 hurua pweu a small variety eaten first; it shoots up quickly again and is again picked.
 hurua raha a large variety.
- huru'a ruffled, of the sea.
- hurua'abani a blue jelly fish cast up on the shore in heaps (bani).
- huruhuru'a hairy.
- huruhurunua 1. a belt (Verguet); not in modern use, but formerly a belt of money, black beads (huru) and ornaments of carved frigate bird, etc.
 2. a leglet below knee (Verguet).
 3. hair below the knee.
- huruimarima armlets worn at feasts.
- hurumotaa hair of body.
- huruniwaa waist ornaments worn at a feast.
- hurura'o a belt of money and ra'o worn by men; a similar bandolier worn over shoulder by women; at feasts.
- hururere downy hair on a child; hair on legs and arms, cf. hukurere, rere 2, rea 1.
- hururima armlets worn at feasts.
- hururirisi black oval ornaments of huru seeds.
- husi 1. to pluck, pull off, as fruit, a crab's legs, etc.
 2. to wean; husi susu baania.
 3. to cause pain (i.e. pluck at); na daoha a husihusia i abena the sickness caused him continual pain.
 husihusi
 4. to come into leaf, of trees, cf. aahusu; B. haghisi.

- husinga'i *v.intr.* to make leaf on account of.
na hasi'e'i a husinga'i nia i rangi the tree made leaf because of the rain.
- husiha refreshing showers.
- husihusikuka an illness, swollen red veins, fingers and toes stiff and painful.
- husimara a sp. of shrub with clusters of bright red berries.
- husimera a sp. of shrub with clusters of bright red berries.
- husu 1. a sore under skin of sole of foot.
2. to run, spring, leap; B. husu.
3. high, lofty, as a mound.
- husuhoro cross over.
- husuhusu high, lofty; na hera i toro ra husuhusu'i the hill country burial mounds are high.
- huta to be born.
hutaha *gerund*
hutaha'i *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* be born with.
hutanga'i *v.intr.* be born with.
haahuta to bear, beget (of either parent).
ia a hutaha'i raroma ta'a he was born with a bad disposition.
- huto 1. a cuscus; B. huto.
huto mahui a white variety; a male cuscus.
2. foam.
3. a sp. of yam.
- hutohuto 1. froth, foam; B. hutohuto, hau hutohuto pumice.
2. to curdle, of coconut milk.
- huu 1. solid; rock (not rocks);
- hau huu.
2. lasting, inexhaustible; a huu haaria there is plenty left (it can't be exhausted).
3. the last, only one; gare oto huu only child.
4. old, long established.
henua huu an ancient village.
5. complete, full ten (= hunu).
6. the beginning, origin, cf. huuna 1.
huu i burunga origin of clan.
huu i ha'ate first words.
henua huu the dry land, as contrasted with the sea.
'o'i awa huu iei you will stop there forever.
ia here huu he inherits from his clan.
huunga'i *v.intr.* to be born in, be a native of.
au huunga'i nai omaani I was born in this village; B. huu real.
7. a mass, clump, cluster.
huu i 'a'agi a mass of black ants.
huu i gau a branch of coral.
huu i adi a bunch of leaves for taboo sign.
huu i tomaho a clump of tomaho (a shrub).
huu i gana a cluster of singers.
8. to cluster, mass together.
9. the back of a house; ruma huu.
10. *Barringtonia speciosa*; B. huu.
- hu'u 1. to cough; B. hugu, vugu.
hu'uta'i *v.intr.* cough from.
2. to mention name of absent person.
hu'uni *v.tr.*
hu'usi 1. *v.tr.* 2. E. to tell, relate.
- huuna 1. real, true, original, cf. huu; B. houana.
huuna i goro really good.
huuna i omaa original

village.

2. the originator, the giver of the 'Airasi feast.

huunga'i 1. to grow up or be born in, be a native of, cf. huu 6.
2. loom large, grow in size, cf. huu 7.
huunga'i *v.intr.* to spring up, loom up, of a ship.

huunia hairless, of a dog.

huusi to break at the end, as a pipe stem close to the bowl, cf. huu 6.

I

i 1. *v.tr.* suffix, wa bring, wai (object specified); B. ni, mi, ti.
2. of, belonging to (= ni, si, ri, hi); gare i maa pupil of the eye.
3. *excl.* of disgust.
4. definite article used with nouns, verbs treated as nouns, and pronouns; i ruma the house; au 'omesia i 'ari ana (= ni W.) saw him go (his going; i ia he.
5. locative.
i Heuru at Heuru.
i aro to the sky.
i toro to the hills.
6. instrumental prefix irango, itoro (= ai).

ia 1. personal article (= a) ia mo'osi he yonder.
2. *pers.pron.3rd per.sg.* he, she, it (= a) which is always used in objective case; B. ngaia.
3. S. verbal article (= a).

i'a 1. a fish; B. iga.
2. a fish tooth (porpoise - used for money). Abe, four teeth, is the unit.

3. a prefix to many names of fish, cf. use of hua, koru, manu, aru, etc.

i'a'ahau a bony fish.
i'aahea a fish like a pike.
i'agaru a large bluish fish.
i'ahasiwae
iahu C.,B. to sit (= heinagu, doodoo).
i'ahunu 100,000 fish teeth.
i'amamaesipoo a small black poisonous fish (for pigs poo).
i'amanu a sp. of fish, *Chaetodon*.
i'amaori a long straight hook (= tegu).
i'amarumu a black freshwater fish with soft flesh.
i'amera a red sp.
i'ameu *pron.1st per.pl.ex.* large number: we, us.
i'ami *pron.1st per.pl.ex.* large number: we, us.
i'amisu sp. of fish.
i'amou *pron.2nd per.pl.* you.
i'amourua *pron.2nd per.dl.* you two.
i'amurua *pron.2nd per.dl.* you two.
i'amwaa a long-bodied fish in lagoons.
i'anagi a fish with large spines on its back.
i'ani'adio a large deep sea fish.
i'aniane a small sp. of fish.
i'aniano a fish with thick snout; B. igainoni.

i'a nibongi a sp. of fish
(= i'aibongi).

i'a nitorimatawa a deep-sea
fish.

i'a'oree a sp. of fish.

i'arada a small red fish.

iatangawaianasi W. an Abauro
expression: 'who is that?'

i'atadari a sp. of fish.

iatei who (= tei, atei) (interr.
not indef. which is nei);
B. wati, kati (wa and ka are
masc. and fem. prefixes).

iau yes (= io). Introduced
from Bauro, but now common.

i'awaibora a freshwater fish.

i'awirora a sp. of freshwater
fish. Names of wellknown
fish: ba'ewa (shark); buma,
eru (herring); girio, iri'o
(porpoise); hari (ray); iri
(swordfish); mwarore (gar-
fish); sawa (mullet); waiau
(bonito).

ibwa 1. the coral reef (= ubwa).

2. the water on the reef
(the edge is maririna); B.
iqa.

idu 1. *v.tr.* to bore a hole;
a idua he bored a hole.

idunga'i *v.intr.* to bore in.
ha'aidunga'i to bore.
ha'aidu to bore.

2. a drill.

3. to reject, refuse.

idunga'i *v.intr.*
ha'aidu

4. to count.

idumi *v.tr.*

5. to compose a song,
idugana, a idua i gana.

iduha *gerund*
ha'aidu to compose a song.

iduidu a hole made by pigs,
filled with rain water, and
inhabited by frogs.

idutari an act of the soul of
a man on his way to Hades.
He stands on the leaping-off
rock, regeha, and then makes
an oration (idu i tari) about
his past life, his friends
etc. ending with the shout
tarinal and then leaps (manu
tari) into the sea.

ie *excl.* of anger.

iei *adv.* there (in no'ai i ei,
nai i ei, there, some write
no'ai i 'ei, nai i 'ei).

i'ei *prep.* in, cf. 'ai; B. gai.

i'ei omaa 'etea in another
village (some prefix iei).

igaau *pron.1st per.pl.* (of
smaller number than igia)
we, us, cf. gia.

igaraa *pron.1st per.dl.* we two.

igi 1. to beat with the knuckles.

2. to beat a gong with stem
of sago frond, cf. kinakina 1.

igiigi to beat a gong with
stem of sago frond; B. niki,
manikiniki.

igiha *gerund*
igira'i *v.intr.* beat with
knuckles, beat a gong.
igisi *v.tr.* beat with
knuckles, beat a gong.

igia *pron.1st per.pl.* (of large
number) we, us, cf. gaau.

iha 1. to unwrap, as food
cooked in leaves; B. eha.

ihasi *v.tr.* to unwrap, as
food cooked in leaves.

2. to spread out, as a mat
(= uhari) (only used in tr.
forms).

ihari *v.tr.* a iharia i tara
'inia he spread it on the
path for him.

ihasi *v.tr.* to put leaves
under food in a basket.

3. (lift up)

ihanga'i *v.tr.* to lift up
and threaten with, as a
spear, a ihanga'i i ma'e.

iha rate to remove the skull

- (rate) when body decays.
4. to throw down.
ihanga'i *v.intr.*
ihata'i *v.intr.*
5. brother-in-law, sister-in-law, of same sex as speaker; classificatory term = waiha; B. waiha, kaiha (masc. and fem. prefixes).
6. to roll up the eyes.
ihasi *v.tr.*
- ihaiha 1. to quiver, of the tops of trees in a breeze.
2. to listen.
- ihanga'i 1. to lift up and threaten, cf. iha 3.
2. to throw down, cf. iha 4.
- iharate remove the skull after death.
- ihari to spread, cf. iha 2.
- ihasi 1. to put leaves under, cf. iha 2.
2. to roll the eyes, cf. iha 6.
- ihata'a to eavesdrop.
- ihata'i to throw down, cf. iha 4.
- ihu to shout in exultation.
ihuihu to shout in exultation.
ihuhuni to triumph over.
ihunga'i *v.intr.* exult at.
ihusi *v.tr.* to shout to, about.
- ii ha'aii 1. to nip with fingers so as to hurt.
2. to poke with a stick.
- iaa *pron.3rd per.sg.* he, she, it (in objective case, a).
- ike(abe) ikenga'i *v.intr.* to jump, hop; a ikenga'i nia i abena he hopped along.
- imaa a turtle shell barb tied to bonito hook.
- imoimo E. bird's nest fern, *Asplenium nidus av'es.*
- ina(na) 1. mother, classificatory sense, but others than the actual mother are usually gere ina little mother, ina in direct address (not inagu); B. kaina (ka fem. prefix).
2. daughter, as addressed by her parents.
- inango C.,B. to gather for funeral ceremonies; W. irango.
- inau *pron.1st per.sg.* I, me (in objective case au).
- ine 1. mother, in compounds = ina; rarely used alone.
2. E.,B. to wonder, be astonished.
3. a long creeping grass, the shoots are eaten.
4. a large stone for breaking nuts, used with stone gagare.
- inee to adopt a child, by woman or man.
ineenga'i *v.intr.* to adopt; a ineenga'i nia i gare.
- inemae child whose mother is dead, orphan.
inemaui child whose mother is living.
- ini 1. this, here.
boi i ini come here, cf. na ini, na nini this.
2. to be pitted, rotten, of sole of foot.
iniini to be pitted, rotten, of sole of foot.
- inisi a mother, especially of pigs, cf. gare, garasi child; inisiboo, inisi misu, inisisoni (si is probably prep.).
- inoni 1. W. a man (homo) (= E. noni); W. sae (a man, vir. is mwane); B. inoni, inuni.
nonihunga a crowd of men; dara inoni a sacrificial bowl carved like a man's head and shoulders, sacrifice placed in head.
2. exalted, noble (rarely used

- except with caus. prefix).
- ha'ainoni to exalt, exalted,
noble; B. inoni, waura inoni.
- io 1. yes (some use 'io).
2. (said interrogatively) I
don't know, perhaps so.
- i'oe *pron. 2nd per. sg.* thou (in
objective case 'o); B. go.
- ira 1. *pron. 3rd per. pl.* they,
them (in objective after
verb ra).
2. S. to remain, cf. ura 1,
(= ra).
ira nei those who.
ni ira moi mau he still
remains.
- iraau *pron. 3rd per. pl.* they
(not suffixed to verb as
object).
- iraawaru a sp. of tree.
- iraki the name of a constella-
tion.
- irango 1. a roller for a canoe.
2. to place rollers for a
canoe.
3. W. to go to a death feast;
B. inango.
4. to dash into the middle of,
as a shark into bonito shoal.
5. to leap and dash away, of
bonito.
6. a name for the two chiefs
of a village, the head chief
and his assistant chief.
- irango(na) to eat bait, of
sharks; a irangona i baa.
irangoha *gerund*
irangohana ii'a the fish
scattered.
irangosi *v. tr.* to dash in
and scatter; a irangosi'i.
- irarua *pron. 3rd per. dl.* they
two.
- iri 1. a swordfish; swordfish
were carved and men buried
in them; iri were often
carved on posts of canoe
house; B. iri.
2. to pour.
iri mai pour into this.
irisi *v. tr.*
3. to plot to kill, to plan
a fight.
ha'airi to put out money to
kill a man.
- irimoro to rise to the surface
of herring (buma) and bonito
(waiau).
- iringi to pour, cf. iri, ringi.
iringisi *v. tr.* (perhaps
double tr. suffix).
- iri'o a porpoise, larger sp.
than girio.
- irisi pour, cf. iri 2.
- iro 1. a small gastropod shell
from which earrings are made.
2. earrings.
3. to look.
irohi *v. tr.* look into, look
for.
4. to stare.
5. to revenge.
iroha *gerund*
irohi *v. tr.* stare at, gaze
into.
ironga'i *v. intr.* gaze at.
- irobwararuma high in the sky,
of the moon, cf. iro 3.
- iroha *gerund* of iro 5.
- irohi 1. look at, cf. iro 3.
2. gaze into, cf. iro 4.
- iroiro 1. a clear pool in the
reef in which one saw one's
reflection.
2. glass (recent), looking
glass.
- iromada(na) revenge, cf. iro 5.
- ironga'i gaze at, cf. iro 4.
- iru 1. yam soup (= suru).
2. to sip yam soup.
iruha *gerund*
iruhi *v. tr.* to sip, drink.

isi there, that.

isuisu 1. a nose ornament,
made of clam shell.

2. to hold up to the nose in
playing cat's cradle
(ra'una).

3. to run in on the top of a
wave (= asuasū, esuesu).

ita ten lengths of money; B.
ita.

itoro a piece, bit.

iu a twin.

iumasina boy and girl twins.
iuoru three at a birth,
triplets.

K

ka *neg. part.* (= ga, 'ia); B.
ka.

kaaia I don't know.

kaaka to sieve.

kaakara'i *v. intr.*

kaakae E. a baby; W. kakae;
B. kakare.

kaakae 'abara wa'ewa'e a
baby able to sit up and
play.

geregare stage above kaakae
small child.

kakaro'ura a baby who can
crawl.

kakaroboo a baby who can
crawl on knees and elbows.

kakarokuka a baby who crawls
on hands and toes.

taanini a baby holding onto
supports.

sukaemane a baby who tries
to walk but falls.

'obwohaoru mane a baby who
can walk.

kaakara a small portion of
water of liquid; kaakara i wai.

kaakara'i 1. to shake and
rattle, as a bottle.

2. to sieve, kaaka.

kaakaru a well, with stone
floor and stone sides to the
height the water reaches;
once common now mostly filled
up with rubbish, or fallen
in; stone carvings round
some kaakaru; B. waikaru.

kaakawa a small sp. of fish.

kaaranga a house lizard.

kaaringa mushroom, fungus, cf.
karinga(na) 1 ear; B.
kaaringa.

kaaringa 'ora phosphorescent
fungus, stuck in hair.
kaaringa puupuu a fungus
found in hollow circles
underground, dug out and
eaten.

kaauria pierced with a single
spear, or bullet, cf.
kairango 2.

kabo 1. S. to bite, nip (= tapo).

kabori *v. tr.*

2. S., B. rotten, be rotten,
cf. ngabo 1.

kaboha *gerund*
kabora'i *v. intr.* be rotten
from.
kabori *v. tr.* be rotten from.

kae 1. stale, of food; old,
long stored, of yams uhikae
(= kai).

2. B. to deceive, cf. koe 1,
kohe kohe 2, karekare.

kaeatewa tall and thin
(= kaiatewa).

kaekae a cockatoo.

kaemahoraha a large thing
(= kai mahoraha).

kaeraha B. very large, of house,
pig or any object (= kairaha)
nei na kaeraha the very big
one.

kahaiha a sp. of plant.

kahakahaa deep and dark, as a
pool in the forest.

- kahika** a sp. of gastropod.
- kahiohio** 1. to turn round and round, as a dog preparing to lie down, cf. hio 3, kaihiohio.
 2. to swim in circles, of fish.
- kaho** to bark a tree.
 kaho'i *v.tr.*
- kahoi** thin skinned, of a coconut.
- kahokaho(na)** 1. outside bark; rough outer skin, cf. 'uri(na) 1.
 2. inner shell of nut; B. gawo.
- kahua** dirt on walls.
- kahuaa** stale, mouldy, of food.
- kahukahu(na)** 1. womb, cf. ahu(na) belly.
 2. to hold in the womb.
- kahuko** 1. a sp. of owl; B. kohigo.
 2. the name of a clan with this totem.
- kahure** to pull apart, tear off, strip.
 kahuresi *v.tr.* to pull apart, tear off, strip.
- kahure(na)** the husk of grains.
- kahuru** a variegated sea eel (= kakura).
- kahuto** a sp. of soft wood tree with red flowers, used for rubbing fire; the pith is made into disks for the ear and painted shining white, and replaces on ordinary occasions the ararede shell figure of the sun worn at feasts; B. gahuto.
- kai** 1. stale, of food (= kae).
 2. a call to a dog, kai! kai!
 3. B. a dog; B. gau.
 4. *v.tr.* to rub out.
 5. *v.tr.* to pull to pieces,
- as a flower; B. gai.
6. prefix to adjectives and nouns.
- kaia** I don't know.
- kaiatewa** tall and thin.
- kaihau W.,B.** a large block of stone.
- kaihiohio** curly, of hair.
- kaihirihiri** twining round, creeping over, of a vine.
- kaihoru** lie across, obstruct, as a tree; perhaps 'ai a tree.
 kaihorosi *v.tr.*
- ka'ika'i(na)** stalk of fruit (= kaka'i, kakata).
- kaikaiaharau** sill of doorway.
- kaimahoraha W.,B.** very large thing.
- kaimanu** child's word for a small bird.
- kaimau'a** fullgrown, adult, of a man.
- kairaa** a mortar for betel chewing, medium size, between mota and oba; B. kairaa.
- kairaha W.,B.** very large, of house, pig, etc. (= kaeraha).
- kairango** 1. W. withered at the top, of a tree.
 2. a crowd of people with many spears. Kairangoa = kairango 2.
- kaka** 1. *v.tr.* to prepare for 'agau kuki kakaau cook in preparation for me.
 2. to move along in folds as a snake; B. gaga.
- kakaha gerund**
 kakaha'i *v.intr.* to move in folds over, along; a kakaha'ia i ano.
 kakanga'i *v.intr.* to move in folds, its body, a kakanga'ia i abena.

- kakara'i *v.intr.* = kakaha'i.
 kakasi *v.tr.* = kakanga'i;
 a kakasia i abena.
3. to erect (of male organ).
4. to throw a rope, throw out a cloth, cf. gaasi; B. kasi throw.
5. to drag down a creeper, pull down something.
 kakaha'i *v.intr.* to drag down a creeper, pull down something.
 kakasi *v.tr.* to drag down a creeper, pull down something.
6. to stretch out the arms; B. kaka, kakasi.
 kakaka to stretch out the arms.
 kakasi *v.tr.*
7. to split.
 kakasi *v.tr.*
 kakahita split, broken; cracked by cold, as soles of feet; B. kaka, kakasi.
8. to pull apart (= 'a'a) as a bag's mouth, a fish's mouth in extracting hook.
 kakasi *v.tr.*
- kakae W. a baby (= kaakae *q.v.*);
 B. kakare; cf. gare(na).
- kakaenawai a dragonfly.
 kakaeniwai a dragonfly.
 kakaha *gerund* of kaka 2.
- kakaha'i 1. move along in folds, cf. kaka 2.
 2. drag down, cf. kaka 5.
- kakaharau a sp. of small gastropod in streams.
- kakahi E., B. tongs, cf. 'a'ahi 3;
 B. gagahi.
- kakahita split, cf. kaka 7.
- kakaho(na) 1. peel, rind; B. gawo, cf. kahokaho(na) 1.
 2. abraded, of the skin.
 3. to chew betel nut.
- kakahuru to shake out, as a cloth; shake off, cf. gagahuru 5.
 kakahuruha *gerund*
 kakahurunga'i *v.intr.* shake off from.
 kakahuruta'i *v.intr.* shake off from.
- kaka'i(na) stalk of leaf, cf. ka'ika'i.
- kakairaa crisp, of leaf, paper, etc., cf. 'a'aira'a.
- kakaka stretch out arms, cf. kaka 6.
- kakamate cuttlefish, cf. kaka 6.
- kakamora a race of very small people, reported to exist in the mountains, of whom many tales are told (= kakangora, pwapwangora).
- kakanga'i glide, of a snake, cf. kaka 2.
- kakangara a sp. of betel pepper.
- kakangora = kakamora; B. kakangora.
- kakaniwai a dragonfly (= kakaeniwai).
- kakanuwai a dragonfly; B. to'awai, harowai.
- kakao
- kakaoa 1. to shout.
 2. the cry when a canoe is seen approaching; B. kakaoa.
- kakaora'ana a deep gulf, a narrow pass, an isthmus, a point jutting far out (= aro'una), cf. kao 2; for ending 'ana cf. B. noun suffix gana.
- kakapo a sp. of sweet smelling herb.
- kakara'i move along ground, of snake, cf. kaka 2.
- kakarakona E. (W. kakarangoda).

- kakarangoda** 1. W. a sp. of reddish ant in trees (= kakarakona).
2. a sp. of bird, black in colour (= paparakau).
- kakaraosia** striped, streaked, as flesh of arm torn and bleeding.
- kakareaharau** a door step, sill, fence; B. gagareaharau.
- kakaro** 1. to crawl; B. tataro.
kakarohi *v.tr.* crawl along.
2. tendrils of climbing plant (= kakawe).
kakarohi to tickle, cf. karo.
- kakaro(na)** strings of a bag.
- kakaroboo** a baby crawling on knees and elbows.
- kakarohikou** a sp. of eranthemum, wahere, with beautiful violet-like flowers, growing on grey limestone rocks (= mwahi).
- kakarokuka** a baby crawling on hands and toes.
- kakaromwada** W. to gather shellfish.
- kakaromwasa** E. to gather shellfish.
- kakaro'ura** a baby just able to crawl.
- kakaru** a well (= kaakaru *q.v.*); B. waikaru, cf. G. karu bale water.
- kakaruhote** a sp. of hardwood tree.
- kakarupepe** a sp. of tree with white flowers frequented by butterflies (= 'a'arubebe).
- kakasa** to put lime on the hair, cf. kasa 1.
- kakasi** 1. to glide, move body in folds, cf. kaka 2.
2. to throw a rope, cf. kaka 4.
3. to drag down, cf. kaka 5.
4. to stretch the hands, cf. kaka 6.
5. to pull open, cf. kaka 8.
6. to split, cf. kaka 7.
- kakata(na)** 1. handle, of an axe; B. gagata.
2. W. strong and big, cf. kakate.
3. W. a neat, well-formed small man.
- kakataa** E. a neat, well-formed small man.
- kakate** 1. W. strong and big, cf. ngatangata 1.
2. to be dry and hard, cf. ngangate; B. gagate.
kakatera'i *v.intr.* to be dry from; a kakatera'i sina.
haakakate to dry in the sun, as a cloth.
- kakau(na)** 1. finger or toe; leg of an insect, cf. gagau 2, gau 3; B. kakau.
wairaharaha or raharaha thumb or big toe.
usuuae, usuusuae, usuhe'u index finger.
tarakaki, ataraibai third finger.
mwaeraha, ohi fourth finger.
wairi'iri'i, riri'i little finger.
2. to whistle with fingers to the lips.
- kakau'ara'ara** claw of a crab.
- kakautangahuru** a centipede.
- kakautewa** a mosquito.
- kakauu** 1. C.,B. I don't know.
2. C.,B. to set out at day-break; W. huora'i; E. huorodo.
- kakawa** W. *v.tr.* to disobey, refuse, dispute (=E.kakoa), cf. kawa, gawa; a kakawa 'ari

- he refused to go.
 kakawaha *gerund*
 kakawasi *v.tr.* to disobey,
 refuse, dispute.
 kakawata'i *v.intr.*
 ha'akakawa cause to refuse.
- kakawa'ome to be jealous.
 kakawa'omesi *v.tr.* be
 jealous of.
- kakawe(na) tentacles of octopus,
 streamers of jellyfish,
 tendrils of climbing plant,
 cf. kawi hook, 'ahe crab; B.
 gahe a crab.
- kakawera'a long and curling at
 the end, as flower stalks of
 pawpaw; opposite to hauuu.
- kakawi 1. to grasp, clutch, cf.
 kawi.
 2. tangled, as yam vines
 intertwined.
 haikakawi entangled.
- kakawima'o a sp. of plant, the
 dry stem is used by boys as a
 cigarette; they smoke the
 pith of it.
- kake 1. to shrivel up with cold,
 shudder, shiver.
 2. to get cramp, cramped,
 crooked with cramp.
 3. to crook the fingers;
 deformed with bent fingers;
 B. gake.
- kakea crooked, of fingers.
 makake crooked.
- kaki to hitch up with crook or
 finger (= aki), cf.
 tarakaka 1.
- kakoa E. to refuse, disobey,
 dispute an order; W. kakawa.
 kakoata'i *v.intr.* to refuse,
 disobey, dispute an order.
- kakoa'ome to be jealous.
 kakoa'omesi *v.tr.* be jealous
 of.
- kakopa large buttress roots
- (= 'a'opa, kokopa).
- kaku 1. to be dull, stupid;
 ahugu a kaku how foolish of
 me.
 kakuha stupidity.
 ha'akaku make stupid;
 a ha'akakua i ahugu.
 2. to forget.
 kakua forgotten.
 kakuha forgetfulness.
 kakunga'i *v.intr.* forget
 about.
 kakuta'i *v.intr.* forget about..
 3. soundly, of sleep, mauru
 kaku.
 rau duru i diri do ra'i mauru
 they knotted a dracaena to
 make them (the enemy) sleep
 soundly.
 a mauru kakuhana he slept
 soundly.
 kakuhana soundly, prob.
 gerund of sleep.
 4. to associate with, be
 friends with, cf. hagu 1,
 sagu 4, gugu 3.
 kakuni *v.tr.* to associate
 with, be friends with.
 kakunia *p.p.* associated.
 kakungi *v.tr.* = kakuni.
 kakungia *p.p.* = kakunia.
- kakuru a variegated sea eel,
 toothless (= kahuru).
- kama a sp. of tree (= ama).
- kamaitau the name of the life-
 size figure of a woman
 carved in stone on the
 western cliffs near Rohu.
- kamata'i a sp. of tree.
- kamau a sp. of fig (= 'amau
 q.v.).
- kame to lift lime to the lips
 with limestick.
 kamekame to lift lime to the
 lips with limestick.
 kameri *v.tr.* to lift lime to
 the lips with limestick.
- kamo 1. to go stealthily, to
 stalk, cf. amo.

- kamoha *gerund*
 kamokamo 1. to go softly in the dark. 2. adultery.
 kamori *v.tr.* to follow stealthily.
 heikamori adultery.
 2. to look at (= 'ome, 'eme).
 kamosi *v.tr.*
- kamoda an adze.
- kamoha *gerund* of kamo 1.
- kamokamo 1. go softly in the dark.
 2. adultery.
 3. the name of a serpent spirit.
- kamori follow stealthily, cf. kamo 1.
- kamosi look at, cf. kamo 2.
- kamu to close, shut up, as a clam (= komo).
 kamu'i *v.tr.* close upon, shut and hold tight.
- kamwa a sp. of small, striped fish (= gamwa, gaumwa); B. kama.
- kana kanakana to have a nice taste in the mouth.
 kanahi *v.tr.* cause a nice taste.
 kanari *v.tr.* cause a nice taste; hai kanari a nice taste; a kanaria a mo'osi i maho i ngau the food tastes nice in his mouth.
- kanakana'a savoury, pleasant tasting, making one's mouth water.
- kanaru a sp. of tree.
- kane to rejoice; to boast, be proud, conceited; B. kane.
 kanekane rejoice.
 kanesi *v.tr.* rejoice at, boast of.
 kanea joyful.
 kanekanea joyful, happy, contented.
- kangara a duck (= karanga, ngarangara, karangaisu'u).
- kani E. to stick in, lodge in, as a spear in a tree (= kawi, madare).
- kao(na) 1. a large portion of liquid, from a third to half full, cf. gao(na) 1; B. kaona.
 kaokao a large portion of liquid, from a third to half full.
 2. to stoop.
 kaokao stoop, lower the head.
 kaoha *gerund*
 kaoha'i *v.intr.* steep; *adj.* crouching; a hora kaoha'i he ran away crouching low.
 kaohi *v.tr.* to stoop under.
 3. to stalk, crouching and creeping.
 4. to associate with a woman one intends to marry, court.
 kaori *v.tr.* to court a girl; B. kaoni adultery.
 5. kaori *v.tr.* to play with a person.
 haikaori play, games.
 6. a sp. of crab.
- kaoa egret (= kaopwa).
- kaoha 1. *gerund* of kao 2.
 2. stooping, a siri kaoha.
- kaohi stoop under, crouch behind.
- kaokao 1. half or a third full.
 2. to stoop, crouch.
 3. to stalk.
 4. dottle of pipe; a little left at the bottom of a vessel.
 5. E. a sp. of plant like a sunflower, with small yellow flowers; W. gaogao.
- kaopwa 1. a bird, egret (= kaoa); B. gaoqa.
 2. the name of the clan with this totem; head of the clan

- possessed club with carving
of kaopwa.
- kaori 1. W. to persist in doing;
E. kasaori.
2. to court a girl.
3. to play with a person.
- kapa with two corners cut off,
shaped like a V, cf. esu.
- kapaakapa a swallow (swift, I.).
- kapakapa 1. with two corners
cut off, shaped like a V.
2. a swallow (swift, I.); B.
gapagapa.
- kapakapaesu 1. criss-cross, a
rhombus (= kekerekapaesu).
2. a bird, swift.
- kape 1. to flutter the wings;
B. gaha run swiftly.
kapekape to flutter the
wings.
kapeha *gerund*
kaperi *v.intr.* to flutter
about.
2. to scrape with the foot,
as brush turkey.
kapekape to scrape with the
foot, as brush turkey.
kapehi *v.tr.* scrape (the
ground).
kaperi *v.tr.* scrape, scratch.
kapesi *v.tr.* scrape, scratch.
kapesia *p.p.* scratched.
- kapi 1. to bring together,
wedge tight, pick up with
toes.
kapisi *v.tr.* wedge between
legs, pick up with toes, jam
into a hole.
kapisia *p.p.* wedged, jammed.
2. to tuck T bandage gaha into
waist string.
kapira'i *v.intr.* to tuck in.
3. flutter, flap wings
(= kape).
kapipapi flutter, flap wings.
kapiha *gerund*
kapira'i *v.intr.* flutter
about, striking with wings.
- kapii a sp. of tree with large,
oval leaves.
- kapi'oa crosslegged.
- kapiro(na) waist string
(= kawira'i).
- kapo to be rotten, cf. ngabo 1.
kapoha *gerund*
kapoha'i *v.intr.* be rotten
from.
kaporu *v.tr.* be rotten
from.
- kapogiru a sp. of taro.
- kaporu 1. cupboard or shelf for
storing things, in a house or
canoe; B. giporu.
2. a small room in a house,
usually for a man and his
wife to sleep in.
- kapu(na) blood, only in names
of heroes, etc. (= 'abu).
makapunamwarore the name of
a hero born from garfish
blood, who finally changed
into a garfish (mwarore).
- kapuru a stone sinker for fish-
ing (= kopuru).
- kara 1. scrape, bruise; B. gara.
karasi *v.tr.* scrape, bruise,
take off skin.
2. (shake)
karakara *v.tr.* to shake.
karakaraa shaken.
karakaraha'i *v.intr.* shake
up.
karakaranga'i *v.intr.* shake
up.
3. *v.tr.* to cut, as pieces of
nautilus shell (= gara); B.
kara.
4. a parrot; B. gara.
kara marawa a green variety.
kara mera a red variety.
5. karaha'i *v.tr.* overturn,
cf. garanga'i.
karangi *v.tr.* overturn.
6. karakara to cry, sound,
of musical instruments.

- karaha'i *v.intr.* to sound from.
 karakara bamboo musical instrument.
 karakara old coconut with sound of water within swishing about.
 7. makarakara ill fitting; awkward, inconvenient in shape, of a box, etc.; B. makarakara.
 makarakaranga'i ill fitting for, awkward for.
 8. a parcel of pudding, gori, wrapped up; B. kara.
 9. to put the fruit of Barringtonia, huu, on the fire and apply it as a poultice when hot; a poultice (the meaning appears to be 'apply heat, burn', cf. karapoto, etc.).
 karadede'au yam mash cooked in hollow bamboo.
 karaha'i 1. to overturn, cf. kara 5.
 2. to sound, cf. kara 6.
 karahasi a spark sticking to the foot.
 karahita 1. to split from heat of sun.
 2. to split a stick and insert another in the split.
 karahitari *v.tr.* to split.
 3. cut into, spaces cut opposite one another, as in inlaying with nautilus.
 4. a man trap, large bamboo cut lengthwise and plank inserted, man treads on this, plank falls and foot is held.
 karakara shake with, from.
 karakaramangaru a pink begonia (kara = 'ara bite).
 karakaramwadio a black insect with brown legs.
 karakaranga'i shake up.
 karakarangai su'u a duck
 (= karanga karangaisu'u).
 karakarapuru very hard, of wood.
 karakarata(na) 1. many; karakarata i noni many men.
 2. various, of every sort; karakarata i maho i ngau every kind of food.
 karanga a duck.
 karangaisu'u a duck.
 karangi 1. to overturn.
 2. a red sp. of fish caught at night; B. karani.
 3. the name of the man who catches it.
 karao a coconut leaf basket.
 karapasu a sore under skin of sole of foot (= husu).
 karapoto 1. burnt, blackened in the fire, cf. potopoto.
 2. a brand with blazing end.
 3. firewood.
 karasi to scrape, cf. kara 1.
 karawe'e split by the sun.
 karawe'enga'i *v.intr.* to be split because of.
 karawe'esi *v.tr.* split with, from.
 karawede to split, from the sun.
 karawedenga'i *v.intr.* be split because of.
 karawedesesi *v.tr.* be split by heat.
 kare 1. a son or daughter, only in gong talk (= gare *q.v.*).
 2. S. to do, make (= haau, haai).
 3. *v.tr.* to treat gently, keep an eye on an angry person.
 ha'akare to treat gently, keep an eye on an angry person.
 karekare S. to lie, deceive.

- kareri'i E. pupil of the eye;
W. gare i maa; B. karekare i
maa, cf. kare l.
- kari l. *v.tr.* to tear (= hari);
B. tari.
karikari to tear.
makari torn.
2. a strip.
kari uwe strip of rattan.
- kariikari E. a plant, sp. of
ginger with large leaves; W.
gariigari.
- karikari *v.tr.* to scrape off
small roots with waro shell.
- karikariaharau sill of door
(= kaikaiaharau).
- karikari'ariha l. a centipede.
2. the meeting of two
currents or tides.
- karikaringa a sp. of fish,
mullet.
- karikariria l. W. to keep look-
ing behind.
2. W. to be anxious.
- karikaririaa E. = W. karikariria.
- karinga(na) l. ear; B. karinga.
2. gill of fish.
- karingaahora ear with lobe
drawn out.
- karingadiri l. ear with dracaena
leaves (diri) stuffed into
hole bored, so as to enlarge
the hole.
2. to stuff dracaena leaves
into the ear.
Note: the ear hole is filled
with either (1) dracaena
leaves, (2) white painted disk,
(3) a shell disk; (2) and (3)
representing the sun, and all
having a sacred character.
- karingahau E. to be deaf to
reproof, to refuse to listen.
- karo to feel after, grope; to
nibble at bait.
- karohi *v.tr.* cf. B. karo to
muddy water with hand.
- karohi l. to grope for.
2. to nibble bait.
3. to scratch; B. karu.
4. skin disease from scratch-
ing, the itch.
5. to stroke a dog.
- karowai W., B. gather shellfish,
eels, fish etc. in a stream
(= wado, kawai); B. karowai.
- karu l. to scratch.
karuha the quality of
scratching, scratchiness.
karu'i *v.tr.* to scratch.
karumi *v.tr.* to scratch.
karumia *p.p.* scratched.
karusi *v.tr.* to scratch.
karusia *p.p.* scratched.
2. the white left in a nut
after saukai scraping, karu i
niu.
- karua'i to be foolish, talk
foolishly.
karua'isi *v.tr.* to talk
foolishly of.
- karuha(na) scratchiness, karu.
- karuhe a crab that burrows in
the sand.
- karukaru l. the itch (= karohi);
B. karukaru.
2. a scratch made by a girl
with claw of tehe hawk as a
sign she has had intercourse
with a man.
- karupenga a round plaited
coconut leaf plate
(= tarupenga).
- karuwini l. *v.tr.* to scold, cf.
wini 4.
2. *v.tr.* to poke with a bit of
stick, to poke out wax in ear
with sago leaf midrib.
- kasa l. *v.tr.* to rub lime on
hair.
kasakasa to rub lime on hair.

- kakasa to rub lime on hair.
 2. to break.
 kasa'i *v.tr.*
 kasari *v.tr.*
 kasaria *p.p.* broken.
 makasa broken.
 3. a tree sp. (= parako *q.v.*).
 4. *v.tr.* to smooth, give a final polish, with leaves of kasa, as to a dara bowl.
- kasaori *v.tr.* to be always doing the same thing, to persist in (= W. kaori).
 abu kasaoria i angagu don't be always (taking things) from my bag.
- kasikasina mudi sister of mudi.
 If in a certain game the white stone used is lost, they mound up the sand, make a deep narrow hole, spit in it, and level the mound to find the stone, mudi; the mound is kasi = kasina. Thus in a child's game the old word kasi, sister, with female prefix ka, is preserved in Arosi; B. kasi sister.
- kasu a basket without a handle.
- kasuhe a rat, mouse; B. asuhe.
- katakata(na) stalk of flower.
- kate *v.tr.* to trouble, annoy, disturb, vex (with abe) (= 'ate).
 ha'akate *caus.* to trouble, annoy, disturb, vex; abu ha'akate i abena don't annoy him; B. hagakate.
- katikati 1. to squeak, of mice.
 2. to nibble, gnaw, of mice, rats; B. ketekete.
 katikatiha *gerund*
 katikatihi *v.tr.* to nibble.
 katikatisi *v.tr.* to nibble.
- kau 1. branching coral burnt for lime (= gau); B. gau.
 2. to catch and hold, as a shirt in a nail.
 kauha'i *v.intr.* to catch on,
- be hooked by.
 kauri *v.tr.* to catch, hook to, hold.
 kauria *p.p.* hooked, caught.
 3. a crook for pulling down fruit; B. igawi.
 4. a finger, in game songs (= kakau).
 5. E. a thorny flax-like plant; W. gau.
 6. *excl.* kau! kau! quick! in bonito fishing.
- kaukau to munch, crunch bones etc., a word much used of ogres in stories, cf. ngau 1, koru 4; B. korukoru.
- kaura frigate hawk and conventional design of it.
- kauraha the name of a serpent spirit; formerly a devout woman, but now a hi'ona spirit; B. kagauraha.
- kauwa E. grandfather (= wauwa); (= W. uwai); B. kaura, kauwa grandmother, elder sister (ka fem. prefix). Arosi uses both wauwa and kauwa for a male, though they are the masc. and fem. forms respectively of uwa in Bauro.
- kawa to lose, let go (= gawa).
 kawasi *v.tr.*
- kawae E. grandmother; W. wae.
- kawai to gather shellfish, prawns, eels etc. in a stream (= wado, ka rowai).
 ga siba kawai let us go searching for (prawns).
- kawi 1. S. a hook; B. gawi.
 2. to hang to, as a bat; be hitched, hooked to.
 kawiha *gerund*
 kawiri *v.tr.* to hang, cling to.
 kawikawi to hang, cling to.
- kawira 1. rheumatism in joints, twinges of pain.
 2. a bent leg from thigh muscle being affected.

kawirai waist string, with the gaha cloth; it forms the T bandage originally worn by men, and still used.

kawou a hermit crab; B. gou.

ke *excl.* when one has made a wrong statement and notices the mistake.

keha to unwrap, undo, take out (cork), open oven (= iha); B. eha.

kehasi *v.tr.* to unwrap, undo, take out (cork), open oven.

kehasii a shrub sp.

kehu 1. to strike.

kehura'i *v.intr.* to strike.

2. to sit firmly, seldom move (= huuhuu).

kehukehu to sit firmly, seldom move.

waekehukehu an old woman (sits always in the house).

keimaua 1. E. fullgrown, adult (= kaimaua *q.v.*).

2. S. a chief, cf. Rahunimwane.

keke 1. *v.tr.* to refuse to give up, be contentious, dispute (= 'e'e).

2. to defecate, a children's word only.

kekere(na) tail; B. gere.

kekerekapaesu a bird, swift (= kapakapaesu).

kekerematanga a weevil, earwig; B. kekeramatanga.

kekerei small, cf. gere 2, gare 1.

kekereiha smallness.

kekereta'a very small.

kekerei'a 1. a small verandah in front of canoe house.

2. to make a verandah for canoe house.

Probably 'fish's tail', the canoe house being the body. So, in boys initiation the

platform on which they stood represented a bonito; corresponds to sinakuhi of ordinary house.

kekete a coconut leaf basket for drying nuts, cf. kete 2.

kekewe a bird, fantail.

kemo straight, of hair (like a Polynesian's), cf. mweda 2, magaregare, omo 2, ohuwego, wasiaa.

kena to be uneasy, in uneasy position; uneasily.

kenakena 1. restlessly, uneasily; heinagu kenakena sit half rising, not sit right down. 2. quickly; hanokenakena go in a hurry. 3. urge, exhort.

ha'akena to urge.

ha'akenakena urge, exhort, hasten.

ha'akenakenanga'i *v.intr.* to urge to, about, concerning.

keni a woman; in many names of women, not otherwise used.

keo W. a sore, ulcer; E. keto; B. garo.

keohi *v.tr.* to have a sore from.

keonga'i *v.intr.* to have a sore from, on account of.

keora'i *v.tr.* to have a sore on the lips.

ha'akeonga'i *caus.* to cause a sore.

ha'ikeo a person with a sore (*recip.* ha'i).

The chief kinds of keo are:

keo buriburi W. yaws.

keo pupuri E.

keo ongaonga ulcer that kills quickly (in a week sometimes) eating away the nose and lips.

keo raro a deep-seated ulcer.

keo tapatue a large sore on a child.

keo ngabongabo a sore on foot, with bad smell.

keo haso a sore that begins in a ring on the skin.

keo susuniboo a swelling turning to sore.

keo husu a sore under skin of foot which gradually eats out.

- keo huni ringworm.
keo ra'e very painful ring-worm turns to sores.
keo 'ehurodoma the most malignant form of ulcer.
- keohireia the name of a snake spirit at Tawatana, who caused sores if anyone approached carelessly the chief's burial mound; hireia lightning.
- kepwao to swing the body backwards and forwards.
kepwaonga'i *v.intr.* to swing (the body).
kepwaosi *v.tr.* to swing (the body).
- kerakera solid (rock as opposed to rocks), hau kerakera (= hauhara).
- kere to cut, notch, draw out line, cut nautilus shell.
kerekere a notch or mark or line, cut.
kerekere serrated, dented; as a leaf.
kerengi *v.tr.* to make a notch on, count, mark.
- kerekere kerekere ha'ate to speak doubtfully.
kerekere ringe to speak doubtfully.
- kero S. a basket; E. kaso, W. abira, B. tero.
- kesau a word used in songs (perhaps = woman).
- keta 1. to spoil, take property, cf. kete 1.
ketanga'i *v.intr.* to spoil, take property.
ketari *v.tr.*
2. to be careless.
ketaketa carelessly.
here ketaketa to do a thing carelessly.
- kete 1. to destroy, ravage, commit an outrage, as stealing another's wife.
2. a basket with a handle;
- B. gete.
kete ni ara rough basket of coconut leaf for yams.
kekete basket of coconut leaf for drying nuts.
3. steep; a ura ketekete taras that path is a steep one.
ketekete steep, high, lofty, precipitous.
keteha *gerund*
4. *v.tr.* annoy, provoke with words, cf. kate, kete 1.
- ketea E. alone, o'a ketea; B. getea.
- ketekete to nibble, of rats, mice, cf. katikati 2.
- ketiketi to nibble, of rats, mice.
- keto E. a sore (= keo *q.v.*).
ketoketo'a having sores; inoni ketoketo'a leper (recent), cf. morumoru 2.
- ke'u a pearl shell spoon (= roa, waro).
- kewao a tree sp. (= geuwao).
- ki 1. *prep.* i, ni, si, ri of, in compound words and phrases.
2. in raiki adopt. Ki appears to be transitive suffix.
- kiakia an armband made of ra'o or 'ima.
- kiikii W. to contend (= kitikiti).
haikiikii a contest.
- kiinga E. a bird sp.
- kiki 1. small; sae kiki a small man, cf. Amoraha, Amokoki the Arosi names of Moaba and Moiki, the Rennell and Bellona Islands to the S.W.
2. much younger than the rest of the family, of men, dogs, pigs, e.g. Benjamin was gare kiki, cf. gare 'amara (gare (na)).
- kikii E. son and daughter of

- mother's brother, cross-cousin.
- kikimo a children's game.
- kikiparanisu a cricket that sings at night with chorus of frogs (wadi).
- kikipau to be stingy (= kipau).
kikipauha *gerund*
kikipaunga'i *v.intr.* to be stingy about.
- kikipo 1. a large yellow ant, bites severely.
2. a black ant.
- kikiri'i very small, cf. kiki 1, ri'i 1; B. kikiri'i.
- kikiru a children's game.
- kikito to beat water with hands (= kiro) (giroha with coconut shells).
- kima to joke, chaff.
kimaha *gerund*
kimaha'i *v.intr.* to joke at.
haikima *recip.* to joke with a person.
kimakima 1. W. banded like a snake. 2. wavy lines of pattern in carvings. 3. to lie, deceive, kima.
kimakimaa E. the same as kimakima 1,2.
- kimweo a black swamp bird, cf. meo; B. kimeo.
- kinakana 1. E. to beat a tune on a gong, cf. ike(abe), gana; B. kinikana.
2. a gong tune (not messages).
- kinikana W. the same as kinakana.
- kino to spoil, dirty, befoul.
kino'i *v.tr.*
- kiokio a bird, large kingfisher; B. kiokio, sigo (B. Bush).
- kiokio ni mou a bird, white hawk.
- kipau to be stingy, cf. keke 1, bwau 4.
- kipauha *gerund*
kipaunga'i *v.intr.* to be stingy about.
kikipau stingy.
ha'akikipau to refuse to go, dislike to do, reject a proposal to do, go.
- kipo to stir up water.
kipongi *v.tr.*
kipongia dirty, of water.
makipo dirty, of water.
ma'ipo dirty, of water.
- kira 1. a green parrot.
kirakira a green parrot.
2. to say your own name, as the parrot says kira (considered wrong).
3. a namesake, one with the same name as yourself, kira.
- kirakira 1. a green parrot.
2. a bright green, large land shell, *Bulimus* sp.
3. a long-handled tomahawk, cf. 'ira; B. kirakira.
- kire a pandanus (= gire).
- kiri 1. a very small land crab, kuka kiri.
2. *v.tr.* to slice, with a knife; cut open a tin; B. (Haununu) kiri.
kirii *v.tr.* to slice, with a knife, cut open a tin.
- kirikiri to tickle under the armpit; B. kiti.
- kiro to beat the water with the hands, cf. kikito, giroha.
kirokiro to beat the water with the hands.
kiroha *gerund*
kirosi *v.tr.* to beat the water with the hands.
- kirokiro a clear pool in the reef, or in rocks (= iroiro), cf. biro 2, iro 3; B. mwakiro.
- kirori 1. a creeper used by children as a swing.
2. to swing by a rope, or creeper.

3. a children's game.
4. a parrot, *Lorius cardinalis*, (= irori).
- kirori warihu i adaro a children's kirori (game).
kirori warihu i noni a children's game.
- kiru bent, to bend.
kirusi *v.tr.* to bend.
ha'akirusi *caus.* to bend, make crooked.
makiru crooked.
- kiruanga to go and hide, used of the first player in a game of hide and seek binihu; the rest binihu and the last pwaikukusu; 'o giru goro i anga ha'a garaa 'you have hidden our money bag' is said to the first. A form of giru.
- kitikiti 1. to strike with a stick on gourd or bamboo; B. kitikiti.
kitikitipwa to rattle lime-stick in lime gourd or box.
2. to contend in games.
kitikitingi *v.tr.* to contend against.
haikitikiti E. a contest, game.
haikiikii W. a contest, game.
- kito to be restless, nervous, cf. siko 2.
kitoha
kitokito to twist, wriggle (as an eel's tail cut off); B. gigiuro.
- kiwaro to swing on a creeper.
- ko 1. water, children's word.
2. to drink, children's word, cf. gono.
3. S. the, thereupon (= gu *q.v.*).
- koa(na) companion, mate, fellow-worker, cf. 'oa a pair, hoa a friend, fellow, one of a pair, similar, synonym;
koana i ha'ate a synonymous term.
ha'ikoa foster brother.
- ha'ikoada children of two sisters.
ha'ikoani children of two sisters.
koagoro even number.
koata'a odd number.
koara'i 1. *v.intr.* to come to an agreement. 2. *v.intr.* to count, tally.
- B. koakoa bring two sorts of food; koani live with another woman (not wife); koaniha adultery; cf. Santa Anna koa cross-cousin.
- koahehe to come to nothing, of proposed marriage.
- koe 1. to joke, chaff, deceive, lie, cf. kohe kohe 2 (Central B.); S. karekare; B. koe.
koeha *gerund*
koeha *v.n.* a joke, a lie, guile.
koekoe to joke, to lie.
koenga'i *v.intr.* to mock.
ha'akoekoe *caus.* to jest.
ha'akoenga'i *caus.* to jest at, joke about, chaff, mock.
2. S. yes (one village).
- kohe kohe 1. a yam sp.
2. to lie, deceive (Central B.), cf. koe.
- kohihi 1. *v.tr.* to shrink, draw in head and shoulders, shrink in fear.
2. to put tail between legs, to fear, grovel, of dog, cf. ahihi(na) 3, 'ohi 4, 'ohihi 1, 'ohisi 3.
- kohu an albino.
kohukohu white hair from old age.
kokohu B. hugo white hair.
- kohuko 1. W. an owl (= kahuko).
2. the name of a clan with owl totem.
- kokaapae a tree sp.
- koke deep, of bowl, vessel, pool.
dara koke European cup, soup bowl.

kokiri a tree, apostrophised
in death song (angiunua).

koko 1. to lull to sleep
children by singing
(= kookoo).

2. B. to farewell, say good-
bye (Central B.).

3. root of many words meaning
to enclose, shut in.

kokohono dark and lowering, of
the sky, hono (= rodohono).

kokohu 1. disturbed, troubled,
dirty, of water, cf. agohu(na).

2. to slip down, of earth or
sand.

kokohui *v.tr.* to pull down,
pull to pieces.

kokohura'i *v.intr.* to slip
down on account of.

ha'akokohu *caus.* to slip
down

3. white hair from old age
(= kohukohu *q.v.*).

kokoita stingy, cf. ita.

kokoita'i to deceive, fail to
do.

kokoke 1. a small, clear pool
in rocks, cf. koke.

2. basin of river bed
(= 'obo).

kokomarua dim, dark (koko,
maru).

kokomo to shut in, as ship in
harbour, man in cave, cf.
komo, kamu.

kokomosi *v.tr.* to shut in,
enclose.

kokomosa *p.p.* shut in,
sheltered.

kokona smooth, slippery, of
path, rocks, cf. kona 1.

kokorako to cackle, of hen that
has laid an egg; B. kokorako.

kokorete a man who marries a
sister (haho, asi); he was
killed (the woman su'utee).

kokoriki game of throwing up
and catching several objects
as they fall.

kokoro a hollow in uneven
ground.

kokoroha'a hollow inwards, con-
cave, as bottom of a glass
bottle.

kokorohuto a skin disease,
lumps like lumpy porridge.

kokorota'a ticklish, as sole of
foot.

kokorowawa an 'ado'a nut with
the inside eaten out by rats.

kokoru 1. white of egg.

2. kokoru i niu thin film of
egg.

3. a drop.

kokoru i 'abu a drop of blood.

4. a small portion of food;
kokoru i boo a piece of pork.

5. *v.tr.* to gnaw, cf. koru 4.

6. to eat unripe fruit.

kokorubote a large grasshopper
put on hair to eat (koru)
bugs (bote).

kokoruhau a small bird.

kokosu humpback, cf. kosu 3.

kokotaa to cackle, of fowls and
women, cf. kota 2 chatter
(of children); B. koko.

kokotee a game of throwing up
and catching, in order, a
number of objects
(= kokoriki); B. kokotee.

koma to put away carefully,
store up a treasure.

komasi *v.tr.* to put away
carefully, store up a
treasure.

kome a round white shell armllet
of ra'o trochus.

komenuhi S. sentences with
similar letters in the words,

- to be repeated as many times as possible in one breath (like Peter Piper etc.).
- komiro** a tree, sp. cotton?
- komo** to close tight upon, as a giant clam (= kamu).
- komo'i v.tr.** to close tight upon, as a giant clam.
- komosi v.tr.** to close tight upon, as a giant clam.
- komokomo** to hold in the mouth.
- komu** 1. three tufts of hair on children's heads, reduced in number till on marriage the last is shaved off, the first left, and the last removed is over the fontanelle.
2. the crest on a bird, comb of a cock.
- komukomu** 1. cf. komu 1.
2. a little wooded island, standing out by itself.
3. a beard, cf. kumukumu 3; B. komu, kumu clan.
- kokomu** tufts of hair on head.
? kumukumu tap root.
here komukomu seize by throat.
- kona** 1. smooth, slippery.
- konaha gerund**
kokona gerund
2. W., B. large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden; a kona i mou.
- konagoro** large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden.
- konaomegoro** large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden.
3. to pull out.
- konasi v.tr.**
4. to slip, start out of the hand or from its place, cf. kona 1.
- konakona** to slip, start out of the hand or from its place.
- konahi v.tr.** to slip on.
- konahia p.p.** slipped.
- konari v.tr.** to slip on, from.
- konaria p.p.**
- kokona** slippery.
- konata'i v.intr.** to slip from.
5. to dart out the tongue, as a snake.
- konaha gerund**
ha'akona caus. to dart out the tongue, as a snake.
- konasi v.tr.** to dart out the tongue, as a snake.
- kongari** 1. empty; dara kongari an empty dish.
2. naked; sae kongari a naked man.
3. merely, simply, just; ordinary.
- waikongari** pure water (nothing with it).
- haikongari** naked.
- konokono** 1. W. the throat; B. konokono drink.
2. Adam's apple (rare).
- koo** to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby; B. hagakoo.
- ha'akoo** to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby.
- kookoo** 1. to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby.
2. B. a salutation, farewell, kookoo mauru goro goodbye (= koko).
3. a word to deter children (related to Malaita word for grandfather, I.).
4. the name of a dance.
- koongaa** a grass sp.
- kopi** 1. to put in the lap.
- kopiha gerund**
kopihi v.tr. to put in the lap, hold in the lap.
- kopinga'i v.intr.** to put in the lap, hold in the lap.
- kopira'i v.intr.** to put in the lap, hold in the lap.
2. to hide.
- kopihi v.tr.** to hide.

- kopiha'i *v.intr.*
kopikopi *v.intr.*
- kopikopiei
- kopiwa E. a corner.
- kopo to boil (= 'opo, 'opwo, 'obwo), cf. 'oo 3.
kopokopo
koposi *v.tr.* to boil from, on account of, with.
- kopu 1. newly formed fruit.
2. unopened bud.
- kopuru 1. a round stone for a sling.
2. a stone sinker for fishing (= kapuru).
- kora 1. a round object; a seed, egg, nut, shell of mollusc (containing mollusc), cf. hua(na) 3, poupou.
2. prefix to many round objects; B. pwakora kernel of nut.
koraidahi a pearl.
koraidangi a murex shell.
koraidangi a charm murex shell hung from top shoot of a tree to bring wind.
koraikua a hen's egg.
koraingari a canarium nut.
koraimabwe the kidneys; B. wanamapwe (wa fruit).
koraiao an ivory nut.
koratea tonsils.
koraihau skull of a dead man.
koraitete decorated knob end of club.
koraiuhi haliotis shell.
koreiporu a land shell, snail.
3. sound of gong, or tree struck with stick (= kore).
korai wairari.
- korakora 1. tonsils.
2. swelling in the groin.
- kore 1. the sound of a gong, or tree struck with stick.
korekore the sound of a gong, or tree struck with stick.
korekore daromera.
2. to rattle, strike with a stick, cf. kura 1,2.
korekore to rattle, strike with a stick; a tree cut thin on both sides and struck like a gong; B. kore to tap, to rattle pestle in lime box (= kitikiti).
koretee 1. to rattle, as spears against each other, tee. 2. not to come up to the standard of native custom; not to fulfil the obligations of a clansman.
- kori 1. a pudding, yam and coconut (= gori); kori aro mangari a pudding.
2. a tree.
- korikai a fern sp.
- koringi to ring a bell, holding handle.
- korirengarenga a sucking fish.
- koro 1. S. a halo round the moon (rare, usual word umu).
2. root of several words, meaning a hollow.
- korokoro 1. ha'akorokoro 1. to give a present to appease an angry or crying child (probably goro good); B. hagakorokoro. 2. *v.tr.* to soothe.
2. a large flying beetle (= pwerupweru); B. gorogoro.
3. a deep, clear pool in the rocks (= kirokiro), cf. kokoro.
- koropwai i niu white of egg (= kokoru i niu).
- kororiwa a hollow in a stone.
- korowai a sp. of taro.
- korowaisawa a sp. of taro.
- koru 1. hair round male organ.
2. place where koru 1 grows.
3. vulva.

4. *v.tr.* to gnaw, eat hard food, as a biscuit; B. korukoru, kuro.
kokoru
- koruukoru a nut with several kernels.
- kosa to annoy, interrupt, be disrespectful, talk loud and drown others, cf. kota 2.
kosa'i *v.tr.* to annoy, interrupt, be disrespectful, talk loud and drown others.
kosaha
- koso 1. a stone cup for pounding areca, used in sacrifices; now used by old men.
2. C., B. to crush areca nut in mortar.
- kosu 1. rounded end or knob, peak of a mast, etc.
2. the top of the roof of a house.
3. a hunchback, to be hunchback.
kosuha *gerund* B. kusu hunchback, the elbow.
- kota(na) 1. ankle bone, ankle.
kotakota ankle bone, ankle.
2. to chatter.
kotakota 1. chatter. 2. a stir, noise of loud talking.
kotaha *gerund*
kotahi 1. to talk loudly to a sick person. 2. to annoy with chatter.
- kote a very small bird which builds a wonderful elaborate nest.
- koto 1. *v.tr.* to use pestle to crush areca nut in mortar, cf. koso 2.
2. to spear, cf. 'oo 2.
kotomi *v.tr.* to spear.
kotomia *p.p.* speared.
- kotokoto 1. *v.tr.* to let fall heavily, as post into a hole.
2. to tramp down hard.
- kou 1. to bark, of dogs.
ha'akou to bark, of dogs; B. kou.
koukou to bark, of dogs.
2. hermit crab, *Coenobita* (= kawou); B. gaou, gou.
3. to joke.
koura'i *v.intr.* to taunt.
haikou *recip.* to jest, chaff.
haikoura'i *recip.* to taunt, jest.
- kouau coconut crab, *Birgus latro*, (= auu, asusu *q.v.*).
- koukou'a delirious.
koukoku'a delirious.
- kowai an untruthful person, always embroiders a story.
- ku *per.pron.1st pers.sg.* used though rarely as subject and object of verbs.
kutauro, kua'i tauero I am working, I shall work, cf. gu 4 *poss. pron.*
- kua 1. kuasi *v.tr.* to make a spell, cf. 'uasi, hai'uasi.
kuara'i *v.intr.* to make a spell; B. kuasi.
2. a fowl.
kua mwane cock.
- kuakua a game in which spears are thrown at a banana stalk, if it is hit the thrower goes on a pace nearer.
- kuasi a cripple who creeps about in a squatting position, cf. ridu 2.
- kuha to cover, conceal, under mat, etc.
kuhai *v.intr.* to cover over with, conceal oneself under.
kukuhai
kukuha a leaf umbrella.
- kuhi 1. dusk, evening.
2. to be dim, dark, obscure.
kuhiha *gerund*
kuhisi *v.tr.* to darken,

obscure, to overcloud.
kuhisia *p.p.* obscured,
dimmed; na raita a kuhisia
the light is obscured.

3. dirt.

kuhiai

kuhikuhi water spirits, like
men but with fins under
arms, who live in dark, deep
pools and devour swimmers,
dragging them down.

kuhu to fall on and pierce.

kuhuri to come through and
out; a kuhuria i tara he
came out at the end of the
path.

kui to refuse (= rui, tui).

kui(na) an egg.

kui 'au'au a phase of the moon.

kuka a crab.

kuka ahetoo like pio.
kuka aoni'e'i a sea crab.
kuka aopara a large swamp
crab.
kuka bare'o large saltwater.
kuka bunabuna small fresh
water.
kuka burumwaamwaa large
saltwater.
kuka 'e'eri large land.
kuka haruta very large sea.
kuka ha'u small, found in
ha'u.
kuka kahoiniu small land.
kuka kiri very small land.
kuka maamera large salt-
water.
kuka menaiarite red and
brown.
kuka mwaamwaa small,
angular sides.
kuka ni ahe with heavily
furred claws.
kukapio small land.
kuka rihoriho very large sea.
kuka roma red, dangerous to
man.
kuka tapo small black.
kuka teuteu a gastropod
mollusc sp.
arimango a very large crab
with paddles.
auu, asusu, *Birgus latro*,

coconut crab.
mwamwasuu small long-legged
crabs used for bait.
riho or kakau'ara claw.
riwa, tahu crab hole.

kuki (Eng.) 1. to cook.

2. a pot, kettle, cooking
vessel.

kuki kakata a boiler,
saucepan.
kuki bwaumwaa a kettle.
kuki dodo'e a boiler with
handle.

kuku 1. a small bivalve mollusc,
Arca sp.

2. *v.tr.* to call a person
(= kuukuu); a kukua Taro.

3. to sink, bury in the sea,
cf. kuku.

kuhuha'i *v.intr.* to sink,
bury in the sea.

kukuraa to bury a corpse in
the sea.

kuku bare'o a bivalve mollusc
sp., *Cardita*.

kukuha a leaf umbrella, kuha.

kukuha'i *v.intr.* to cover over
with a mat, etc., kuha.

kukuhau(na) to bury at sea,
(= kuku, kuru).

kukuhi *v.tr.* of kuku 3?

kukukuha to cover over (with a
mat); kuha.

kukumanu a coconut drinking cup,
for solemn occasions; usually
decorated with carvings of
birds; formerly used at
ceremonial kava drinking at
death ceremonies. The round
varieties are tete'u 'urao
and tete'u waiwai.

kukuraahua (so pronounced by some)

kukurahuanga'i to be sleepy,
sad because of, from.
haikukurahua sleepy, sad, cf.
kuku 3, rahu 4 ashes; grey.

kukurahua to be sleepy; sad,
sorrowful.

kukuru to hang down, as pot over fire (= kuku).

kukuruha
kukurunga'i to hang, set hanging.
haikukuru hanging.

kukuruhua to be sleepy, eyes dim with sleep, cf. kuku 3, dohu 1 ashes.

kukurumwasi 1. S. an insect sp. found in house.

2. a game, when parents leave house the children lie covered with a mat.

kukurupwau a plant.

kumara (Maori via Norfolk Island) sweet potato (not a Mota word).

kumo kumori *v.tr.*

kumukumu 1. to coo, of pigeons.

2. a sp. of pigeon.

3. three tufts of hair on children's heads (= komukomu).

4. a small wooded island standing alone (= komukomu *q.v.*).

5. an ornament at the prow of a large canoe, surima, consisting of a black lump of cycad root (borabora) with red grass streamers (areare) and feathers stuck in it.

kuni *v.tr.* to let down, lower, as a sail or a man by a rope, cf. guni 1; B. guniguni.

kunikuni 1, to let down, lower, as a sail or a man by a rope. 2. a rope for nutting. 3. to draw down, as a ring on finger. 4. a love charm.

kunu a sp. of lizard; B. gunu.

kura 1. hairless, of a baby; smooth skinned, not needing to shave.

2. to have no hair on face; B. gura.

kuraha *gerund*

kurakura to wave the arms.

kurakuranga'i *v.intr.*

kurakuratee to rattle, as lime-stick in box, cf. kore 1.

kuratee to rattle.

kure to go free, carry nothing; take'o kurenga'i nia si why do you carry nothing?

kurekure to go free, carry nothing.

kureha *gerund*

kurenga'i *v.intr.*

makure without a bag, carrying nothing.

kuri skin, only in compound words, names, etc. (= 'uri).

kuripwapwa(na) 1. outside shell of nut.

2. bark of tree.

kurirapwa 1. a fruit, all skin and little flesh.

2. a boaster.

3. the name of a man in a folk tale.

kuru 1. to be blind, to have sore, inflamed eyes, to have poor sight, cf. doa.

kuruha *gerund*

kurunga'i *v.intr.* shut the eyes.

ha'akuru'i to blind.

2. to extinguish, put out, of a lamp or fire; dead, extinguished, of light or fire; B. guru.

kuruha *gerund*

kuruha'i *v.intr.* extinguish.

kuru'i *v.tr.* to put out a light or fire.

kuru'ia *p.p.* extinguished.

kurunga'i *v.intr.* extinguish.

ha'akuru to extinguish.

haikuru dead, of a fire.

3. to extirpate; dead, of a man.

kuruha *gerund*

4. to hang down, as a pot over the fire, strings of money from the ears.

kurukuru to hang.

kuruha *gerund*

- kurunga'i *v.intr.* cause to hang.
 haikurukuru hanging.
 kukuru hang.
5. to swing, wave.
 kurukuru to swing.
 kuruha *gerund*
 kuruha'i *v.intr.* to swing by the legs first born male child as soon as he is born.
 kurunga'i *v.intr.* swing the arms, wave the arms.
 haikurukuru swinging.
 ha'akurukuru *v.tr.* to make swing, to swing.
6. to bury in the sea.
 kuruha *gerund*
 kuru'i *v.tr.* to bury in the sea.
 kuruha'i *v.intr.* to bury in the sea.
- kuruha *gerund* of kuru 1-6.
- kuruha'i 1. to put out, cf. kuru 2.
 2. to swing the first born, cf. kuru 5.
 3. to bury at sea, cf. kuru 6.
- kuruhi to come through, cf. kuru.
- kuru'i 1. to put out, cf. kuru 2.
 2. to bury at sea, cf. kuru 6.
- kurukuru 1. to hang, cf. kuru 4.
 2. to swing, cf. kuru 5.
 3. to draw down, cf. kuru 6.
- kurunga'i 1. to shut the eyes, cf. kuru 1.
 2. to extinguish, cf. kuru 2.
 3. to cause to hang, cf. kuru 4.
 4. to swing the arms, cf. kuru 5.
- kurupwaumwane a sp. of shrub with abundant small lanceolate leaves.
- kuru waiane a small blind race, with no nose, one eyehole in centre of face; with power to go through trees or into rocks, saying magic words to open and close them.
- kusi C.,B. (Eng.) a cat.
- kuta 1. to slash carelessly, strike out aimlessly.
 kutakuta to slash carelessly, strike out aimlessly.
 kutaha *gerund*
 kutari *v.tr.* slash carelessly.
 kutasi *v.tr.* slash carelessly.
2. to annoy, provoke; B. kuta to rub.
 kutakuta to annoy, provoke.
 kutaha *gerund*
 kutahi *v.tr.*
 kutasi *v.tr.*
- kutaa to go in the dark.
 kutaaha *gerund*
 kutaari *v.tr.* to go along (in the dark); a kutaaria itara he followed the path in the dark.
- kuta'a unpleasant to the sight.
- kuta'ai *v.tr.* to dislike the look of (prob. kuta 2); a 'ome kuta'aia he saw it with repugnance.
- kuu to strip off the skin.
 kuuhi *v.tr.* to strip off the skin.
 kuusi *v.tr.* to strip off the skin.
- kuukuu 1. to call from a distance a person in a garden.
 2. to announce a birth or death by calling from village to village across the valleys.
 kuukuuha *gerund*
 kuukuuhi *v.tr.* to call to.
 ha'akuukuu 1. to call. 2. to announce births and deaths in this manner.
- M
- ma 1. to fear, abui ma.
 2. and, but; the vowel changes mi'oe, miraau for ma i 'oe,

- ma iraau or may alter to e melohani, and mow for ma i ohani.
3. of course, yes, perhaps (= mea).
4. a sp. of tree.
5. conditional prefix often forming a past participle, cf. mwa, mai 4; kari tear, makari torn; B. ma.
- maa 1. conditional compound prefix, redupl. of ma 5.
 maanabu stiff (nabu) or ma plus ta.
2. the face.
3. hole, opening, mesh of a net, gate.
4. edge, point, brim.
5. front of a person or house (in early translations, St. Luke, na'o which has a different [indecent] meaning was used, a slavish following of the Mota idiom alo nago).
6. numerical unit in counting fish hooks, needles, stakes, flints, fishing rods, houses, traps, slings, armllets and matches.
7. a spot, stain, crystal in rock (as hornblende phenocryst in dolerite), etc.
8. a groove for rubbing fire in a soft stick, cf. masi 6.
9. to look at, stare.
10. a circle, in toomaamaa.
 maani *v.tr.* a circle.
 maanga'i *v.intr.* look out at; a maanga'inia i asi he looked out at the sea.
11. to lead.
 maani *v.tr.* a maania i mao he led the dance.
12. to feel awe, reverence, shame.
 maata'i *v.intr.* in awe of, ashamed of.
13. dry, cf. mamata.
- maa(na) the eye; B. maa.
- maa'i S. holy.
- ma'a 1. hard, harden in the fire.
 2. dried canarium nuts.
 ha 'ama 'a to dry nuts in baskets over the fire.
- maangia distressed, troubled, angi.
 maaangiangi *v.tr.* to distress, trouble, with sad thoughts; a maangianga.
 maaangianga *p.p.* distressed, troubled, grieved.
 ha'amaangiangi to distress, trouble, grieve.
- maabe 1. to hunt cuscus (= mabe).
 2. to work at details, do delicate work, cf. abenga'i 1.
 maabea a craftsman.
 maabenga'i work at details, do fine work.
 ha'amaabe work at details, do fine work.
3. to search for crabs for bait.
 maaberaukuka name given to one who does so.
- maabwangora a sp. of fish, swine fish; B. maqangora.
- maabwaro a spinster; B. maagaro.
- maadai to look up; B. atakau.
 maadaihi *v.tr.* look up to.
- maadamu to move the lips in eating.
- maadehu a spark, cf. rahu'4, dohu 1.
- maadidi to recover from pain, feel relief.
 maadidinga'i *v.intr.* feel relief from pain.
 maadidisi *v.tr.*
 maadidisia *p.p.* relieved from pain.
 maadidita'i *v.intr.* feel relief from pain.
- maadi'u doubtful; a 'adoma'i maadi'u 'inia he is doubtful about it.

- maadu'u 1. to turn the eyes.
2. to wink, blink, be dazzled.
maadu'uha *gerund*
maadu'unga'i *v.intr.* wink at, be dazzled by.
ha 'amaadu'u to dazzle, make blink.
- ma'ae a sp. of strong smelling fish, caught with bait of red clay in which crab's claws are set.
- maagari to go and see, visit; B. gari.
- maagarigari 1. to look round, gaze about.
2. to be dizzy.
- maagi to be shy, ashamed; B. mamaki.
maagisi *v.tr.* be ashamed of, shy of.
maagita'i *v.intr.* 1. be shy, ashamed of. 2. to despise, as an ugly child.
haimaagi shy, ashamed.
- maagira ashamed.
- maagua to be put to shame, made to feel shy, as when a request is refused (= maakua).
maaguaha *gerund*
maaguata'i *v.intr.* to be put to shame by, made to feel shy by.
- maagugu to cover over, protect, as a book from rain.
maaguguta'i *v.intr.* to cover over, protect, as a book from rain.
- maahaha high, lofty (= ahaha).
- ma'ahe seagull; B. magahe.
- maahiohio to walk with difficulty (= mwahiohio); to sway, stagger; B. ahiohio.
- maahoo to be ignorant, unskilful, a novice, new at; B. mawoo.
maahooha *gerund*
maahoonga'i *v.intr.* be a novice at.
maahoota'i *v.intr.* be a novice at.
- maahoosi *v.tr.* to boast, boast of; to show off, do so as to be admired.
ha'amaahosi show off at.
- ma'ahu dusk, cf. gahu.
- maahua a sp. of tree, like coffee, both in leaves and red berries (= mangahua).
- maahura with round, goggle eyes, said to be from hura the moon; B. maahura.
- ma'ai(na) wax in the ear.
- maairo to dive for fish (= mairo).
maairohi *v.tr.*
- maakoko approach the shore, of a ship or canal.
maakokohi *v.tr.* to be near and opposite; na haka a maakokohia ione.
- maamaa 1. to inlay with shell, decorations with shell work.
maamaa'a inlaid.
2. to face.
maamaata'i *v.intr.* turn from.
maamaari *v.tr.* 1. shade eyes with hand. 2. a shade for eyes, a hat; B. maamari.
3. a knot, two pieces of string knotted together; a fastening, a button (recent).
4. the first firewood put on the fire.
5. a mesh.
6. to lead; a leader.
maamaani *v.tr.* to lead a dance.
maamaari *v.tr.* to go first along; a maamaaria i hohano he took the lead in setting out.
- maamaa'a inlaid.
maamaahau to sit like a chief.

maamaaidangi the four quarters
of the sky.

maamaani lead a dance.

maamaari 1. to shade the eyes.

2. a sunshade, hat.

3. to go first, take the lead.

maamaata'i turn from.

maamoku 1. a piece, bit.

2. a measure of shell money
from finger tips to elbow;
B. maamoku.

maana lucky, cf. mwaana, mwaa 3.

maanabu to make stiff or hard
something soft, as something
affected by heat put in a cold
place, cf. manabu.

maanabusi *v.tr.* to stiffen,
make hard.

maanabusia *p.p.* stiffen,
hardened.

ha'amaanabu to stiffen,
harden.

maana'o the end of the village;
rau maana 'o the end nearest
the enemy; B. maanago.

maanga'i to look at, cf. maa 9.

maangenge 1. to have one eye
bigger than the other.

2. to water at the eyes,
have moist eyes.

maangengeri *v.tr.* to be
moist from, at, of the eyes.

maangengesì *v.tr.* to be
moist from, at, of the eyes.

maangudi 1. to become slippery,
pliable, soft, movable with
wet or cold; a o'ori go'u i
shoe ma gu maangudi 'ini wai
the shoe was stiff but became
soft and pliable with the
wet.

maangudisi *v.tr.* become soft,
pliable from; B. maangusi.

2. faithful.

maangudiha *gerund*
maangudiha 'i *v.intr.* be
faithful in, at.

maangudisi *v.tr.* be faithful
in.

maanguu to talk at a distance
so that only the sound not the
words are heard by the speaker,
rau maanguu, cf. banguu,
baanguu.

maanguuhi *v.tr.* to talk at a
distance so that only the
sound not the words are
heard by the speaker.
maanguuta'i *v.intr.*

maani 1. to look at, stare, cf.
maa 9; B. maai.

2. to lead, cf. maa 11.

3. to try; used after verbs;
dau maani attempt to do, ngau
maani taste.

4. to tell, speak, talk; B.
maani.

mamaani to tell, speak, talk.
mamaani usuri a tale,
tradition, story.

5. to copy, imitate, mock; B.
maga.

mamaani to copy, imitate,
mock.

ha'amaanì to copy, imitate,
mock.

haimaani a copy, model.

ma'ani 1. a bungler.

2. to be poor at, unskilled
in, bungle (= mangahu).

maanuru to mourn and fast after
much death in a village; no
beating of gongs, etc. allowed.

maanuruha *gerund*

maanurunga'i *v.intr.* mourn on
account of.

haimaanuru to mourn.

maapokawai(na) tears.

maapokowai(na) tears.

maara 1. a wound, a sore place,
bruise.

2. to be wounded in fighting.

maaraha *gerund*

maarahi *v.tr.* to wound.

maarata'i *v.intr.* be
wounded by.

- ha'amaara 1. to wound. 2. to harm.
- ma'ara a banded sea snake.
- maaraga to gaze in expectation, as a cat waiting for a mouse to come out, cf. maraga.
- maaragahi *v.tr.* gaze at.
 maaragasi *v.tr.* gaze at.
- maaraha 1. *v.tr.* to remove the wood of a fire and leave only a glowing red hot mass.
 2. the heart of a fire, a glowing fire, furnace.
- maarara 1. to be translucent, transparent (= marara).
 2. to provoke, threaten (= marara).
 maararaha *gerund* a maararaia 'ini 'oo he threatened him with a spear.
 maararai *v.tr.*
 maararasi *v.tr.*
 3. to stare at, gaze.
 maararaha *gerund*
 maararahi *v.tr.*
 maararasi *v.tr.*
- maarau a variety of nut with a large mesh.
- maarerenga cross-eyed; B. marere.
- ma'ari 1. B. magari, hagamagari.
 ha'ama'ari 1. to pity.
 2. by mistake, carelessly.
 mama 'aria pitiable.
 ha'amama'ari to injure.
 2. for example, namely, that is to say.
- maaringa 1. to turn the ear to, listen, cf. karinga ear.
 maaringahi *v.tr.* to give ear to, listen.
 maaringasi *v.tr.* to give ear to, listen.
 ha'amaaringa turn ear to;
 a ha'amaaringa i karingana.
 haimaaringa listening.
 2. a sp. of fish, speared on the reef; B. maaringa.
- maaru a term in counting teeth, either ten, twenty or fifty as counted in ones, pairs, or fives.
- ma'aru 1. to twinkle, wink the eyes; B. makarukaru twinkle, sleep, sleepless.
 2. to sleep.
 3. to be sleepless.
 ma'aruha *gerund*
 ma'arunga'i *v.intr.* be sleepless from.
 ma'arusi *v.tr.* sleep from (fatigue); twinkle because of.
 haima'aru twinkle, of the stars.
 4. to call with the eyes, convey a message with the eyes.
 ma'aru'aru to call with the eyes, convey a message with the eyes.
- maaruhe thin, as a leaf.
- ma'asara a rocky place where no vegetation grows, desert (= mangasara), cf. ma'a 1 and sara 5; B. sasara desert.
- maasigo(na) chips in chopping a tree.
- maasii a stick for breaking nuts when nutting.
- maata to talk and come to an agreement, make a covenant.
 maatasi *v.tr.* to talk and come to an agreement, make a covenant.
 maatasia *p.p.* talked over and agreed on.
 ha'amaata to cause to talk over.
 haimata an agreement, covenant; to agree.
- ma'ata 1. but, nevertheless; i'oe ma'ata is it indeed you!
 2. indeed, of course; ma'ata au ha'anongi'o all the same I beg you.
- maata'i 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* to feel pain, to inflict pain.

2. pain.
 ha'amaata'i to pain, tease,
 bully.
 3. very, forming superlatives,
 cf. use of ta'a.
 tewa maata'i very tall.
 4. to be in awe of, cf. maa 12.

maata'i rakerake pleurosy.

maatau quickly.

maatou a sp. of tree.

maa'u E. to fear (= mama'u);
 B. maagu.

maa'usi *v.tr.* fear.
 maa'uta'i *v.intr.* be afraid
 of.

maau

maauta'a fitting, suitable,
 setting off, as a dahi or
 other ornament.

maa'uta'i manu a sp. of fish.

maawai a sp. of deep-sea fish.

maawari *v.tr.* to sharpen, as a
 razor, cf. wari, wasi 1; B.
 maawari.

mabe to look for cuscus
 (= maabe).

mamabe to look for cuscus.

mabo a grasshopper, locust;
 (?) B. paupau.

maborae a large sp.
 mabosuomaa a sp. of mabo.

mabotabota crushed; B. apota
 broken, of egg.

mabusu to explode, of a gun,
 cf. busu 7.

mabusuha *gerund*
 mabusunga'i *v.intr.* to
 explode from.

mada 1. a club. The chief
 varieties are: bwauata,
 hari, kira, darima, kiakia,
 rutu, sapi, taroire; clubs
 were also used as shields,
 held in the middle by the

left hand well forward, to
 glance off spears. Many were
 heirlooms, with names and
 magical powers.

mada maomao a small ornamen-
 tal club for dancing.

2. to be ripe; B. mata.

madari *v.tr.* to grow ripe
 from.

madaria *p.p.* ripened.
 ha'amada *caus.* to ripen by
 hanging up in house, as
 bananas.

haimadamada to grow ripe
 together.

mada i karinga E. a crying
 child, expression to calm a
 crying child.

mada no'a hugi E. a crying
 child, expression to calm a
 crying child.

3. a gastropod mollusc,
Nerita; B. mwasu.

4. *v.tr.* to clean up, put to
 rights.

madamada clean, clear, bright,
 free from weeds.

ha'amada to clean up.

mada(na) the crop of a fruit
 tree.

madaa W. sweat, perspiration;
 E. mahenaa.

madaamada a fish sp.

madaara a variety of yam.

madada equal to, worthy of, cf.
 haidadanga, dada 3, horomadada
 an omen.

madahudahu very brittle
 (= magahugahu), cf. sahu 2.

madahuhu(na) E. top of tree
 stump; W. magahuhu.

madamada 1. clear, free from
 weeds, bright.

2. E. *v.tr.* to ripen, by
 hanging up in house
 (= ha'amada).

madamudamu the sound of pigs
 crunching food, cf. damu,
 ha'adamu; B. matamu.

madara 1. ha'amadara irregularly, not together, as in singing.

2. the Morning Star.

madaraa sweating, perspiring (= madoraa).

madare to stick, catch on; fall on and remain, as an arrow in a tree.

madareha *gerund*

madarehi *v.tr.* to rest on.

madarehia *p.p.* fallen and resting on.

madarenga'i *v.intr.* to fall and rest on.

ha'amadare *caus.* to cause to fall on and remain.

madari 1. watery and soft, as the centre of a bad yam.

2. wet and slippery, as rocks, an oiled stone.

madawedawe weak; B. matawetawe.

madawedaweha *gerund*

madawedawenga'i *v.intr.* to be weak from.

madawera 1. clear from obstructions, as a well kept house within.

2. free from stain or blemish.

madwerasi *v.tr.* stainless as regards [?].

3. to find relief, as from change of position, change of scene, or work.

madawerasi *v.tr.* to find relief in, by.

madehu a spark (= maadehu), cf. dohu 1, rahu 4; B. tihu anything burning in fire.

madengudengu nodding with sleep.

madi to pick the flesh from the bones, cf. amadi.

madimadi.

madidi to be free from pain, easier in body (= maadidi).

madidisi *v.tr.* to be relieved from.

madidisia *p.p.* relieved, feeling easier.

madidinga'i *v.intr.* to be relieved from.

madidita'i *v.intr.* to be relieved from.

madina several things for one purpose, as pipe, matches, and tobacco; hae mai madina give me the other things (matches, tobacco for my pipe); B. masina.

madingi(na) the last of a row or series, cf. dingi(na) 1.

madiwa broken, notched, chipped, as a knife blade; B. matihi.

mado small divisions of a garden.

mado(na) the space in front of a person; B. mato.

madoma to be clever, wise.

madomaha *gerund*

madoma'i *v.tr.* to be clever at; wise in, about.

madomasi *v.tr.* to be clever at; wise in, about.

ha'amadoma *caus.* to make wise.

haimadoma'i *recip.* wise.

madomudomu crushed and broken up, as a fallen tree, cf. domu (= matabitabi).

madoo 1. the dry pith of a tree.

2. very dry.

3. rough.

mado'o dry, of food; ngau mado'o eat only dry food.

madora(na) time period, space between, a strait.

madorana Uki mei Wango the sea between Ugi and Wango.

madorani at the present time.

madoraidangi an hour (recent); B. matora.

madoraa sweating, perspiring (= madaraa).

madori 1. fullgrown, ripe, of a nut, cf. tori 3.

2. to be always saying the

- same thing, cf. ori 6.
- madorisi *v.tr.* to be always saying the same thing.
ha'amadori *caus.*
- madoro to be hot, as stones in the fire; B. matoro stones for oven; fever.
- madoroha *gerund*
madorohi *v.tr.* to heat.
madorohia *p.p.* heated.
madorongi *v.tr.* to heat.
madorongia *p.p.* heated.
madorosi *v.tr.* to heat.
madorosia *p.p.* heated.
ha'amadoro *caus.* to heat.
haimadorohi *recip.* hot from one another.
- madu 1. possessions of a dead relative or friend.
ruma madu house where a friend has died.
2. beloved child.
3. child raised to rank of a chief (= bwaura'i).
4. a love charm for one of opposite sex, or for a friend of the same sex (makes the charmed person follow about and sit with the charmer).
5. a single cowry shell (Ovulum), and shell money, worn below each knee; B. matu love charm, cowry below knee.
- madu'i to smear lime on face as a sign of intercourse with a man (= more).
- mae 1. to be numb, unable to move, ill.
2. to be eclipsed (of moon), to be unconscious, to faint.
3. to die.
4. death.
maeha *gerund*
maeha illness, accident.
maemae 1. very weak, wasting.
2. infirmity, weakness.
maemaeha illness, accident.
maesi *v.tr.* to be ill with, die from, kill.
maeta(na) a death feast.
ha'amaemae to cry, of a child.

- ha'amaesi 1. to kill. 2. to watch, as a thief; a cat watching a mouse.
mae hahi to wait for a person to die to take his property or marry his wife, etc.
mae huni to wait for a person to die to take his property or marry his wife, etc.
mae igare a hungry man.
rihumae death and burial ceremonies.
adaimae pay a ceremonial visit after a death.
maemangari sudden, unexpected death, body not wasted.
maemwanari sickness unto death.
maehaioringa'i to die and hand on.
maehaiorita'i to die and hand on.
maera danger, death, illness, weakness.
maeraa danger, sickness.
5. payment for work done, or land bought.
maenga(na) payment; maena i ano, iboo iherehorago'i payment for land, pigs, many things.
6. an enemy, cf. haimae 1, waimae, maeronga(na); B. mae.
7. a fighting party.
8. weapons.
9. the lee side of an island (where the sea is mae) on San Cristoval; the South Coast is Asimae, the North Coast Asimauri.
- ma'e a long spear for fish; B. mage.
- maea 1. a small particle of food, smaller than an areca nut, taken and breathed on, with the words of a spell repeated and then added secretly to the food in a bowl, the man who eats shortly falls sick, cf. mae 1,3.
2. an object, stone or bit of ginger, believed to be inserted into body by a spell and causing a swelling.

3. the swelling caused by
maea 2.
4. a spell or charm, usually
with words and lime.
5. a spot or thing (spear,
path, etc.) charmed by
maea 4.
6. charmed, a place under a
spell, holy (recent).
ha'amaea to set apart a
bowl for sacrifices; to
sanctify (recent).
7. a snake whose bite causes
illness or death, a charmed
snake, a poisonous snake
(in Arosi belief the same
thing).
- maeahu E., B. *excl.* really!
indeed!
- maeburu a woman born of a snake
said to be the ancestress of
the snake clan mwa.
- maeha accident, illness; B.
maeha.
- maehahi to wait for someone to
die, to marry his wife or get
his property.
- maehaioringa'i to die and hand
on, ori.
- maehaiorita'i to die and hand
on, ori.
- maehoro to faint, become
unconscious and revive, cf.
dio 2; B. maeworo.
- maehuni cf. maehahi.
- maehunu the heart (= hui'ai,
babahunu, hanahunu, to'ohunu),
cf. matehunu a dead man,
hunu roghunu.
- maemae very weak, wasting away.
- ma'ema'e the sp. of palm from
which a ma'e is made; B.
magemage.
- maemae'a weak, ill.
- maemaeha accident.
- maemangari sudden death with
the body still whole
(mangari).
- maemwanari sickness unto death.
- maenasi a taro sp.
- maenato a tree sp. (= mainato)
sacred. Hatoibwari, the
serpent spirit used to appear
in a grove of maenato; also
used to protect a garden.
- maenga(na) pay for work, or
purchase money for land sold
or things bought, cf. mae 5.
- ma'engo to stroll about (W., B.
but known in W.).
ma'engoha *gerund*
ma'engohi *v.tr.* to stroll to.
ha'ama'engo to stroll about.
- maeo full grown, ripe, black
(of nuts), cf. maero 1, meo;
B. meo.
- maera 1. danger, death, cf.
mae 3; B. maera.
2. weakness, illness.
- maeraa danger, sickness.
- maerada W. a pronged spear for
fishing (= marada); B. marata.
- ma'ere the end of a branch, etc.,
cf. 'ere 2.
- maero(na) 1. pregnancy.
2. to be ripe, cf. maeo, meo.
maerosi to be ripe for, of,
from.
3. to become weak.
mamaeroa weakened.
4. to droop, to sweat with
heat, grow weak.
maeroha *gerund*
maerohi *v.tr.* to droop, grow
weak from.
maerona weakened, drooping.
maeronga'i *v.intr.* be weaken-
ed by.
maerosi *v.tr.* become weak,
droop from.
maerosia *p.p.* weakened.

- maerota'i *v.intr.* droop from.
- maeronga(na) an enemy.
maerongaburu hereditary foe.
- maesi die from, of, cf. mae 3.
- maesimwaeroo 1. claw of coconut crab.
2. vein on neck of bonito (must not be severed).
3. the hair on backs of toes and fingers; this may be pulled out only by a man's son or nephew or his murderer (mwaeroo).
- maeta(na) a death feast.
- maetahataha a smooth passage through the reef.
- maetawa a boat landing (= ma'tawa), cf. tawa 3.
- maetokerau W. to go eastwards to kill turtles, word used in dance songs, cf. Maori tokerau.
- maga 1. E. to covet, desire; a maga 'inia i urao ana he coveted his wife.
magata'i *v.intr.* to covet, desire.
harimaga covetous; B. harimaka.
2. to like, care for, be fond of.
3. to break (= gewa, kasa); B. makama.
maga'i *v.tr.* to break.
maga'ia *p.p.* broken.
magari *v.tr.* break.
magaria 1. *p.p.* broken.
2. slaughter.
magasi *v.tr.* break.
magasia *p.p.* broken.
ha'amagamaga to break.
4. the spawn of crabs; W. pokupoku.
5. the spawn of the fish baohu.
6. to crush with a pole.
magani 1. *v.tr.* to crush with a pole. 2. a pulp, crushed mass of food.
magamagaa *p.p.* crushed to a pulp.
haimaga crushed; a awa haimaga.
- magahogaho ill-fitting, too large, as a bag, shirt (= marahoraho); B. makawoaga.
- magahuhu 1. to crumble, of rocks (= huhu).
magahuhuha *gerund*
magahuhuta'i *v.intr.* to crumble on account of.
2. cracked, not broken.
magahuhuha cracked, not broken.
- magahuhu(na) W. top of a tree stump; E. madahuhu.
- magai to crush, cf. maga 6.
- magairua discontented, desiring different things at the same time, cf. maga 1; W. tabairua.
- magama 1. split, as ground in dry weather, cf. gama; B. makama broken.
magamanga'i *v.intr.* to be split by, from.
2. a slaughter, cf. gama; B. makama.
- magamaga clean (= mwagamwaga); W. mwagaga.
- magamagaa crushed, cf. maga 6.
- magani 1. to crush, cf. maga 6.
2. a pulp, cf. maga 6.
- maganunu cracked, but not broken, as a plate.
maganunuha *gerund*
- magaraha E. a live ember, glowing coal; W. mwagaraha, cf. maaraha 1, kara 9.
- magare 1. to hide a fruit in the sand, others guess where hidden (= kikiru), cf. gare 1, karekare, koe 1.
2. to be weary, tired out.

- magareha *gerund*
 magaresi *v.tr.* to be weary
 from.
 magareta'i *v.intr.* to be
 weary of.
- magaregare straight, of hair
 like a Polynesian's or many
 Melanesians.
- magari 1. to break, cf. maga 3.
 2. to be weak and trembling,
 after an attack of fever.
- magaria a slaughter (= gamaria)
 (prob. maga 3).
- magarigari to look about
 (= maagarigari).
- magarooa E. flourishing, of
 plants; B. magarohaga
 convalescent.
- magaru E. flying fish; W.
 mwagaru.
- magasi to break, cf. maga 3.
- magatai to covet, cf. maga 1.
- magauwiri the small Palolo worm,
 first eaten, cf. wiri 1.
- magawaro a yam sp.
- magaweri the night for taking
 Falolo worm, cf. ogu 2.
- magera a club like rutu but
 without limed eyes
 (= W. maragera).
- magewa broken, cf. gewa.
- magewanunu cracked, but not
 broken, cf. maganunu.
- magi to be ashamed (= maagi).
- magita'i to despise (= maagita'i,
 mwagita'i).
- magiro E. soil, loam; W. mwagi-ro.
- magita(na) to try, follows verb
 (= hagita, maani).
 eba magitana try to run.
- magita'a E. wet, muddy ground
 after rain; W. mwagita'a; B.
- mwakitaga horrible,
 unpleasant to see.
- mago 1. E., B. for that reason,
 therefore (= 'iniasi).
 2. dehortatory, don't (Central
 Bush).
- magoegoe loose, as hoe in
 socket.
- magohegohe 1. contracted, as
 stomach of hungry man.
 2. thin, wasted, cf.
 ha'agohegohe; B. magohegohe.
- magomo 1. to work to no purpose,
 without result, cf. gomo 2.
 magomohi *v.tr.* to work at
 vainly.
 magomori *v.tr.* to work at
 vainly.
 2. to feel pain internally
 after a blow or accident.
 magomoha *gerund*
 magomonga'i *v.intr.* to feel
 pain on account of.
 magomosi *v.tr.* to feel (pain).
 ha'amagomo *caus.* to cause to
 feel pain internally.
 magomogomo = magomo.
- magora to be amenable to reproof,
 improving in conduct (= wagora).
 magorahi *v.tr.* to improve on
 account of (reproof).
 magorahia *p.p.* improved by
 reproof.
 ha'amagora *caus.* to reprove
 and improve.
- magoru E. a freshwater lamelli-
 branch; W. mwagoru; B. makoru.
- magu 1. and thereupon, and then
 ma, gu.
 2. to be afraid (Central Bush);
 B. magu, cf. maa'u.
- magugu 1. W. to fear.
 maguguha *gerund*
 magugunga'i *v.intr.* to be
 afraid of.
 ha'amagugu *caus.* to make
 afraid.
 2. to start, shiver, at sudden
 sound; B. maakuku.

3. to shrink.
 maguguhi *v.tr.* to shrink from.
 maguguta'i *v.intr.* to shrink from.
 ha'amagugu to frighten.
- maguru 1. to crash, resound, cf. guruguru, nguru (= maraguru); B. manguru.
 maguruha *gerund*
 ha'amaguru *caus.* to make crash, resound.
 2. *v.tr.* to crash against.
 3. thunder (= akuru, guruguru); B. askuru.
 4. a breadfruit sp.
- magu'ua yes, certainly, of course, ma, gu, 'ua.
- maha 1. dry, cf. mamata.
 ha'amaha *caus.* to dry in the air.
 2. *v.tr.* to splice creepers (hasiwaro) one is split, another inserted, and the two rolled together.
- maha(na) E. left hand; W. manawi; B. maha.
 ruamamaha(na) left hand.
- mahaaha light, not heavy, cf. ahaaha 1 lofty, the sky.
 mahaahaha *gerund*
 mahaahasi *v.tr.* to be light by or from.
 mahaahasia *p.p.* lightened.
 mahaahata'i *v.intr.* to be light from.
 ha'amahaaha to lighten.
- mahaai bitter.
- mahai bitter; B. mahai.
 mahaiha *gerund*
 mahairi *v.tr.* to make bitter.
 mahairia *p.p.* made bitter.
- mahana 1. food prepared for a fishing expedition.
 2. food eaten before going to work; a ngau mahana.
 3. ready for work.
4. payment of workmen in food; B. mahana hot.
5. a sweet-smelling sage ocymum, like 'ai ni tii (which is introduced) but with whiter leaf; B. mahana.
- mahanahana savoury, of taste or smell, as yam soup; B. mahanahana hot.
- mahanehane long for, covetous, envious, cf. hane 2.
 mahanehanenga'i *v.intr.* long for, be envious of.
 mahanehaneta'i *v.intr.* long for, be envious of.
- mahanenga'i *v.intr.* to look about, to find the right direction.
- mahari torn, cf. hari 1, kari 1.
- maharihari broken up, falling to pieces; B. maharihari.
 maharihariha *gerund*
 mahariharinga'i *v.intr.* fall to pieces from.
 mahariharitya'i *v.intr.* fall to pieces from.
 ha'amaharihari cause to fall to pieces.
- mahasi 1. to be devout, zealous to do the will of the serpent spirit Hatoibwari; to perform all one's religious duties, cf. hasi 2.
 mahasiha *gerund*
 mahasinga'i *v.intr.* be zealous for.
 mahasiri *v.tr.* to perform religious duties.
 2. one who is devout, religious and becomes finally 'unua *q.v.* after bathing in the life-giving river of Rodomana (Hades). Kauraha, a woman, is the best known example, who after becoming 'unua took a serpent incarnation and was worshipped. Bishop Patteson translating the Apostle's Creed, used her name for God. It is said the mahasi were usually women.
 3. sacriligious, opposite to mahasi 1.

mahau to be slow at doing,
unwilling, cf. ha'atau 1.
mahauha 1. *gerund* 2. sloth.
mahaunga'i *v.intr.* be sloth-
ful at.
mahauta'i *v.intr.* be slothful
at.
mahausi *v.tr.* to do sloth-
fully, slowly, unwillingly.
ha'amahau to make slothful,
unwilling.

mahe 1. a shrub, sweet-smelling
and sacred, planted in hera
burial grounds, and used to
decorate armlets; long glossy
crinkled leaves, four sepals,
petals, and stamens in the
white flowers, *Evodia*
hortensis (C. calls it Panax)
(= hahe); B. mahe.
2. to decorate armlets with
any sweet-smelling leaves,
or hair with flowers
(= bibisi).
mamahe to decorate armlets
with any sweet-smelling
leaves, or hair with flowers.

mahenaa E. sweat, perspiration;
B. mahenaga.

maheraa 1. the open space in
front of the houses of a
village, cf. hera 1.
2. broad, wide.
3. a broad variety of stone
axe.
'ira maheraa

mahere to be weak from a wound.
mahere'a weakened from a
wound.
maherenga'i *v.intr.* to be
weak from.

mahereaa E. tired with work,
cf. here 3.

mahereha'a W. tired with work.

mahete to gaze at with desire
or pleasure, cf. hete 2.
mahetaha *gerund*
mahetenga'i *v.intr.* to gaze
at with delight.
maheteri *v.tr.* to gaze at

with desire, or delight.

mahi'ei a tree sp.

mahihi to grovel, crouch, put
tail between legs, of a
dog; to be afraid, grovel,
cf. ahihi; B. ahihi.

mahihiha *gerund*
mahihinga'i *v.intr.* to
grovel at, crouch to.
mahihira'i *v.intr.* to grovel
at, crouch to.
mahihisi *v.tr.* to fear in a
servile way.
ha'amahihi *caus.* to cause
to grovel.

mahiniaa

mahino madoro a hornet sp., cf.
mamaniho, mamanipo.

mahiri divided, judged, cf.
hiri 1, hihiri 2.

mahiria divided, judged.

mahita split, cf. hita 4; B.
asita.

mahitanga'i *v.intr.* to be
split by, from.
mahitahita split.

maho 1. to cause a quarrel,
set at enmity.

mahosi *v.tr.* to cause a
person to quarrel.
ha'amaho *caus.* to make
quarrel, set at enmity,
disturb.

2. to heal, become sound;
B. mawo, mapo.

mahonga'i *v.intr.* to heal
up from.
mahota'i *v.intr.* to heal up
from.
ha'amaho(a) *caus.*

3. a person, thing; ia maho
so and so; cf. mareho,
hereho, heho 1; B. marego.

mahos that thing yonder.

mahono empty of people with
the houses all shut (hono)
up, of a village.

- mararuma hako rau honosia no'a
all the doors have been shut.
- mahoro 1. a piece, bit; mahoro
hasi'ei a bit of wood.
2. to be over, of rain, etc.
ha'amahorosi to forbid.
3. to be still, quiet, of
surf; B. maworo.
- mahoroha *gerund*
mahorongi *v.tr.* to be quiet
on account of, as heavy rain.
mahorongia *p.p.* quietened.
mahorosi *v.tr.* to be quiet
from.
- mahorosia *p.p.* made quiet,
stilled.
- mahorota'i *v.intr.* to be
still from.
4. to finish fruiting, of
trees.
- mahorosi *v.tr.* to finish,
stop giving (fruit).
mahorosia *p.p.* fruited,
fruit crop over.
- mahorota'i *v.intr.* to cease
from.
- ha'amahoro *caus.* to make
to cease fruiting; B. maworo.
5. broken, sundered, as stem
from pipe, cf. horo 1.
- mahoroha *gerund*
mahoronga'i to be sundered
from, by.
- ha'amahoro irregularly, as
in ending a song.
6. (protecting)
- ha'amahorosi to cover over.
- mahosi to break off, broken
off, as a crab's claws
(= mahusi).
- mahosikoro brittle, of wood.
- mahu 1. S. to cease from,
stop (= bahu); B. pahungagi.
- mahu moi don't; 'o mahu moi
'ini 'ari don't go.
- mahunga'i *v.intr.* to end,
cease from, be silent from
(speaking).
2. to endure; to be quiet
(= bahu); B. pahu.
- mahuha *gerund*
- mahuta'i *v.intr.* to endure.
ha'amahu *caus.* to endure,
quieten.
3. white, cf. mahui 1,
mahunu 2.
- mahuara a traveller, visitor
(not a native, auhenua), or
one living in the place
'awataa.
- mahuara'a a sudden squall.
- mahugari to be dizzy, see things
going round; a mahugari i
maana his eyes are dizzy.
- mahuhu to be soft, of tree,
wood, food, stone, ground,
cf. hu 1.
- mahuhua soft.
mahuhuha *gerund*
mahuhunga'i *v.intr.* to be
soft from.
- mahui 1. white (= mamahui).
2. a white cuscus.
3. a male cuscus (the white
sp. believed to be the male).
4. a tree sp., large leaves
eaten (E.,B.).
5. a small white fish sp.
6. a banana sp.
- ha'amahui to paint white.
- mahunu 1. a dead man
(= matehunu), cf. hunu 1.
2. white, cf. hunu 7.
- mahunuha *gerund*
mahununga'i *v.intr.* to be
white from.
- mahunura'i *v.intr.* to be
white from.
- mahunuri *v.tr.* whiten with.
- mahunuria *p.p.* whitened.
ha'amahunu *caus.*
- mahunuhunu bewildered, tired,
of the eyes.
- ha'amahunuhunu glittering,
sparkling.
- mahu'o 1. early, to go early,
cf. hu'o 3.
- mahu'ori *v.tr.* to be early
for.

- mahu'ohu'o early dawn.
2. to run away, of man or animal (= ma'uho).
- mahu'onga'i *v.intr.* run away from.
- mahu'ota'i *v.intr.* run away from.
- mahuraa E. a waterspout (= makuraa); W. mwakuara; B. maguara.
- mahuru dry coconut scrapings after being wrung out.
- mahusi to break off, come off, as claw of crab or fingernail (= mahosi); B. mahusi.
- mai 1. hither, cf. mari 3; B. mai.
- mai hei where do you come from?
- haa mai give me.
- a tere mai he came here from the east.
2. nearer; a mauru mai Tawatana he slept nearer here at Tawatana.
- bo mai a little nearer.
3. lowtide, ebb; B. megu, manata, matana (different villages of Bauro).
- mai rara dead low water at spring tide.
- mai ana hura pwa ebb when moon rises.
- maitee very low tide.
- maiuru very low tide.
4. a conditional prefix.
5. to fail, of menses.
- maiha *gerund*
- maisi *v.tr.* fail from.
- ma'i intransitive suffix, followed usually by nia.
- maia 1. what do you want? what do you come for?
2. a greeting on the road.
- maia ai a greeting on the road.
- maiha split, but not severed, iha.
- maihaiha separated, as by wind parting branches (= maobaoba)
- maihaihanga'i *v.intr.* be parted by, drawn aside by.
- maihaihata'i *v.intr.* be parted by, drawn aside by.
- maihurihuri rolling on the ground, as a dog.
- maimai to chew (= mamai); B. mai.
- mainato a sp. of tree (= maenato).
- mainiharisi neap tide.
- ma'ino'ino W., B. dirty, cf. gino, kino.
- mainora W. clear, pure (= manora), cf. mairona.
- mainoraha *gerund*
- mainorasi *v.tr.* be pure on account of.
- ma'ipo foul, dirty, cf. makipo; B. magiqo.
- ha'ama'ipo a stick for stirring up a fishpool (uhu).
- maira to be lazy, work with frequent spells.
- mamaira to be lazy, work with frequent spells.
- mairaha *gerund*
- mairanga'i *v.intr.* be lazy at.
- mairata'i *v.intr.* be lazy at.
- mairasi *v.tr.* to do lazily, often resting.
- mairara dead low water at spring tide.
- mairi to fall off a pile of things (= mamairi), cf. iri 2.
- mairia E. very small, smaller than kekerei.
- mairie W. very small.
- mairo to dive for fish.
- mairohi *v.tr.* (= maairohi).
- mairoiro bright, cf. iro 3; B. tooiroiro.

- mairoiroha *gerund*
mairoirosi *v.tr.* be bright from.
- mairona clear, pure (= mainora).
- ma'iru to be crooked; W.
mwa'iru; B. mwagiru.
- ma'iruha *gerund*
ma'irunga'i *v.intr.* crooked from.
ma'irusi *v.tr.* crooked from.
ma'irusia *p.p.* made crooked.
- maise E. pain; W. maesi; B. maise.
maiseabe bodily pain.
maiseahu travail, bitter pain or trouble.
maiseraha faint with hunger.
- maitaita split, broken, of hard ground, cf. mahita.
- maitana good for eating, pleasant to the taste; a ngau maitana it has a pleasant taste.
- maitee 1. very low water.
2. exposed rocks at dead low water.
- maiteehuri very low water, many rocks exposed.
- maka 1. cf. ma'a, managa.
maka 'u'u 1. W. Adam's apple. 2. E. the throat.
2. put down. A word only used in game song Makasono, the children at the word maka! put down, at sono! take up.
- makahoahoa hard and split, as ground scorched by sun; maka (cf. ma'a hard, manga rocky) may be related to Polynesian maka a stone.
- makahuhu 1. soft rock, soft ground, cf. mahuhu; B. makahu soft.
2. a soft yam.
- makai four, in a Bush system of counting.
- makaka split, torn, cf. kaka 7.
makakaha *gerund*
makakasi *v.tr.* be split from, by.
ha'amakaka to split.
- makaku hard and bad, of a yam.
- makaku(na) the eyes of a coconut.
- makamakaa hit and split, of a coconut.
- makanu sharp, cf. ganu 2; B. makanu.
- makapooa half withered, rotten, as in a rainless season, cf. kapo.
- makapu to smell bad, stink.
makapuha *gerund*
makapunga'i *v.intr.* smell bad from.
- makapunamwarore the name of a hero who was born from the blood (kapu) of a garfish (mwarore) and later turned into one; B. gapu blood.
- makarakara ill fitting (of a garment), awkward, inconvenient in shape as a box or something one tries to put in it; B. makarakara.
makarakaranga'i *v.intr.* to be ill fitting for, awkwardly shaped for.
- makari 1. torn, cf. kari 1.
2. to wait (= akari).
haimakari to wait for someone.
- makaru 1. sharp, cf. makanu, karu 1.
mamakaru.
2. to blink the eyes when sleepy.
makarunga'i *v.intr.* to blink from.
- makasa broken, as an egg, cf. kasa 2, masaka.
makasaha *gerund*

- makasata'i *v.intr.* be broken by.
- makasono a children's game, at putting down and taking up an object at the words maka and sono respectively.
- makeke E. crooked; W. mwakeke; B. makeke, cf. ma'iru.
- makekoa to be busy and refuse; au makekoa au bwa'i 'ari I'm busy and shall not go.
- makere 1. notched, broken, serrated (of leaf), cf. kere.
makerekere notched, broken, serrated (of leaf); B. makere.
2. cracked, as an armlet.
makereha *gerund*
makereta'i *v.intr.* be cracked from.
- makimaki
- makipo foul, dirty (= ma'ipo); B. magiqo.
makiponga'i *v.intr.* be foul from.
ha'amakipo to forbid, as a marriage (said to be same word).
- makira 1. to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary.
makirahi *v.tr.* to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary, cf. dira 3; B. makira in vain.
makirari *v.tr.* to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary.
makirasi *v.tr.* to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary.
2. a famous harbour on the south coast where the Spaniards landed; where the first Englishmen to arrive (whalers) careened their ships; and where the first missionaries (Roman Catholics) settled and showed great heroism during their six years stay. Verguet obtained here the first vocabulary of the language.
3. the name by which San Cristoval (properly Hanuato) is now known in the Solomons.
- mako 1. soft (= mwako), cf. mamako 1, matota; B. mako.
2. cooked, done, of food (= matota).
makoha *gerund*
makonga'i *v.intr.* be soft from.
ha'amako to soften, cook thoroughly.
- makomako 1. to besmirch with black mud and disguise oneself, at a feast, so as to frighten the women and children.
2. those who did so; they formed a sort of secret society, were believed to be the dead, wore coconut fibre masks and dresses of rustling banana leaves; others merely covered themselves with mud; they wore a wreath of red fern and were elaborately tattooed, cf. ethnological article.
3. the masks worn, of coconut fibre or bark; they covered the whole head (= wakomwako), cf. mwako 2 mud.
- makorokoro 1. a red fish sp.
2. a fish sp., brilliant blue green and pink (prob. goro).
- makorukoru E. to crackle, as dry biscuit eaten, koru = W. mwakorukoru.
- makure carrying nothing, without a bag, cf. kure; B. kure.
- makuru 1. resounding (= maguru).
2. leaking, leaky; B. mwakuru.
makuruha *gerund*
makurusi *v.tr.* to leak from, on account of.
- makurukuru a sieve; nuinuia or ganigania i makurukuru shake the sieve.
- mama 1. to feel awe, fear, cf. S. maa'i holy.

- ha'amama(a) to threaten,
scold.
2. to drip on, as from a leak.
ha'amama to drip on, as from
a leak.
- mamaa 1. cry when killing a
man, mamaa!
2. ashamed, cf. masa 3.
3. a fish sp., freshwater,
said to be young stage of
mwasi.
- mama'a to feel a pain and fear
to do again.
ha'amama'ai to deter by
punishment, sharp scolding.
ha'amama'a to threaten; B.
hagamamaga.
- mamaani to repeat, imitate,
mock, cf. maani 5; a mamaania
i samuhana he imitated his
foreign way of speaking.
haimamaani model, example.
- mamaani usuri a folk tale.
- mama'ari E. pitiable.
- mama'aria 1. E. pitiable; ra
o'a mama'aria they are in
trouble (lit: pitied).
2. sorrow, trouble.
ha'amama'ari E. injure.
ha'ama'ari'o I am sorry for
you.
haimama 'ari E. pitiable;
B. magari; W. ha'aaroha.
- mamaa'u to fear, cf. magu 2,
magugu 1; B. mamaagu.
mamaa'uha *gerund*
mamaa'usi *v.tr.* to fear.
mamaa'usia *p.p.* feared.
ha'amamaa'u *caus.* to make
afraid; dreadful, frightful.
ha'amamaa'usi *caus.* to
threaten, menace, frighten.
mamaa'uta'i *v.intr.* to be
afraid of.
haimamaa'u fearful, afraid.
- mamaa'uguruha fearful, frightful,
terrible.
- mamaa'umaramwaa('inia) to be
very frightened at, by.
- mamae 1. soft, as feathers,
down of nestlings.
2. broken to fragments.
mamaeha *gerund*
ha'amamae to crush small.
- mamaea 1. soft.
2. weak.
ha'amaemae to be slow at
taking a gift.
- mamaera'a weak, weakness,
illness.
mamaera'aha *gerund*
mamaera'ahi *v.tr.* to be weak
from.
mamaera'anga'i *v.intr.* to be
weak on account of.
mamaera'asi *v.tr.* to be weak
from.
- mamaeroa soft.
- mamagi sweet; B. mamaki.
mamagiha *gerund*
mamagisi *v.tr.* to be
sweetened by.
- mamaha 1. dry.
2. thirsty.
mamahasi *v.tr.* to thirst for.
ha'amamaha to finish com-
pletely.
- mamahau to be slow at (same
endings as mahau *q.v.*).
- mamahe to put sweet-smelling
leaves in armband, or flowers
in hair (= bibisi), cf.
mahe 2.
- mamahu quiet, meek, sulky, cf.
mahu 1.
mamahuta'i *v.intr.* to sulk
at.
- mamahua a tree sp. used for
posts.
- mamahui 1. white; B. mahui,
mamahui.
2. a fish sp.

- mamai 1. ha'amamai to lead astray.
2. to chew, cf. maimai.
- mamai'au to feel awe.
- mamaingi 1. plentifully; B. mamaingiga strong, vigorous, eager.
2. strongly.
here mamaingi take a large handful, hold firmly.
- mamaioo to be in awe, fear.
mamaioonga'i v.intr. to be in awe of.
- mamaira to be lazy, cf. maira (the same endings).
- mamairaa to work at, labour hard at.
mamairaaha hard labour.
mamairaanga'i v.intr. to labour at.
mamairaasi v.tr. to labour at.
- mamairi overflowing, piled up too high; to tumble down, flow over, cf. iri 2, mairi.
- mama'iru a tree sp. with red fruit.
- mamakanu sharp (= makanu).
- mamakaru sharp (= makaru).
- mamako 1. a swamp, cf. mako 1, mwako 1, makomako 1.
2. E. gentle; W. mwamwako.
mamakoha gerund
mamakosi v.tr. to be gentle to.
ha'amamako caus. to make gentle.
haimamako gentle with others.
- mamamao to wag, as a dog's tail.
- mamamu to look for small fish at mouth of stream, cf. mamu 4.
- mamanaho a fish sp.
- mamanawa(na) 1. the lungs.
2. the fontanelle (= wairaa).
- mamango(na) pit of chest, stomach, where breath heaves.
- mamaniho hornet, cf. mamanipo.
mamaniho madoro or mahino madoro the common sp.
mamaniho hau madoro
mamaniho rauri'i a very small variety.
mamaniho hohoro ramos a very large and fierce sp.
(ramoa 'the strong', is used after hornet in Arosi as after sulata [worm] in M. sulata ramoa centipede, well named);
B. maniga. Probably niho = riho tooth.
- mamanipo hornet (= mamaniho).
- mamanongi a sea anemone sp., eaten.
- mamanu to go shooting birds.
- mamanuogu a bird sp.
- mamanuraha a small gastropod mollusc.
- mamanuto'o 1. quiet, stable, safe, as a ship in a good anchorage.
2. a good shot with game.
- mamao 1. a dancing place, cf. mao 1.
2. to wag, of a dog's tail.
3. to wave in the breeze.
4. to wander about, as a wild animal.
ha'amamao 1. caus. to make to wave. 2. a toy windmill; a scarecrow for birds.
- mamaoha'a 1. wandering.
2. wild, of an animal.
- mama'o'o to be dizzy, giddy, cf. 'o'o 6.
- mamaoo to be smooth, slippery.
mamaooha gerund
mamaoonga'i v.intr. to be

- slippery from, cf. oo; B. mamaooaga.
 mamaoosi *v.tr.* to be slippery from.
 ha'amamaoo *caus.* to make smooth, slippery.
- mamara 1. a shrub sp.
 2. wild taro.
- mamaraburu a tree.
- mamarada small fish, leaping in shoals; W. mwamwarada.
- mamaradiri a shrub, leaves like a dracaena.
- mamara'edaa turning discoloured and bad, of pig's flesh, cf. 'eda 2.
- mamarangari a variety of spear.
- mamararodoa W., B. to come by night.
- mamarawai 1. the Milky Way.
 2. the best white shell money (= ngisi).
- mamare to fall calm after a storm (= marea).
- mamareda 1. distributed, spread out.
 2. in confusion, cf. reda, areda.
- mamareto to be weak, drooping with heat.
- mamarewa an evil influence like the M. wuqa proceeding from a youth who has committed fornication, so that if he goes into a house where a woman is giving birth to a child he kills the child and injures the woman by his mere presence. To exert the influence is urungi.
- mamarewa'a green; B. marawarawa.
- mamaria'a 1. just waking up, still yawning and sleepy, cf. maria.
 2. very ill.
3. drooping, dying, of a tree; B. maro.
- mamaro to rest.
 mamaroha *gerund*
 mamaroha rest.
 mamarota'i *v.intr.* to rest from.
 mamaronga'i *v.intr.* to rest from.
 ha'amamaro *caus.* to make to rest.
 haimamaro *recip.* to rest together.
 mamarohi *v.tr.* to rest from.
 mamaronga(na) rest.
- mamaroha'a E. very cold; B. magarohaga.
- mamaro'u(na) the under bend of the knee, inner angle of elbow, of finger joints, cf. ro'u 4; B. marogu.
- mamaru(na) 1. shade; B. mamaru.
 2. to overshadow, shade.
 3. cloudy, sunless, cf. maru(na) 2.
 mamarunga'i *v.intr.* to shade, overshadow.
 mamarusingari a plant sp.
 mamarusiwarau a plant sp.
 mamarusiwasi 1. a large banana sp. 2. a bamboo sp. (si *prep.* in these words).
- mamasa ashamed, cf. masa 4.
- mamasara to be unable to fulfil, keep (a promise); be hindered from doing what one intended.
 mamasarani *v.tr.* to be hindered from, unable to fulfil, keep.
 mamasaranga'i *v.intr.* to be hindered from, unable to fulfil, keep.
- mamasi 1. to itch, sting, of a sore; B. mamasi.
 mamasiaa stinging.
 2. to pain, hurt severely.
 3. to learn from pain not to do, to learn a lesson from consequences of an action.
 4. W. to wait for (= nanasi, totori).

- 'o abu mamasiau don't wait for me.
5. smell of a burnt coconut.
- mamasiraa 1. smelling like a burnt coconut, or onion.
2. smelling of burning, si'ini mamasiraa a smell of something burning; B. mamasiaga.
- mamata dry; B. mamata.
- mamataha *gerund*
- mamatanga'i *v.intr.* to be dry from.
- mamataru *v.tr.* to become dry from.
- mamatarua *p.p.* dried up by.
- ha'amamata *caus.* to make dry.
- ha'amamatasusu the last born.
- mamata horohoro dried up with pools left here and there, of a stream, cf. horo 1.
- mamata'i beware of, take care.
- mamateaa in poor health, unhealthy, as one who doesn't bathe daily (all people in health bathe daily), cf. mate 7.
- mamauhuna seen small in the distance, as a man far off, a 'ome mamauhuna he appeared small.
- mamaungaa vainly, unsuccessfully.
- mama'ungaa 1. weapons for war, panoply.
2. all charms connected with the sea, mwani haiaru anai asi.
- mamauri living.
- mamauri'a living, cf. mauri.
- mamaurita living.
- mamaurua sleepy, cf. mauru 3.
- mamauru'a sleepy; B. mamauruga.
- mamau'u to put together kernels and skins of nuts.
- mamau'unga'i *v.intr.* to put together kernels and skins of nuts.
- mamau'uta'i *v.intr.* to put together kernels and skins of nuts.
- mamaware fresh and bright, cf. mawa 3, mawe.
- mami 1. fresh, good drink, water.
2. to be mixed with fresh water, as the sea near a river mouth; na asi a mami 'ini wai the sea is fresh with river water.
3. sweetened, freshened, as ahuhu put in fresh water and its salt flavour removed.
- ha'amami 1. to drip on.
2. to rinse in fresh water, to dip the body in fresh water after sea bathing.
- ha'amamitaa to bathe after being in the sun.
4. a tree sp.
5. a plant with dark leaves like a begonia.
- mamimami a plant with dark leaves like a begonia.
- mamomo a crumb, bit, piece of food, cf. momo 2 crush; mamomo i maho i ngau a morsel of food; B. momo.
- mamota 1. fluff on wings of insects, hairs and small prickles on plants (= momota).
- ha'amamota to put prickles on a person.
2. any small pain or annoyance, as thorn in foot, mother-in-law.
- mamu 1. to eat two kinds of food together.
2. a general word for all kinds of living creatures used for food.
3. food on the reef or in the river (fish, eels, prawns); B. mamu yams offered to ghosts.
4. to eat small fish at mouth of stream at new moon.
5. the savoury smell of fish

- broiling on the coals; a fishy smell, a mamu i i'a the fish smells good.
6. *v.tr.* to entice an animal with food.
- ha'amamu(a) *caus.* to entice, persuade.
7. *v.tr.* to pursue for food, as large fish pursue small ones.
- mamunga'i *v.intr.* to pursue.
8. a fish sp.
9. aroro ni mamu very high tide.
10. to have soup of bird or meat.
- mamua bird or meat soup; B. mamuaga.
- mamuha soup.
- mamura a fish sp.
- mamuri 1. *v.tr.* to make soup of.
2. the hindquarters of a cooked pig.
- mana 1. to laugh, joke, cf. da'a, mwasi 3; B. mana.
manata'i *v.intr.* to laugh at.
ha'amana *caus.* to make laugh, amuse, joke.
manamana laugh and joke.
ha'amanamumu to smile.
2. and, but; much used in narrative (not ma, na, as it is used with na, i articles); B. mana.
manaata that is the reason, just so, quite right
mana, ata 'and already'.
3. in a few phrases mana = mena ghostly power.
4. = mara like, as, in some compound words; B. maramana and.
- manabonabo to begin to rot, of planks in a canoe when they get soft and a man might put his foot through.
manabonaboha *gerund*
ha'amanabonabo to cause to begin to rot; E. kapo rot; W. ngabo.
- manabu stiff, calm, still, as a dead body, or a person lying quietly.
- manabuha *gerund*
haimanabu stiff, as in death.
- manaeho to make a noise, talk at a distance (words not heard).
- manaehonga'i *v.intr.* to make a noise, talk loudly about.
- manamanahau to sit like a chief, enjoy oneself, be well treated, have a good time, cf. mana 4.
manamanahauha *gerund*
manamanahaunga'i *v.intr.* to be treated like an important person on account of.
ha'amanamanahau to treat as a person of importance.
- manamunamu 1. indistinct, of speech.
2. gentle, of rain.
manamunamuha *gerund*
manamunamunga'i *v.intr.* drop gently on, be indistinct from.
manamunamuri *v.tr.* to drizzle upon, say indistinctly.
- mananga 1. a sp. of yam.
2. a sp. of creeper.
- mananuri a sp. of tree with white flowers; sacred.
Hatoibwari, the serpent spirit, used to appear in a groove of these trees near Hawaa, on the south coast (= manuri, maranuri).
- manao to be numerous.
manaohi *v.tr.* be many of.
manaohia *p.p.* numerous, many.
- manaranara 1. bloody.
2. a bloody sweat, said to appear in great anger, drops of blood on the body, cf. tara nutmeg tree.
- manasi that is the reason, that

- is the point ma, nasi.
- manata** 1. tame, trained, gentle, of man or animal; B. manata.
manataha gerund
manatasi v.tr. be tame with.
ha'amanata to train, tame.
 2. trained, skilful, expert, used to, understanding.
manata'i v.tr. be skilful, expert at.
manatanga'i v.intr. be skilful, expert at, cf. matai 2.
manatasi v.tr. be skilful, expert at.
 3. to be with (in bad sense - cohabit).
mantanga'i v.intr. cohabit with.
- manata(na)** custom, use; B. mwaraka.
manatanga(na) custom, use.
- manataha** 1. a tamed animal, considered a property.
 2. *gerund* of manata 1.
- manata'i** be skilful at, cf. manata 2.
- manatanga** custom, use, cf. manata(na).
- manatanga'i** 1. be expert at, cf. manata 2.
 2. cohabit with, cf. manata 3.
- manatasi** 1. be tame with, cf. manata 1.
 2. be skilful at, cf. manata 2.
- manaunau** 1. active, of old man, cf. nanau 2.
 2. quick at anything; B. manaunau.
manaunauhi v.tr. be quick at.
ha'amaunau to make quick.
haimanaunau instructed in.
- manawa** 1. to breathe, to rest, to pant.
 2. mock rejoicing at the death of a chief (lest the enemy hear and rejoice first). The people leave the village as the breath departs; deck themselves with all their ornaments, and return dancing, shouting and rejoicing. Only done at a chief's death.
- manawa(na)** breath.
mamanawa(na) lungs, fontanelle (where soul enters and leaves body).
manawanga'i v.intr. to rest, take a spell from.
manawasi 1. to breathe upon.
 2. to impart spiritual power (mena, mana) by breathing upon.
ha'amanawa to refresh.
nugamanawa to give up the ghost, die; when the manawa leaves the body the soul, aunga, departs, but the adaro (second soul) remains four days longer.
manawa i saro(na) unconscious, but heart still beating, cf. saro 2; B. manawa.
- manawaasa** to fear, asa.
manawaasai v.tr. to fear.
- manawanawa** weak, yielding, as a plank in a canoe, cf. madawedawe.
manawanawaha gerund
- manawa'osara** to pant, 'osara.
manawa'osarasara to pant.
manawa'osaraha'i v.intr. to pant for.
- manawarihariha** 1. to be in doubt about doing.
manawariharihaha gerund
manawariharihanga'i v.intr. be in doubt about.
 2. to pant.
haimanawarihariha panting.
 3. to shrink.
- manawarikiriki** to breathe gently, slowly, be dying, cf. ri'i.
- manawasarona** to breathe, but pulse almost imperceptible.

manawasuatora to be at last
gasp.

manawasuka 1. E. to grieve for.

2. to be careless with, fail
to take care of, as a child
in one's charge.

manawatora be at last gasp, cf.
tora 6.

manawatoranga'i v.intr. be
at last gasp from.

manawi(na) W. left hand; E. maha.

heremanawi to work left-
handed.

manego gentle, quiet, kind
(= manigo, mani'o); B.
maniko.

manegoha *gerund*
manegosi to be kind to.
ha'amanego to tame, make
gentle.

manene to chatter, as children.

maneneha *gerund*
manenenga'i v.intr. to
chatter about.
manenesi v.tr. to chatter
about.
ha'amanene to cause to
chatter.

manga 1. V shaped bend where a
tributary meets the main
stream; B. manga.

2. to eat (the same word as
manga(na) 1).

mangamanga to eat; 'ai'a
mangamanga i rihomu 'o
ha'ariri you don't eat, are
you fasting?
ha'amanga *caus.* to feed.
haimangamanga graze, as a
cow or cuscus.

3. bits of food in the
crevices of the teeth after
eating (cf. Maori).

4. an opening, mouth.

ha'a manaitou to give a
large sum of money for a
difficult job, as killing a
ramo; lit: cause (togo) into
the mouth of the bird trap.

5. to desert a wife.

mangaha *gerund*

mangamanga to desert a wife.
mangamangahi v.tr. to desert
a wife.

mangata'i v.intr. to desert
a wife.

manga(na) 1. a groove, fork,
as in a mainpost for the
ridge pole.

2. the corners of the mouth,
mangana ngoo; B. manga.

mangaau 1. fork of mainposts
in which ridge pole lies,
cf. auu.

2. forked tail of a shark.

3. forked like a fish's tail.

mangade 1. gum, resin of
canarium.

2. a torch made of resin in
sago leaves.

3. paint for tattoo (gum and
soot).

4. a large fish sp. in streams.

mangahu 1. E., B. an unsuccessful
fisherman (= wahango, ma'ani),
cf. manongi 2.

2. to be unsuccessful.

mangahunga'i v.intr. to be
unsuccessful; B. mangahu a
novice, poor fisherman.
mangahungi v.tr. to do
unsuccessfully.
mangahuri v.tr. to do
unsuccessfully.

mangaingau the Evening Star
(marahu of a Bia man).

mangamanga 1. to eat.

2. to desert a wife.

mangamangahi to desert a wife.

mangamangatou to be difficult,
impossible to replace;
insufficient of food.

mangamangatoua to be difficult,
impossible to replace;
insufficient of food.

manganga to open wide, the mouth;
to proclaim.

- manganga wide open; clearly, plainly, ha'ate manganga.
 mangangaha *gerund*
 manganga'i *v.tr.* to open wide.
 mangangasi *v.tr.* to open wide; B. wanganga.
 mangangata'i *v.intr.* to open wide for.
 ha'amanganga *caus.* to open wide.
 haimanganga wide open.
- mangara a fish sp.
- mangari 1. E. whole, as a yam not yet sliced; W. mwangari.
 2. sudden, unexpected; of death, mae mangari or mwangari (with the body whole, not wasted by disease).
 3. raw, uncooked; B. magaa.
 4. a taro sp.
- mangaringari to be angry; B. magariaga.
 mangaringariha *gerund*
 ha'amangaringari *caus.* to make angry.
- mangasara S. a sterile, desert spot, where only rocks and no trees are found, cf. maka 1, ma'a 1, ma'asara.
- mangasi 1. hard, of food, tree, etc.; B. mangasiaga.
 mangasingasi.
 2. a taro sp.
- mangasi(na) the hard part, solid part of a thing; B. mangasi; na ane a siri nai mangasina (i baba) the white ant has got in to the solid part.
- mangataa(na) the weapons of war, panoply, cf. mama'ungaa 1.
- mangenge to look over the shoulder, cf. gege(na) 2; B. sirangenge (sira look).
 mangengehi *v.tr.* to look over the shoulder at.
 mangengesih *v.tr.* to look over the shoulder at.
- mangeongeo to smell, of a sore, cf. keo.
 mangeongehi *v.tr.* to smell from (matter).
- mangii(na) 1. to eat, nibbling, just tasting; B. mangii.
 2. to try.
 haaua mangiina try to do; B. minga.
 haimangii trying.
 dau haimangii try holding it.
- mangiita a man brought to the birubiru rock by a were-shark.
- mangina all.
 gai mangina let us all (do it); B. mangina.
- mangisi a scrap of food, what is left of a nut, etc. after a bird has been eating it.
 mangisi bare'o a bird-pecked breadfruit.
- mangisi(na) the inside of a yam, etc.
- mangita 1. a bit of food, part of what a man has eaten, charmed to cause sores or illness.
 2. top vertebra of neck hung over back by a war leader.
 3. hiru leaves and red grass (areare) tied together on neck in fighting, as a protection.
- mangita(na) a relic of the dead kept in a small bag; B. mangita.
- mango wipe (= mangomango).
- mangoo toothless, cf. ngoa 1 blunt; B. mangoo.
- mangori 1. broken, of tip, end, point, as an arrow.
 2. to fall.
 mangoria fallen.
 3. for sacrifice.
 boo mangori cf. boo 1.

mangoru 1. acid, like a lime;
W. mwangoru.

2. to wince.

mangoruha *gerund*

mangoruhi *v.tr.* to be acid
from, wince from.

mangorunga'i *v.intr.* to be
acid from, wince from.

mangorongoru to be set on edge,
of teeth.

mangosongoso 1. crushed to
pieces.

2. blunted.

mangosongosonga'i *v.intr.*
blunted by, blunted by
impact.

mangotori to faint, the breath
failing, mango, tori.

mangudi 1. pliable, bendable,
as a branch (= maangudi).

2. faithful (= maangudi).

mangudisi *v.tr.* to tend,
look after carefully.

mangudingudi crinkled, to
be in folds.

mangudingudinga'i *v.intr.*
to be wrinkled by.

mangure a prickly creeper sp.

mangurunguru to be indistinct,
of speech heard far off, cf.
ngurunguru 1; B. mangurunguru.

mangurunguruha *gerund*

mangurungurusi *v.tr.*

haimangurunguru indistinct.

manguu 1. to be dumb (= banguu).

2. to speak far off.

manguuha *gerund*

manguuta'i *v.intr.* to be
dumb from, to speak (words)
far off.

manguuhi *v.tr.*

mani *v.tr.* to spear, refrain
from killing.

manimani 1. to spare, refrain
from killing; au reia i boo au
'ai'a mania au ngahu'ia I saw
a pig, I did not spare it, I
killed it.

2. set apart, taboo; forbid-

den to eat certain foods till
he is seventeen or eighteen,
of young chief. 3. first
born son of chief (not killed
as other first born children
were). 4. a chief's son,
gare manimani.
ha'amanimani to spare.
ha'amanimani(abe) to do no
work, as a chief.

maniato a sp. of tree, sacred,
planted in gardens to protect
them (= maenato, mainato).

manigo gentle, quiet, kind
= manego (same endings) *q.v.*

manihi thin (= manuhi).

manihinihi thin.

manihisi to be thin from.

ha'amanihi *caus.* to make
thin.

maniho E. to be slack, slow at
doing.

manihonga'i *v.intr.* to be
slack at.

manikoniko in folds, crinkled,
as a blanket.

manini to have a smooth edge,
not jagged, as a sawn plank;
with a straight edge.

maniniha *gerund*

ha'amanini to smooth,
straight; an edge.

haimanini smooth, straight-
edged.

mani'o gentle, quiet, kind
= manego (same endings) *q.v.*

mano 1. further from a given
point, further from the person
spoken to.

bo mano further on; B. hano.

2. to complete, finish taking
a number of things.

manohi *v.tr.* to complete,
finish taking a number of
things; abwa'i manohia you
won't be able to take them all.

manongi 1. savoury, of smell or
taste; B. manongi.

2. a good fisherman.

manoni there yonder, mano, ni.

manora pure, clear, bright
(of eyes).

ha'amanora to soothe.

manu 1. a creature that flies,
insect, bird, angel, etc., a
winged creature.

2. epilepsy.

manumanua epileptic.

3. to float, in water or air,
as pumice, the moon, frigate
hawk; na hura a manu i aro
the moon floats in the sky.

manuha *gerund*

manunga'i *v.intr.* to float.

manuta'i

manumanu to float.

haumanumanu pumice.

ha'amanumanu to float, sail
toy ships.

manu(na) 1. the lower fin of a
fish.

2. husband or wife; soia
manumu call your husband.

manuaraha prow and stern
ornaments of a canoe, sea-
gull's feathers, cf. araha 3.

manuauhenua a name for wagtail,
rurukape, which was not
molested, cf. auhenua 2.

manubebe weathercock of
feathers.

manugege to float upside down;
to float in the sky on its
back, of the moon.

manuha *gerund* of manu 3.

manuhi thin = manihi (same
endings) *q.v.*

manukumu 1. red grass plume of
canoe, cf. kumu 5, komu 2.

2. feathers of parrot or
seagull stuck in the hair.

manukumukumu a pigeon sp.

manumanua epileptic; B.
manumanua.

manunga'i to float, cf. manu 3.

manuniba'e a bird sp.

manunigiru a bird sp.

manunuru to blush, blushing;
B. manunuru.

manunuruha *gerund*

manunuruta'i *v.intr.* to
blush from.

ha'amanunuru *caus.* to cause
to blush.

manuodo to float upright.

manu'orainiu a bird sp.

manuri 1. a prickly creeper with
long thorns; B. nuri.

2. a tree sp. (= mananuri).

manuru quiet, solemn, no sound
of rejoicing or gong, in a
village where many have been
killed.

manuruha *gerund*

manurunga'i *v.intr.* to be
quiet on account of.

ha'amanuru to make quiet,
stop rejoicings.

ha'imanuru quiet, still; B.
manuru.

manuta'i to float.

manutari a shooting star,
meteor.

mao 1. to dance.

maoha *gerund*

maori *v.tr.* to perform a
dance.

ha'amao *caus.* to cause to
dance.

ha'imao *recip.* dancing.

awasi mao

arasi mao

maani mao

haausuril mao

2. (to turn round)

maomao to turn round,
revolve in the wind, of a
wooden weathercock.

haro mao a pump drill with
flint and string (cf. I.U.
Dict. mao 2).

haro maomao a pump drill with

- flint and string.
3. to be hollow underneath.
- maohi *v.tr.* to be hollow underneath; a maohia i hau there is a hollow under the stone.
- mamaohi to be hollow underneath.
- maoa a cleft, chasm.
4. to wander.
- maora'i *v.intr.* to wander in.
5. to fly hither and thither, swoop about, of birds.
- maorekereke swoop about with cries, of birds, cf. reke.
6. maomao to wag tail, of a dog.
- mamao to wag tail, of a dog.
- maomaora'i *v.intr.* to wag the tail.
- maomao to wave a fan.
- ha'amao *caus.* to wag the tail.
- maoa 1. a shrub sp.
2. burs of grass that stick.
3. clefts and chasms in rocks, especially on the reef, in which the dead were often buried.
- mao ana resi a dance before the sacred tree, airasi (resi W., B. a woman).
- maoba a landslip; to fall in a mass, of earth and rocks.
- maobasi *v.tr.* to come down upon in a mass; B. maopa.
- maobaoba separated, divided; B. maopaopa divided (food).
- maoboobo to be fat.
- maobooboha *gerund*
- maoboobori *v.tr.* to be fat from.
- maoha *gerund* of mao 1.
- maohi to be hollow below.
- ma'oi 1. E. to be sprained, of ankle; W. mwa'oi.
2. to be broken off, as the tip of an arrow point of a spear, cf. mangori.
- ma'oa *p.p.* broken off.
- maomao 1. to dance.
2. to turn round in the wind.
3. to wag, wave.
4. a scarecrow.
5. figures of men or logs of wood set up by a river to keep away crocodiles.
6. a figure of a man set up at a ford to deter the enemy; to set up a figure.
- maomaoha *gerund*
- maomaori *v.tr.* to set up a figure.
7. to frighten away pigs.
- maomaori *v.tr.* to frighten away pigs.
- ha'amaomao *caus.* to frighten away pigs.
- maomaorai to wag the tail.
- maomaori to wave a fan.
- mao ni wao a dance at Ubuna.
- maoo E. leaning over (= maoro).
- maoohi *v.tr.* to lean on.
- maopi a landslip, cf. maropi, robi 1.
- maora bright, cf. 'ora 1.
- maora'i *v.intr.* to move backwards and forwards, as the muscles of the throat.
- maoraora a large saltwater fish sp.
- maori 1. to perform a dance.
2. to walk round a platform and put down money at a chief's bwea *q.v.*, maori bwea.
3. E., B. a male.
- noni maori a male.
- maoro to bend, bow, lean, lean back; B. aqa oro.
- maoroha 1. *gerund* 2. a bend, bow. 3. a small island near

- Pamua on N. Coast.
 maorohi *v.tr.* to lean on, bend.
 maorohia *p.p.* bent.
- maoto 1. to make a great show of bravery but not really be very brave (= rawabare'o).
 2. to be bold, fearless, unafraid, unashamed.
- maotonga'i to be fearless of; B. maoto.
 maotori 1. *v.tr.* to dare, face boldly. 2. to cheer, encourage; cheer up!
 ha'amaoto to welcome a guest, set him at ease, make him feel comfortable;
 a ha'amaotoa, a ha'amaotoria he welcomed him, soothed him.
 ha'amaotori to soothe, calm fear, embolden; B. hagamaoto.
- mapipi to begin to rot, of a seed yam.
 mapipiha *gerund*
 mapipisi *v.tr.* to rot from.
 mapipisia *p.p.* rotted.
- mapita crushed small, cf. mabotabota.
- mapusu 1. E. stinking, rotten; B. mapu stink.
 2. E., B. to explode, of a gun.
 mapusuha *gerund*
 mapusunga'i *v.intr.* to explode from; W. mabusu.
- mara 1. like, as; mara ia like him.
 2. a prefix with depreciatory force; B. mara. Used, for example, with uncultivated trees.
 3. rather.
 mara kekerei smallish; B. mara.
 gere mara ta'a rather bad (two deprec. prefixes).
 4. (? the front, or to block)
 mararuma E., W. a door (= bararuma).
 5. to talk a foreign language, the same word as
- mara 1.
 maramara to talk a foreign language; ro maramara Ulawa they speak Ulawa, i.e. they (talk) like, imitate Ulawa.
 haimaramara talking gibberish (or a foreign language).
 6. ha'amara to harm, injure (= ha'amaara).
- mara(na) to imitate, do like; haaua maragu do as I do; B. mara pretend; mara mauru pretend to sleep.
- mara'a a tree sp.
- mara'airihu side posts (= peta) Central Bush.
- maraamara a tree sp.
- maraangari a tree sp., nut.
- maraaru a sp. of tree, *Casuarina*.
- maraasi ha'amaraasi to add salt water.
- maraasu smoked, smoky.
- maraatoo cold, of body; B. marato.
 ha'amaratoo to make cold.
- maraau 1. a tree sp.
 2. S.E. Trade wind, May to October.
 3. the season of the Trades; maraau waihata S.S.E. Trade.
- maraba a garden cleared and ready for planting, cf. rama 6.
- marababa a slope, cf. aba 1.
- marabare'o a tree sp., bark used for wrapping an embalmed corpse.
- marabarihu a tree sp. which causes a garden to bear poor crops, has an injurious influence.
- marabaruhu a tree sp. which causes a garden to bear poor crops, has an injurious influence.

- marabii to cook with hot stones (= sinabii).
- marabona a sp. of turtle.
- marabu soft, white limestone or earth for painting.
- marabuni damp (buni wet).
- maraburu 1. upright boards of a house wall.
2. a platform in front of a house.
- marabuta 1. to fall, of a tree.
2. completely crushed, injured by a fall, cf. buta 6.
- marada a pronged fish spear; B. maarata.
- maradaa a tree sp.
- maradaa(na) twilight; maradaana i hura, i dangi.
- maradara a tree sp.
- maradarada streaked with blood, slashed, of the body, cf. rada 5 red with blood.
maradaradaha *gerund*
maradaradanga'i *v.intr.*
maradaradasi *v.tr.*
ha'amaradarada *caus.* redden with blood.
haimaradarada *recip.* reddened.
- maradaro 1. a tree sp.
2. a soprano gong.
- maradi to smell stale, of fish; smell of urine; B. marasi.
maradiha *gerund*
maradisi *v.tr.* to smell of.
ha'amaradi to cause a smell.
haimaradi smelling.
- maradio to come down.
- maradiwiri a tree sp.
- maraduwiri a tree sp.
- marae a dry spot in a stream, small island in a river; B. marae.
- maraga to stare, gaze; B. maraka.
maragaha *gerund*
maraga'i *v.tr.* to stare at.
maragasi *v.tr.* to stare at.
- maragahu a tree sp.
- maragaro bright, open, free from trees.
- maragaura money and teeth worn in nose at feasts; B. marakaura.
- maragera a variety of club (= magera).
- marageresae a sp. of plant, introduced sage, called 'ai ni tii (tii is perhaps Eng. tea); called geresae youth, from youths using it in armlets.
- marageu to roll (= ageugeu); B. marakiu.
- maragohe slow, cf. agohe 1.
- maragohegohe to be slow at doing.
maragohenga'i *v.intr.*
maragohengi *v.tr.*
ha'amaragohe make slow at.
- maragohugohu the slopes of a river valley, cf. gohu 1.
- maragugu to twinkle.
maraguguhi *v.tr.* to twinkle (the eyes).
- maraguma the turn of the tide, cf. guma 1; B. kuma.
- maraguru to reverberate, roar, of surf or wind, cf. akuru 1, guruguru.
maraguruhi *v.tr.* cause to reverberate; a maraguruhia i aro.
maragurunga'i *v.intr.* roar on account of.
ha'amaraguru make reverberate.
haimaraguru reverberating, roaring.
- maraha a glowing fire covered with ashes, cf. maaraha.

- marahari a sp. of shark.
- maraharisi wind from E. and N.E.; B. maraharisi.
- marahau to be slow at (= mahau), cf. hau 3.
- marahauha *gerund*
marahaunga'i *v.intr.*
marahausi *v.tr.*
ha'amarahau to make slow at.
haimarahau silent when all are talking.
- maraheutaa to be difficult, impossible to do.
- marahautaanga'i *v.intr.*
difficult on account of.
- maraho'i to roll, rock, of canoe, cf. aho'i 1.
- maraho'ita'i *v.intr.* to roll from.
- marahoraho ill fitting, awkward in shape, inconvenient in size.
- marahorahonga'i *v.intr.* ill fitting, awkward, inconvenient for.
- marahorahosi *v.tr.* ill fitting, awkward, inconvenient for.
ha'amarahoraho to make ill fitting.
- marahu 1. a namesake.
2. a friend.
3. a chum, mate with whom one exchanges names and possessions and standing in clan. Most men have one. The relationship is similar to that of M. pulsala, G. mavu which also meant an ordinary friend. A means of adoption for a foreigner.
4. a man with whom one exchanges wives.
ha'amarahu 1. to name. 2. to become marahu 3,4 to a man.
ha'imarahuda two men who are marahu to each other.
- marai 1. to go fishing with a spear; B. marai.
2. truly, indeed.
3. to feel pain some while
- after an injury, as in tetanus, cf. ha'amara, maranga 2.
- maraiha *gerund*
maraihi 1. *v.tr.* to feel pain afterwards from. 2. a sp. of tree, gum used for caulking.
ha'amarai cause to feel pain later.
haimarai suffering from after effects.
- marakaihika a gastropod mollusc sp., *Struthiolaria*.
- marake a sp. of creeper.
- marakohu fair, of hair, warihu marakohu, cf. kohu.
- marama to destroy (= rama).
maramahi *v.tr.*
maramasi *v.tr.* B. marama begin to wither, of trees, yams.
- maramara 1. to talk in a foreign tongue, talk gibberish; B. maramara.
2. to interrupt; a boi maramara he came and interrupted.
3. an unmarried woman, i.e. without young, cf. 'amara, mwara 5.
4. E., B. a youth, maid, sae maramara.
5. a sp. of tree.
- maramaraaru a wild casuarina, cf. aru 6, tarumare 1.
- maramaragugu to twinkle, of a star (= maragugu).
- maramarai a river bar.
- maramarau 1. sandhills, heaped up sand; B. maramarau.
2. verandah, a lean-to in front of a house.
- maramarawai a flat surface, as the flat side of a box.
maramarawai'a many-sided.
- maramata'i to feel malaria

- coming on, the sense of illness for which English has no word.
- maramisu** 1. in a slovenly manner, dirty, like a dog.
2. to be short lived, as children's friendships, to quarrel with a friend.
- maramomo** to kill, extirpate; extirpated, cf. momo 2.
maramomohi *v.tr.* extirpate.
maramomohia *p.p.* extirpated.
maramomonga'i *v.intr.* extirpate.
maramomota'i *v.intr.* extirpate.
- maranaki** a sp. of tree.
- maranana** a liar.
ha'amaranana a liar.
haimaranana lying.
- maranga** 1. dislocated (= mararanga).
ha'amaranga to dislocate.
2. to appear, rise up, cf. ranga 3; B. maaranga.
marangasi *v.tr.* bring to light.
ha'amaranga 1. to appear, become manifest, as a ghost.
2. to cause to appear. 3. to rise up, as a distant land or the moon. 4. clearly, ha'ate ha'amaranga tell the whole truth.
haimaranga clearly.
3. to be cracked, cracked.
marangaranga cracked.
marangari *v.tr.* be cracked from.
maranganga'i *v.intr.* be cracked from.
- marangadangi** sunk low in the west, of the moon.
- marangaia** lightning (= hira, hireia, mararea); B. marangaia.
- marangari** 1. cracked because of.
2. a sp. of tree, nut, the gum is used for a gum torch (mangade), when mixed with soot (do'odo'o).
- maranuiwaipo** E. a sp. of tree; W. tauhiwaiho.
- maranuri** a sp. of tree with white flowers, sacred, cf. mananuri, nuri.
- maranu'u** a river flat, plain made by river; B. maranugu.
- mara'o** a sp. of tree like anga.
- mara'ohu** an old wooden bowl used in cooking with hot stones, cf. 'ohu 1; B. maragohu.
- maraohua** brackish, of water on shore.
- marapau'a** 1. strong, cf. babau.
2. scum on water.
- marapwa'a** E. to be unwilling, lazy; B. marapwaga.
marapwa'aha *gerund*
marapwa'anga'i *v.intr.* be lazy at.
marapwa'asi *v.tr.* be lazy at.
- marapwapwa'a** W. to be lazy (suffixes as marapwa'a).
- marara** 1. clear, translucent, thin; B. maarara.
mararaha *gerund*
mararasi *v.tr.* translucent from.
mararata'i *v.intr.* translucent from.
haimarara translucent.
2. to be diffused, as ink in water.
mararahi *v.tr.* to be diffused, lost in.
mararasi *v.tr.* to be diffused, lost in.
ha'amarara to diffuse.
- marara'i** to string an arrow and keep pointing it at someone moving.
ha'amarara'i to string an arrow and keep pointing it at someone moving (= maarara'i).
- mararea** lightning, cf. rea 1,

- maremare.
- mararina the edge of a coral reef.
- mararo beginning to smell, stink.
mararoha *gerund*
mararosi *v.tr.* stink from.
- mararo'a a breath of wind, light breeze, ro'a.
- mararohiana a narrow waterless pass, ravine, valley between high hills, cf. aro'una (for similar ending, cf. M. matawutiana terrible, *p.p.* plus suffix na).
- mararopwa to come along the shore out of its true course, of wind.
- mararuma W. door of a house.
- marasaia difficult to do, to be unwilling to do something difficult, to shun doing.
- marasi withered (= maria), cf. maradi, rasi 1; B. marasi stale, cold food.
- marasirasi 1. turning ripe, of banana.
2. at last gasp, dying.
- marata 1. W. a fireplace; B. marata burning brand.
2. E. a burning brand.
- maratanoa gently, cf. tano 1.
ahumaratanoa meekness, gentleness.
- maratea a sp. of tree, cf. tea 1.
- maraterea looking ill, run down, seedy, cf. tere 3.
- marato'o to be unsuspecting.
marato'onga'i *v.intr.* be unsuspecting of.
ha'amarato'o to be unsuspecting.
- marau an island; B. marau.
maraua.
- marauahehe a small island by itself far from mainland, cf. ahe 4.
marauboo small island, formerly burial place on north coast.
- marauhe a sp. of tree.
- marauhu 1. an initiate, as into bonito fishing, murder, etc.; B. marauhu.
2. a period of seclusion for such; the chief of these was for bonito fishing, necessary for chief's son and permissible for others; for the former two years, for the latter a few months. The company of boys who formed a kind of school was called ho'ota (ho'o bind).
ha'amarauhu 1. to be secluded for ceremonies. 2. to use for the first time.
ha'amarauhu(na) to initiate novices.
a ha'a marauhua i 'ubena he used the net for the first time.
meu ha'amarauhuna 'ini ngahu we initiated him in killing (by making him eat raw human flesh).
- marauhuna handsome, beautiful; B. marauhu.
marauhuna i noni a handsome man.
- maraurau 1. quickly.
2. to move the eyes from side to side.
- marauri a sp. of tree.
- marau'ura a sp. of tree.
- marauwai a drain, raincourse, cf. marawai 1, tarea; B. marauwai.
- marauwawa the largest island on the south coast, where a strange language, partly Arosi and Bauro transposed, partly of unknown origin, was spoken. Now uninhabited.
- marawa 1. green, blue (if

- bright); aro marawa blue sky, cf. rawa l.
2. green, living wood just cut down and unseasoned.
3. weak, of the eyes; a kuru marawa blind with weak (eyes); B. marawa.
4. a sp. of fish; B. marawa.
5. to be vigorous, get well and strong by change of scene (cf. use of marasi for dying).
6. to darken with time, as a baby's skin.
- ha'amarawa to carry about a baby in the open air (so as to darken its skin).
- marawai l. a river course, valley; B. marawai tracks of different coloured water in the sea.
2. the hollow in the centre of a man's chest.
3. the liquid of coconuts cooked (hage) to get oil.
- marawai aupare the name of a star.
- marawai si'ogare the Milky Way (= mamarawai).
- marawarawa l. fine, bright, of the weather.
- dangi marawarawa fine day.
- marawarawasi *v.tr.* fine; B. marawarawa.
- marawarawata'i *v.intr.*
2. a small green fish with markings like a skeleton picked out in crimson.
- marawata a medium size fishing net.
- marawata'a a bare, windy spot.
- marawere'a B. malaria.
- maraweru a sp. of tree.
- marawii a male turtle, wii.
- mare l. *v.tr.* to lift the eyebrows, showing whites of eyes, cf. re'a l, ha'area(re'a).
2. to lift the eyes, roll the eyes, showing the whites.
- ha'amaremare to lift the eyes, roll the eyes, showing the whites.
- ha'amaremare maa.
- marea l. a sp. of small fish; B. marea.
2. an eel.
3. calm after a storm.
- mare'a in phrase: hata mare'a iridescent, mixture of bright colours, cf. re'a (rea l).
- maregugu l. to show whites of eyes by rolling eyes.
2. to wink, twinkle.
- mareguguhi *v.tr.* wink, roll the eyes.
- maregugunga'i *v.intr.* wink, roll the eyes.
- maregugusi *v.tr.* wink, roll the eyes.
- mareha S. no; probably from Haununu (Bauro).
- mareho W. a thing; E. hereho; B. heho; W. maho; B. marego.
- maremare l. dazzling, shining, cf. mare'a, re'a (rea l); tatamare'a.
- ha'amaremare to dazzle.
- haimaremare bright and shining, of the eyes.
2. a sp. of banana with very long fruit.
- marepwarepwa weak (not from sickness).
- marepwarepwahi *v.tr.* weak from.
- marepwarepwasi weak from.
- mareredinga to look angry, gaze fiercely.
- mareredingasi *v.tr.* look angrily at, gaze fiercely at.
- marerete to be annoyed at bad work, foolish mistakes, e.g. errors in speaking.
- marerete'i *v.tr.* be annoyed at.

marete broken off, bitten off;
B. marete.

mareteha *gerund*
maretengi *v.tr.*

mareu to become withered, begin
to wither.

mareuhi *v.tr.* begin to wither
from.

marewa 1. bright, light, the
light of heaven.

2. clearly, in the open,
openly.

3. easy to see, evident,
easy to do; a o'a marewa
that's easy.

marewana the world of the
living, which is bright as
contrasted with the world
of the dead, which is dark,
rodomana.

marewasi *v.tr.* to shine on,
brighten.

marewata'i *v.intr.* to be
bright from.

ha'amarewa 1. to brighten,
enlighten. 2. clear the
forest.

haimarewa clear, free from
trees, spacious, bright;

B. mawera to shine.

maweragana the world of the
living.

marewarewa a sp. of saltwater
fish.

mari 1. to be blinded by the
glare of sun or sea.

maringa'i *v.intr.* be blinded
by; B. mari.

2. a disease of the eyes said
to be caused by glare (the
remedy is to go and stare into
a still, clear pool).

3. hither, come hither (= mai);
rarely used.

maria withered, dead (of a tree),
drooping; B. maria.

marihu 1. to get relief from
pain, recover from an illness;
B. marihu.

marihusi *v.tr.* to take away
pain, soothe, cause to

recover.
marihusia *p.p.* relieved,
soothed.

ha'amarihu cause to recover,
give relief.

haimarihu recovering.

2. a cry when killing a man.

mari'i 1. thoroughly, completely.

mari'isi *v.tr.* used as
adverb.

here mari'isia work well
at it.

ha'ate mari'isia finish
saying it.

2. a handnet; B. marigi.

mari'iri'i broken into small
fragments, as glass or a
canoe broken up.

ha'amari'iri'i to break up
small.

haimari'iri'i in small
fragments; B. marigirigi.

mari'isi(na) the top of a tree.

marimari 1. a sp. of tree.

2. sweet, pleasant to taste.

ha'amarimari to sweeten.

haimarimari sweet tasting,
like a good drinking coconut.

maringi 1. pour out, upset, of
liquids, cf. ringi.

2. held at an angle, inclined,
of a cup, etc.

ha'amaringi to pour, hold at
an angle.

haimaringi inclined, leaning
(= ahugege).

mari'ona E., B. well, pleasantly;
o'a mari'ona behave well.

mari'ori'o to be glad, happy,
rejoicing.

mari'ori'oha *gerund*

mari'ori'ohi *v.tr.* rejoice at.

mari'ori'osi *v.tr.* rejoice at.

ha'amari'ori'o make glad.

haimari'ori'o rejoicing,
gladness.

mariri 1. small end of the shoot
of a plant.

2. small, of leaves, those at

- the end of a branch.
3. gently; karokaro mariri tickle; B. mwariri.
4. to turn aside, as a ship into a harbour.
- maririha *gerund*
mariringa'i *v.intr.* turn aside to.
- maririsi *v.tr.* turn aside into.
- mariri'e very small.
- marisi 1. thin, almost worn through or broken.
- haimarisi thin, almost worn through or broken.
2. broken, severed, as a line, cf. risi 1.
- marisi(na) to suit, set off, show to advantage, fit; na tabatori 'ai'a marisimu the beard does not suit you.
- mariuriu past, beyond, cf. riu 5,6.
- maro 1. a sp. of tree, paper mulberry; B. maro.
2. beaten cloth of the maro; the bark was soaked in water and then beaten out, and later painted in gay colours and used as a sling to carry a child, or a loincloth.
3. a loincloth (= gaha); B. maro loincloth or sling to carry child.
- ha'amaro to beat out the bark; ra u'ia mara gu butaa mara morea they steep it and then beat it and then paint it.
- maroaroa fasting; with empty stomach, cf. maroha.
- hano maroaroa travel on an empty stomach.
- marobi to curl and break, of waves but not surf.
- marobihi *v.tr.* to curl and break, of waves but not surf.
- marobinga'i *v.intr.* to curl and break, of waves but not surf.
- marodo black, of the eyes, cf. rodo 1.
- marodomwaruru the name of a famous food bowl.
- marodorodo dark.
- maroha broken, bent, hollowed.
- maromaro E. a phosphorescent insect, a firefly; B. maromaroga bright blue.
- maromoromo broken into small fragments (= mari'iri'i), smaller pieces than makasa.
- maromoromonga'i *v.intr.* broken into small fragments from, by.
- maromoromori *v.tr.* broken into small fragments from, by.
- maromoromia *p.p.* broken to pieces.
- maromoromosi *v.tr.* broken into fragments from, by.
- maromoromosia *p.p.* broken to pieces.
- ha'amaromoromo to break to pieces.
- haimaromoromo broken to bits.
- maroo 1. E.,B. to be tired, without energy, as from carrying something heavy.
- maroorai *v.intr.* be tired from, by.
- maroosi *v.tr.* be tired from, by.
- au maroo I'm tired out.
2. to give out steam, of wet wood on the fire; B. maroo.
- maroohi *v.tr.* to give out steam, of wet wood on the fire.
- maroosi *v.tr.* to give out steam, of wet wood on the fire.
- maro'o a small door in the side of a house; B. marogo.
- maropi to fall, cf. robi 2.
- maopi landslip.
- maropiha *gerund*
maropihi *v.tr.* fall on.
- maropinga'i *v.intr.* fall from.
- maropiri *v.tr.* fall on.
- maropiria *p.p.* fallen upon.
- maropita'i *v.intr.* fall from.
- ha'amaropi

maroro to come ashore, as a canoe; B. maroro.
 maroroha *gerund*
 marorohi *v.tr.* come ashore to.
 marorong'a'i *v.intr.*

marou very hot, sweating, thirsty.
 marounga'i *v.intr.* perspire, be very hot from.

maro'u 1. bent, cf. ro'u 3; B. marogu loop.
 2. a long stretch of black sand beach in a bay, e.g. Maro'u Bay (called Maru Bay on chart).

maro'una 1. an isthmus, narrow pass, narrow neck of land running out (= aro'una).
 2. a bolt of cloth.

maro'uro'u 1. fasting (with stomach bent ro'u) (= maroaroa).
 2. chevron markings in carving, decorations (= mwaro'uro'u).

maru(na) 1. shade.
 2. to shade, overshadow; B. maru shade.

maruha *gerund*
 marungi rule.
 maruha shade.
 maruhi *v.tr.* to shade.
 maruhia *p.p.* shaded.
 maruni *v.tr.* to shade.
 marunia *p.p.* shaded.
 marungi *v.tr.* to shade, overshadow.
 marungi *v.tr.* to reign over, rule, command.
 marungia *p.p.* overshadowed, ruled.
 marusi *v.tr.* to shade.
 marusia *p.p.* shaded.
 marungi a master.
 ha'amaru(a) to look after, go with child in the dark.
 ha'amarungi to look after, go with child in the dark.
 ha'amaru(a) to put in the shade out of the sun.
 ha'amaru(a) to shut up a house, not wishing to be

disturbed.
 ha'amarungi to reign over.
 haimaru a man in the shade.
 haimarumaru shady.
 haimarungi a ruler, master.
 marumaru shade.
 maruruma a verandah (recent).
 3. the lee of an island.

maruga 1. to be tender, of meat.
 2. to be obedient, cf. maru(na) 1.
 marugaha *gerund*
 marugahi *v.tr.* to be obedient to, obey.
 maruganga'i *v.intr.*
 marugara'i *v.intr.*
 haimaruga obedient.

maruha shade, *gerund* of maru(na) 2.

maruhi to shade.

maruhu to fall to pieces, cf. ruhu.
 maruhuha

marumaru shade.

marumaru'ahua the light of the moon before it rises, many spirits about, no one comes out.

marumarusioha ghosts and spirits of the woods, lit: shades of the canoe house.

marumuaa 1. soft, as a puppy's skin.
 2. beautiful, as a chubby boy, a lovely woman.
 3. gentle, mild, of the wind.
 ahumarumuaa gentle in disposition.

marumurumu 1. E., B. soft, cf. rumu.
 2. gentle.
 marumuhi *v.tr.* to be gentle to.
 marumurumuhi *v.tr.* to be gentle to.
 marumusi *v.tr.* to look after, be careful of (= mangudisi).

marungaa 1. to be full of mena
ghostly power (probably
maru(na) 1).

2. in a trance, possessed.

marungi to shade; rule; a
master, cf. maru(na) 2.

maruni to shade, cf. maru(na) 2.

maruru 1. to go down into, sink
down into, be covered by, as
a village overwhelmed or a
man who walks into the sea
(= mwaruru).

ha'umaruru to sink, drown.

2. to weigh down and sink,
as a canoe.

maruruhi *v.tr.* to weigh
down and sink, as a canoe.

3. ha'amaruru(na) to borrow
temporarily a friend's things;
use temporarily another's
property.

4. to go into, pierce
(= ganu); W. mwaruru.

maruruha *gerund*

maruruhi *v.tr.* to pierce.

ha'amaruru to cause to
pierce.

marusi to shade, cf. maru(na) 1.

marusi'u'u pigtail of stone
statues and carved squatting
figures on spears, cf.
muripote, buripote.

masa 1. to give only a little
(= masi).

masamasa to give only a
little.

ha'amasa to give only a
little.

2. an ear ornament.

3. to be ashamed.

masaha *gerund*

masanga'i *v.intr.* ashamed of.

ha'amasa put to shame.

4. to be with a rebi (harlot)
at a feast, cf. mamasa,
masara 1; or if a rebi without
a man: geni nau masa I am a
woman to whom no man is
allotted.

masaka broken (= makasa *q.v.*).

masara 1. to be without, lack-
ing, as one who has no
ornaments, cf. sara 5, pohara,
masa 4.

masarahi *v.tr.* be without,
lack.

ha'amasara to despoil, of
ornaments, etc.; B. masara
unwounded, uninjured.

2. a singer at a dance who
gets no money from the orators
(a man is not paid for talk-
ing, as with us, he pays
people for listening to him).

masaranga'i *v.intr.* have no
money given to one.

3. C., B. a burnt-off garden.

4. C., B. a takiropo pudding.

maseka broken (= masaka).

masi 1. a race of stupid
people, according to
tradition, who were employed
in doing rock carvings, stone
work, and the making of
pottery. Present day artisans
are descended from them. They
lived separately in large
villages of their own,
especially at Ugi (Uki ni
Masi is its native name).
They were of ordinary stature,
though I. mentioned a
tradition that they were small.
B. masi.

2. a prefix to words in songs,
etc. meaning: poor, old,
small; cf. pwasi 3, pwa 2.

3. to give only a little
(= masa).

masimasi to give only a
little; a ha'amasi^{au} he gave
me only a little.

ha'amasi to give only a
little; B. hagamasimasi.

4. the smell of stale fish or
urine; smell stale or sour.

masiha *gerund*

masinga'i *v.intr.* smell of.
ha'amasi cause a sour or bad
smell.

5. to be ill from eating stale
fish or fish put in the sun;

- ia masi 'inia he is ill from it.
6. a groove in soft wood for fire rubbing (= maa).
- masiboara'a E. upright.
- masibotere E. upside down, as a man standing on his head.
- masigi 1. clear, distinct, as an island far off.
2. beginning to bear, na hugi a masigi.
3. thriving, of a baby.
4. E. rain after a dry spell; W. mwasigi; B. masigi.
- masiha *gerund* of masi 4.
- masimasi 1. a little bit.
2. dirty, unwashed, as a bowl with bits of food sticking to it.
- ha'amasimasi dirty.
- haimasimasi dirty; B. masimasi food sticking to dirty teeth.
3. to give only a little, cf. masi 3.
4. dregs of coconut scrapings.
5. to itch, sting.
- masimasiri *v.tr.*
- masinga a little bit, a splinter (song word); masinga i hasi'ei splinter of wood.
- masinga'i to smell stale, sour from.
- masipwa to notch a tree as a sign of a promise, cf. wasipo 2.
- ha'amasipwa to promise; au bwa'i ha'amasipwa I can't promise.
- masiri *v.tr.* to eat food tasting unpleasant, cf. masi 4,5.
- masitahu a space between, chink in a wall.
- masiusiu a small louse, smaller than bote; W. diudiu.
- masobe swollen, of stomach (= asobe).
- masobea swollen, of stomach.
- masu to have had enough, be full, replete, satisfied (with food).
- masuha *gerund*
- masungai *v.intr.* to be satisfied with a meal.
- masuri *v.tr.* to be satisfied with a meal.
- masura'i *v.intr.* to be satisfied with a meal.
- masutahi to be satisfied with a meal.
- ha'amasu *caus.* to satisfy with food; au ha'amasu I have had all I can eat.
- masuhu leaking.
- masuruga a phrase in a song, for ma suri gia and to us.
- masurunga E. door of house (the opening), cf. suru 1.
- masuusuu an open glade in the woods.
- mata 1. a round disk.
2. to know, understand, be clever at.
- matai *v.tr.* to know, understand, be clever at.
- matanga'i *v.intr.* to know, understand, be clever at.
- mataasi a white fungus, on dead trees.
- matabitabi broken up, of a tree (= madomudomu).
- matabwa to be clear, bright, cf. pwaa 1.
- matabwanga'i *v.intr.* to be bright from.
- matabwasi *v.tr.* to brighten, make bright, lighten.
- matabwasia *p.p.* brighten.
- haimatabwa *recip.* bright.
- matae jagged, of rocks.
- matagara E. to abound; W. mwatagara.
- matagara *gerund*; abundance.

- matagarahi *v.tr.* to abound with.
 ha'amatagara *caus.* to cause to abound.
 haimatagara *recip.* abounding.
- matagara mwabwaraora to see stars after a blow on the head (bwabwaraora firefly).
- mataha(na) 1. mouth of a stream (= maa).
 2. opened out, opened up, as tooth-money, the bored hole broken open (= mwataha).
- matai 1. *v.tr.* to know, understand (= matei).
 2. be clever, skilled at, in.
 3. to be careful, beware, take care.
- mata'i to have fever, malaria, be feverish; B. matagi.
 mata'imisu ague.
 mata'isusu continuous fever.
- mataihere a skilful, expert workman.
- matamata 1. dry, of small streams which dry up, wai matamata, cf. mamata.
 2. to look after.
 matamatai *v.tr.*
 matamatanga'i *v.intr.*
- matanga 1. doubled, forked, cf. tanga(na) 1; B. matanga.
 2. looking both ways at once; a'i matanga maamou'i (said to warriors before a fight).
- matanga'i *v.intr.* to be clever, skilled at, know, understand (the root mata is not used).
 ha'amatanga'i to train in.
 haimatanga'i trained, clever at.
- matanga'iadimwara a sp. of taro.
- matanga'imararoke a sp. of taro.
- matangatanga S. a gastropod shell, spider's shell (= ranga).
- matangatangaa branching.
- matangotango getting old and worn, as a cloth, cf. tango.
 matangotangora'i *v.intr.* be worn from.
 matangotangosi *v.tr.* be worn from.
 matangotangosia *p.p.* worn out, old.
- matangu not clear and open, as cleared land with stumps remaining.
 matangutangu not clear and open, as cleared land with stumps remaining.
 matanguha *gerund*
 matangunga'i *v.intr.* to be not clear because of.
 matangusi *v.tr.* to be not clear because of.
 ha'amatangu to cause obstructions.
 haimatangu obstructed, choked, not properly cleared.
- matapwitapwi to be soft, as a ripe banana.
 matapwitapwinga'i *v.intr.* be soft from, as fruit held in hand.
 matapwitapwiri *v.tr.* be soft from, as fruit held in hand.
- mataritari 1. serrated, as a leaf; B. mataritari.
 2. torn.
 haimataritari torn.
- mataro 1. to come from a distance.
 mataroha 1. a tree cast up on the shore. 2. floating coconuts. 3. white men.
 4. a tree standing out dark and far off in the forest.
 5. *gerund* of mataro 1.
 matarohi *v.tr.* come a long way from.
 mataronga'i *v.intr.* be brought far from, by.
 matarora'i *v.intr.* be brought far from, by.
 haimataro from afar.
 ha'imataro bring from afar;
 ha'imataro beia i boo he brought a pig from afar.

2. E. a sp. of yam.
- mataroha 1. old, of a tree.
2. petrified, of wood (for other meanings, cf. mataro 1).
- matarotaro a long while, cf. tarau 1.
- matasi 1. streaked, slashed, grooved, pricked, cf. tasi 3.
2. torn, split, as cloth caught in a stake.
matasihi *v.tr.* be slashed, torn by.
matasinga'i *v.intr.* be torn, split from.
matasisi *v.tr.* be torn by.
matasisia *p.p.* torn, split.
ha'amatasi to split, tear.
haimatasi split, slashed, streaked.
- matawa 1. the open sea, the horizon; B. matawa open sea, sky.
2. foreign, cf. tawa 4, ha'atawa 1, maetawa.
adaro ni matawa sea spirits.
bwa matawa a large sp. of taro.
- mate 1. to die, to wither, to be unconscious, without movement, cf. mata'i.
mateha *gerund*
matenga'i *v.intr.* wither from.
materu *v.tr.* wither from.
materia *p.p.* withered from.
matesi *v.tr.* wither from.
matesia *p.p.* withered from.
ha'amate cause to wither.
2. *v.intr.* to go out, of torch or lamp.
3. *v.tr.* to put out, extinguish; matea i buru.
- matehu E. dented, jagged, chipped; B. matihu (= mwateru).
matehunga'i *v.intr.* jagged from.
matehusi *v.tr.* jagged from.
matehusia *p.p.* jagged from.
matehutehu dented, jagged, chipped.
- matehunu to stop breathing, cf.
- hunu 1; pidgin English 'die finish'.
- matere ripe and fallen, of coconut; hua matere; cf. tere 4.
- matesina disk of clam shell representing the sun, worn by chiefs on the forehead, cf. mata 1.
- mateteaa
- matobitobi to be fallen and crushed, of a tree, cf. matabitabi.
matobitobinga'i *v.intr.* crushed by, of a tree.
- matogotogo crushed in falling, of a tree.
- matokitoki 1. bent down with a load, as the branch of a fruit tree.
2. to stagger under a heavy load.
matokitokiha'i *v.intr.* stagger with.
matokitokinga'i *v.intr.* stagger from.
- matoo 1. to sit, to rest; to stop, of the sun (= doodoo).
matoori *v.tr.* to sit or rest at, because of.
2. to lurk in hiding.
matoohi *v.tr.* lurk for, as an enemy.
matoongi *v.tr.* lurk for, as an enemy.
matoori *v.tr.* lurk for, as an enemy.
matoosi *v.tr.* lurk for, as an enemy.
3. shallow, of water.
4. in vain, unsuccessfully.
raha matoo at an awkward stage (of a youth who doesn't know his own mind, is restless, wants to travel, etc.).
- matoobwauniuru to set, of the sun, uru, west.
- matota well cooked, done, soft,

- of food, cf. mwago, mwako 1.
 matotari *v.tr.* well cooked
 from, by.
 ha'amatota to cook soft.
 haimatota cooked, done.
 ha'imatota cooked, done, of
 various foods prepared at
 same time.
- mau 1. still, yet; B. mau.
 a awa mau isi he is still
 there.
 'ai'a mau not yet.
 mau mai hitherto, up to now.
 2. W. child of cross cousin.
 3. the same, cf. mau 1; ia
 mau the same one.
- mau(ana) mother's brother,
 man's sister's child; B. mau
 mother's brother.
- ma'u 1. a sp. of tree from
 whose bark red or yellow
 paint and dye is obtained.
 2. to paint or smear with
 liquid, to dye.
 ma'unga'i *v.intr.* to dye.
 ma'uri *v.tr.* to paint or
 dye.
 ma'uria *p.p.* dyed.
 3. to scrape bark off ma'u 1
 to get yellow dye.
 4. red dye, dye, coloured
 liquid.
- maua full grown; B. maua.
- ma'ua 1. or, either; naani ma'ua
 naasi this or that; ra'i
 ngahu'iau; ma'ua! they'll kill
 me, what if they do!
 2. well, what then?
- maubi a landslip (= maobi,
 maoba).
- mauda tender, soft, of food,
 cf. maruga 1, udauda.
- maudauda tender, soft.
- ma'uhō to run away frightened,
 in a panic (= mahu'o).
 ma'uhonga'i *v.intr.* run away
 from.
- ma'uhota'i *v.intr.* run away
 from.
- maungaa unlucky.
- maungaari *v.tr.* unlucky from.
 maungaaria *p.p.* unlucky from.
- ma'unga'i to dye, cf. ma'u 2.
- maungataa to do vainly,
 unsuccessfully.
 maungataaha *gerund*
 ha'imaungataa unsuccessfully.
- ma'uni E.,B. a man, homo.
- mauri to be in good health,
 live, flourish; B. mauri live,
 recover health.
 mauriha *gerund*
 mauriha'i *v.intr.* live with.
 mauringa health.
 mauringa'i *v.intr.* flourish
 on account of.
 maurisi *v.tr.* be in good
 health from.
 ha'amauri 1. to make flourish.
 2. £1 given for a wife.
 wai mauri life-giving water
 of Rodomana (Hades) in which
 the dead bathed, and lived.
- ma'uri to dye, cf. ma'u 2.
- ma'uria dyed.
- mauru 1. an acacia with yellow
 flowers.
 2. to flit about, as a moth
 round a lamp.
 maururi *v.tr.* to flit about,
 as a moth round a lamp.
 3. to sleep; B. mauru sleep,
 droop, wilt.
 mauruaa a dream from
 inspiration when the soul
 wanders in sleep.
 mauruburongo deep sleep.
 maurubwore oversleep, sleep
 heavily after big meal.
 mauru'ai *v.tr.* to dream of,
 foretell by dreams.
 mauruha *gerund*
 mauruha'i *v.intr.* sleep from.
 mauruhoro a short fast.
 mauruhuru sleep badly,
 restless sleep.

- mauruhuhura sleep badly, restless sleep.
 maurunugata'i 1. to fall into a trance. 2. to fall asleep holding a book, etc.
 maurunga'i *v.intr.* to sleep from.
 maurura'i *v.intr.* to be sleepless.
 maururorongo to take forty winks.
 mauruta'a bad dreams from indigestion, sensual dreams.
 maurutahari to dream when soul wanders in Rodomana.
 maurusuri to send out one's soul in sleep to look for the soul of a sick man. The soul was sought (1) in Rodomana among the dead, (2) in burial places (hera) and other holy places, (3) in the sky with Hatoibwari.
 haimauru asleep.
 ha'imauru, ha'imamauru sleepy; me'u ada ha'imamauru we got there half asleep.
- mausu overgrown, as a forest path; B. masugu overgrown.
 mausuha *gerund*
 haimausu overgrown.
- mauta'a firm, tight.
 ha'amauta'a to confirm.
- ma'uta'a dreadful, cf. magu 2.
- mau'u firm, set, of canarium gum.
 mau'uha *gerund*
 mau'uhi *v.tr.* set firm on.
 mau'uri *v.tr.* set firm on; a mau'uria i ora.
 mau'uria *p.p.* set firm.
 ha'amau'u cause to set.
 haimau'u set firm.
- maunuunu a quicksand (= mwaunuunu).
- mawa 1. a cleft, space between two rocks (= hora).
 2. to shout; B. mawa shout going to a feast.
 mawaha *gerund*
 mawahi *v.tr.* to shout about.
 mawanga'i *v.intr.* to shout about.
 mawasi *v.tr.* to shout to.
3. breeze, wind; B. mawa.
 mawaha the rush of a breeze.
 mawaraha a hurricane.
 mawaimou breeze from inland; S. Wind on north coast.
 mawasinasina a light breeze on a sunny day.
 mawaiahare S. Wind.
4. spray, steam.
 5. to spurt, of liquid.
 mawahi *v.tr.* spurt on, as a millipede spurts its juice; a mawahia i misu it spurted it on the dog.
 6. a sp. of tree used for canoes; B. mawa.
- mawaaha wind of passing body, sound far off.
- mawaha 1. *gerund* of mawa 2.
 2. rush of breeze, cf. mawa 3.
 3. sound of falling tree.
 4. odour that adheres to a person who has touched something.
- mawahi 1. to shout about, cf. mawa 2.
 2. to spurt upon, cf. mawa 5.
- mawaiahare S. Wind.
- mawaimou breeze from hills.
- mawaisaro(na) a blister in throat from swallowing something hot.
- mawanga'i to shout about, cf. mawa 2.
- mawaru to do, act, work.
 mawaruha *gerund*
 mawaruha(na) work, deed, act.
 mawarunga'i *v.intr.* work at.
 mawaruri *v.tr.* work at, do.
 mawarusi *v.tr.* work at, do.
- mawasi 1. shout to, cf. mawa 2.
 2. a sp. of freshwater fish; sacrificed on heo.
- mawasu 1. unused, unwritten as a blank page.
 2. pure, virgin; gare mawasu;

- B. mamaua.
- mawe to be rested, refreshed after rest.
mawera'i *v.intr.* refreshed by.
- mawe'e a little bit, small piece, of stick, etc.
- mawerowero to be weak, feeble.
mawerowronga'i *v.intr.* weak from.
mawerowero'i *v.tr.* weak from.
maweroweroia *p.p.* enfeebled.
- me and (= ma) before i;
me i wango.
- mea 1. yes, of course, undoubtedly; a goro? mea! is it all right? yes, of course!
2. to speak, cf. meamea(na) 1.
meaha *gerund*
meari *v.tr.* scold, give a piece of one's mind to.
3. (the tongue) cf. meamea(na) 1.
meari *v.tr.* 1. to lap, as a cat or dog. 2. to lick.
mearia *p.p.* lapped up, licked.
4. at frequent intervals, often, quickly, ngau mea eat often, (= ngau mwadau); B. mea.
5. B. a block of red stone, taking the place in the bush of the hau suru of the coast, cf. mera.
6. a bushman's name for the coast burial places, but not for their own.
- mea(na) the blade of a paddle, cf. meamea(na) 1.
- meamea(na) 1. the tongue; B. meamea.
2. a flame.
3. a hero, warrior (escaping spears as the tongue escapes the teeth, cf. Samoan proverb, Turner).
- meameaha(na) a tongue of flame.
- medo wet, damp (= beo) as a garden too damp to burn off.
- me'e wild yams; where me'e grow ghostly rapping (mwamwa'ata) is heard but no form seen.
- me'eme'ea dark, dirty, smoked, of thatch not men.
- mei 1. yes, of course (= mea).
2. E., B. hither (= mai).
- meimei red coral.
- meme 1. to chew food; chewed food; B. meme.
memera'i *v.intr.* 1. to masticate. 2. to spit out chewed food.
memeta'i *v.intr.* to masticate.
2. shavings, chips; meme hasi'ei.
- memebusu a sp. of tree.
- memeko to exaggerate, boast.
memekoha *gerund*
memekora'i *v.intr.* boast about.
ha'ameko to exaggerate.
ha'amemeko to exaggerate.
- mememe 1. to drop food, of birds.
mememeha *gerund*
mememera'i *v.intr.* to drop food, of birds.
ha'amememe to drop food.
2. a shell, sp. of arca.
- memena to impart spiritual power, mena.
memenaha *gerund*
memena'ai *v.tr.* to have power imparted by.
memenari *v.tr.* to impart mena.
memenaria *p.p.* to be full of imparted mena.
ha'amemena to impart mena.
- mena 1. spiritual power in adaro, haiaru or anything maea, holy; B. mena.
2. containing spiritual power.

- mena'ai *v.tr.* to impart spiritual power by breathing on a thing.
- menasl *v.tr.* to impart spiritual power by breathing on a thing.
- menasia *p.p.* containing imparted spiritual force.
- ha'amena to make a thing mena.
3. menamena crushed, broken to pieces; B. amena.
- menasi *v.tr.* to crush, break to pieces.
4. menamena to roll out food (= penapena).
- menasi *v.tr.* to roll out food.
5. withered, sere, of leaves; turning colour, red or brown, of leaves and fruit; B. menaga.
- mena'ai impart spiritual power, cf. mena 1.
- menanga'i to do well, perfectly (= menanga'i, munanga'i); B. menangagi.
- menasi 1. impart spiritual power, cf. mena 2.
2. crush, cf. mena 3.
3. roll out food, cf. mena 4.
- mengo 1. a sp. of land shell.
2. a sp. of freshwater shell.
3. to turn dark, of hair after bleaching; of a child twenty days after birth, cf. 'amengo 1.
- ha'amengo to turn dark.
- meo full grown, black; of nuts.
- meori *v.tr.* turn black from; a meoria i sina.
- meoria *p.p.* blackened; B. meo black.
- meomeoga, miomioga dirty, black.
- meomeoaba the bad, poor part of anything, as rotten part of fruit.
- mera a sp. of small red fish.
- meramera'a E. red; W. wanga-wanga, cf. mena 5, meamea(na) 1; B. merameraga.
- meranga'i to do well, perfectly (= menanga'i).
- mereho C., B. a thing (= mareho); W. maho; E. hereho, heho.
- mero an albino.
- meromero clear, transparent.
- meromerota'i *v.intr.* to be clear from, because of.
- meru 1. a thousand; B. meru.
2. a sp. of tree.
- merumeru to be ruffled and darkened by wind, of the sea.
- merumeru'a glittering, splendid; S. melumelu'e glorious.
- metei B. to know, understand (= matai), metei occasionally used in W.
- meu 1st *per.pl.excl.* we (= 'ameu).
- mi 1. and; mi ia and he.
2. trans. suffix to verbs; B. mi.
3. 1st *per.pl.excl.* we; 'ami in short form, i'ami mi reia we saw it.
- mia suffix from past participle.
- mi'i cf. mi 3 in future tense.
- mimi pass urine; B. mimi.
- miminga'i *v.intr.* pass urine with, as blood.
- mimisi *v.tr.* micturate upon, spurt upon (any liquid).
- mimisimaa an insect, mantis, which when touched spurts out liquid and injures the eye.
- mimioo a disease, haematuria.
- mimiria *pron.1st per.dl.excl.* ours, for us two.
- minamina 1. broken into small

- fragments (= pitapita), cf. mena 3.
2. quickly (= mwinamwina).
3. to call.
- minamina i roqo a game calling fish from the distant sea (roqo).
- miri *pron. 1st per. dl. excl.* we, two; short form of miria, 'amiria; miria miri rabasia we two want it.
- miria (= 'amiria).
- miri'i miri in future tense.
- misi *v. tr.* to micturate upon (= mimisi).
- misu a dog (not 'usu I.; therefore prob. cognate to Arosi misu not Mota kurut).
- misumisu'a 1. filthy, behaving like a dog.
2. incestuous.
- miu *pron. 2nd per. pl.* you, yours; usually poss. suffix (= mou).
- moa to feel sick and desire to vomit; B. momoa vomit.
- moamoaga feel sick.
- moata'i *v. intr.* feel sick from.
- moamoaga yellow tumeric; after birth a baby's head was painted with moamoaga and later its whole body; also the dead if embalmed; B. moamoaga.
- moamoaga'obo saliva in mouth when feeling sick.
- moane 1. perles arrondies pour le commerce - Verguet (not modern).
2. small oval object, soft and white but not breakable in hand, said to be egg of snake or iguana.
- modia 1. E. the native bee, which has no sting.
2. honey, made by this bee; B. pirui or mosae.
- modio W. = E. modia.
- modu to cut off the end (= mou, moku).
- moe W. to stay, sleep with someone.
- moeta'i *v. intr.* to stay, sleep with someone.
- moemoe S. live, dwell - Verguet (not modern); wa'i moeta'i ni'o de'eni I shall sleep with you tonight.
- mogamoga barren land with no soil (= wariwari).
- moge a sore on the buttocks or seat.
- moi ordinary, only, just, merely, mere (before or after its noun), short form of mori, true.
- moi wai merely water.
- inau moi only I.
- na moi wou whichever you like, just as you like, all one to me.
- mo'i 1. *2nd per. pl. poss.* yours (= 'amou'i, mou'i).
2. you, future tense; mo'i 'ari you will go.
- moia W. utterly, completely (= E. mono'a), cf. mori 1.
- moka old, showing holes, as a bag or cloth.
- ha'amoka to wear out.
- moke 1. a trough-like food bowl.
2. W., B. a hand net; B. make.
- moku maimed; B. moku.
- Dick moku one-armed Dick.
- momo 1. a bit of food fallen (= mamomo); B. momo.
2. to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush (= gomo).
- momoha *gerund*
- momo'oi *v. tr.* 1. to squeeze.
2. to shake off with knocking, as ants.
- momonga'i *v. intr.* to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush

- (= gomo).
 momora'i *v.intr.* to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush.
 momori *v.tr.* 1. to squeeze, crush. 2. to knock and shake off, as ants from a board, cf. momo 1.
- momoramoa a shell armet, used to squeeze to death in wrestling with an enemy, cf. momo 2.
- momori W. to be true; the truth.
 ha'amomori W. yes indeed! (strong affirmative), is that really so!
- momoru bits fallen, of food, cf. momo 1, mamomo.
- monagi cuttlefish; B. monaki.
- monamona a sea anemone; B. monamona.
- mono to live, dwell, reside; B. mono stay in another village.
 mononga'i *v.intr.* reside at.
 monori *v.tr.* reside at.
- mono'a E. utterly, completely; W. moia; B. monoga.
- moO a sp. of gastropod shell, conus.
- mo'o a certain one, that one; usually of persons and properly of men and not women; ia mo'osi that fellow, mo'oni this person (mo'o is used when the speaker does not wish to use name).
- mora 1. original, native, true, real, usual, customary, cf. mori 1, moi.
 wai mora pure water (unmixed).
 sae mora original inhabitants.
 ruma mora original form of house (round).
 2. good, of ground; ano mora good garden land.
 3. a sp. of amadi betel.
 4. ha'amora to meet a new canoe with money; when a new canoe is taken round to show it off the people meet it in fighting array, shoot at and spear its decorations and give a money present.
 ha'amorahi to meet a new canoe with money.
5. ha'amora to reckon of no account, feel contempt for.
 ha'amorahi to remove spiritual power from an object.
6. 10,000 yams.
- mora(na) chief, true, valuable, precious, best.
 morana i hereho most important matter.
 morana i mwaeraha principal chief.
- mori 1. true (= momori).
 2. wild orange (= ruburubu); B. mori.
- morimori to let fall through fingers, cf. momo 2 (momori).
- moro a sp. of fish.
- moro'u again, also (= ro'u).
- moruaro a sp. of plant.
- morumoru 1. a sp. of parasite, creeper, especially on nut trees, with red flowers and sweet scent.
 surumoruru a large sp. of the same.
 2. leprous sores, leprosy; a leper.
- mosi 1. to break, sever, of string or creeper.
 2. final, decisive; 'adoma'i mosi decide, make up mind.
- mosu to break; B. mou.
- mota a mortar for pounding areca nut, of wood or stone, small in size, cf. kairaa, 'oba.
- mota'i *v.intr.* break from (the root mo is not found).
- motamota a sp. of plant with

- white flowers, amomum.
- mou 1. to break, broken; B. mou.
 2. a garden; B. mwou garden, mwou masugu forest.
 3. *pron. 2nd pers. pl.* you; short form of 'amou.
- mo'u maimed (= moku).
- moubwari an assembly of people.
- moubwero an assembly of people.
- mou'i 1. *pl.* of mou 3; ruma mou'i your houses (= mo'i).
 2. you in future tense; mou'i 'ari.
- moumou 1. of rain falling after a long dry spell; rangi udu moumou.
 2. a high rock rising up out of the sea.
 3. finished, ended, of rain.
- mouta'i 1. alone.
 2. finished, complete, of men, rain, etc.
- moutori to stop, of rain, cf. tori 2,3,5-7.
- mu 1. thy; poss. pron. suffixed to nouns and possessive nouns, 2nd pers. sing., B. mu.
 2. thou, thee; occasionally used as subject, more often as object of a sentence. More common in old songs and charms.
- mua for thee, ta mua; E. amu; W. amua.
- mudi 1. bowlegged; B. muti thin legs.
 2. fixed stones of a native oven, umu. The loose ones are hau, hahahi, cf. muki.
 3. a round white stone used in playing the game mudi, cf. mumudi 3.
 4. a game in which two white stones are used; six holes are made in the sand and one party buries a mudi, the other party guesses and throws second mudi on the hole guessed, cf. kasikasina mudi.
 5. operculum of shell, mudi mweru, etc.
- mudihaiangisi to find a mudi stone by means of kasikasina mudi.
- mudimudi 1. to throw sand, cf. mutimuti 2.
 mudimudinga'i *v. intr.* throw sand at, on.
 2. a sp. of large tree.
 3. a bird, yellow honeysucker.
- mudirauhi kneecap, cf. rauhi 5.
- mu'i 1. plural of mua.
 2. mu thou, in future tense.
- muimui a white flowering, sweet scented orchid, on shore trees, growing in clustering masses.
- muimuibao like muimui but no prominent flowers.
- muki small stones of oven; B. muki, miki.
- mumu 1. a plant, sp. of ginger, with large hanging clusters of white flowers.
 2. to shut tight, close; B. mumu.
 mumu'i *v. tr.* to hold in lips, teeth; close tight on.
 mumuni 1. *v. tr.* to hold tight. 2. *v. intr.* to hide.
 ha'amumu hold tight.
 ha'amuni *v. tr.* to hide.
 haimumu tight, held close.
 daamumu smile (daa laugh).
- mumua for thee; thee (after certain verbs); thine (food, etc.); a ta'asua mumua he is angry with you.
- mumudi 1. midrib of leaf, especially of sago palm, mumudiao.
 2. the holes in the game mudi.

3. the stone lying in the hole.
4. to throw sand (= mudimudi).
- mumu'i 1. to close tight on, cf. mumu 2.
2. ear or nose ornaments hanging down, cf. mumu 1, B. mumu.
3. to hang ornaments from ears or nose.
4. pl. of mumua.
- mumu i karinga ear ornaments of teeth, etc., hanging down on shoulder.
- mumuki 1. midrib of leaf (= mumudi).
2. a broom made of sago palm midribs tied together; B. mumuki.
- mumumu a circlet of cowries, shell money and teeth worn round forehead, cf. taraiburi. Also burimumumu.
- mumuni 1. to hold tight.
2. *v.intr.* to hide.
3. to extirpate, kill everyone; B. mumuni.
4. to be obscured by clouds, as the moon.
- mumurua *pron.2nd pers.dl.* of food, etc., yours; for you two; you, after certain verbs.
- mumusuu to spurt breath from lips making a whistling sound (= musu).
- mumusuwari a small flying fox.
- mumuta'i sina a sp. of tree, leaves used for dropsy.
- muna 1. to do well (= menanga'i, meranga'i).
- munanga'i *v.intr.* do well, perfectly.
2. to soften.
- ha'amuna to soften.
- haimuna soft.
- muni 1. to kill everyone in the place, muni omaa.
2. to be obscured, hidden, as moon by clouds.
- ha'amuni to obscure.
- muri(na) 1. behind; B. muri.
2. the back.
3. the outside of egg, bottle, etc., opposite to raro.
4. after, afterwards; au gu 'ari i muri I went afterwards.
5. to follow; 'o murigu or 'o muriau you are following me.
6. left hand, facing an object; off side.
- murisi *v.tr.* to avoid, go from.
- muribote 1. nape of neck, back of head.
2. pigtail of figures of stone statues and spear carvings.
- muripote (= muribote), cf. murupote, buripote.
- muru *pron.2nd pers.dl.* you two; short form for 'amurua.
- murua 1. *pron.2nd pers.dl.* you two; murua muru 'ari hei? where are you two going?
2. *poss.pron.2nd pers.dl.* yours; ruma murua.
- murui 1. pl. of murua.
2. murua in future tense.
- murupote pigtail of carved stone figures and squatting figures on spears.
- mururia a canoe decked with shells (ra'o, etc.).
- musu to spurt breath from lips, making a whistling noise, cf. ngusu.
- musui'a to give teeth (money) to a harlot; a musui'aa.
- musumusuu to call a dog with the lips; B. musu.

mute a variety of spear with large barbs; B. mute.

muti of rain turning to heavy drops from a drizzle; rangi muti; cf. mutimuti 2.

mutinga'i v.tr. of rain turning to heavy drops from a drizzle; a mutinga'i nia i ano it fell heavily on the ground.

mutimuti 1. to burrow.

2. to throw a stone from a split bamboo.

3. split bamboo used to sling a stone.

haimutimuti to sling a stone with split bamboo.

mutimutiraho a sp. of beetle (= sigiraho) (raho thatch).

mutipwaro W. a sp. of prawn (= mwitipwaro); E. ngitipwaro.

muumuu a name for kakamora (small people of the woods) or adaro (ghosts) covered with very long hair all over the body; properly only of such kakamora but ghosts are drawn so and called so.

mwa conditional prefix to adjectives (= ma); commoner in W. than E.

mwaa 1. a snake; B. mwaa.

mwaaburu a dark sp.

mwaadiri thin, bright black sp.; a death omen.

mwaadoo a large black sp., found in hera, burial grounds, and sacred.

mwaamaea a small poisonous snake found on Malaita, not Arosi.

mwaamera a yellow sp. found in hera, burial grounds, and sacred.

mwaakimakimaa a snake with zigzag markings, sacred.

mwaanirodoma black, death omen, snake.

mwaarahu a grey snake.

mwaarariheinua

mwaarodoma = mwaanirodoma

mwaate'ibua a large black sp.

pursues man.

mwaatutu name of a famous hi'ona (spirit) who appeared as an old woman, but lived in a huge snake.

2. a spirit; especially Hatoibwari, the winged serpent of tradition and supreme creator, chief of all hi'ona. Spirit took a snake incarnation so all snakes were respected (though always killed except on hera) and some in Bauro were worshipped.

3. lucky, fortunate; biowaa na'i mwaana may it be a propitious calm.

mwaana lucky, fortunate. **mwaani v.tr.** lucky for, propitious.

mwaania p.p. lucky. **ha'amwaania** lucky.

4. a swelling in the groin.

5. a skin disease. The swelling and the disease were caused by going carelessly into sacred spots and tampering with sacred things.

6. full of sores; B. mwaa.

mwa'a pancreas, sometimes used for liver; B. mwaga.

mwaahoaho high, lofty, cf. ahoaho 3, sahosaho 1.

mwaamwaa 1. all living creatures other than noni (man) and manu (flying creatures) and i'a (sea creatures); a weevil, elephant, sheep and crab are all mwaamwaa.

2. infested with insects.

mwaamwaa insects that swarm round trees recently cut down.

mwaamwaaheitari a centipede.

mwaamwaa larvae of dragonfly.

mwaamwaa starfish.

mwaamwaa a seasnake.

mwaamwaa a caterpillar.

mwaamwaa wild beasts.

mwaamwaa sp. of very small millipede.

mwaamwaa bêche de mer; B. **mwaamwaa**.

mwaamwaa green and gold

- flying beetle.
 mwaamwaariribuburu a sp. of moth.
 mwaamwaasidohu 1. insect that lives in ashes (dohu).
 2. to crawl on the hands, of children.
- mwaamwaatou continually ill, cf. tou 1, riotou.
- mwaana lucky, cf. mwaa 3.
- mwaani lucky for.
- mwaania lucky.
- mwaano E., B. shallow, bottom visible.
- mwa'anuu to bathe; B. maanu.
 mwa'anuha *gerund*
 mwa'anuhi *v.tr.* to bathe something.
 mwa'anuhia *p.p.* bathed.
 mwa'anunga'i *v.intr.* to bathe.
 ha'amwa'anuu to bathe.
 ha'imwa'anuu bathing.
- mwaari *v.tr.* to tend a wounded man.
- mwa'arou to belch.
- mwa'aru'aru to desire; na ahuna a mwa'aru'aru 'inia his heart desired it.
- mwaasina brothers (men) e rua mwaasina, e aru mwaasina (in modern use asi is sister of man, brother of woman, and mwa is not prefixed to relationship terms as in Ulawa, also da not na is the suffix; probably an old word).
- mwa'ata 1. to crack (the sound), as a tree breaking or falling.
 2. to break with a loud sound; B. mwagata.
 3. to sound with loud report.
 4. to strike, tap, rap.
 mwa'atahi *v.tr.* to rap, crack from.
 mwa'atahia *p.p.* resounding.
 mwa'atari *v.tr.* to rap, sound from.
- mwa'ataria *p.p.* struck and resounding.
 mwamwa'ata ghostly rappings heard near wild yams.
- mwadahora 1. in the open, openly, in daylight.
 2. a vision.
- mwadarodaro mangy, of a dog; B. mwatarotaro bare, bald.
- mwada'u 1. at short intervals, often, quickly, cf. maatau; ngau mwada'u.
 2. easy, easily; 'o'i 'ari mwada'u? a'i mwada'u can you go? easily.
 3. to be able, possible, can.
 mwada'uhi *v.tr.* be able to do, get; B. mwatagu.
 mwada'usi *v.tr.* be able to do, get.
 ha'amwada'u make possible, be able.
- mwadengedenge W. silent, deserted, of a village; E. mwamwaidengea.
- mwadi 1. a planted yam which rots and others grow from it; B. mwasi.
 2. stale, sour, of food, cf. masi 4.
- mwadiri smooth, slippery, dora mwadiri; B. mwatari.
- mwadi'u to accent, stress, pronounce properly (= madi'u).
- mwadoridori 1. free moving, bendable, elastic.
 2. shining, sparkling.
- mwadu 1. to be close, close on, enclose.
 mwaduhi *v.tr.* to be close to, enclose.
 mwaduhia *p.p.* enclosed.
 raumwadu to draw near, of an event, feast, etc.
 2. a sp. of small red fish.
- mwadumwadu short, shortened (something that has been longer).

mwa'e W. to assent, agree, consent, cf. mwa'era, a'era; B. mwageta.

mwa'emwa'e 1. to assent, agree, consent. 2. obedient, cheerful, willing.

mwa'eha *gerund*

mwa'enga'i *v.intr.* to agree to.

mwa'esi *v.tr.* consent to, agree to.

mwa'esia *p.p.* agreed.

ha'amwa'e to agree.

haimwa'e to shout in assent.

mwa'e'e painful, painfully.

mwa'e'enga'i *v.intr.* be painful from.

mwa'e'esi *v.tr.* be painful from.

ha'amwa'e'e to make painful; a ha'amwa'e'esia i abena it hurt him.

mwa'emwa'e 1. assent.

2. willing, cheerful, obedient.

3. restless, anxious, as captain on the bridge.

mwa'emwa'esi *v.tr.* be anxious about.

mwa'emwa'eta'i *v.intr.* be anxious about.

mwa'emwa'eura to stand about undecided, restless, anxious.

mwaemwaerasi E. sharp stones; W. mwamwaerasi.

mwa'enga'i agree.

mwa'era to consent, agree.

mwa'erasi *v.tr.* agree to.

mwa'erasia *p.p.* agreed.

mwa'erata'i *v.intr.* agreed to.

mwaeraha 1. belonging to Araha clan.

2. a chief.

3. a gentleman, well-born with good manners (used as 'gentleman' in English with double meaning of good birth and good manners) (= mwaneraha), cf. mwaeta'a; mwae = mwane male; B. mwaneraha.

mwaeraha bwansiwaiau a man

well-born but poor (the head of the bonito, bwau si waiau, has little flesh).

mwa'ero to twist about.

mwa'ero'ero 1. to twist about. 2. zigzag markings.

mwa'eroha *gerund*

mwa'erosi *v.tr.* twist about.

mwa'erota'i *v.intr.* twist about.

ha'amwa'ero twist about.

mwaeroo 1. to be timid, suspicious.

2. one who always escapes by leaping aside.

3. the tongue (escapes the teeth).

4. a warrior, hero.

5. a professional murderer; B. mwaeroo.

mwaeroobwani hero of old time.

mwa'esi consent to.

mwa'eta E. to assent, agree, be willing; a mwa'eta 'inia.

mwaeta'a 1. a person of any clan except Araha (chief's clan).

2. a person of no importance.

3. an ill-mannered cub; B. keremwane not of chief's clan, of no importance.

mwa'eta'ate to do unwillingly, 'ate.

mwa'eto W., B. to carry a heavy burden.

mwa'eto'eto to carry a heavy burden.

mwa'etoha *gerund*

mwa'etonga'i *v.intr.* be burdened with.

ha'amwa'eto'eto to put a heavy burden on.

mwaga unripe, green, of a banana, yam ('aitabi, etc.); B. mwaka.

mwagaha *gerund*

mwagai *v.tr.* unripe from.

mwagaia one who dies young;

- B. mwakaia.
mwaga i mae one who dies young.
- mwagaaga clean.
mwagaagaha *gerund*
mwagaagasi *v.tr.* to clean.
mwagaata'i *v.intr.* be clean from.
- mwagaga clean.
mwagamwaga clean.
mwagagasi *v.tr.* be clean from, on account of.
- mwagaha *gerund* of mwaga.
- mwagai *v.tr.* unripe from.
- mwagaia one who dies young.
- mwagari bamboo of walls of house; B. mwakari garden fence.
- mwagaru flying fish (= magaru).
- mwagi to feel disinclined, turn away from food.
mwagita'a 1. abominable, to abominate (= magita'a).
2. wet clay. 3. wet, slippery, dreary, after rain, muddy; B. mwagitaga.
mwagita'i *v.intr.* to despise (= maagita'i).
haimwagita'i despised; B. mwagitagi.
- mwago soil, loam, garden earth, cf. mwako 1, mwakomwako 1; B. mwako dirty.
mwagomwago soil, loam, garden earth.
mwago'a dirty; B. mwako.
mwagomwago'a brown, of bird, cloth, hat, etc.
- mwagoru a sp. of freshwater mussel (= magoru).
- mwahehe light, not heavy.
- mwahehe'a light, not heavy.
- mwahei enough.
- mwahi 1. small; boo mwahi.
2. a variety of ant, very small.
3. to be covered with these ants.
mwahi'a covered with ants, of food.
- mwahii to be less, to be diminished in quantity.
- mwahiohio 1. swaying, staggering.
2. to whirl about; a whirlwind; B. ahiohio.
- mwahiro to roll on the back, as a dog.
mwahirota'i *v.intr.* roll on the back on; a mwahirota'inia i ano (the dog) rolled on the ground.
- mwai 1. a plural prefix or article, short form of mwani.
2. each, every, all (= mwani).
3. a clump of trees, mwai niu.
4. a lot together of anything; mwai hua a pile of fruit.
- mwa'i a bag.
- mwaiao cluster of sago palms.
- mwaihi to decrease, diminish (= mwahii).
- mwa'irau 1. a garland.
2. flowers stuck in the hair as ornaments, especially of daohirebi a white flowering shrub.
- mwa'ire a cycad; B. mwa'ere, mwamwati.
- mwa'iru W. to be crooked.
mwa'iruha *gerund*
mwa'irunga'i *v.intr.* crooked from.
mwa'irusi *v.tr.* make crooked.
mwa'irusia *p.p.* made crooked by.
- mwakai 1. B. tall, of a tree; hasi'ei mwakai; B. akau.
2. springy, elastic, bendable, of board, spear, etc.

mwakakao hard, of food not thoroughly cooked, cf. mwakuku 1.

mwakanu sharp.

mwakarakara loose, as contents of box.
mwakarakaranga'i *v.intr.* to be loose from.

mwakari chink in a wall.

mwakaru sharp.

mwakau to pierce, cf. mwakanu, mwakaru.
mwakauri *v.tr.*
mwakauria *p.p.* pierced.
mwakausi *v.tr.* to pierce.
mwakausia *p.p.* pierced.

mwakero kero'a twisted.

mwakimakima chevron markings.

mwakimakimaa chevron markings.

mwakini 1. one here and there.
2. to bite, as hot food bites the tongue.

mwakirakira to mock, imitate (= mwanekira), cf. kira 2.

mwakiru crooked, cf. mwa'iru, kiru.
mwakiruha *gerund*
mwakirunga'i *v.intr.* crooked from, because of.
mwakirusi *v.tr.* crooked from, because of.

mwako 1. to daub with mud, cf. mwago soil.
2. to put on head dress, tattoo with lime, and daub with mud, of the members of the Mwakomwako Society.
3. to pierce, prick, cf. mwakau.
mwakoha *gerund*
mwakosi *v.tr.* pierce, prick.
4. a word to frighten a child, cf. mwako 1. Also mwakomwako.

mwakomwako 1. a dance by a

company supposed to be the dead, daubed with mud, and dressed with elaborate bamboo dresses to the ankles, terrifying masks of bark over the head to the shoulders, carrying old rotting bags, etc. and moving with peculiar high step, like Mota tamate. They met in a lodge of their own and formed a secret society; B. mwakomwako.

2. overlapping walls at the entrance of the house of a fighting man, said to be imitation of those of mwakomwako lodge; bani ni mwakomwako.

3. see mwako 4.

mwakuara W. a waterspout.

mwakuku 1. watery and hard, of poor yams; hard, of ill-cooked foods.

2. elastic, shrinking, of string.

3. to dislike, refuse a job.
mwakukuta'i *v.intr.* to dislike, refuse a job.

mwakura eyebrows of the dead, kept in a small bag and used as a charm; B. mwakura any relic of the dead.

mwakure free, bare, without ties, carrying nothing; B. kure.

mwamagi plain, of food, as tauma without nuts.

mwamainge C., B. silent, deserted, of a village.

mwamina

mwamota hooks on a plant, cf. mamota 1, e.g. on hahasimisu.

mwamwa'ata rapping, tapping, said to be heard where wild yams, uhi tere, grow, though no one is seen.

mwamwaerasi sharp stones.

- mwamwaeta'a sharp coral rock.
- mwamwahihi a sp. of fish.
- mwamwaidengea E. silent, deserted, of a village; W. mwadengedenge.
- mwamwairase W. gravel, river gravel, stony ground.
- mwamwa'iru a sp. of tree with red, curled fruit.
- mwamwakanu sharp.
- mwamwakaru sharp.
- mwamwako to be soft, gentle, cf. mwago.
mwamwakoha 1. *gerund*.
2. softness, gentleness.
mwamwako soft.
mwamwakosi *v.tr.* soft from; gentle with, to.
mwamwakosia *p.p.* softened.
ha'amwamwako to soften, make gentle.
haimwamwako gentle.
- mwamwana 1. a sp. of pandanus, leaves plaited, cf. bwana 1.
2. to plait.
- mwamwane C., B. to dig up a garden (= ahura).
- mwamwarasa E. gravel, river gravel, stony ground; W. mwamwairase.
- mwamwarase E. gravel, river gravel, stony ground.
- mwamware'a fat, cf. mware 2.
- mwamwaro'a wanton, loose living, harlot, cf. rebi professional harlot.
- mwamwaroro a sp. of large echinus (= mwaroro).
- mwamwasiu 1. W. a crab.
2. E. a hermit crab.
- mwamwata empty, bare of fruit; B. mwamwataga.
- mwamwato 1. to fish (= a'o).
- mwamwatoha *gerund*
mwamwatonga'i *v.tr.* fish for.
2. a game; mwamwato henu i ngari.
- mwamwauhea fewer in number, diminished.
- mwana 1. to cover completely, as a bowl with decorations.
mwanasi *v.tr.* overlay; B. mwana.
mwanasia *p.p.* overlaid, covered.
2. to fill in a hole, of a brush turkey.
mwanasi *v.tr.* fill in; B. mwana.
3. to deny, cover up a fault or crime; B. mwana; a mwana hunia he denied it.
4. to level off the pudding in a bowl.
mwanasi *v.tr.* to level off the pudding in a bowl.
mwanasia *p.p.* levelled, flattened.
- nwanamwanaa concealed, covered up, cf. mwana 1; B. mwanamwana.
- mwanasi 1. overlay, cf. mwana 1.
2. fill in a hole, cf. mwana 2.
3. deny a fault, cf. mwana 3.
4. level, cf. mwana 4.
- mwanasia 1. overlaid, covered.
2. levelled.
- mwane 1. a male, a man, person; B. mwane.
tage mwane male flower.
2. *excl.* in address, mwane! I say!; if to one person, mwane; to two ro mwane; to three ou mwane; but the last is obsolete, and romane is used to any number and even in addressing one person.
3. each, every, all (= mwani).
4. a certain one, with

- animals, birds, shells, etc., almost equivalent to Brer or Mr; mwane kasuhe Mr Rat, geremwane a youth.
- mwaneahu** a crowd.
- mwanehurahura** a strong, fine looking youth.
- mwanekao** a child (kao egret).
- mwanekira** 1. Mr Parrot.
2. a mocker, imitator.
3. a person of the same name, namesake (the parrot, kira, is always using his own name).
- mwanemwane** 1. male organ, word used when women are present for the proper word wii.
2. childless, of man or wood.
3. fruitless, of tree; B. **mwanemwane**.
- mwaneraha** 1. member of Araha clan (= mwaeraha).
2. a chief; B. **mwaneraha**.
- mwanganga** 1. to open wide (= manganga).
mwangangaha gerund
mwangangari v.tr. open wide.
mwangangaria p.p. opened wide.
mwangangasi v.tr. open wide.
mwangangasia p.p. opened wide.
ha'amwanganga to open wide.
2. clearly, plainly.
- mwangari** 1. W. whole, unsliced, as a yam.
2. sudden, unexpected, as death by an accident; mae **mwangari**.
- mwangoru** 1. acid, setting teeth on edge.
2. to wince.
3. to shiver down the spine when something you dislike runs over you in the dark, as a tarantula, rat or snake.
mwangoruha gerund
- mwangoruhi v.tr.** to wince, shiver at.
mwangorunga'i v.intr. to wince, shiver at.
- mwani** 1. each, every, all (= mwane).
2. prefix to names of animals, etc. in stories; **mwani misu** Mr Dog.
- mwaniao** a sago palm swamp (cf. **mwaiao** cluster of sago palms).
- mwanugu** to feel a sudden sinking sensation from fear or surprise.
mwanuguhi v.tr. feel fear from.
mwanugunga'i v.intr. feel fear from.
mwanugusi v.tr. feel fear from.
- mwanuka** E. to be horrified, startled, at dropping something precious or doing something stupid; a **mwanuka i ahuna**.
- mwanunu** 1. to be afraid.
2. a bare spot where long grass grows but no trees; B. **mwanunu**.
3. the name of a large and famous heo.
- mwa'o** 1. to wonder.
mwa'onga'i v.intr. wonder at.
mwa'osi v.tr. wonder at.
mwa'osia p.p. wonderful.
mwa'ota'i v.intr. wonder at.
haimwa'ota'i to wonder; wonder, astonishment.
2. plentiful, plentifully.
mwa'osi v.tr. be plentiful from, **hungu mwa'o**.
mwa'ota'i v.intr. be plentiful from.
- mwai'oi** W. sprained, of ankle.
- mwa'onga'i** wonder at.
- mwaoo** a sp. of grass.
rangisi mwaoo the month of

- May, when this grass flowers.
- mwaora dirty, unwashed, of man or bowl.
- mwaoro to lean (= maoro).
 mwaoronga'i *v.intr.* lean against.
 mwaorohi *v.tr.* lean upon.
- mwaorooro shaky, unstable.
- mwa'osi 1. wonder at, cf. mwa'o 1.
 2. be plentiful from, cf. mwa'o 2.
- mwa'osia wonderful.
- mwa'osi'osi to move the body about; B. mwagosigosi.
- mwa'ota'i 1. wonder at, cf. mwa'o 1.
 2. be plentiful from, cf. mwa'o 2.
- mwaoto to lean.
 mwaotonga'i *v.intr.* lean on.
 mwaotori *v.tr.* lean on.
 mwaotosi *v.tr.* lean on.
- mwara 1. the Arosi name for the island Malaita; B. mwara.
 2. the name of two Arosi clans.
 3. a stick tied to a bamboo so as to form a crook for getting fruit.
 4. a female cuscus (the male is mahui, i.e. white).
 5. a sow or bitch which has had no young, cf. 'amara; mwara i boo; B. mwara.
- mwarabaina divination with fishing rods.
- mwaraga to understand; B. mwaraka think.
 mwarangasi *v.tr.* to understand.
 mwaragasia *p.p.* understood.
- mwarakaoa name of a hero in a story.
- mwaramwara 1. little couplets, or four line, rhyming songs for gongs; B. mwaramwara.
 2. a large bass gong; B. mwaramwara.
- mwarara 1. a hole, opening, space, e.g. between planks in a wall.
 2. translucent.
 3. elastic, springy.
- mwarata to click the fingers.
- mwarata'ai sp. of taro.
- mwarau fang teeth of dogs.
- mwarauoge elastic.
- mwaraurau soft, of ground or flesh round a sore.
- mware 1. to be cloyed with sweet food; B. mware.
 mwarenga'i *v.intr.* cloyed with.
 ha'amware to cloy.
 2. fat and diseased, of the stomach; B. mware.
 3. full, fed.
- mwarete to go unseen.
 mwareteha *gerund*
 mwaretenga'i *v.intr.* to go far unseen.
- mwari 1. to gather to embark on a voyage.
 mwariha a gathering for embarkation.
 mwaringa a gathering for embarkation.
 mwarita a gathering for embarkation.
 2. to be very ill.
 mwariha severe illness.
 mwaringa'i *v.intr.* to be very ill from, of.
 3. a wound, to be wounded, cf. mwaari; B. mwari.
 mwariha 1. a wound. 2. the wounded in a fight.
 mwaringa'i *v.intr.* to be ill (wounded).
- mwariha 1. gathering of people to embark.

2. severe illness.
 3. a wound.
 4. the wounded in a fight.
- mwarii(na)** brother-in-law, sister-in-law, of opposite sex to speaker.
- mwaringa** a gathering to embark.
- mwaringa'i** 1. dangerously ill of.
 2. lying up with a wound.
- mwariri** to tickle (= mariri).
- mwarisurisu** the soft end of a growing yam.
- mwarita** a gathering to embark.
- mwaritaa** a traveller, one who lands and goes on, cf. 'awataa, mahuara; B. mwaritaa.
- mwariu** 1. a dead child.
 2. dead.
- mwaro** a hidden rock or shoal; B. mwaro.
- mwaronworo** 1. a sp. of phosphorescent tree, standing out white on a dark night.
 2. phosphorescent seaweed on a rock in the sea.
 3. the rock at the base of a tree growing on the rocks.
- mwarore** a garfish; B. mwarore.
- mwaroro** sp. of large echinus with very long spines; B. mwaroro.
- mwarou** a caterpillar.
 mwarouhuru a hairy sp. of caterpillar that stings.
- mwaro'uro'u** chevron marking on clubs, etc.; B. mwarogurogu.
- mwarudaruda** unstable, weak, shaky, as a broken chair; B. mwarutaruta.
- mwarugu** a widower.
- mwarugu'ino** sp. of taro.
- mwarugutehe** sp. of taro.
- mwaruru** 1. completely, as someone completely submerged.
 2. to pierce.
 mwaruruha *gerund*
 mwaruruhi *v.tr.* to pierce.
 ha'amwaruru cause to pierce.
- mwaruuruu** a quicksand; B. mwaruuruu.
- mwasi** 1. a prefix common in songs, and used with some words, especially S. pwasi.
 2. ending of words.
 aramwasi sneeze.
 ga'amwasi cough.
 3. to grin.
 mwasinga'i *v.intr.* grin at.
 mwasita'i *v.intr.* grin at.
 ha'amwasi to laugh.
 4. a place for ashes (= mwasidohu).
- mwasiae**
- mwasidohu** place for ashes.
- mwasigi** 1. smooth and clean, of skin.
 2. clear shining after rain; B. mwasigi.
- mwasikisiki** splashing; B. mwasikoraga.
- mwasikora'a** slightly wet but not wet through, as in light rain.
- mwasimwasi** 1. to walk on the toes.
 2. to be conceited.
 mwasimwasia conceited.
 3. to eat only a little; B. mwasimwasi.
 mwasimwasihi *v.tr.* to eat only a little.
 4. a drizzle, rangi mwasimwasi.
- mwasinga'i** grin at, cf. mwasi 3.

mwasipwa 1. S. stupidly, without thought; haa masipwa.

2. spoil, be spoiled;
tauaroma i tara a gasi
masipwa.

mwasita'i grin at, cf. mwasi 3.

mwasuhu 1. a chink, space.

2. leaking.

mwata 1. to eat fish.

mwataha *gerund*
mwatanga'i *v.intr.* eat fish.
mwatari *v.tr.* eat fish.

2. to chatter.

mwatamwata chatter, be noisy.
mwatanga'i *v.intr.* chatter
about.
haimwatamwata chattering,
noisy.

3. amaranthus; sacred, used
in many rites and planted in
gardens; juice used to cure
bunasi, cf. wata 1; B. wata.

4. to spurt up, as where seas
meet.

mwatamwata spurt up.
mwatasi *v.tr.* spurt upon,
against.

5. name of a village in
Abauro, W, where Patteson
obtained vocabulary.

mwataga a sp. of arundo.

mwatagara 1. to disperse, of
darkness.

mwatagarahi *v.tr.* to disperse,
of darkness.
mwatagarahia *p.p.* dispersed.
mwatagaranga'i *v.intr.* be
dispersed by.

2. to unravel.

mwatagaraha *gerund*
mwatagarahi *v.tr.*
mwatagarahia *p.p.* unravelled.
mwatagaranga'i *v.intr.* un-
ravel.
mwatagarasi *v.tr.* unravel.
mwatagarasia *p.p.* unravel-
led.

mwataha 1. opened up, opened
out, as a hole in old tooth
money.

2. *gerund* of mwata 1.

mwatake 1. clear, free of
weeds; B. mwatake.

2. free from blame.

mwatakesi *v.tr.* be blame-
less in the matter of.
mwatakesia *p.p.* free from
blame.

mwatakohu dive into water
making a splash.

mwatakohunga'i *v.intr.* dive
into water making a splash.
mwatakohuri *v.tr.* dive into
water making a splash.

mwatamwata 1. chatter, cf.
mwata 2.

2. spurt up, cf. mwata 4.

3. to change from flower to
fruit, of coconut.

mwatamwata(na) stalk of fruit.

mwatanga'i 1. eat fish, cf.
mwata 1.

2. chatter about, cf. mwata 2.

mwatari eat fish, cf. mwata 1.

mwataro a sp. of yam.

mwatasi spurt against, cf.
mwata 4.

mwatasiki a crowd of fish
splashing in a net.

mwatomwato henu i ngari a
children's game of fishing.

mwatora vainly (= mwakira).

ha'ate mwatora speak in
vain.
ha'ate mwatorahi speak in
vain of.
mwatorahi *v.tr.*

mwatoru 1. to be cold, stale,
of food.

mwatoruha *gerund*
mwatoruri *v.tr.* stale from.
haimwatoru cold, stale.

2. speechless with surprise
or fear.

- mwatoruha *gerund*
mwatorunga'i *v.intr.* speechless from.
3. dark, ripe, ready to fall, of fruit.
4. turning colour, of leaves.
- mwatoua S. cold (= barato'o).
- mwa'u 1. E.,B. boy! cf. ma'uni; S. mwa'u.
2. to bathe, wash (children's word).
3. to threaten with a spear.
- ha'amwa'u to threaten with a spear.
- mwauhe E. become fewer, diminish.
mwamwauhea decreased, diminished.
- mwaumwautea empty, of village or garden.
- mwaunununu a quicksand.
- mwa'u'u 1. elastic.
2. E.,B. hard, of cooked food (= mwakuku).
- mwa'uu wrinkled, as a leaf.
- mweda 1. operculum of a shell.
2. straight, of hair, like that of Europeans.
- mwedarauhi kneecap, cf. rauhi 5.
- mwemwe 1. dwarf, of man or animal; B. mwemwe.
2. to shrink in size, close up, as hole in ear.
- mwera 1. a very small child.
mweramwera a very small child; a very young child is gare mweramwera or gare merameraa, cf. mera red; Melanesian babies are red not brown, cf. mwera 2 and mweramwera 2.
2. an orange coloured gastropod shell.
3. operculum of shell, cf. mweda 1, mwisi 1, mudi 5.
- mweraamwera W. very small child.
- mwerabwaurae a beautifully marked mwera 2.
- mweramwera 1. very small child.
2. a very young mouse just born (red).
- mwerata'i to let drop from the mouth.
- mwere to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo.
- mweresi W. *v.tr.* to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo.
- mwereti S. *v.tr.* to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo (use of ti, trans. suffix very rare).
- mwetemwete(na) end of tail.
- mwidi to rattle pestle in lime box.
- mwidira'i *v.intr.*
- mwidimwidi the 'W' pattern on bwauata club; thought by Guppy ('Solomon Islands' p. 74) to represent a fish's jaw; and by the natives to represent a snake.
- mwina E. cooked, soft, of food.
- mwinamwina quickly.
- mwisi 1. operculum of shell, cf. mwera 3, mweda 1, mwusi 1, mudi 5.
2. finger or toe nail; B. mwisi.
- mwiti to fly up, as a spark.
mwitira'i *v.intr.* fly up.
- mwitimwiti crackle, send up sparks, of a fire.
- mwitipwaro W. a sp. of prawn; W. mutipwaro; E. ngitipwaro.
- mwokaa finished, of rain.
- mwomwona fat, rich, of food; B. mwomwona.

mwotaamwota sp. of ginger with pink blossoms; B. mwotamwota.

mwote to utter sounds, to speak.
 mwotemwote to utter sounds, to speak.
 mwotenga'i v.intr. to exclaim at.
 mwotera'i v.intr. to exclaim at.
 ha'amwote cause to utter a sound.

mwusi 1. operculum.
 2. finger or toe nail, cf. mwisi 2; B. musii.

mwusina na waiiau S. a man speared in battle (enemy).

N

na 1. article with common nouns, used with subject rather than object; B. a.
 2. prefix, implying past time, with certain nouns: gei when? na gei when? (past); de'eni today, na de'eni today (past); B. gana.
 3. pron. 3rd pers.sg. he, she, it; frequently used as subject, only after certain verbs as object.
 4. poss.pron. 3rd pers.sg. his, hers, its, with certain classes of nouns.
 5. suffix forming past participle, common S. coast; elsewhere less usual, being replaced by a or 'a.
 ohu finish.
 ohuna finished.
 6. article with proper nouns which are names of places; raau na Wango people of Wango.
 7. noun suffix.
 8. suffix to noun of relationship.

mwaasina brothers; this usually appears in Arosi as da.

9. suffix forming ordinals; na ruana second.

10. demonstrative, that, that one; na beia that one with him.

11. relative pronoun in origin the same as na 10, but in function a true relative pronoun. This was probably what Dr Codrington mistook for a sign of the past tense (C.Mel. Languages, Wango Grammar). The article alters.
 noni na'o reia the man whom you saw.
 nei no'o rabasia the one that you want.

12. that was it, that was the one; na na'aiporo a hako?

13. S. pron. 1st pers.sg. I, only as subject (= nau).

14. stem of na gua for me, na mua for thee, nana for him; probably na 10.

naaia excl. at seeing something spoilt or injured.

naanau to eat (children's word).

naani this.

naasi that, therefore.

nadaau for them; they ought, must.

nadarua for them (dl.); they two ought, must.

nade'eni today, past time.

naga 1. W. to covet.
 naga'i v.tr.
 naganga'i v.intr.
 nagata'i v.intr.
 2. for us (incl.); we ought, we must.

nagaau = naga

nagaraa for us two (dl.incl.); we ought, we must.

nagei when? of past time; B. nakaita.

nageita = nagei

nagi flint, obsidian; B. naki.

nagu 1. formal peace making,
cf. nuga 1 loose; B. naku.

nagunga'i *v.intr.*
a nagunga'i nia i mae (war).
naguri *v.tr.* make peace,
i.e. end war.
ha'anagu cause to make
peace.

2. stem of hainagu 'sit'.

nagua for me; I ought, I must.

nahausi

nahi a knife (Eng.).

nahiwarihumanu a sword
(knife bird's feather).

naho surf, waves on the beach;
B. nawo.

naho'a rough.
nahoraa rough.

nahomera 100 pigs; B. nahomera.

nahu 1. to go gently; to float,
of a turtle.

nahunahu to go gently; to
float, of a turtle.

nahuma'i *v.intr.*
nahunga'i *v.intr.* to go
gently; to float, of a
turtle.

nahura'i *v.intr.* paddle
gently; a nahura'i nia i ora
paddling gently the canoe;
B. nahunahu.

2. to quiver, tremble, of the
limbs; B. nahunahu.

nahunahu to quiver, tremble,
of the limbs.

nahunga'i *v.intr.* tremble
from.

nahura'i *v.intr.* tremble
from.

ha'anahunahu 1. cause to
quiver, tremble. 2. to swing
the legs.

nahuma'i go gently.

nahunahu 1. go gently.

2. float.

3. quiver.

nahunga'i 1. go gently.

2. quiver on account of.

nahura'i 1. to paddle gently,
quietly.

2. to quiver from.

nai W. in, nai ruma; when used
with phrases = 'when'; some
say na'i.

naia that one, that's the one,
that's it.

naieei W. there.

naini this

naisi that

namami for us (*ex.*); we ought,
we must.

name to taste, lick (= nami).

nameri *v.tr.*
nameria *p.p.* tasted.

nameu for us (*ex.*); we ought,
we must; used of smaller
number than namami.

nami to taste, lick (= name).

namiha *gerund*
namira'i *v.intr.* taste.
namiri *v.tr.* taste, lick.
namiria *p.p.* tasted.

namiria 1. tasted.

2. for us two (*dl.ex.*); we
ought, we must.

namiu for you (*pl.*); you ought,
you must.

namo a landlocked, shallow
lagoon, near the shore; B.
name lake.

namou for you (*pl.*); you ought,
you must.

namu 1. to sprinkle, spray.

namunamu to sprinkle, spray.
namunga'i *v.intr.*

namuri *v.tr.*
namuria *p.p.* sprinkled.
namusi *v.tr.* to sprinkle.
namusia *p.p.* sprinkled.

- ha'anamu to sprinkle.
rangi namunamu a sprinkle
of rain, a drizzle.
2. to flap, shake.
- namunga'i *v.intr.*
namuta'i *v.intr.* 1. to flap.
2. to shake off.
ha'anamu to shake.
hainamu fruit shaken off a
tree and fallen to the
ground.
3. a mosquito; B. namu.
nanamu a mosquito.
- namua for you (*sg.*) you ought,
you must.
- namunamu 1. sprinkle.
2. to go at irregular rate,
with many rests.
- namunga'i 1. sprinkle.
2. shake, flap.
- namuri sprinkle.
- namurua for you two (*dl.*);
you ought, you must.
- namusi sprinkle.
- namuta'i flap, shake off.
- nana 1. for him, her, it; he,
she, it ought, must.
2. mother, in address,
children's word.
3. pus of a sore; B. nana
(= gogo).
- nanae mother, in address only.
- nanagi a sp. of creeper.
- nanara to begin to grow (before
appearing above soil, *buito*).
nanarahi *v.tr.* B. nanara.
nanaranga'i *v.intr.*
- nanari 1. to spread rapidly,
of sores.
2. to swell.
nanariha *gerund*
nanaringa'i *v.intr.* swell
from.
3. to move rapidly, of canoe
or ship.
- nanasi *v.tr.* wait for, expect.
hainanasi expectation, hope.
- nanau 1. to be careful, look
out.
2. wise.
ha'ananai to instruct; B.
nanau instruct.
ha'ananaua wisely.
hainanau impart mena with
lime.
3. to feel, cf. arunga.
nanauhi *v.tr.* feel.
nanaunga'i *v.intr.* feel.
- nanga(na) 1. barb of spear or
arrow; spine of fish.
2. to flash, sparkle, as a
firefly.
nangaria *p.p.* used as noun,
flashing of lightning.
nangata'i *v.intr.* to flash,
of lightning (= renata'i);
a nangata'i i aro.
- nangahu to blow, of wind, cf.
ngahu 2; B. nahu.
- nangananga a small bat; B.
nangananga.
- nango a sp. of small bird.
- nanini this.
- nanora yesterday.
nanora wou day before
yesterday.
nanora bwou three days ago.
nanora raha wou four days
ago.
- nao 1. a widow fasting for
husband, or widower fasting
for wife; a nao 'inia fasts
for him.
2. a widow, in modern trans-
lations of the Bible, copying
Mota naro.
- nao(na) to fast from certain
foods on death of husband or
wife; after the fast, which
may last twenty years, they

- either (1) marry again or
(2) become o'oura widow,
mwarugu widower.
naonga'i *v.intr.* fast from;
B. nao.
- na'o 1. former period of time;
no'ai na'o long ago, at
first, in old time.
2. to go before, to steer for;
'o 'ari na'o you go first.
3. the front part of a thing,
not of a man, rarely used.
na'ori *v.tr.* steer for; B.
nago.
na'ota'i *v.intr.* steer for.
- na'o(na) 1. principle, chief;
na'ona i noni chief man,
na'ona i hoho'asi chief
priest.
2. the genital organs of a
man.
- na'oha(na) the chief, principle;
na'ohanai kuk the chief cook.
- na'ohi *v.tr.* to steer for; rau
'omesia i raita a ora ma gu
na'ohia they see the light
shining and steer for it; B.
nagohi.
- naonao a large flying beetle.
- na'ona'o 1. before hand, too
soon.
2. a sp. of banana.
- na'ori steer for.
- na'o sua to have the wind
ahead; a na'o sua gaau the
wind is dead ahead of us.
- na'o taba 1. to have the wind
abeam.
2. to fall away so that the
wind catches the sail.
- na'ota'i to steer for.
- na'otara to lead the way.
na'otarai *v.tr.*
na'otara(na) *v.tr.*
na'otaranimae the leader of
a war expedition, chief
- director of a war.
- nara manaranara 1. bloody.
2. a bloody sweat, of
warriors in a rage (said to
occur).
- nasi to wait, in rare use,
a nasia, cf. nanasi.
- nasinini that.
- nata 1. W. a certain one; nata
omaa a certain village.
2. next, following, another,
that; nata dangi next day.
- natasi 1. that near you, next
you.
2. I told you so! there you
are!
- nate a worm found in the sand
and used as bait; B. nate.
- nau 1. *pron.1st pers.sg.* I, me;
B. nau.
2. = anau.
3. a sp. of tree, often used
as the sacred tree of the
Ho'asia, the fruit is eaten;
B. nau.
- naunau ra ngau dodonaunau.
- naunausara to be in doubt,
followed by 'inia, beia or
hunia
naunausaranga'i *v.intr.* be
in doubt about.
- nauunau to look out for,
prepare for; mou nauunau
ga'u 'ini maeronga prepare
presently for the enemy.
nauunauuhi *v.tr.* prepare
for.
nauunauuhia *p.p.* prepared
and on the watch.
nauunauura'i *v.intr.* prepare
for.
- nawarita bad tempered.
- nehe 1. a gentle breeze,
zephyr, cf. dehe fan.
2. to blow gently.
3. E.,B. a tempest, N.W. gale.

nehenehe 1. W.,B. to blow violently.

2. E.,B. wind.

ror'a nehenehe B. a N.W. gale.

nei 1. that one, those; demonstrative pronoun.

2. who, which, that; relative pronoun.

nei ra omesia those who saw it.

na nei a'i rabasia whoever desires it.

i nei na goro ma i nei na ta'a the good and the bad ones; used like ise'i in Mota; the A. tei 'who' is always interrogative in Arosi, but often wrongly used for nei in the early translations, following the Mota use.

3. W. in, at.

neia that one, that's the one (= naia).

neiani quite right! yes, certainly!

neini this.

neisi that.

nene 1. E. to burn; a nene i mou the garden is burning.

nenehi *v.tr.* to burn.

nenehia *p.p.* burnt.

nenenga'i *v.intr.* to be burnt by, to burn.

2. to brown on the fire.

nenehi *v.tr.*

nenenga'i *v.intr.*

3. to talk.

nenenga'i *v.intr.* to talk of.

nenemo to move in a writhing mass, as a moving mass of ants.

nenemohi *v.tr.* move in a mass upon.

nenemota'i *v.intr.* move in a mass upon, from.

nengenenge white; B. nengenengega.

nengenengea white.

neta the next, the following one (= nata).

nga 1. suffix forming nouns, added to verbs, adjectives and nouns.

2. to eat.

ngai *v.tr.* eat.

nganga

ngasi *v.tr.* chew.

nga'anga'a 1. to crack.

nga'anga'aha *gerund*

nga'anga'asi *v.tr.* crack.

nga'anga'asia *p.p.* cracked.

2. the cry of the hawk, hada.

nga'anga'adi to crack, creak, of a tree (the sound).

ngabo 1. to rot, rotten (= kapo).

ngabori *v.tr.* rot from.

ngaboria *p.p.* rotted by.

ngabota'i *v.intr.* rotten from.

ha'angabo cause to rot.

2. a grub in rotten wood, eaten.

3. a grasshopper, locust; used as a messenger by ghosts to see if anyone is in a house.

ngada(na) 1. the gums; B. (Rafurafu) ngatongato.

hasingada the gums.

2. to talk indistinctly, as a small child; B. ngada click assent.

ngadangada to rattle, as bean pods, cf. ngara; B.

ngarangara.

ngadengadari *v.tr.* rattle at.

ngadarore to stammer, stutter.

ngadi still of leg, neck, etc., of the body in death.

ngadiha *gerund*

ngadiri *v.tr.* still from.

ngadiria *p.p.* stiffened.

ngadingadi 1. creak, as a tree;
B. ngangaki.

2. to grit the teeth.

ngado(na) E. corner, inside the
door, of a room (= kopiwa),
'obiwa.

ngaero 1. to rumble, crash, of
a falling tree.

2. to belch.

ngagingagi to grind the teeth,
cf. ngadingadi 2.

ngahi B. to kill (= ngahu).

ngahi'i *v.tr.*

ngahu 1. to beat, strike, hit,
kill; B. nahu.

ngahu'i *v.tr.* to beat,
strike, hit, kill.

ngahui'a *p.p.* killed.

ngahura'i *v.intr.*

haingahu 1. murder, fighting,
slaughter. 2. fight, of dogs
and men with or without
weapons.

ha'ahaingahu to fight.

2. to blow, of the wind
(= nangahu, ngau); B. nahu.

ngahuha *gerund*

ngahurorobo a sura'i (taboo),
which affects the shoulders
of the man who breaks it.

ngai 1. a bird, sp. of owl.

2. a totem of the Mwara
clan.

3. to beat (= ngau).

4. when? interrogative
future (= gei); B. ka'ita.
(Cannot be used like M.
a ngaisa 'in the future',
which in Arosi is taoha.)

nga'i verb suffix; B. ngagi.

ngaioraa very strong, firm,
cf. ngadi.

ngaita when? interrogative
future (= ngai, gei, geita).

nganga firm; a nganga i hau
the rock is immovable, cf.
nata 1; 'o'i dau ngangaa i

hasi'e'i si hold tight that
tree; B. ngangaa.

ngangaa powder, dust, lime,
flour.

wai ngangaa medicine in
powder form as quinine,
iodoform, etc.

nganganga a sp. of fish
(= wawawa).

ngangara 1. to talk loudly,
angrily, be angry.

2. to confirm one's words by
stamping on the ground.

3. rough, of weather; waro
ngangara August.

ngangaru to blaze, of a fire;
to blaze with anger, cf.
ngaru.

ngangate strong, of the sun;
hard; B. ngangate.

ngangatera'i *v.intr.* become
hardened by; a ngangatera'i
nia i sina hardened by the
sun.

ha'angangate to be strong,
fierce upon, of the sun, cf.
ngatangata 1.

ngara 1. W. to cry (= angi);
B. ngarangara.

ngarangara 1. to cry. 2. to
swish about, as water in a
bucket.

ngaranga'i *v.intr.* cry about.
ngarasi *v.tr.* cry for.

2. ngara i su'u a duck (su'u
swamp) (= karanga),
karakaranga i su'u.
ngarangara i su'u a duck; B.
kangara.

3. a sp. of small tree with
yellow flowers and pods.

ngarengare *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* to
be hot, of the sun, cf.
ngangate.

ngari 1. a nut tree, canarium;
a nut; B. ngari.

ngari 'a'ara sp. of ngari.
ngari korukoru sp. of ngari.
ngari pungu sp. of ngari.
ngar! roorohi sp. of ngari.

2. a necklace of canarium nuts worn by a widow or widower.
3. a sp. of banana.
- ngaringari 1. to move about, annoy by change of position.
ngaringaria to move about, annoy by change of position; 'o bu ngaringaria don't be restless.
2. haungaringari to be angry; B. magariaga.
mangaringari angry.
- ngaru W. to blaze, of fire; to be angry; E. ora; B. ngarungaru.
ngarungaru to blaze, of fire; to be angry.
ngangaru to blaze, of fire; to be angry.
ngaruha *gerund*
ngaruha'i *v.intr.* to blaze up.
ngaruhi *v.tr.* blaze up.
ha'angarungaru cause to blaze.
- ngarua to have fish on each of two rods.
- ngaruha'i 1. to blaze up.
2. to shake, disturb.
- ngaruta(na) of every sort and kind, all, every; B. ngaruta.
ngarutana i hereho all sorts of things.
ngarutani hereho all sorts of things.
ngarutadi hereho all sorts of things.
- ngasi 1. *v.tr.* to call a dog.
2. to chew, cf. nga 2, as sugar cane; B. ngasi.
- ngasingasi tough, of food, cf. ngadi.
- ngasito'o 1. the soft black part of a crab not eaten, very bitter in the mouth.
2. a month, August.
- ngasiwaro'a tough in eating,
- as fowl or pig.
- mangasi hard, of food.
mangasi(na) a chewed bit of food.
- ngatangata 1. strong, firm, hard; B. gatagata; cf. ngangate.
ngatangatara'i *v.intr.* be strong from, firm from.
2. strong, of voice; loud.
3. rough, of a board.
- ngatengatea 1. a yam with two skins.
2. sp. of yam with mouse-like smell when cooked.
- ngau 1. to eat food; B. ngau.
2. to destroy, as insects.
3. to eat into, as an ulcer.
4. to kill.
5. to beat, strike.
6. to blow, of wind (a Melanesian idiom to use the same word for strike and blow).
- ngau'a'ara a hot, biting taste.
- ngau adoi to be sick, vomit; vomiting.
- ngauae the custom at a chief's death if no victim is forthcoming for everyone to exchange wives for two nights and eat dung (ae).
- ngauaro a sp. of fish.
- ngauborohu to eat a feast or meal and not repay it.
- ngauburita to overeat, stuff.
- ngaubwaa to eat crops and not replant.
- ngaubwarabwara to eat one thing alone with savoury.
- ngaugoro nice tasting.
- ngauha 1. a feast, meal.
2. taste.

- ngauhagoro nice taste.
3. *gerund*
- ngauha'ariri to feed a fasting person.
- ngauiaie = ngauae
- ngaukokona to eat cabbage.
- ngaukongari to eat one thing alone without savoury.
- ngaumaanibwa'ora first fruits of nuts.
- ngaumaanimou first fruits of yams, etc.
- ngaumadoo to eat dry food.
- ngaumaea 1. eat a sacrificial feast, partake of a sacrifice.
2. Holy Communion (modern).
- ngaumaeta to eat part of what one has helped to buy.
- ngaumanongi good eating.
- ngaumarimari sweet.
- ngaumasiri eat unpleasant food.
- ngaumasu eat one's fill, eat enough.
- ngaumea eat at frequent intervals, over-eat.
- ngaumwada'u eat at frequent intervals, over-eat.
- ngaungau 1. to eat.
2. a meal.
- ngaungauhuto a centipede.
- ngaungauniu a sp. of insect.
- ngaungaunoni a cannibal; ogre, in tales.
- ngaungauraa 1. gluttonous, a glutton.
2. to come freely for bait, of fish.
- ngaungaurima a wristlet.
- ngaunimwane sacrificial feast.
- ngau'omegoro to eat properly, politely, sharing.
- ngau'ometa'a to eat improperly, greedily, not sharing.
- ngaura a feast, meal.
ha'angau to feed.
haingau eat human flesh, cannibalism.
- ngaurimaniurao to be adopted.
- ngaurimarima wristlet.
- ngausimoua to eat in bush or gardens, out of village.
- ngauta'a unpleasant taste.
- ngautangusi name applied to group of four, two men and two women, in which the men have exchanged wives (from the custom of stirring round cabbage, tangisi, in the pot).
- ngautautau eat greedily, greedy.
- ngautege eat and spit out.
- ngautegera'i drop crumbs in eating.
- ngedengede(na) edge, end, hem; B. ngetengete.
abe ngedengede rest on its end.
- ngeita ngei when? future interrogative = geita, ngaita.
- ngenge 1. E. to be angry.
ngengeha *gerund*
ngenge'i *v.tr.* be angry with.
ngengera'i *v.intr.* be angry about.
mangenge W. angry.
2. the side of the eye; B. ngenge.
- ngengea('ana) E. anger, be angry; B. ngengega; a ngengea gugua he is angry with me.
- ngere(na) the comb of a cock.

- ngerengere(na) the comb of a cock.
- ngesi to call a pig, cf. ngesi 1 call a dog.
- ngete 1. a sp. of bird.
2. loud, rude, insolent, cf. ngatangata 2.
ngetengete loud, rude, insolent.
ngeteha *gerund*
ngetehi *v.tr.* talk loudly, insolently to.
ha'angete to be rude, loud.
- ngi transitive verbal suffix; B. ngi.
- ngidi shrink, shrunken.
ngidingidi'a 1. withered, palsied, of limb. 2. shrunken of body.
ha'angidi cause to shrink.
uwangidi a shrunken leg.
- ngingita to grind the teeth, to show the teeth, snarl.
- ngiri 1. to whine, of a dog; mew, of a cat; hum, buzz, of insects; to make a whining or humming sound.
2. to hum accompaniment to a song; B. ngiri.
ngiringiri whine, hum, buzz, mew.
ngiriha *gerund*
ha'angiri 1. cause to whine, mew, etc. 2. hum a chorus.
- ngiringiri 1. hum.
2. blazing hot; atowaa
ngiringiri blazing noon.
- ngisi(na) 1. the white of a coconut.
2. the fat of pork; B. ngisi.
3. very fine white shell money; B. ngisi.
ngisia fat, of a man or animal.
ngisingisia fat, of a man or animal.
- ngisu to spit, cf. musu, ngusu; B. musu.
- ngisuha *gerund*
ngisuhi *v.tr.* spit on.
ngisuhia *p.p.* spat upon.
ngisuta'i *v.intr.* spit on.
ha'angisu impart mena by breathing on the mouth.
- ngitipwaro E. a sp. of prawn (= mwitipwaro, mutipwaro).
- ngo(na) 1. mouth (= ngoo), cf. ngoni (= nongi).
2. eat.
ngoi *v.tr.* eat, destroy, as cockroaches, silverfish, cf. nga 2; B. ngoi.
ngori *v.tr.* 1. kill, extirpate, destroy, spoil.
2. kill a pig by stifling.
3. injure a plant by taking first season's fruit or unripe fruit; B. ngori.
- ngoa 1. broken, blunted, of teeth; B. ngoa.
2. hard, of food.
3. underlip destroyed (eaten by sore).
4. noseless (eaten by sore).
5. first teeth.
- ngoda a prawn, cf. ura 5, 'oree.
- ngodongodo(na) 1. the end of an island, cf. ngoongoo(na).
2. the farthest point visible.
- ngona 1. a sickness, rheumatic pains, cf. nongaa.
2. a swamp, cf. nonga 2.
- ngongota'i go straight on, cf. ngoongoo(na).
- ngoni to ask for, beg (= nongi), cf. ngo(na) 1.
ha'angoni to ask for, beg.
- ngoningoni to muzzle, cf. ngo(na) 1.
- ngoo(na) 1. mouth, cf. ngau 1, nga 2, ngo(na) 2 eat.
ngora snore.
2. door at back of the house.
3. end of a dish, bowl.

ngoobou('ana) 1. to hate, dislike, cf. bou 3; abu ngoobou gugua don't hate me.

2. to be grave, silent, solemn.

ngoongoo(na) the end, of a box, rope, tree, etc.; B. ngongo.

ngoongooiruma 1. the front end of a house walled off.

2. to have one's father of the same clan as someone; a ngoongooiruma beiau his father is of my clan.

ngoongooirumaado to have one's father of the Araha clan; ia a ngoongooirumaado his father is Araha.

ngoonimanu a sp. of taro.

ngooningooni to muzzle.

ngo'ora a sp. of fish.

ngoorangorango a sp. of bird like a curlew.

ngoota'a disrespectful, angry in talking to superiors.

ngootere E. the back of a house or village.

ngora to snore; B. ngora.

ngoraha *gerund*
ngoranga'i *v.intr.* snore at, as a long sermon.

ngorangora 1. W. the lips; B. ngorangora.

2. W. a snout.

3. a cape, isthmus; B. ngorangora.

4. space above lips, moustaches.

ngorasi boo a sp. of gastropod shell; when worked called rarada.

ngori 1. to injure, kill, extirpate, spoil, destroy, stifle, cf. ngo(na) 2.

ngorigare to kill the first-born child; a hole was dug,

father placed child in it, put a stone on top, and stamped.

2. to fall.

ngoringa'i *v.intr.* fall from.

3. a sp. of tree.

ngoringori(na) 1. the end of a tree, stone; lower end of breast bone; B. ngoringori.

2. the custom after a man's death of destroying his property, cutting down his trees, pulling out his crops and throwing his yams, etc. about the village, killing his pigs, breaking up his bcwls, etc.; B. ngoringori.

ngoso pestle for pounding areca nut (= ai); B. koso.

ngoto to be silent, dumb.

ngotongoto quiet.

ngotohi *v.tr.* be silent from.

ngotohia *p.p.* silent from.

ngotori *v.tr.* be silent from.

ngotoria *p.p.* silent from.

ha'angotohi to silence.

ngotoburu deaf and dumb.

ngoto'oru E., B. brains.

nguda *v.tr.* to shake (= 'uda'uda).

ngudaa shaken.

ngudanguda shake.

ngudaha *gerund*

ngudara'i *v.intr.* shake.

ngudata'i *v.intr.* shake.

ha'anguda to shake.

ngudi ha'angudi to disturb; abu ha'angudi abegu don't bother me.

ngudu 1. paralysed; abe ngudu paralysis.

2. dead.

ngudungudu to click in assent; B. ngutu; cf. ngusu.

nguduha *gerund*

nguduhi *v.tr.* assent to by clicking lips.

ha'angudungudu click in assent.

ngunguno E. to wonder at.

ngunguru 1. to blaze, burn,
as a house on fire.

ngunguruha *gerund*
ngunguruhi *v.tr.* blaze with,
from.
ha'angunguru cause to blaze.

2. to growl.

ngunguruhi *v.tr.* growl at.

nguru 1. to fall.

ngurutere crash down.

2. to growl, of a dog; mew,
hum, buzz, hum a song or
chorus, cf. ngiri 1, ngusu,
nguu.

nguruha *gerund*
nguruhi *v.tr.* growl at, hum
a song, etc.
ha'anguru growl, hum, buzz,
etc.

ngurunguru 1. growl, hum, buzz,
etc.

2. whistling.

'au ngurunguru a split
bamboo, set in top of tree,
whistles and hums in the wind.

3. to run.

ngurunguruhi *v.tr.* to run to.
ngurungurusu *v.tr.* to run to.

ngusu to split (= ngisu), cf.
musu; B. musu.

ngusungusu spittle, poison,
of snakes.
ngusuhi *v.tr.* spit on.
ngusuhia *p.p.* spat upon.
ngusuta'i *v.intr.* spit on,
at.

nguta E. to worry, bother,
tease, annoy; B. nguta; cf.
kuta 2.

nguta'i *v.tr.* bother, tease,
annoy; abu nguta'ia 'ini
ha'ate don't worry him with
talk.

ngutu W. to click assent; B.
ngutu.

ngutungutu to click assent.
ngutuha *gerund*
ngutuhi *v.tr.* click assent to.

ha'angutu click assent.

nguu to reply with lips, to
hum! a 'ai'a nguunguu didn't
utter a sound, cf. ngutu,
ngusu, etc.; B. nguu.

nguunguu hum a tune.
nguuhi *v.tr.* reply with
lips.

ni 1. of, belonging to; show-
ing genitive relation; B. ni.

2. transitive suffix; B. ni.

3. definitive article with
nouns, generally with object
rather than subject = i;
common in W. especially
Abauro.

4. this; added to nouns,
pronouns and phrases for
emphasis ni and si are
continually so suffixed,
pointing to things nearer or
farther.

nau ni it is I.
no'a ni now.

5. yes? is that so? is this
the one? in this way?

oa'ni? ni? like this, he?
ni, mwane? is this so,
friend?

6. pl. of poss. pron. na his,
hers, its, when things not
persons are referred to
(= di) and more common in B.
than on coast.

7. because of (= 'inia); ni
mae adaa because of their
death.

nia for 'inia after intran-
sitive verbs in ha'i, ma'i,
nga'i, ra'i, ta'i.

niania word used in game song
for naani 'this'.

niga 1. to put, place (= nuga).

2. to let go, let alone, not
bother about; B. naka.

nigaa ini put it here.
'o nigaa don't touch it, let
it alone.

niganga'i *v.intr.* let fall,
let go.

nigata'i *v.intr.* let fall,

- let go.
 nigasi *v.tr.* loose, let go.
 'adoma'i nigasi forgive,
 modern use.
 nigasia *p.p.* set free,
 loosened.
 ha'aniga 1. to bury at sea.
 2. to divorce a wife. 3. to
 plan; 'adoma'i ha'aniga.
 hainiga = ha'aniga; B.
 harinaka.
- nigangau to fast.
- nigatori to leave behind; as
 sunset colours are left when
 the sun sets.
- nihaniha to be shy.
 nihanihaha *gerund*
 nihanihanga'i *v.intr.* be
 shy of.
 nihanihata'i *v.intr.* be shy
 of.
 ha'anihaniha to make shy.
 hainihaniha shy.
- nima true; a nima yes,
 certainly!
 nimaha *gerund*
 ha'anima 1. certainly!
 2. to assent that a charge
 is true.
- nimo to move in a writhing
 mass, as ants (= nenemo).
 nimohi *v.tr.* move upon in a
 mass.
 nimota'i *v.intr.* move from
 in a mass.
- nimonimo to bubble, boil, cf.
 nimo.
 nimonimoha *gerund*
 nimonimota'i *v.intr.* bubble
 from.
 nimori
 hainimori ripples on the
 sea; B. nimonimo steady
 gentle rain.
- ninginingi a very small bat.
- nini to cut off level and
 smooth.
 ninini to cut off level and
 smooth; B. nini cut level
 and smooth.
 nininga'i *v.intr.*
- ha'anini make level, smooth.
- niniko 1. to blush.
 ninikonga'i *v.intr.* blush.
 ninikori *v.tr.* blush at.
 ha'aniniko put to the blush.
 haininiko blushing.
 2. to shrink.
 ninikohi *v.tr.* shrink with.
 ninikori *v.tr.* shrink from.
- ninima to be shy; ashamed.
 ninimanga'i *v.intr.* be shy
 of.
 ninimata'i *v.tr.* be shy of.
 ha'aninima to make shy;
 ashamed.
- ninini 1. to smooth, level, cf.
 nini.
 2. tracks of different
 coloured water in the sea.
- niniorua temples of the head.
- niniro wrinkled, crinkled, from
 the sun.
 ninironga'i *v.intr.* be
 wrinkled from.
 ha'aniniro cause to curl up.
- niniru = niniro
- ninisi to be separated, apart,
 cf. didi 2.
 ninisiha *gerund*
 raru ninisi nai rua marau
 they are separated on two
 islands.
- ninita(na) edge, shore.
 ninitana i one seashore.
- nira a needle (Eng.).
- nito octopus, smaller than
 monagi, (= nuto), squid.
- niu a coconut palm; a coconut;
 B. niu.
 niu 'aitabi a sp. fruits
 like 'aitabi.
 niu bara pale yellow, semi
 sacred; B. niupara.
 niu bwa'o very young palm.
 niu 'eitabi = niu 'aitabi.
 niu ha'ariro two halves of

- separate nuts joined and put under arm of corpse to puzzle ghost and keep it from following the living.
niu heidana
niu huu sp. with red shoot, red spot where eyes are.
niu kahui a sp. with thin skin, removed by hand.
niu kokoru a nut with hard flesh already formed.
niu marawa a dark sp.
niu maria a sp. of breadfruit.
niu matere a fallen mature nut.
niu mwamwata a palm bare, fruit all fallen.
niu pwaikari still liquid nut.
niu pwapwairato a palm with lopped branches.
niu saramarai a dry nut.
niu tahota'a a nut placed in bow of canoe of the dead.
niu tangarau a heavily laden palm.
niu taoha a sp. of palm, *Nipa fructicans*.
niu tawai a small sp.
niu 'ure a sp. in which nuts don't fall.
niu wai a large sp; B. niu wai.
- henu the husk, kora the nut, tatasi the fibre of husk, tetemo, tatamo coir, coconut fibre, usu, usuri to husk, 'ora spathe, korukoru flesh, haha frond, adaada cluster of fruit, marawai liquid for producing oil, pwaruru first stage of nut, ōbu drinking nut, gewa break open nut, pwapwairato fronds cut, bwera ni niu 1000 coconuts.
- ni'ua indeed! do you say so, cf. 'ua l.
- niuniu l. fat of pigs; B. niuniu.
2. E. to shake, quake; W. nuinui.
- niuniu'a l. taste of coconut.
2. white fat of pigs.
- niuniuraa possessing coconuts.
- no'a E. already; B. noga.
- no'ai E. in; B. (Fagani) nogai.
- no'ani l. now.
2. E., B. this.
- nogo to sit silent, motionless; B. noko.
nogoha'i v.intr. to sit silent, motionless on account of.
nogora'i v.intr. to sit silent, motionless on account of.
- nohonoho v.tr. to fear, be in awe of, be shy of, as tame pigs of wild, or Melanesians of Englishmen.
nohonohonga'i v.intr. be in awe of.
ha'anohonoho make afraid; B. nohoga afraid.
- nohu l. to be silent; S. rohu.
nohunohu'a silent.
nohusi v.tr. be silent about.
nohuta'i v.intr. be silent about.
2. a sp. of fish (= hiahia).
- noke swollen, of stomach.
nokeha gerund
nokera'i v.intr. swollen from.
ha'anoke cause to be swollen.
- nonga l. a flood from heavy rain; B. nonga.
nongari v.tr. to make a pool.
2. a soft place where there is water; a pool, a lake.
3. deep, of the sea.
4. to land and spread over, of immigrants, used of Atawa people.
nongari land and overspread.
- nongaa a disease, pain in the head and swelling over the eyes, lasts several weeks.
- nonganonga to ripple, a ripple; B. anonganonga.

- nonganongari *v.tr.* ripple from (wind).
- noni E. a man (homo); W. inoni; B. inuni, noni.
- nonibao a dwarf.
noniada man and wife.
- nono 1. to put the lips to; B. nono.
nonoha gerund
nonomi *v.tr.* to suck, as a sweet.
nonora'i *v.intr.* put lips to.
nonori *v.tr.* put lips to.
ha'anono cause to suck.
hainono to kiss.
2. to bore a hole; B. no, nono.
nonoha gerund
nono'i *v.tr.* bore.
3. a very large edible climbing fern (= siaha).
4. to extend oneself along the ground; a nono ano he lay on the ground.
5. to track by smell, as a dog, cf. nono 1.
nonoha gerund
nonori *v.tr.* track.
ha'anono 1. set a dog on the trail. 2. to impart mena to a dog so as to track well.
6. a fly.
nonoasi
nonoiasi 1. a sandfly, midge; B. nanaosi. 2. the red grass on a canoe's prow.
7. to be accustomed.
nonohi *v.tr.* accustomed to.
ha'anonohi to accustom.
- nonoasi midge, cf. nono 6.
- nonoha gerund* of nono 1,2,5.
- nono'i bore, cf. nono 2.
- nonomi suck, cf. nono 1.
- nonora to play.
hainonora play a game.
- nonora'i put lips to, cf. nono 1.
- nonori 1. put lips to.
2. to track by smell.
- no'o for na'o; sae no'o omesia the man whom you saw.
- nora 1. *v.tr.* to rub; B. norai.
norasi *v.tr.* to annoy, tease, bother.
2. to try, attempt.
norasi *v.tr.* to try, attempt.
- noraa to become clean, clear, as when a stone scatters scum in water, cf. manora.
noraahi *v.tr.* become clear from.
noraanga'i *v.intr.* become clear from.
- noranoraa quickly.
- nori 1. to burn, cf. madoro; B. noro.
norohi *v.tr.* burn from.
norohia *p.p.* burnt.
noronga'i *v.intr.* to escape burning, as one post left after a fire.
ha'anoro to burn.
2. to fall in, as a cave; to sink, as water.
noroha gerund
- noru think about, plan, meditate, be sad.
noruha gerund
noruhi *v.tr.* to plan.
noruhia *p.p.* planned.
- noto to call pigs with the lips.
notonoto to call pigs with the lips.
ha'anoto to call pigs with the lips.
hainoto to respond to such a call, of pigs.
- nubu a sp. of tree, leaves in the fall turn a brilliant crimson (= bwaata'a).
- nuga 1. *v.tr.* to let go, loose, untie.
2. to let alone, not touch or take, not bother about.
3. to put, place, set, arrange

- (many Melanesian languages agree in using the same words for 'place' and 'let go' or 'put') (= niga); B. naka, noka.
- nuganga'i *v.intr.* let go.
nugasi *v.tr.* set free, loose, let alone; put down.
'adoma'i nugasi forgive (recent).
ha'anuga 1. to divorce a wife. 2. to bury at sea. 3. to plan 'adoma'i ha'anuga. 4. to put out trade.
hainuga = ha'anuga 2,3,4; divorced.
- nugaitararua to be in doubt, feel doubt.
- nugangau fast.
- nugasikoha'i desert, abandon.
- nugatori to leave behind.
- nugu 1. to wither, fade, wilt.
nuguha'i *v.intr.* pine away, grow thin from (illness).
nuguta'i *v.intr.* wither because of.
ha'anugu cause to wither.
2. to wrinkle.
ha'anugu to frown.
3. a sp. of banana.
- nui(na) 1. a nest.
2. to make a nest; mwani manu ra nui.
3. a pig's lair; pigs bring grass from some distance and make a grass roof, two entrances; the lair is about three or four feet high, six feet long, and well built.
4. a honey comb, nuina modia.
5. to be mad, do outrageous things.
nuiha *gerund*
nuinui'a mad.
ha'anui drive mad.
- nuinui 1. a nest.
nuinuitehe a stack of firewood, each layer set across the one below, tehe hawk.
2. to shake, quake (= niuniu).
nuinuinga'i *v.intr.* shake because of, from.
nuinuita'i *v.intr.* shake because of, from.
ha'anuinui shake, cause to quake.
- nuku to fade (= nugu).
nukuha'i *v.intr.* pine away, grow thin from.
nukuta'i *v.intr.* fade because of.
ha'anuku cause to wither, wilt, sicken.
- nuni a man only in kuukuu, announcing a death; B. inuni.
- nunu 1. bare, stripped of leaves; B. anunu bald, leafless.
2. to lose leaves.
3. to take off ornaments.
nunusi *v.tr.* to take off ornaments.
nunusia *p.p.* stripped of ornaments.
nunutori take off ornaments, bare of ornaments.
aganunu leafless.
4. an earthquake, to quake; earthquakes are believed to follow N.W. gales, cf. nuinui 2; B. nunu.
- nunu(na) image, shape, reflection, picture, carved post; it is also rarely used as aunga soul (B. nunu); B. nunu image, reflection, principle soul.
- nunuarobuu a sp. of shrub, small red berries.
- nunuga to plan, cf. nuga 3.
- nunuha(na) beyond, the space beyond; B. nunuha.
nunuha'i 1. *v.intr.* be low, of the sun. 2. *v.intr.* to go to sleep; nunuha'i maa.
- nununu to spring up, of the wind.
nununuha *gerund*

nunurao a nettle.
 nunuri(na) a sting, of hornet,
 etc.
 nunurikasuhe a sp. of plant.
 nunuro wrinkled with the sun.
 nunuru to curl up, as bark;
 fade and wrinkle, of leaf;
 B. nunuru, taruru.
 nunuruha *gerund*
 nunuruhi *v.tr.* curl up from.
 nunuruhia *p.p.* curled up,
 faded and wrinkled.
 nunusi take off ornaments, cf.
 nunu 3.
 nunuta an island at the mouth
 of a stream, cf. anuta,
 ruta 5.
 nunutori take off all ornaments,
 cf. nunu 3.
 nunu'u sand on the beach, sandy
 soil; B. nugunugu.
 maranu'u sandy, level
 ground near the shore.
 nuri to string, cf. nunuri(na);
 B. nuri.
 nuto octopus, squid (= nito).

0

o ha'a o'i to equalise, add to.
 oa an arrow, cf. uruioa.
 o'a 1. E. to stay, dwell, abide;
 B. oga sit.
 o'aha 1. *gerund* 2. species,
 kind; o'ahana a 'etea another
 kind (of tree).
 o'aha(na) behaviour.
 o'anga'i *v.intr.* stay at.
 o'ata'i *v.intr.* stay at.
 2. E. to settle, of birds;
 B. oga.
 o'anga'i *v.intr.* settle on.
 o'aganunu
 o'agoro behave properly, be
 polite, share things.
 o'aha 1. *gerund* of o'a 1.
 2. behaviour.
 3. species.
 o'ahenua a neighbour.
 o'aketea always to disparage,
 belittle friends.
 o'anga'i 1. stay at, cf. o'a 1.
 2. settle on, of birds.
 oaoa a sp. of bird, red tail.
 oaraha Arosi name for Santa Ana.
 oari'i Arosi name for Santa
 Catalina.
 o'asigasiga to go about alone.
 o'asusu to be firm, endure.
 o'ata'a behave badly, be
 greedy, mean, rude.
 o'ata'i stay at, cf. o'a 1.
 o'awaa deserted.
 obaoba 1. haiobaoba different.
 2. the lap.
 3. the hollow in a fallen
 tree formed by branches.
 4. to be empty, of stomach;
 hungry.
 obaoba'a hungry.
 obe to twist backwards and
 forwards.
 obeha *gerund*
 obengi *v.tr.* to twist
 backwards and forwards.
 obengia *p.p.* twisted about.
 obeobe twist about.
 ha'aobe cause to twist about.
 obehu a sp. of fish.
 obi incline, be lopsided.
 obiha *gerund*
 obihi *v.tr.* incline to.
 obihia *p.p.* inclined.

- ha'aobi to incline.
- obo 1. the basin of a river, or of the sea, where there is deep, permanent water, not affected by rise and fall.
2. pith of a tree.
3. to feel sharp to the taste, bitter in tasting, as lime; a obo i ngona his mouth has a bitter taste.
oboha *gerund*
4. to water at the mouth.
obota'i *v.intr.* water at the mouth from.
- oboiwai the bladder of a pig or cuscus.
- oboora a long deep pool in a river.
- obu(na) the barb of a hook.
- obwa 1. coral reef (= ibwa); B. ipwa.
2. a pool in rocks.
3. the bulge of a net, cf. obaoba 4, abwaabwa, tobwa(na); B. opwa belly.
- obwaobwa a bay, harbour; B. opwaopwa.
- obwo to feel a bad taste in the mouth, cf. obo 3; a obwo i ngoona.
- obwohaorumwane E. a young child, younger than geregere.
- odo 1. straight; B. oto.
odoodo
odoha(na) 1. to be opposite to. 2. the garden land of a village, odohada.
odoha'i *v.intr.* to straighten; straight.
odohi *v.tr.* be opposite to.
odohia Uki opposite Uki.
ha'aodohi to straighten.
2. hungana i odo 1. the summit of a hill. 2. the zenith.
- odo(na) 1. the right hand;
- rima odona his right hand; B. oto.
2. to visit a relative, cf. ato 6, ado.
odohi *v.tr.* to visit a relative.
odonga'i *v.tr.* to visit a relative.
- odoha(na) 1. opposite, cf. odo 1.
2. garden land.
- odoha'i straight, straighten, cf. odo 1.
- odohi 1. opposite.
2. visit a relative.
- odonga'i visit, cf. odo(na) 2.
- odoni guileless, sincere; B. otoni.
- odonitatara chief place at a feast.
- odoodo 1. straight.
2. a measure.
- oga 1. eat food raw, uncooked; B. oka.
oga'i *v.tr.* eat food raw, uncooked.
ha'aoga eat food raw, uncooked; give raw food to.
2. to chew areca nut without lime; B. oka.
3. to drink kava (drunk ceremonially at burial feasts).
- oge 1. to draw, drag, pull, fish (with line); fish with rod, a'o; B. oke.
ogeha *gerund*
ogeni *v.tr.* to draw, drag, pull, fish (with line).
ogenia *p.p.* drawn, pulled.
ogenga'i *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag.
ogera'i *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag.
ogeoge 1. *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag; ha'aoge draw, pull, drag. 2. cross pieces at end of house, and in the wall.
2. elastic.

- ogeara'a to convulse, tear,
as in a fit.
ogeara'a'i *v.tr.* to convulse,
tear, as in a fit.
- ogo a sp. of tree, *Catappa*
terminalis, (= arite).
- ogu 1. Palolo sea worm
(= barenga).
2. the month of October in
which it appears.
- oha 1. time, period; when; oha
au rela when I saw him, cf.
soa.
ohabwani long ago, in old
times.
ohani now.
ohaniani sometime ago, two
months or so.
ohani riu wou ni a little
while ago, a few days ago.
ohairara winter months (from
rara a sp. of tree).
ohasi then.
ta oha sometime, when.
wa'i 'ari taoha I shall go
sometime.
taoha 'o'i 'ari 'o daua
when you go, get it.
2. canoe house, men's house;
the young unmarried men slept
in the oha, originally each
clan in a village possessed
a separate one; B. tohe.
- ohe 1. a sp. of plant.
2. a large fish trap, for
crayfish, etc.; B. ohe.
oheohe 1. to taboo. 2. cross
pieces of wall (= ogeoge).
oheha *gerund*
ohenga'i 1. *v.intr.* to taboo.
2. *v.intr.* to control.
ha'aoheohe to taboo;
a ohenga'i nia i abena he
controls his body.
- ohi 1. ohinimae to be the
defender, the attacked.
ohiohinimae to be the
defender, the attacked.
2. to lurk behind, cf. ahi 2,
ohi 1; B. ohi.
ohiha *gerund*
ohiohi to lurk behind.
ohinga'i *v.intr.* to lurk
behind.
3. to meet.
4. to beware.
ohinga'i *v.intr.* beware of.
5. for, after, cf. ohi 3.
siba ohia look for it.
6. the lee of an island, etc.;
B. ohi.
ohiha *gerund* of ohi 2.
ohinga'i 1. lurk behind, cf.
ohi 2. 2. beware of, cf.
ohi 4.
ohiohi 1. lurk behind.
2. cover a child, shade it
from sun, with pandanus leaf,
cf. 'ohi 2.
- oho 1. to throw down.
ohoha *gerund*
ohonga'i *v.intr.* to throw
down.
ohosi *v.tr.*
ohosia *p.p.* thrown down.
2. to leave (= aho).
ohosi *v.tr.*
ohota'i *v.intr.*
3. to enter a house by a
hole, as a dog.
4. to break into, as a thief.
ohosi *v.tr.* to break into,
as a thief.
5. to lull, of wind; B. oho.
ohooho to lull, of wind.
ohosi *v.tr.*
ohosia 1. *p.p.* lulled.
2. a calm; B. ohosia.
ohoohosi *v.tr.*
ha'aoho cause to lull.
6. to contend; B. oho.
ohonga(na) attempt, try;
tentatively; B. ohonga.
ohonga'i *v.intr.* contend
with.
ohongi *v.tr.* try, test,
tempt; B. ohongi.
ohongia *p.p.* tried, tempted.
ohota'i *v.intr.* contend
with.
haiohongi testing, tempta-
tion.
haiohooho contend; contest.
7. ohooho to sob, groan; B.
oho.

- ohonga'i *v.intr.* groan at, with, from.
ohora'i *v.intr.* groan at, with, from.
- ohoha *gerund* of oho 1.
- ohonga try, cf. oho 6.
- ohonga'i 1. throw down, cf. oho 1.
2. contend with, cf. oho 6.
3. groan at, cf. oho 7.
- ohongi try, cf. oho 6.
- ohooho 1. lull, cf. oho 5.
2. sob, groan, cf. oho 7.
- ohora'i groan at, cf. oho 7.
- ohorapwarapwa the dark quiet hour before dawn, cf. oho 5.
- ohosi 1. throw down, cf. oho 1.
2. lull from, cf. oho 5.
3. leave, cf. oho 2.
4. break into, cf. oho 4.
- ohosia a calm, cf. oho 5.
- ohota'i 1. to leave, cf. oho 2.
2. contend with, cf. oho 6.
- ohu 1. complete, finished; completely, cf. ahu 8; B. ohu.
2. sugar cane; B. ohu.
- ohuwego straight, of hair.
- oi to strike with an axe; oia or oina strike it.
- o'i 1. ha'a o'i equalise; root may be o or o'i.
2. a cup or spoon of coconut shell.
o'i uruuru a soup spoon long and shallow.
o'i koke a deep o'i cup, pannikin, chalice (modern).
- oire a sp. of tree.
- oita a girl, maid; commonly used in songs; e rua gere oita two young maids.
- oita'i a girl, maid.
- okaoka to destroy gardens of pigs; B. okaoka.
- okaokagasiniu E. a sp. of large beetle.
- okaokaiboo a charm (sura'i) to keep away pigs from the gardens.
- okaokasiniu W. a sp. of large beetle.
- okeoke a sp. of orchid, white flowers, lanceolate leaves.
- okodere drop leg into water, let slip into end on, cf. tere 2,5,8, oo 2.
- oku Palolo sea worm (= ugu).
- omaa 1. a village, cf. henua.
2. outside; gaasia i omaa throw it outside.
taraïomaa 1. a succession of small villages in each of which lived members of one clan. 2. a large village.
Sometimes an omaa consisted of only one house, very long (one eighty feet long still existed recently) and divided into partitions, one for each clan.
- omi 1. to be disturbed, of water, cf. nami.
2. *v.tr.* to suck, to smoke (tobacco); B. omi, omu.
omiomi to suck, to smoke.
ha'aomi to smoke, suck.
- omo 1. an arrow for fighting, thinner but longer than the Santa Cruz one.
2. straight, of hair.
omoomora'a pointed.
- one shore, beach (sand is nunu'u); B. one beach.
- oneone 1. a sp. of large tree

- with bright coloured foliage.
 2. a sp. of fern.
- ongaonga 1. *v.tr.* to long for something, as a sick man for food.
 ongaongaha *gerund*
 2. a bad sore.
- ongo a mangrove; B. ongo, tongo.
- oni 1. to shrink aside.
 2. *v.tr.* to call someone to accompany one; B. oni call.
 ha'aoni to accompany, go with, bring with.
 3. *v.tr.* to take away a bit, tear off a bit.
 4. *v.tr.* to cut straight, cf. o'i l, ha'ao'i.
- ono 1. six; B. ono.
 onona sixth.
 ha'aono six times.
 2. to swallow, cf. gono drink, konokono throat; B. ono swallow, tono drink.
 onomi *v.tr.*
 onomia *p.p.* swallowed.
 hauonoono red hot stones swallowed in trial by ordeal.
 3. glide, move evenly, as a canoe or fish.
 onoono glide, move evenly, as a canoe or fish.
 ooha *gerund*
 ononga'i *v.intr.* glide through, on.
 onora'i *v.intr.* glide through, on.
 ha'aono cause to move easily.
- onu to suck.
 onumi *v.tr.*
- oo 1. to be hot, boiling; heat with stones, boil.
 oongi *v.tr.* to heat.
 oongia *p.p.* heated.
 oora'i *v.intr.* to heat, put on the oven.
 ha'ao to heat.
 hataoo to heat.
 2. let slip, as a log into water, cf. okodere.
 oongi *v.tr.*
 oomi *v.tr.* let slip, as a log into water.
 oongla *p.p.* let slip.
 oomia *p.p.* let slip.
 3. to draw up, as water or dust by waterspout, whirlwind.
 oomi *v.tr.* to draw up, as water or dust by waterspout, whirlwind.
 ha'oo drawn up.
 4. biting pain, stinging, as from bite.
 ooha *gerund*
 5. utterly, completely, cf. ohu l.
 hako oo quite finished.
 6. oosi *v.tr.* to put in lengthways.
- o'o a wasting disease from breaking a taboo (tongo).
- ooha *gerund* of oo 4.
- oomi 1. let slip, cf. oo 2.
 2. draw up, cf. oo 3.
- oongi 1. heat, cf. oo 1.
 2. let slip, cf. oo 2.
- oorai a variety of spear.
- oora'i heat, cf. oo 1.
- ooringe to shout and boast, when enemy is seen.
 ooringesi to shout and boast, to, at, about.
- oorodidi E. a small sp. of lizard; W. hohodidi.
- oosi to put in lengthways, cf. oo 6.
- ora(na) 1. to be enough, sufficient for, cf. ara l, arasi l,3.
 2. to be suitable, proper for.
 3. to be the duty of (= marisi) a oragu it suits me, fits me.

a oramu 'o'i 'ari you ought to go.

a orani enough things for him.

4. to be possessed by a foul ghost, of man or stone; a man so possessed becomes misumisua filthy, incestuous; a stone possessed by an adaro oraora imparts its quality to men approaching or touching it.

oraora to be possessed by a foul ghost, of man or stone.

oraha *gerund*

orahi *v.tr.* be possessed by foul ghost or spirit.

orahia *p.p.* possessed.

ha'aora to possess.

5. a sp. of tree from which the best canoes are made.

6. a plank built canoe; the planks are tied with the creeper wara'o *q.v.* and pitched with canarium gum (buru).

ora ahaaha canoe for three men.

ora bina

oraburuburu a large canoe without ornaments.

ora 'aha'aha 1. canoe for a dead chief (Araha). The body was put in this canoe and slung twelve feet high on poles, for the chief's voyage to the sun. 2. canoe for the dead. All those buried on a heo were first put for a day or two in such a canoe. Cf. ahaaha sky, 'aha'aha sky abode of supreme serpent spirit.

ora'manu a canoe for four, with figurehead.

ora manua a large decorated canoe.

ora muriria a canoe with a high bow.

ora paungaragara a canoe for four, no figurehead.

ora ni waiau a canoe for four, for bonito fishing, with a carved figure of a dog at the stern.

ora ragu a canoe for six, figures of fish on spear rest. See also 'etea 4, ra'o 5, surima, tata'ai, etc.

The largest canoes held as many as sixty men and had individual names, e.g. Rebinihinua a famous Heuru canoe.

7. a bit, piece, cf. dora 2.

8. the name of a constellation.

9. to give payment for a dog, buy a dog.

orahi *v.tr.* to give payment for a dog, buy a dog.

10. to slice off, cut across.

oraora to slice off, cut across.

orai *v.tr.*

11. oraora'a 1. excessive.

2. sinful; sin, a sinner (prob. modern); B. oraoraga.

oraha *gerund* of ora(na) 4.

orahi 1. be possessed by foul spirit, cf. ora(na) 4.

2. pay for a dog, cf.

ora(na) 9.

orahita to split down the middle, cf. ora(na) 10.

orahitari *v.tr.* to split down the middle.

orahoro to slice across, cf. ora(na) 10.

orahorosi *v.tr.*

orai to slice, cf. ora(na) 10.

oraora 1. to be possessed by foul spirit, cf. ora(na) 4.

2. to slice, cf. ora(na) 10.

3. a sp. of grass.

oraora'a 1. excessive, to exceed the usual, proper action.

2. sinful, sin, sinner.

ore oresi *v.tr.* to change, exchange, cf. ori 7, orisi 1. oreta(na) an heir.

orea 1. a long while.

2. of old time.

ori 1. to return; to stroll about.

taiori stroll about, cf.
tari ll. reach.
tariori stroll about.
tatariori stroll about.

2. to strain through coconut fibre; B. ori.

oriori a sieve.

3. a blue convolvulus, *Ipomaea*, on the shore; B. ori.

4. to explain, make clear, interpret; a oria i taroha he explained the news.

5. to pour.

orisi *v.tr.*
orisia *p.p.* poured.

6. always; B. ori.

waiori always.

7. to change, alter; B. ori.

oriori to change, alter.
oriori(na) an heir.
orisi *v.tr.* 1. change, alter, exchange, take the place of. 2. answer a letter.

3. be heir to.

orisi(na) an heir.

orisia *p.p.* exchanged, altered.

orita(na) 1. to take in exchange for. 2. something taken in exchange, in place of, as a substitute. 3. an heir.

haioriori mutual exchange.

orisi 'adoma'i or 'adoma'i

orisi repent, repentance (modern use translating M. nomleas).

orima'i 1. *v.intr.* mend, clean, put to rights; B. gurumagi.

2. *adv.* carefully.

orimarabiraha to be always moving from one place to another, one village to another.

oringe to quiver, twitch, of limbs.

oringeha *gerund*

oriori 1. always.

2. a sieve, cf. ori 2.

orisi 1. to alter, change, cf. ori 7.

2. to answer a letter, cf. ori 7.

3. to be heir to, cf. ori 7.

4. to pour, cf. ori 5.

orisi(na) an heir, cf. ori 7.

orita(na) 1. take in exchange, cf. ori 7.

2. an heir, cf. ori 7.

oro 1. to swim, cf. arasi 5; B. arasi.

oronga'i *v.intr.* swim to.

orohi *v.tr.* swim to.

oromaramisu dog paddle (misu dog).

oromarawarau swim throwing arms forward.

ororengarenga swim on the back.

2. to come or go with a set purpose, e.g. to help, as Christ came to the world.

3. (curse); B. oro.

orobwau curse with spells.

orohuni 1. curse with spells. 2. threaten.

4. (high), cf. toro 2 mountain country.

ororiu 1. highest, chief, best; B. ororiu tallest.

2. *adv.* forming superlatives.

5. to melt.

oroaha'i *v.intr.* melt from, with.

6. maoroaha an island near Pamua, said to mean 'a landing place', cf. oto 2, roro 9.

7. to lean, incline, stoop; B. oro.

oroaha'i *v.intr.* lean against.

orohi *v.tr.* lean on.

orohia *p.p.* inclined.

oroma'i *v.intr.* lean against.
maoro to bend.

oro'ani come from a distance to aid, cf. oro 2.

- orobiu a sp. of turtle.
 orobwau curse, cf. oro 3.
 oroha'i 1. melt from, cf. oro 5.
 2. lean against, cf. oro 7.
 orohi 1. to swim to, cf. oro 1.
 2. to lean on, cf. oro 7.
 orohimada to feel pain from a wound.
 orohuni 1. to curse.
 2. to threaten.
 orohuto to wallow.
 oroi 1. a voyage.
 2. a kind of very large net.
 oroma'i 1. lean against, cf. oro 7.
 2. to come from afar with set purpose, as Bishop Patteson to Melanesia.
 oromaisi *v.tr.* come to from afar.
 oronga'i swim to, cf. oro 1.
 orooro to swim.
 ororiu 1. highest, best.
 2. *adv.* forming superlatives.
 oru 1. three.
 oruna third.
 ha'aoru three times.
 2. a light breeze wind, cf. aru 9.
 oruoru a breeze; breezy, windy.
 3. *v.tr.* to put on the fire.
 4. W.,B. to do, two together; oru dao lie two on a bed.
 orua 1. clear, cloudless, of the sky.
 2. fine, splendid, bright, noble, 'as a fine sunny day or a clean thought'.
 3. orderly, properly.
- orumarau Three Sisters, three islands between San Cristoval and Ulawa.
 oruru W.,B. close packed, thick together, choked, impassable.
 osa desire eagerly, long for.
 osaha *gerund*
 osahi *v.tr.*
 osahia *p.p.* desired.
 osani *v.tr.* desire.
 osania *p.p.* desired.
 ha'aosaosa to urge, incite.
 osi 1. to cut, score; B. osi.
 osiosi 1. striped, slashed.
 2. to level off as with a plane, cf. o, o'i 1, 'oosi 2.
 3. the lines on the palm of the hand; B. osiosi.
 osiosi'a striped.
 2. to take a deep breath.
 osira'i *v.intr.* to take a deep breath.
 ha'aosi cause to take a deep breath.
 osimago to pant.
 osimagoha *gerund*
 osimagohi *v.tr.* pant for.
 ha'aosimago cause to pant.
 osimamaro to rest.
 osimaro to sigh.
 osimawaro 1. to rest; B. osimawaro.
 2. tired, breathing hard.
 osira'i move through water, of fish.
 otaota 1. quickly.
 2. a mixture of breadfruit, coconut milk and fig leaves cooked in the oven (= ototoo).
 oto 1. to kill someone after being wounded oneself.
 2. to conquer completely; a oto baania; B. oto.
 otoha *gerund*
 otohi *v.tr.* be revenged on.
 otora'i *v.intr.* be revenged on.

- ha'aoto to kill, conquer completely, overcome.
3. (last, past)
- otohuu only; gare otohuu only son.
- otoha *gerund* of oto 2.
- otohahunu'i a stern fight.
- otooto = otaota 2.
- ou 1. a dog; B. ou.
2. prefix in addressing a number ou mwane!, cf. oru 1. (ro mwane has now taken its place).
- o'u white sand.
- o'uo'u 1. white pith of a tree (= uwo).
2. ear plug of 'ahuto painted white.
- o'uo'ura a white birth-mark.
- owa 1. to twitch, as the body of a man possessed.
- owaha *gerund*
- owanga'i *v.intr.* quiver, twitch because of.
- owari *v.tr.*
- owaria *p.p.* made to quiver, twitch.
- owasi *v.tr.* quiver from.
- owasia *p.p.* made to quiver.
- ha'aowasi cause to quiver, twitch.
2. to stay, dwell, reside (= awa, o'a).
- owaha 1. *gerund* 2. species, kind.
- owaha(na) behaviour, conduct.
- owanga'i *v.intr.* stay at.
- owata'i *v.intr.* stay at.
- owaowa stay, dwell.
3. to gape open; open wide the mouth, cf. awa 6, tawa 2.
- owaha *gerund*
- owanga'i *v.intr.* open wide.
- owari *v.tr.* open wide.
- owaria *p.p.* opened wide.
- owaha 1. *gerund* of owa 1-3.
2. behaviour, cf. owa 2.

3. species.
- owanga'i 1. quiver from, cf. owa 1.
2. stay at, cf. owa 2.
3. open wide, cf. owa 3.
- owaowa 1. quiver from, cf. owa 1.
2. open wide, cf. owa 3.
- owasi quiver from, cf. owa 1.
- owata'i stay at, cf. owa 2.
- owii *excl.* of wonder.
- owou a sp. of grass.

P

- pa'erisu a sp. of yam (= ba'erisu).
- pa'erisumahui a sp. of yam.
- paiaro in stripes.
- risi paiaro to shave lines across the head in mourning for certain relatives.
- paka iron, any metal (= kapa) English 'copper' transposed.
- pakapaka iron, any metal.
- pakawai tears (= pokowai, pokawai), cf. weawea.
- pakerake completely finished, as a house.
- pakeroa 1. a twist of leaf, etc. to hold nuts or any food.
2. to tuck the gaha (T bandage) into the kawira'i (string belt); W. pwakeroa.
- pako *v.tr.* to wipe, cf. mango.
- pakoni *v.tr.*
- paku 1. be quiet!
2. to brown on the fire in baking.
3. to brown outside skin in

- baking.
4. to wipe (= pako).
- pakupaku very firm and hard.
- pakuupaku E. to refuse (= kui, tui); W. rui.
- pana etoile - Verguet, not in modern use, but a likely word.
- pangupanguraha 1. big, very big, big and stout.
2. unsuitable, not matching well; B. pangapanga wonder.
- panu E. draw near, approach; W. pwanu.
panuhi *v.tr.* approach.
panuhia *p.p.* near, be near (of time).
panungi *v.tr.* approach.
panungia *p.p.* near.
panunga'i *v.intr.* approach; a panuhi i ta'eha adaau they will soon be coming up.
- paoniu a sp. of shrub.
- papaku be quiet! behave!
ha'apapaku 1. be quiet!
2. to quieten.
- papanoto'a fat. big, thickset, squat, of man, ship, etc.
- papapa flat, slabs, as meat for frying.
- papapa'a flat, cf. baba 3.
- paparako 1. W. rain, clouds.
2. E. white clouds.
- paparako'a rheumatic, cf. parako 2.
- paparakuu a sp. of large yellow ant with severe bite.
- papasu 1. to sprout, cf. pasu 2 (also pau), bwau 1-5.
2. bathe completely.
3. swelling of trunk or branch of a tree.
- parako 1. a sp. of fig (varieties are: kamau, huhua, etc.) which is sacred and thought to cause rheumatism if burnt, and also tetanus and twitchings.
2. rheumatism; B. parako rheumatism.
3. to wipe (= pako).
- parapara'au 1. crisscross lattice work of bamboo ('au); B. paparagau.
2. a catamaran of palm branches lengthwise and some across, the latter bamboo.
3. a raft of any sort.
- paringe to turn the head to listen to something indistinctly heard.
paringeha *gerund*
paringenga'i *v.intr.* turn the head to.
paringesi *v.tr.* turn the head to.
paringesia *p.p.* in a listening attitude, with head turned.
ha'aparinge to turn the head and listen; B. paringe.
- paruparu 1. a peg; to hang up.
paruparunga'i *v.intr.*
paruparungi *v.tr.*
2. to give secretly a gift to a woman to entice her.
3. to entice a dog by feeding it, cf. ha'abaru.
- pasa a kind of ringworm.
- pasu 1. to pull down towards, pull off; B. pasu.
pasu'i *v.tr.* to pull down towards, pull off.
2. to sprout.
pasunga'i *v.intr.* sprout from.
papasu sprout.
- patango a sp. of yam with tuber on the vine (= 'o'o).
- pau = pasu (see papasu 1).
- pekariu very large, of a tree (= rahariu).

pena (roll out); B. mana, manasi.

penapena roll out.
penasi *v.tr.* roll out.
penasia *p.p.* rolled out.

pepeso to break into fragments.

pepesoha *gerund*
pepesonga'i *v.intr.*
pepesongi *v.tr.*
pepesongia *p.p.* broken into fragments.
ha'apepeso to break up.

perure a sp. of bird.

peruu 1. a sp. of bird.

2. black sand of the beach;
S. piruu.

pesua 1. *v.tr.* to clean, put to rights a bed, sleeping place.

2. to drive away a dog.

peta side post of a house; B. peta.

pe'u 1. weak, unable to do anything, as a child.

2. impossible! abwa'i hoa mwadaua: i pe'u e pe'u!
e pe'uta impossible!

pi'a 1. blind, white spots on iris.

2. a sp. of tree.

piapia

pino 1. to fold over and fasten (= bino) as a leaf to make a cup.

pinonga'i *v.intr.* to fold over and fasten.
pinori *v.tr.*
pinoria *p.p.* folded over and fastened.
pinopino to fold over and over.

2. to conceal, e.g. hold behind one's back.

pinonga'i *v.intr.* to steal and give to someone else.

pi'o to be blind with white spots on iris.

pi'oha *gerund*
pi'onga'i *v.intr.* blind from.

ha'api'o make blind.

pipi pipino a dint.

pipingo to make a spurting noise with the lips.

pipingoha *gerund*
pipingota'i *v.intr.* to make a spurting noise with the lips.

pipiru'ai a sp. of small reddish bird, very rare.

pipisu a sp. of bird (= pisu, pirisu); B. parisu.

pipisuree a sp. of small blue bird with red head, that comes into houses (=sisirihioha).

pira young fruit of areca nut.

pirisu a sp. of bird (= pipisu).

If one is seen, the people joke and say: garaa, ma wa'i ta'e murimu ma'o rahusi, na wai'au na matawa naasi 'come on you and I, and I will come in the canoe behind you and you fish, for that means bonito from the deep sea'. The pirisu is the hero of many stories and is the messenger of Hatoibwari, the serpent spirit.

piro 1. to conceal, cf. pino 2.

pironga'i *v.intr.* steal and give to someone else.

2. to plait the edge of a bag; B. piro twist.

pironga'i *v.intr.* to plait the edge of a bag.

piru necklace or collar of money (ha'a, i'a etc.) woven, not merely strung (duru).

piru i noni strings of human teeth in belt of red rattan and ha'a (hangahari).

pirupiru rock of the were-shark (= birubiru *q.v.*).

pisu a sp. of bird (= pipisu, pirisu); B. pisu.

pita (break)

- pitari *v.tr.* break into fragments, cf. buta 1-6.
pitapita a fragment.
pitapitaa in fragments.
- piu(na) a bad watery nut
piuna i 'ado'a; a wai'a
a bad 'ado'a nut, it is watery; B. piu.
- po(na) navel (= waipo); B. po.
- poe 1. to sigh, gasp (= boe).
poenga'i *v.intr.* gasp at.
poesi *v.tr.* to sigh for.
2. asthma.
- po'e to prise up; W. bo'e.
po'enga'i *v.intr.* to work with a stick.
- poenimatawa a sp. of poisonous fish (eating it causes death); B. pwoepwoe ni matawa.
- poengoto a cold on the chest; W. boengoto.
- pohara poor, with no possessions, cf. masara, hasinoni.
- pokao E.,B. to beg, ask for.
pokaonga'i *v.intr.*
pokaori *v.tr.*
- poke *v.tr.* to prise up, lever up, cf. po'e; B. pwoge.
pokeha *gerund*
ha'apoke to prise up, lever up.
- poku E.,B. a young nut, of coconut (= kopu).
- pokupoku 1. W. spawn of crabs (= maga).
2. to draw up the legs; a heinagu pokupoku he sits with drawn-up legs.
- pokuro round, like a ball (= popokuro).
pokuroha *gerund*
pokurohi *v.tr.* go round.
pokurori *v.tr.* go round.
ha'apokuro
- pona B. to use a person's name continually.
- ponari *v.tr.*
- ponapona to slip, start from hand (= kona).
- ponga 1. to put leaves on the head, on which to rest a rough or heavy load.
2. to wedge open a pig's mouth with a stick (= bonga).
- pongari *v.tr.* 1. put something soft under a rough burden. 2. wedge open a pig's mouth.
pongaponga to put two logs under a box to keep it from contact with the ground; B. pwongapwonga.
- poniu a sp. of tree, rauponiu, which is also the name of the club shaped like the leaf of this tree; B. poniu, cf. B. rumaponiu round house, once common in Bauro.
- pono to fill up (= bono); na maana i wai a pono the mouth of the river is blocked.
- ponopono 1. to fill up a hole. 2. a door.
ponosi *v.tr.* fill up.
ponosia *p.p.* filled up, choked up, blocked.
- ponora a seedling; a bwito ponora, ra usuria ma gu hasia no'ai dora 'etea it springs up a seedling, they transplant it and plant it in another place.
- poopoo to be tight, close-fitting.
haripoopoo to be tight, close-fitting.
- poosusu a sp. of fish, *Gurnard scorpoena*; B. nohu.
- pooto 1. to be concerned about.
pootonga'i *v.intr.* concern oneself about.
pootori *v.tr.* concern oneself about.
2. to break.
pootori *v.tr.* to break.
pootoria *p.p.* broken.

pootou to beg, beseech (some prefer pwotou).

popo 1. *v.tr.* to do unwillingly because forced to do so.

poponga'i *v.intr.* to do against one's inclination.
popori *v.tr.* do unwillingly.
poporia *p.p.* forced.
tauro poporia forced labour.

2. disease in which wrists and ankles swell.

popo'a rheumatic.

popohau a variety of spear without barbs; B. pwopwohau.

popokuro round like a ball (= huhua).

poponga = ponga

poporo 1. a knot, cf. poroporoa; B. poporo, poro knot of bow-string; B. poro ni uwa knee.
2. an unopened bud.

poporomasi a disease, lumps on limbs like lumps of porridge (= kokorohuto); B. poporomasi.

poporou a sp. of insect.

poporo'u shrink away, grovel, of man or dog (= roku).

poporo'uha *gerund*
poporo'unga'i *v.intr.* shrink away because of.
poporo'uri *v.tr.* shrink from, grovel to.

poporou ni ruma a sp. of black beetle.

popota'i a sp. of bullheaded fish.

popoto a pimple, cf. poporo 1, potopoto.

popotoi 1. a firestick (= karapotoi).

2. a stick lying on the shore.

popou a round object, lump, knot, secretion in shell,

kernel, large seed, etc. (= pou pou q.v.), cf. pou 1, po'upo'u 1, poru 1-6.

pora to move through water, of fish, cf. hoto 6, tabo 2, riringa'i, osira'i, urubo, name (all of fish).

poraha *gerund*
porahi *v.tr.* move through.
porasi *v.tr.* move through.

pori nest of white ant, poriane.

poriki to strike but not deeply, of a spear; B. puriki.

porikihi *v.tr.* to strike but not deeply, of a spear.
porikisi *v.tr.* to strike but not deeply, of a spear.
porikisia *p.p.* slightly wounded by a spear.

poro'osua deformed, hunchback.

poroporo(na) anus; B. poro anus, bottom of anything.

poroporoa a wart.

poroporo'a rough, jagged rocks.

porosu 1. to weigh upon (= rorosu), cf. ro'u 1, roku 1; B. pwaurosu.

2. to be bent with age, sickness or a heavy weight.

porosuhi *v.tr.* to weigh upon, down.
porosunga'i *v.intr.* be bent by age, etc.
ha'aporusu a woman who always wants to see and know what her husband is doing.

poru 1. any land shell, a snail, B. poru, especially *Bulimus* and *Helix*, the former considered to be the male, the latter the female, of the species.

poru ariari flattened sp. of *Bulimus*.

poru aripwanu very large, bright green *Bulimus* (dead shells pale green).

poru mwada a flat sp.

poru mwane the small vivid

- green *Bulimus*.
 poru ngasirau a large sp. of *Bulimus*.
 poru rau a flattish sp. of *Helix*.
 poru urao a sp. of *Helix*.
 poru ni asi a red barbed and turretted sp. of sea shell.
- Poru were strung with money (wateuru).
 2. a necklace of land shells worn by a nao, a man or woman fasting for wife or husband.
 3. a green coconut; B. pou.
 4. ahuri poru the Cassis shell ahuri (trumpet) 'short and blunted', unlike the Triton shell ahuri.
 5. a square or three cornered coconut leaf plate.
 6. a cane basket for drying nuts.
 7. to be late, cf. poru(na) 2.
- poruhi *v.tr.* be late for (as an appointment).
 porunga'i *v.intr.* to be late on account of.
 poruporu'a late, behind time.
 8. to make believe, of children; make a miniature garden, play at fishing or being a bishop, play with toys. Arosi children had carved wooden toys of men, dogs, ships, etc. and many other toys.
- poruporu make believe, pretend, play games, of children.
 poruha *gerund*
 poruhi *v.tr.* play at, with.
 porunga'i *v.intr.* play at, with.
 ha'aporuporu to give children toys to play with, amuse children, play games of make believe with them.
 haiporu fornication or adultery.
 hereho ni poru a toy; na gare a porunga'i nia i dara misu the child is playing with a toy (miniature) dog's head bowl.
- poru(na) 1. bud of coconut
- flower.
 2. not mature or fullgrown.
- poruha *gerund* of poru 8.
- poruhi 1. be late for, cf. poru 7.
 2. play at, with, cf. poru 8.
- porunga'i 1. be late on account of, cf. poru 7.
 2. play with, cf. poru 8.
- poruporu 1. play, make believe, pretend.
 2. raise pimples by scratching; B. poruporu.
- poruporu'a 1. late, cf. poru 7.
 2. pimply.
- posu to be slanting, tilted at an angle, as a boat on the beach.
 posunga'i *v.intr.* tilted because of.
 posuri *v.tr.* to tilt, incline.
 posuria *p.p.* tilted, inclined.
- posuu tilted (= posu).
- pota'i *v.tr.* to beg, beseech, ask for.
 potaiha'i to ask with (good intentions, etc.).
 haipotai a request.
- pote 1. to be swollen, of belly; to be replete with food.
 2. to have had enough (= pwote).
 3. to be big with child; B. pote.
 poteha *gerund*
 potenga(na) repletion.
 potenga'i be replete with, swollen belly on account of.
- potopoto a blister.
- potou beg (= pootou, pwotou).
- pou 1. blunt (= popou, pou pou).
 2. bald, shaven.

po'u a cripple, lower limbs bent and helpless.

poumaere C., B. with sharp edge upwards, put a spear upside down in ground.

pouporuwake cryalis and grub within it.

poupou 1. a round object, cf. bo, bwau, horu.

2. knot of bowstring.

3. lump or knot in wood.

4. secretion in a clam shell.

5. pearl, poupou i dahi = kora idahi.

6. seed of pawpaw, B. oru, cf. saoiu egg (this may be related to Mota tolui egg).

po'upo'u(na) 1. a round object, cf. poku, poupou 1.

2. an egg; po'upo'u i kua.

3. kernel of a nut.

4. the heel.

5. shellfish in its shell; B. poga a bud.

po'upo'u i uri a small sp. of echinus; B. poupouna uri.

po'upo'u suri a sp. of lizard.

poururu to kneel, cf. topi 2, ruru(na).

pui unripe, poor, cf. bui, (written pwe in songs).

pui 'ahia an unripe Malay apple.

puka 1. a sp. of tree, semi-sacred, with bright yellow sweet scented flowers.

2. a sp. of creeper.

puna (sacred, taboo)

puna apuro a place taboo (puna) to the avenger of blood to which he comes decked in his ornaments; anyone else going there is puna from returning (apuro) alive, and is killed, cf. abu 2, buna 2, bunawara 1,

tabu 1; B. apuna don't; taboo.

punangua 1. silent, one who never talks.

2. an idiot.

punga 1. to purse lips in contempt.

ha'apupungatea to hold the breath, as a young child screaming.

2. blunt; W. bungaa.

pungu 1. to stick fast, cling.

punguri *v.tr.* stick to, cling to.

punguria *p.p.* stuck fast to.

2. name given to each of two gastropod molluscs, one a *Struthiolaria* and the other a turret shell, from their power of sticking to rocks.

punguhau a stingy man.

punipuni'a E. fat; W. pwuni-pwuni'a of men, pigs, dogs, etc.; B. pwinipwinigaga.

pupu *v.tr.* to peck, of birds.

pupuri *v.tr.* peck, peck up.

pupuru 1. to be close, thick, crowded.

pupurunga'i *v.intr.* be crowded by (= hatapupuru, buru).

pupuruhi *v.tr.* crowd thick on.

pupuruhia *p.p.* crowded.

2. yaws, keto pupuru.

pura 1. dropsy, elephantiasis (uwa pura).

purapura'a dropsical.

2. a ring or sunken part in a tree trunk alternating with a swelling.

purapura'a ringed, of a tree.

purara 1. gross, fat.

2. of necessity, because one must; B. purua.

mwa'eta purara consent against one's will.

- 'ari purara go because one must.
- purawa'ia very watery, poor, of fruit.
- puro 1. to shut up, as a flower.
 purosí *v.tr.* shut up from.
 purosia *p.p.* closed, of a flower.
 2. fat, well-liking, of young dog or pig.
- purua W.,B. lightning, cf. burua openly, in the light; buruburu firefly.
- purupuru a lock of hair, a single hair, cf. 'uru 9, huru 5.
- purusingoo the space between lips and nose; moustaches ngoo.
- pusu 1. to puff; B. pusu.
 pusu'i *v.tr.* puff out, at.
 2. to spurt, splutter, as boiling fat; W. busu.
 pusuri *v.tr.* spurt on.
 pusuria *p.p.* splashed with, by.
 3. to discharge, of a boil; pour out, trickle out, as from a smashed egg.
 pusuri *v.tr.* cause to flow out, break or prick a boil, egg, etc.
 pusuria *p.p.* pricked, lanced, of a boil.
- pwa 1. prefix of condition, cf. pwaheta.
 2. depreciatory prefix, cf. pwai, pwasi 3.
 3. to be foolish, dull, cf. bwa; B. pwipwiga.
 pwasi *v.tr.* 1. be foolish at; here pwasi hold clumsily. 2. deceive.
 ha'apwasi to deceive.
- pwaa 1. to rise, rising, of the sun.
 sina pwaa the rising sun, the light of the rising sun.
- pwaaha 1. *gerund* 2. the light of the rising sun.
 3. the East.
 pwaari *v.tr.* to rise upon, of the sun.
 pwaasi *v.tr.* to rise upon, of the sun, cf. bewaasi (bewaa 2).
 ha'apwaa to rise, of the sun.
 2. to break or crack.
 pwaari *v.tr.* (cf. pwaa 1) the breaking of the dawn.
 pwaaria *p.p.* cracked.
 pwaasi *v.tr.* break, crack.
 pwaasia *p.p.* cracked.
 ha'apwaa cause to break or crack.
 3. to slap the thigh.
- pwa'a 1. in marapwa'a lazy.
 2. a small ground lizard.
- pwaaha 1. *gerund* of pwaa 1.
 2. light of rising sun.
 3. the East.
- pwaakora to take off the outer skin of a nut.
- pwaapwaa 1. a sp. of yam.
 2. C.,B. (and Abauro) to deceive, lie.
- pwaara E. (to create); W. hara.
 pwaarasi *v.tr.* to create.
 ha'apwaara to create;
 a ha'apwaara i marewane he created the world.
- pwa'aranga to begin, as a war.
 pwa'aranga'i *v.intr.* to begin, be the aggressor, cf. ohinimae 1.
- pwa'are to go and live after marriage with one's wife's relations and in her village or part of it. Considered rather disgraceful.
 haiwa'i pwa'are to marry without money payment on consideration of living in wife's village with father-in-law (a man being loth to let his daughter leave him).

- pwaari 1. to rise upon, of sun,
cf. pwa 1.
2. to break or crack, cf.
pwa 2.
- pwaasi 1. to shine upon, cf.
pwa 1.
2. to break, crack, cf.
pwa 2.
- pwaepwae armpit; B. pwaepwae.
- pwa'epwa'e swellings from
mosquito bites, cf. pwapwa'era.
- pwaepwaeasi a sp. of fish with
swollen, puffed out back.
- pwaepwaesusu a boil under the
armpit.
- pwaheta shallow.
- pwahi a sp. of fish.
- pwhiaie(na) 1. anus, in tales.
2. the vent of a fish.
- pwahihi to shrink, as from a
blow, cf. ahihi 3, 'ohihi.
- pwahihi(na) beyond; pwahihina
i maro'u beyond the black
beach.
- pwahuri(na) entrails, intestines
(= bwahuri).
- pwai S. prefix with depreciatory
meaning, common in songs and
charms in which it is prefixed
like Bauro pwei = pwei, pwasi,
cf. bwa, pwa 2, mwasi 1, masi 2;
B. pwei prefixed to object,
small, poor or old.
pweihito small cuscus (pito).
pweianga worn out bag, etc.
- pwa'i 1. to coil, as a snake.
2. a coil of rope.
3. club footed (= pwaki).
pwa'iha *gerund* of pwa'i 1.
pwa'iri *v.tr.* to coil round,
as a snake.
pwa'iria *p.p.* coiled round.
pwapwa'i a coil of rope.
- pwaikari 1. a nut still con-
taining milk.
2. half coconut.
- pwainaa a plateau; B. pwinaa
river flat, hill plateau.
- pwairihua a sp. of yam.
- pwaisusugu gong word for susu'u
pudding; B. susugu.
- pwakaka a small green house
lizard.
- pwakapwaka(na) 1. involucre of
a flower, sheath of leaves,
cf. B. parapara.
2. stalk of a flower.
- pwakaringa *v.tr.* chop and adze;
W. pwaukaringa, 'arasi.
- pwakarorodo very ripe fruit.
- pwakeraha the name of a kakamora
in a story.
- pwakeroa 1. W. to fold up food
in a twist of leaf.
2. to twist the T bandage
(gaha) under the waist string
(kawira'i).
- pwaki 1. to make a loop, cf.
pwa'i 2.
pwakinga'i *v.intr.* make a
loop with.
pwakipwaki a loop.
2. club footed (= pwa'i).
3. to bite, of a snake; B.
pwagi.
pwakiri *v.tr.* to bite, of
a snake.
- pwako 1. to burrow.
pwakonga'i *v.intr.* burrow in.
2. an insect sp.
- pwakora 1. a withered tree.
2. a bald spot on a dog.
3. driftwood, floating logs.
- pwakoru to forget quickly.
pwakorunga'i *v.intr.*
ha'apwakoru to forget quickly,
cause to forget.

pwakou ant-lion, larva of dragonfly.

pwaneo a song.

pwanepwaneo little couplets, or four-line rhyming verses for making sunshine, rain, etc. No magic is used with them.

pwangapwanga(na) sheath of leaves at base of stalk or fruit, cf. pwakapwaka(na).

pwangi armlet of dyed grass.

pwango(na) 1. end of cut stalk of sago, coconut, areca palm; W. bwango.

2. marrow.

3. a noose, cf. pwapwango 2.

4. to tie, make fast, catch with noose.

pwangopwango(na) antennae (= bwangobwango, rangorango).

pwangoro deaf (= pwarongo).

pwangupwanguraha 1. W. big, big and stout (= pangupanguraha).

2. unsuitable, not matching well.

pwangupwangu'a short, cf. pwapwaru.

pwanu 1. W. to approach, draw near, of an event; E. panu.

pwanuhi *v.tr.* to approach, draw near, of an event.

pwanuhia *p.p.* near, drawing near, approaching.

pwanunga'i *v.intr.* approach.

pwanungi *v.tr.* approach.

pwanungia *p.p.* already near.

2. to cork, shut, close an opening.

pwanupwanu(na) cork, lid, plug, top, etc.

pwanusi *v.tr.* to cork, shut, plug, close.

pwanusia *p.p.* corked, plugged, shut, closed.

pwao 1. to make leaf, burst into leaf; B. pwapwa.

2. a shoot, opening frond.

pwaoopwao burst into leaf.

pwao'i *v.tr.* to pluck shoots for planting.

3. a sp. of large red bird, eats prawns.

4. totem of Bwao clan.

5. club with carved head of pwao 3, carried by head of Bwao clan and pointed towards someone to be killed.

pwaohi a sp. of bird, white-breasted fish hawk; B. waohi.

pwaowai old, as a bag.

pwapwa female, of all animals except pig (a sow being bwabwa); B. pwapwa crown of couries (coury supposed connection with female organ).

pwapwa(na) 1. scales, scab of a sore.

2. shell.

3. skin.

pwapwa'era a bruise.

pwapwa'i a coil of rope, cf.

pwai'i 2, pwaki 1.

pwapwairato a coconut palm with fronds cut short.

pwapwairo W. strong; well matched.

pwapwa'iro a sp. of green lizard.

pwapwakiro a sp. of green lizard.

pwapwaku short (= pwaku, pwapwaru, pwapwatu).

pwapwamatoo a sp. of taro.

pwapwango 1. to catch in a noose, lasso; B. pwangopwango.

2. a noose.

3. wrist, ankle.

pwapwangosiruma wrist.

pwapwangosiua ankle.

pwapwangora a race of small people (= kakamora *q.v.*)

pwapwaronga.

- pwapwara S. to fall, of a meteor.
- pwapwarisua large and fat.
- pwapwariu E. a small pool in a hollow in a tree.
- pwapwaronga a race of very small people; also pwaronga, pwapwaronga and kakamora ronga or ngoro = mora, pwa, pwapwa foolish, i.e. (probably) the original race of fools. In legends they were six inches to three feet in height; some are believed to have been seen at the present day, about three feet six inches in height. They are dark, have long straight hair, and live in caves. They are ignorant of the use of fire, eat food raw, are afraid of men, and fond of dancing.
- pwapwaru short.
- pwapwaruu W. rain pools in trees; E. pwapariu.
- pwapwasi(na) 1. roof of a house (= pwapwasiu).
2. to be foolish at, cf. pwa 3.
- pwapwasiu 1. E. a wall; W. bwabwasiu.
2. the roof of a house; B. pwasuga; pwasi back of a man.
- pwapwatu short (= pwapwaru).
- pwapwauro short and strong, of men.
- pwaraiiki to be unsteady.
- pwaranga 1. empty (= bwaranga); B. pwaranga.
2. sunk away, of water.
- pwarapwara(na) 1. a bunch.
2. a few, small number, of fruit, men in a canoe, etc.
- pwarapwaramera a sp. of plant.
- pwararaa thunder.
- pwarare a sp. of large blue swamp bird.
- pwarateana a desert place, foodless; 'ai'a ngauha naiei no food there.
- pwarauri the stump of a felled tree; B. pwarauri.
- pwarauria a shrub, branches near ground.
- pwarauri'ai a sp. of arundo.
- pware to pass over, fail to take, as a flower or fruit.
ha'apware to pass over, miss, in distributing food; B. ore.
- pwareo a climbing arad, Monstera; leaves at first whole (buru) then serrated (mataritari); B. pwareo.
- pwarero 1. to play, have games.
pwareronga'i v.intr. play at.
pwarerosi v.tr. play at.
2. to go for a stroll; a pwarero moi i hasimou he just strolled off to the woods.
pwareroha gerund
pwareronga'i v.intr. stroll to.
ha'apwarero take for a stroll.
- pwar'i W. to deceive, lie, joke; E. koe; cf. pwa 3, pwasi 1, pwaapwaa 2.
pwar'iha 1. gerund 2. a lie, guile, a joke.
pwar'inga'i v.intr. deceive, lie about, joke about.
pwar'ita'a.
- pwaringe to incline the head, e.g. to hear a child (= paringe).
pwaringeha gerund
pwaringenga'i v.intr. listen to, inclining head.
pwaringesi v.tr. listen to, inclining head.
pwaringesia p.p. with head inclined, listening.
ha'apwaringe incline head and listen.

- pwarisu** a sp. of creeper, epiphyte, with stem like a honeycomb much swollen, often full of ants, genus *Hydnophytum*, Guppy, 'Solomon Islands 282' (collector's No.); B. pwarisu.
- pwaro** to rise up at intervals over a shallow place in hillock-like waves of water, often about every half hour, cf. mwaro.
- pwaropwaro** 1. to rise up at intervals over a shallow place in hillock-like waves of water, often about every half hour. 2. a place where the sea does this. 3. a sp. of tree.
- pwaro'ama'ama** a sp. of large frog.
- pwaronga** race of small people, cf. pwapwaronga, kakamora.
- pwarongo** to be deaf (= pwangoro).
- pwarongoha gerund**
pwarongoha(na) deafness.
pwarongohi v.tr. be deaf to, from.
pwarongosi v.tr. be deaf to, from.
ha'apwarongo to deafen.
- pwarongoisuri** to listen to, be disciple of (= rongosuri).
- pwarongoto** E., B. *Hibiscus tiliaceous* (= ha'aaro).
- pwaru** 1. to shut, cork, put the lid on, etc. (= pwanu); B. sipwaru.
- pwarusi** to shut, cork, put the lid on, etc.
pwarusia p.p. shut, corked, plugged, etc.
pwarupwaru(na) lid, cork, plug, top, etc.
 2. in toto pwaru a reed arrow; B. toto pwarua.
- pwarupwarurua** a swelling on the knee.
- pwaruru** a young green drinking coconut.
- pwaruru**(na) the knee, cf.
- ruru**(na); B. pwanuru.
- pwaruru** 1. a young green drinking coconut.
 2. a rain pool in the hollow of a tree (= pwapariu).
- pwasi** 1. deceive, lie, cf. pwa 3.
 2. stupid at, cf. pwa 3.
 3. a prefix with depreciatory meaning, common with words in songs and charms, gives meaning of 'poor, small, old', etc., cf. pwa 2, pwai, pwei, mwasi 1.
- pwasimaa**(na) E. the eye.
- pwasimaahura** 1. goggle-eyed.
 2. S. blind with age, of old women.
- pwasina** a sp. of taro.
- pwasumaa**(na) W. the eye.
- pwata** amaranthus (= mwata); B. wata.
- pwataka** to suspect, be suspicious of.
pwataka'i v.tr. to suspect, be suspicious of.
- pwatopwato** encrusted, from betel chewing, of the teeth.
pwatoha gerund
pwatora'i v.intr. encrusted with.
ha'apwatopwato to encrust.
- pwauata** a curved club (= bwauata q.v.); B. pwauata.
- pwauanairo** a sp. of yam.
- pwauanuru** carved bird ornament at the end of a kira club.
- pwaurahaa** S. early name for ships; also bonauru; cf. uru 1,4,6,14.
- pwaurahaa** unsuitable, ill fitting; 'ome pwaurahaa to'oni si that is an unsuitable garment.

pwautoto a sp. of bird.

pwe poor, bad, watery, of a nut; also in songs (= pui, bui), cf. pwa 2.

pweapwea a small platform.

pwee shallow, of a hole.

pweeha gerund

pwei a prefix with depreciatory sense used in songs and charms and like pwai especially on the south coast, cf. pwasi 3, mwasi 1; B. pwei used with objects small, poor, bad, etc.

pwepwe to knock, tap; B. pweepwee.

pwepwerota a shady walk for a stroll, cf. bwero 1.

pwepwesa to be overcooked, of food.

pwepwesaha gerund
ha'apwepwesa to overcook.

pwera 1. to slip, miss, of axe, etc.; to glance off, as an arrow.

pwera'i v.tr. slip from, miss, glance off.
pwerasi v.tr. slip from, miss, glance off; B. pwera.
ha'apwera cause to slip.
buupwera to slip, of foot.

2. to keep guard, ward off.

pwera'i v.tr. to ward off.
pwera'ng'a'i v.intr. guard from; a pweranga'i nia i 'oo he warded off the spear.

pwerahau to slip on the rocks.

pwerepwere 1. a sp. of bird.

2. a sp. of large beetle.

pweru 1. to miss.

pweruta'i v.intr. miss.
ha'apweru cause to miss.
apwerupweru

2. to roll over and over.

pweruha gerund
pwerunga'i v.intr. roll on.
ha'apwerupweru cause to roll

over.

tatapwerupweru rolling over and over.

pwerupweru a sp. of large flying beetle.

pweta 1. to chip open, as a chicken from an egg; B. pota.

pweta'i v.tr. to chip open.
pweta'ia p.p. chipped open.
pwetari v.tr. chip open.
pwetaria p.p. chipped open.
ha'apweta to chip open.

2. first stage of crysalis.

3. to fall and smash.

pweta'i v.tr. to smash on, by.

pweta'ia p.p. smashed.

pwetari v.tr. to smash on, by.

pwetaria p.p. smashed.

ha'apweta to smash.

pwe'u, raipwe'u a groove for ridgepole (= manga(na) 1); but only used in stories of the Masi people.

pwi not ripe, green, of bananas, Malay apples and mangoes, cf. pui, bui.

pwini'pwi'ni'a fat, of man or animal (= pwunipwuni'a).

pwipwi a sp. of small frog.

pwipwirau'a a bruise; bruised.

pwira to shoot up, of a plant cut down.

pwira(na) offspring, of man; shoot, of a tree.

pwirapwira(na) offspring, of man; shoot, of a tree.

pwisi to spurt, splash.

pwisiha'i v.intr. splash on.

pwisihi v.tr. to splash.

pwisiri v.tr. to splash.

pwisiria p.p. splashed.

pwisipwisi mottled.

bwaa pwisipwisi a caladium with mottled leaf, red and green.

pwono to stop, block, choke,

fill up.

pwonopwono a stopper, cork.
 pwonosi *v.tr.* to cork,
 stop up, etc.
 pwonosia *p.p.* corked,
 stopped up.

pwonotaa gable end of a house
 with carved figure of bird,
 etc. (= bonotaa).

pwoopwoo W. elephantiasis.

pwore to dream, cf. bwore 2.

pworupworu to play, of children,
 cf. poru.

pworunga'i *v.intr.* play at.
 ha'apworupworu to amuse.

pwote 1. to be swollen, of the
 belly.

2. to be with child, cf.
 pote 3.

pwoteha *gerund*
 pwotenga'i *v.intr.* to be with
 child.
 pwotera'i *v.intr.* to be with
 child.
 ha'apwote cause belly to
 swell, to be with child.

pwotou to bend the head, bow,
 beseech, beg, cf. bwau(na) 1;
 B. pwautou.

pwotounga'i *v.intr.* to bend
 the head, bow, beseech, beg,
 cf. potou, pootou.

pwunipwuni'a W. fat, of man or
 animal (= pwini'wini'a).

R

ra 1. *pron.3rd pers.pl.* they,
 them; used as subject following
 raau and as object by itself,
 masc., fem. or neuter, but as
 object 'i is preferred to ra
 of inanimate things.

2. a plant with broad leaves
 like a canna; B. rara.

3. to make, in one phrase only;
 ra ni wara make a speech.

rai *v.tr.* to make; rai ni wara

make a speech.

4. = rua, vowel assimilated;
 gara we two, cf. rahi 1 take
 away.

raa 1. to be hot, bright, to
 shine, cf. raraha(na),
 raaraa(na) 1.

raangi *v.tr.* to shine on.
 raangia *p.p.* brightened.

2. raa'i *v.tr.* to draw a
 bow.

raa(na) 1. sunshine.

2. branch of a tree
 (= raaraa); B. raa.

ra'a 1. to break, broken.

ra'a'i *v.tr.*

2. to rub or stroke with the
 hands; to stroke so as to
 bring to fingers or toes an
 imaginary object in the body
 which is causing illness.

ra'a'i *v.tr.* to rub or
 stroke with the hands.
 ra'a'ia *p.p.* stroked,
 brought out with stroking.

3. to exercise an evil spirit
 or ghost, usually done by
 stroking it out, or drawing
 it out with a dracaena leaf.

ra'a'i *v.tr.* to exorcise an
 evil spirit or ghost.
 ra'a'ia *p.p.* exorcised.

4. to be soft, of over-ripe
 breadfruit, rotting fish, etc.

ha'ara'a to make soft.

raaboa W. to grow, spring up,
 appear above the surface, of
 a plant; E. bwito.

raaboaha *gerund*
 raaboanga'i *v.intr.* grow
 from, because of.
 raaboari *v.tr.* spring up in,
 from, a raaboria i ano.

ra'a'i 1. break, cf. ra'a 1.

2. to stroke, cf. ra'a 2.

3. to exorcise, cf. ra'a 3.

raangi 1. to shine on, cf.
 raa 1.

2. a sp. of tree with red blossoms.
- raaraa(na) 1. sunshine, heat or sun or fire, cf. raa(na) 1.
2. to shine, be hot.
3. rose red clouds of dawn or sunset; B. rara.
4. sun after rain.
5. to ripen, become ripe, turning red or yellow.
6. branch of a tree.
- raaraamaa 1. pale yellow.
2. ha'araaraamaa(na) to torment, torture.
- raaraamaata'i very hot.
- raaraamarumu'a warm.
- raaraanga hard, red flesh round a boil.
- raaraata'i ripening from, cf. raaraa(na) 5.
- raarahi 1. to trap pigs with net and poles.
2. pig trap of four bent poles with net on the ground.
raarahiha'u a similar trap for fish.
- raaranga because of.
- raaranga'a light of fire seen far off, reflection in sky.
- raau *pron. 3rd pers. pl.* they, them; shortened forms are rau, ra.
- raba 1. to wish, want, like (= irisi).
rabaha *gerund*
rabasi *v.tr.* to wish, want, like.
rabasia *p.p.* desired.
rabata'i *v.intr.* want, like, desire.
ha'araba cause to like.
hairaba mutual liking.
hairabasi mutual liking, desire, longing, wish.
2. to attempt; ia a rabasia Tawari'i he tried (to reach)
- Tawari'i; a rabasia i oro he tried to swim.
rabasi *v.tr.* B. rapasi.
3. to prepare a meal for those who have dug a brother's grave.
rabasi *v.tr.* to prepare a meal for those who have dug a brother's grave.
- rabauru 1. revenge, cf. uru 2, tarauru; B. rapuuru revenge.
2. *v.tr.* to equalise.
- rabe 1. to possess a man, of ghost or spirit; B. hagarape.
rabenga'i *v.intr.* to possess a man, of ghost or spirit.
rabengi *v.tr.*
rabengia *p.p.* possessed by ghost or spirit.
rabesi *v.tr.* possess.
rabesia *p.p.* possessed.
ha'arabe a possessed person.
hairaberabe inspired.
rarabea *p.p.* 1. inspired, a person inspired, who gave messages from ghost or spirit and had abnormal powers such as levitation. 2. a prophet (recent use).
2. to interpret, as a speech in a language not understood.
rabe'i *v.tr.* to interpret.
3. to encourage.
rabe'i *v.tr.*
- rabe'i 1. interpret, cf. rabe 2.
2. encourage, cf. rabe 3.
- rabenga'i possess, cf. rabe 1.
- rabengi possess, cf. rabe 1.
- raberabe(na) the eaves of a house.
- rabesi possess, cf. rabe 1.
- raboa 1. broken, as china.
2. to explode, crack (sound).
raboaha *gerund*
raboasi *v.tr.* to explode.
raboasia *p.p.* exploded.
raboata'i *v.intr.* explode, crack, resound sharply; B. raqoa.

raboasimada to be killed in
fight.

rabo'o W. a food bowl (= dara).

rabo'oimanu a carved sacred
bowl (= daramanu).

rabu 1. *v.tr.* to strike, knock,
hit, knock in a nail; a rabua
i wara'o he hammered in the
nail; B. rapu, rapusi, ramusi
beat.

raburabu 1. a whip. 2. a
cricket bat (recent use).

rabuha'i *v.intr.* to strike.

rabunga'i 1. to strike.

2. to thrust downwards.

rabusi 1. *v.tr.* strike,
whip, hit. 2. bamboo walls of
a house.

rabusia *p.p.* struck, whipped.

rabuta'i *v.intr.* strike off,

knock off with stick, flick
off with tail.

ha'arabu cause to strike.

hairaburabu mutually knock-
ing, striking; to fight with
sticks.

2. *v.tr.* to tattoo; tattoo,
cf. usu 8, incise a pattern
done by knocking a chisel
(flying fox bone) with a
small hammer; dark paint
(gum) being used; B. rapu.

3. *v.tr.* to lean up against a
tree, etc.; a rabua i abena
he leaned against its trunk;
B. raputegi.

rabusi bamboo walls of a house.

rabwa 1. to pack loosely; B.
rapwa poor, careless, badly
(of work).

2. loose, badly packed.

ha'arabwa make loose.

3. exaggerate, embroider a
story, boast.

rabwanga'i *v.intr.* boast
about, exaggerate.

ha'arabwa exaggerate, boast.

4. to be few, little of; ra
rabwasia i ora they are few
for the canoe (don't fill it).

rabwasi to be few for, in.

rabwata'i to be few on

account of, for.

ha'arabwa to be fewer than
expected.

rada 1. a pain in the loins.

2. a sp. of fish; B. rata.

3. *v.tr.* to thrust; B. rata,
rarata a thrusting pole.

radanga'i *v.intr.*

radara'i *v.intr.*

rarada 1. to thrust. 2. a
stick or pole for thrusting
at fish in pools.

4. to boil, melt, of fat in
cooking or frying (originally
in a clam shell).

radarada boil, sputter, of
fat.

radahi *v.tr.* to fry; B.

hagarada.

ha'aradahi 1. a clam shell
for frying. 2. a frying pan
(recent use).

5. to be red from scratching,
red with blood, cf. maradarada,
manaranara 1.

radaha *gerund*

radanga'i *v.intr.* be red
from.

ha'arada make red with
scratching.

radaa to find.

radaha *gerund* of rada 5.

radahi fry, cf. rada 4.

radanga'i 1. thrust, cf. rada 3.

2. be red from, cf. rada 5.

radarada *v.tr.* 1. to rattle,
beat a bamboo (= rarada); B.
raterate.

2. indistinctly; ha'ate
radarada speak indistinctly,
da'a radarada chuckle.

3. boil, sputter, cf. rada 4.

radaradasimwaa a sp. of fish.

rade 1. a disease, haematuria
(= mimioo).

2. a flock of birds.

3. coral; B. rate.

radi to cover over completely,
as a mass of things, fruit
crop, etc.

radiha 1. *gerund* 2. a large
flock of birds on a tree,
thick crop of fruit.

rado 1. to bring together,
splice.

2. to cross from tree to tree
by branches.

3. to pass on from man to man,
as news.

4. to complete; completed
a rado i ho'ota the company
(of boys) is completed (no
more admitted); B. rato
splice, pass on news, com-
plete payment of debt.

radoha *gerund*

radoha(na) knot, joint,
knuckles, rado i kakau.

radoha'i *v.intr.* bring two
things together.

radoma'i *v.intr.* 1. cross
from branch to branch. 2.

orderly, in order; 'unu

radoha'i tell in proper order.

radomia *p.p.* 1. spliced.

2. handed on.

radonga'i *v.intr.* to splice.

hairado sodomy.

radorado sodomy.

radu to walk with a stoop.

raduma'i *v.intr.* stoop from,
on account of.

rae 1. *v.tr.* to move head
forward, peer, look forward
peering.

raeha *gerund*

raenga'i *v.intr.* to move
head forward.

raeraenga'i *v.intr.* to move
head forward.

2. corpse of a dead man (cf.
ramo 3 corpse of a killed
man).

kukuru rae to bury at sea;
B. rae.

suungi rae to cremate.

rangorae 1. platform for a
corpse. 2. bluebottle fly.

3. *v.tr.* to singe, as a pig;
B. rae.

raerae to singe.

ha'arae to singe.

4. to pull, pull down, bend.

raesi *v.tr.* 1. to pull, pull
down, bend. 2. break by
bending, snap off.

ha'arae cause to snap.

5. to keep tally.

raesi *v.tr.* to tally.

ra'e 1. a sore on the hands or
lips.

2. a sp. of tree.

3. a wrinkle, a projection;
B. rage buttress roots.

4. a kind of ringworm.

raeha *gerund* of rae 1.

raehaisuri to work for.

raehau(na) forehead; B. rae.

ra'ei a sp. of palm, like tea
but smaller; B. ragi.

raemari a house with roof
coming lower on one side than
the other; B. raemari.

raenga'i to peer, cf. rae 1.

ra'engo 1. pudding, the same
as ha'aboa but with no nuts;
B. raerae.

2. white cirrus clouds.

raerae 1. to singe, cf. rae 3.

2. a sp. of tree.

ra'era'e 1. a projection,
handle.

2. the end of a bowl.

raeraenga'i to peer, cf. rae 1.

raesi 1. pull down, cf. rae 4.

2. snap off, break, cf. rae 4.

3. tally, cf. rae 5.

raesuri *v.tr.* to work for
(= rae haisuri).

raga 1. to be strong; strength-
ened, invigorated.

ragaah(na) strength,
reinvigorated power.

- ragahi *v.tr.* to strengthen, reinvigorate.
ragahia *p.p.* strengthened.
regasi *v.tr.* to strengthen, reinvigorate.
regasia *p.p.* strengthened.
regata'i *v.intr.* to be reinvigorated by.
ha'araga to reinvigorate.
2. to add water to coconut milk to make it palatable.
- ragasi *v.tr.* to add water to coconut milk to make it palatable.
ragasia *p.p.* made palatable by adding water.
ha'araga add water to coconut milk; B. urakari.
3. to push about.
4. to leap on.
ragasi *v.tr.* push about, leap on.
5. to open with unfolding motion.
ragata'i *v.intr.* 1. to open eyes, clenched hand, a box, etc. 2. to turn up the eyes.
ha'aragata'i to open.
- raga(na) part of woman's body.
- ragerage(na) the side of the body, cf. rakerake; B. rakerake.
- ragi 1. marry (= uragi).
Indonesian laki 'male' is probably derived from this; not the reverse (usually noun from verb).
2. to be well cooked, soft.
3. to cook well, nicely.
ragia *p.p.* well cooked;
a ragia i susu'u the pudding is nicely cooked.
ragiri *v.tr.* to cook well, nicely.
ragiria *p.p.* well cooked, in a tasty manner.
ragita'i *v.intr.* to cook well.
- rago 1. to be many, much; B. rago.
ragoha *gerund*
ragosi *v.tr.* to have much of.
- ha'arago 1. multiply. 2. many times.
ha'arago'i many times.
rago'i many (an adjective in plural form).
2. to come, go; only found in gong talk; rago mai (on gong) come here; B. rago, rao.
- ragu 1. to come, go (= rago); only in gong talk.
2. a canoe holding six; B. raku.
3. W. to tie, fasten; S. raku.
ragusi *v.tr.* to tie.
ragusia *p.p.* tied.
- ragui a sp. of fish; B. rakui.
- raha 1. big, great, large, cf. rahe 1.
raha'asi *v.tr.* to increase upon, as sickness; na daoha a raha'asia.
raha'i *caus.*
rahasi *v.tr.* increase by, from, with; a rahasia i ngauha goro he has grown big with good meals.
rahanga'i *v.intr.* grow in size on account of.
rahata'i *v.intr.* grow in size on account of.
ha'araha to enlarge, make big; B. raha.
ha'araha'i to enlarge, make big.
2. a sp. of fish; B. rahu (same fish).
3. a skin disease (= huni).
- raha'asi increase upon, cf. raha 1.
- rahagoro fat, in good condition.
- rahamatoo to be at awkward stage, difficult to control, restless, of a youth.
- rahanga'i grow big from, cf. raha 1.
- raharaha the thumb.
- rahasi increase by, from, with, cf. raha 1.

rahata'i grow big from.
 rahatewa a giant.
 rahau(na) forehead (= raehau, haurae).
 rahe 1. to be tired, weary; B. rahe.
 rahenga(na) weariness.
 rahenga'i *v.intr.* be tired by (as carrying something heavy far).
 rahesi *v.tr.* tired of.
 rahesia *p.p.* tired, wearied.
 raheta tired.
 raheta'i *v.intr.* be tired of.
 2. a famine.
 3. to praise, extol.
 ha'arahe a prayer.
 ha'arahesi 1. to pray to, make a petition to a spirit or ghost, not in set form but extempore words. 2. to pray, prayer (recent Christian use); B. hagarahe.
 raherahe 1. money sacrificed in hare ni asi *q.v.*
 2. a mangita.
 raherahe(na) to put the skull of a dead man in a basket under the ridgepole of a house. The man who gets it goes at dawn to the heo, holds the basket, and the skull is said to leap into the basket, and is then carried to the house.
 rahi 1. *v.tr.* take from, pick up from; probably ra 4.
 2. *v.tr.* to plait bamboo, interlace bamboo in patterns on walls of house.
 rahisi *v.tr.* to plait bamboo.
 3. in suurahi 'evening'; B. manurahi.
 rahibora a sp. of tree.
 rahihai'irisi to take on impulse, without asking.
 rahito'u to shake the eyes with the hand and look down

(= didimaa).
 rahito'unga'i *v.intr.* to shake the eyes with the hand and look down.
 rahito'uri *v.tr.* to shake the eyes with the hand and look down.
 rahiwa to take long strides.
 raho 1. sago palm thatch (= ao *q.v.*).
 2. a bit of thatch to light the fire with (= berao).
 3. a thin strip on which the sago palm leaf is folded in making thatch; B. raho, rawo.
 ao raho a finished thatched top to a house.
 au raho a needle (baranini) for sewing thatch.
 mutimuti raho an insect that taps the thatch.
 4. to be rotten inside.
 rahosi *v.tr.* be rotten from.
 rahosia *p.p.* rotted within by.
 rahota'i *v.intr.* be rotten on account of.
 rahoraho 1. gutted, with inside eaten away. 2. the ribs.
 rahoraho(na) the side; B. raworawo.
 rahu 1. ha'arahu to use certain terms of endearment, equivalent to thanks, as when a present is received. It may only be done by women to children, old man to boy, uncle to nephew, etc. To thank an equal is bad manners, still more to thank a superior, and no gentleman does so unless from living with white men, who prefer to be treated as children or inferiors. For terms used, cf. guama 1, etc. The meaning may be to humiliate oneself to one beloved and inferior; B. hagarahu.
 2. adult.
 rahu ni mwane a married adult male, a member of the community who has a voice in

- decisions (said to have meant old men only in former times).
3. old, worn out, as an old bag.
- rahurahu'a old.
4. dust bin, place where ashes are thrown, cf. boorahu.
5. rahurahu to cast a line in fishing.
- rahusi to cast a line in fishing (probably trans. suffix).
6. rahuta'i to knock violently, sharply, as in knocking out a pipe.
7. rahuta'i *v.intr.* to fall down, be prostrate; cast down, prostrate oneself; a rahuta'i nia i ano he cast it on the ground.
- rahu(na) ashes (= dohu), cf. suurahi; B. rahu.
- rahuaa 1. white with dust and dirty. 2. pale with skin disease.
- rahurahu'a grey.
- rahuaa white, dusty, cf. rahu(na).
- rahurahu cast a line, cf. rahu 5.
- rahurahu'a grey, cf. rahu(na).
- rahurahuta'i passionately, violently.
- bwaro rahurahuta'i cry passionately.
- rahusi cast a line in fishing; B. rahusi draw hook gently through water.
- rahusinga'i cast a line in fishing for.
- rahusita'i cast a line in fishing for (apparently intrans. suffix added to trans. suffix, cf. rahurahu).
- rai 1. to keep tally (= rae).
- raisi *v.tr.*
2. make, in phrase rai ni wara make a speech, cf. ra 3.
- ra'i 1. they, future tense.
2. plural article, ra'i daoha sick people, ra'i buka books, ra'i kakamora the Kakamora people.
3. suffix to intrans. verbs; sometimes trans. especially if used in a general sense; honura'i uhi full of yams.
- raiki 1. to nourish, keep a tame animal, as a turtle in a bowl.
2. to adopt an orphan.
- raimaa(na) 1. cut the face in mourning.
2. to be awake all night.
- raipwe'u the U groove in main-posts, a word said to be used only in stories of the Masi.
- rairasi a sp. of saltwater fish.
- ra'isau the stone wall enclosing a canoe house, oha, and the space near it taboo for bonito fishermen, cf. sau 1.
- raita a lamp (Eng. 'light').
- ra'i'ua it doesn't matter, don't bother, it's all the same.
- raka 1. to play, sport, of bonito, cf. raga 3,4.
- rakaha *gerund*
- rakasi *v.tr.* play, sport, leap on, cf. ranga 3.
2. rakahi 1. very (forms a superlative).
- goro rakahi very good. 2. *v.tr.* B. rakahi very.
- rakaraka a sp. of ginger with pink or red flowers.
- rakarakaa sticking out apart, cf. ranga 3.
- rake to separate flesh from bones, as of a pig.
- rakesi *v.tr.* to separate flesh from bones.
- raketa'i *v.intr.* to separate flesh from bones.
- ha'arake to separate flesh from bones.

rakehaua thin.

rakerake(na) the side, of a man
or animal.

rakerake'a 1. thin.

2. a wasting disease such as
consumption caused by a
spirit, Rakerake'a, possessing
a man.

3. the name of a spirit of
the sea, adaro ni matawa, who
captures souls; to get the
soul the priest sends a
garfish.

rakeraketo'o short ribs.

rakesuria thin.

raki *v.tr.* to pierce; ma raki
horohororaa and pierced and
killed them.

rakiraki'a thorny, with spikes,
cf. karu 1 scratch.

rako a smooth, ripe areca nut.

rakoa *excl.* I told you so!
there you are! what did I say!

rakohuru 1. a withered areca
nut whose skin is removed
with the fingers.

2. a ripe areca nut with
fluff, huru, adhering.

raku S. *v.tr.* to tie, fasten;
W. ragu; B. raku.

rakusi *v.tr.* to tie.
rakusia *p.p.* tied.
rakuraku tie, fasten, fix.

rama 1. water between reef and
shore.

2. straight between mainland
and small island.

3. a long deep channel in
the open sea.

ramarama the deep water
beyond the edge of the reef.

4. a number of things in line
on water or land.

5. ten cuscus.

6. to slash, chop off branches,
strip.

ramarama a prepared garden,
cf. maraba.

ramanga'i *v.intr.* slash;
B. rama.

ramari *v.tr.* slash, lop off.

ramaria *p.p.* lopped off.

ramasi *v.tr.* slash, lop off.

ramasia *p.p.* lopped off.

7. to gush out, of water.

ramama'i *v.intr.* gush out
from (not mai).

ramasi *v.tr.* gush out upon.

8. a spring.

9. to destroy.

rami 1. eggs of crab or cray-
fish; B. rame.

2. milk of sprouting coconut.

ramo 1. to flick, strike with
tail, sting; B. ramo.

ramoha *gerund*

ramoramo(na) the sting of a
scorpion or ray.

2. to be strong, brave, bold,
renowned, a champion.

3. a fighting man; B. ramo.

ramoa 1. corpse of a man
killed in fight, cf. rae 2;
B. ramoa. 2. a person killed
at a chief's death to be
eaten. 3. a despised person,
fit to be killed and eaten.

4. hate.

ramoha(na) strength, prowess.

ramohi *v.tr.* to overcome by
strength.

ramohia *p.p.* overcome by
force.

ramonga a champion, hero.

ramonga'i *v.intr.* exert
strength on.

ramosi *v.tr.* to face danger.

ramota strong.

ramota'i *v.intr.* to overcome.
ramoramo'a mightily, by
force.

4. (to beat)

ramo'i *v.tr.* to beat; B.
ramosi.

5. to boast (prob. ramo 2).

ramo 'uru'uru i 'ai to boast
when enemy are far off and
run away when they come near.

- ramoa 1. corpse of man killed.
 2. victim for feast.
 3. despised person.
 4. hate.
- ramoha 1. *gerund* of ramo 1.
 2. strength, prowess, cf. ramo 2.
- ramohi overcome, cf. ramo 3.
- ramo'i beat, cf. ramo 4.
- ramonga champion, cf. ramo 3.
- ramonga'i exert strength.
- ramoramo(na) 1. sting of scorpion or ray.
 2. antennae of insects (= bangobango), cf. rangorango.
- ramoramo'a mightily, by force, cf. ramo 2.
- ramosi face danger, cf. ramo 2.
- ramota strong, cf. ramo 2.
- ramota'i overcome, cf. ramo 3.
- ramua a person killed for eating (= ramoa).
- ramuramu small fibrous aerial roots, loose ends of bag, hanging string, etc. (= 'umi'umi, tatamu).
- ramuramu'a hairy, as a ghost or a man's legs (ghosts are hairy).
- ranga 1. to confess.
 rangasi *v.tr.* confess, reveal; B. rangasi.
 rangasia *p.p.* revealed, confessed.
 ha'arangasi confess, reveal.
 2. to rise, of sun or moon.
 rangaha *gerund*
 ranga'a risen.
 3. to rise, lift up, be lifted up, exalted; stick up or out; stand on end, cf. rango.
- ranga'ai *v.intr.* to raise, lift up.
 rangai *v.tr.* to raise, lift up.
 rangata'i *v.intr.* 1. to stand on end, of a dog's hair. 2. to beckon with raised finger.
 raranga to raise, lift up.
 4. spider shell, with long spines.
 5. to come up, come forth from.
 6. to float, sticking out of water.
 rangata'i *v.intr.*
 7. to commit adultery; B. ranga.
 rangata'i *v.intr.*
 hairanga adultery.
 8. a large sp. of spider.
- ranga(na) 1. spine of echinus.
 2. light of the moon, cf. raa 1 (= maranga); ga'i 'ari suri rangana i hura we will go by moonlight.
- ranga'a risen, cf. ranga 2.
- ranga'ai raise, cf. ranga 3.
- rangabere a sp. of creeper with reniform glossy leaves.
- rangaha *gerund* of ranga 2.
- rangai raise, cf. ranga 3.
- rangaigare the new moon.
- rangaihura a clear moonlight night.
- rangairoi a thin wisp of moon.
- rangana a sp. of fish.
- rangaraha 1. driftwood.
 2. wearing decorations and carrying weapons.
- rangaranga 1. with spikes as wheel on a vessel, spokes.
 2. driftwood, logs in river with branches sticking up, a

- snag in the water; B. rangorango.
- rangasi confess, cf. ranga 1.
- rangasi(na) gills of fish; B. rangasi.
- rangata'i 1. stand on end, of dog's hair, cf. ranga 3.
2. beckon with raised finger.
3. float sticking out of water, cf. ranga 6.
4. commit adultery, cf. ranga 7.
- rangi 1. to rain, rain, cf. dangi 1; B. rangi.
rangisi *v.tr.* rain on, wet.
rangi mutimuti drizzle.
2. raised on posts, of a house, ruma rangi.
3. with a double roof, of a house.
- rango 1. a fly; B. rango.
rangoburu bluebottle fly.
rangorae bluebottle fly.
2. withered, dead, of grass, green boughs, etc.
rangorango withered, dead, of grass, green boughs, etc.
rangota'i *v.intr.* withered on account of; B. rangorango firewood of dead boughs.
3. to transfix with many spears, cf. ranga 3, rango-rango'a.
4. root of irango, roller for canoes.
- rangorae 1. a platform for the dead.
2. bluebottle fly.
- rangorango(na) 1. antennae of insects; B. rangorango.
2. horns of animals.
3. dead, withered, cf. rango 2.
- rangorango'a transfixed with many spears, cf. rango 3.
- rangota'i withered from, cf. rango 2.
- rangu to come out, as a tooth; to pull out, as grass, cf. ra'u.
rangu'i *v.tr.* pull out.
rangu'ia *p.p.* pulled out; B. rangu.
- ranguhasi to fight, holding tight to one another (= ra'uhasi).
- rao 1. hot; B. raorao.
raorao hot.
raongi *v.tr.* to heat.
raongia *p.p.* heated.
raoraongi *v.tr.* to heat.
ha'araorao to heat.
2. to sell; B. rao, raongagi.
raonga(na) selling.
raonga'i *v.intr.* to sell.
3. raorao slander, libel.
raohi *v.tr.* harm, injure, with slander, tittletattle.
raohia *p.p.* slandered, libelled.
raongi *v.tr.* harm with words.
raongia *p.p.* injured by slander.
- ra'o 1. trochus shell; B. ra'o.
ra'osusu a white and grey variety of trochus.
2. a ring, made of shell.
3. a round (oval) ornament for the forehead, made of shell.
4. small pieces of trochus for decorating and inlaying canoe or bowl.
5. a canoe decorated with ra'o 4.
6. ra'ongi to step over, cf. rago 2; B. rago, rao come, go.
ha'ara'ongi cause to step over.
- ra'ogarabwau shell armband with bird's head ornament.
- raohi injure with slander, cf. rao 3.
- raonga selling, cf. rao 2.

raonga'i to sell, cf. rao 2.

raongi 1. to heat, cf. rao 1.
2. harm with words, cf. rao 3.

ra'ongi step over, cf. ra'o 6.

raorao 1. hot, cf. rao 1.
2. to libel, cf. rao 3.
3. cooked; 'ai'a ngau raorao fast completely from cooked food.
ha'araorao 1. death feast, keeping warm the memory, held at intervals after death, for a great chief; the last feast is about two years after death. 2. to heat.

raoraongi to heat, cf. rao 1.

rapurapukao to catch crabs with tongs.

rapwa few, little, cf. rabwa 4.
rapwasi *v.tr.* to be few in, for; a rapwasia i ruma the house is almost empty (too few people).
rapwata'i *v.intr.* be few for.
ha'arapwa to be fewer than expected.

rapwe a coconut fibre band round the head to help in carrying a load.

rapwerau a circlet of casuarina needles thrown on a corpse.

rara 1. a sp. of tree with red flowers, *Erithryna indica*; B. rara.
2. to shrivel up, as leaves.
rarata'i *v.intr.* shrivel up from.
3. winter, the colder season when the leaves of *Erithryna* shrivel up as if from cold; also oha i rara.
4. to be hot, cf. raaraa 1.
raraha *gerund*
5. white, of yam vines nearly mature and ready for harvest; rara i harisi white unto

harvest.
6. to stretch out, extend.
raranga'i *v.intr.* to stretch out, extend.
rarasi *v.tr.*
rasasia *p.p.* extended.
7. to defend, as a hen with outstretched wings, a rara bwara.
8. a bit, piece; rara i dunga a bit of firewood.
9. strict; rihumae rara a strict observance of death rites, when a chief dies; as tabu rara a strong taboo.

rara'a soft, of fish too long in the sun.

raraaburu the name of a star.

raraasi a sp. of creeper; the steam from it is used as a vapour bath to cure sores; B. raraasi.

raraasiaro a little after moonrise.

raraasiobo just after moonrise (later than hotoadaro).

raraberi to maintain one's innocence of a charge.

rarada 1. to come to land, to ground, of a canoe.
raradasi *v.tr.* to land on, at.
2. a gastropod shell, red sp. of conus, so called when worked.
3. a sp. of bivalve shell.
4. a small piece of rarada 2 pierced, and tied on line to show when a fish bites.
5. to throb, of an engine (the sound).
raradaha *gerund*
raradanga'i *v.intr.* throb from.
ha'ararada to throb.
6. *v.tr.* to thrust.
7. crossbeams of a house.

8. to cook only one yam in the oven.
 raradata'i *v.intr.* to cook only one yam in the oven.
9. to melt (= rada).
10. to beat a bamboo.
 raradaha *gerund*
 raradata'i *v.intr.* beat a bamboo.
 ha'ararada beat a bamboo.
- rara'ege a meteor, cf. 'ege 1;
 B. raragege, aragege.
- raraha *gerund* of rara 4.
- raraha(na) splendour, glory, radiance; splendid, radiant, cf. raa 1, 2, rara'ege.
- raraha'i *v.intr.* to lie stiff (probably rara 6).
- rarao 1. to wake, to watch.
 rariha *gerund*
 raringa'i *v.intr.* watch for.
 raraita'i *v.intr.* wake from.
 2. to hear the sound of something in the forest, as a pig moving or a tree falling.
 raringa'i to hear the sound of something in the forest.
- raraki 1. a thorn.
 raraki'a thorny.
 2. a sp. of plant with thorny soft stems from ground root.
- raramaa(na) 1. to be insolent, use hot stinging words, scold.
 2. to turn red or yellow, of ripening fruit.
- raramea 1. hot and biting to the taste.
 2. to sting with words, reproach, scold.
 3. to beat.
 rarameaha *gerund*
 4. a sp. of plant with small leaves.
 5. feel pain.
- raramera'a red from a scratch.
- raranga'i stretch out, cf. rara 6.
- rarangana clearly, distinctly, cf. ranga 3.
- rarao E. *v.tr.* to heat (= oongi).
- raraporua confined, narrow.
- rarara 1. to be earnest, seek to persuade.
 rararaha *gerund*
 rararanga'i *v.intr.* to be earnest about.
 2. hot, from being near the fire.
 3. pretty, decorated, as a brightly painted house, or a Melanesian wearing ornaments, or a doctor of divinity in his hood.
- rarare coconut leaf mat; B. rarare.
- rarare ni bwera a sp. of water plant.
- rarasa to sprinkle, sow seeds.
 rarasaha *gerund*
 rarasanga'i *v.intr.* to sprinkle, sow.
- rarasi 1. stretch, pull tight, cf. rara 6; B. rarasi.
 2. withered, cf. rara 2.
 3. stiff, as a dead body, cf. rara 6, rasi 1.
 4. to rub hot leaves on the body, cf. rara 2; a rarasia i abena restore heat with hot leaves.
- rarata'i shrivel from, cf. rara 2.
- raratarau the three nights round the full moon.
- rarate a sp. of insect, death watch, cf. rate 1.
- rarau 1. W. to catch fish or prawns in streams (= wado, karowai).

- rarauhi *v.tr.* to catch fish or prawns in streams.
2. a handful of areca or ngari (nuts).
3. a grove of trees (= raro).
- rara'una cat's cradle, cf. ra'ua, ra'una.
- rarau'ua cat's cradle, cf. ra'una.
- rarawa 1. native grown tobacco; B. rarawa; cf. rawa(na).
2. fibre, strands of abe, etc.
3. stringy, fibrous; B. rawa.
4. to be annoyed by, dislike, as heat of strong sun.
- rarawaha *gerund*
 rarawanga'i *v.intr.* be annoyed by.
 rarawata'i *v.intr.* dislike.
 rarawasi *v.tr.* to drive off, as heat of sun.
 rarawasia *p.p.* driven off, away.
 hairarawa dislike.
- rarawata'a to dislike.
 rarawata'a'i *v.tr.*
- rare 1. to attempt vainly.
 raresi *v.tr.* to attempt vainly; B. raresi.
2. to the point (= to'o); a ha'ate rare 'inia he spoke to the point about it.
- rarehima(na) to hold a basket near top edge of heo for the skull of a dead man to leap into of its own accord.
- rari(na) 1. a root; B. rari buttress root.
2. a disease, clubfoot; B. rari.
3. any herb or shrub which has no main stem, as flax.
4. beaked; bwarisuna a rari he has a beaked nose.
5. shin, front bone of leg from knee to foot; B. rari; rariaga sharp edged.
- raro 1. the inside, inner part.
2. the feelings, heart, mind, disposition.
3. in, within; B. raro.
 raro'a roomy, spacious.
 raro'i *v.tr.* to encircle.
 raroiahu secretly, in thought, silently.
 raroma(na) character, disposition, thoughts, kind, sort.
4. a grove of trees (= rarau).
- raru *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they, short form.
- rarua *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they, full form.
- raru'i *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they, in future tense.
- rasa to sprinkle, sow seed (= rarasa); a rasanga'i nia i kora he sprinkled the seed.
 rasaha *gerund*
 rasaha'i *v.intr.* sprinkle.
 rasanga'i *v.intr.*
- rasi 1. to be stiff, straight, cf. rara, rasasi; B. rasi.
 rasirasi to stretch.
 rasinga'i *v.intr.* stiffen, straighten, stretch limbs in weariness.
 rasita'i *v.intr.* stiffen, straighten, stretch limbs in weariness.
 ha'arasi make stiff.
 hairasi to stretch tight.
2. a sp. of fish; B. rasi.
3. to tie coconuts in pairs to a crosspole set up on two posts in coconut groves; B. rasi.
- rasirasi 1. to stretch.
2. to bear, of trees.
 rasirasiha *gerund*
 rasirasinga'i *v.intr.* to bear fruit.
3. to bring a sacred tree, usually a sp. of fig, into the village with great ceremony, set it up before the sacred

- house and hang offerings upon it of yam, taro, coconuts with live pigs at the base; and on the branches money, fish, and bat's teeth. The tree is decked with the ornaments worn by a chief (Araha) in their proper order (scarlet crown at top shoot, etc.). This feast is given only at long intervals, at least ten years, with many ceremonies, and at successive villages. The tree is called ai rasi.
- rata** a bamboo water vessel, six or eight foot long; B. rata.
- rata(na)** 1. skull (= wairata, wairaa).
2. the shell of a mollusc (= rate); B. rata.
- ratarata** 1. any small round object (smaller than kora, which itself is smaller than hua); B. ratarata Adam's apple.
2. empty, as a pipe; B. ratarata.
- ratarata(na)** the inner skin of the kernel of a nut (accent in these three words is on second vowel, ratáratata).
- rate** 1. to tick, tap, beat (of heart), cf. rarate.
rateha gerund
ratenga'i v.intr. beat from, on account of.
ratengi v.tr. tap on.
raterate tick, tap, beat.
2. B. to fence round a grave.
3. to crash, break with a crash, as broken crockery; B. marete broken.
rateha gerund
ratehi v.tr. to break with a crash; a ratehia i dara the plate was broken with a crash.
ratenga'i v.intr. break crashing on account of.
4. to hear a far off sound, crash.
5. the shell of a mollusc (= rata); rate i poru Bulimus shell.
- rate(na)** jawbone; B. parate, cf. tatate(na), warate (chin).
- raterate** a sp. of insect, death watch (= rarate), cf. rate l.
- raterate'a** having two skins, as some varieties of yam; B. rateratega.
- rato** to swell, as a corpse.
ratoha gerund
ratohi v.tr. swell from.
ratonga'i v.intr. to swell on account of.
- rau** 1. a leaf (= rawa, ro); B. rau.
2. prefix to names of trees (a characteristic idiom of many Melanesian languages): rau'eda, raubero, rauponi, etc.; B. rau.
3. a plank.
rau'ai planks, slabs.
4. *v.tr.* to snatch, seize, carry off by force, take away.
raunga'i v.intr. to catch and drive, as the wind a boat.
rausi v.tr. to pull off strands or thin skin of a plant; B. rau.
5. to be quick.
raurau quick, quickly.
rauhi v.tr. 1. to be quick at, in. 2. to desire eagerly, urgently, cf. rao.
raunga'i v.intr. be quick at.
ha'aurau quickly; B. raurau.
6. *rauni v.tr.* to decorate; B. rauni.
rauniha(na) decorations, ornaments.
ha'arauni decorations, ornaments; to decorate.
7. to hoist by pulling, as a sail; to pull; B. rau, rapu pull tight.
rausi v.tr. to pull on a rope.

8. a war bow, made from tree hiru; larger than either ba'e or basi, cf. rauaro.
9. in numerals such as tangarau 100 (probably rau 1).
10. *pron.3rd pers.pl.* they, them; short form for raau.
11. a pl. article, rau hi'ona the spirits.
- rau(na) side, bank of stream, shore.
 rauna i asi beach.
 rauna i wai river bank.
- rau'u to take a handful.
 ra'uha *gerund*
 ra'uha'i *v.intr.* take a handful of.
 ra'unga'i *v.intr.* take a handful of.
 ha'ara'u to take by handfuls.
- rau'ua cat'a cradle (= ra'una).
- rau'abu a sp. of tree; B. raukapu.
- rauaro a rainbow; B. rarauwaro, raraiwaro.
- raubwae'ahu a portion cut out of pig (stomach).
- rau'eda 1. a sp. of tree, *Tradescantia*, which is sacred; if a man went near, his legs withered; also dangerous to dogs; B. raugeda.
 2. a disease, numbness of seat, and swelling; paralysis of knee, withering of limbs; caused by approaching carelessly, cf. rau'eda 1.
- rauha *gerund* of rau 6.
- ra'uha *gerund* of ra'u.
- rauha'i *v.intr.* 1. to rush, of water, cf. rau 4.
 2. a rapid in a stream.
 3. to carry away, as the sea carries off something fallen overboard.
- ra'uha'i take a handful, ra'u.
- rauhi 1. *v.tr.* to be quick at, for; rau rauhia they were quickly on him.
 2. *v.tr.* desire urgently, eagerly.
 3. *v.tr.* to help (= tatau, 'a'auhi).
 4. to hasten, hurry.
 5. a shell, sp. of turbo; B. rarauhi.
 6. a white mother of pearl hook, for bonito.
- rauhisi half a hisi.
- rau'i *pron.3rd pers.pl.* they, in future tense.
- rauihara 1000 coconuts (i, ki, ku are prepositions).
- rau kihara 1000 coconuts.
- rau kuhara 1000 coconuts.
- raumaana'o the end of a village nearest the enemy.
- raumanu yams and hana put out ready for planting.
- raumwadu to be imminent, close, of a day, period, event.
 raumwaduhi *v.tr.* be close to.
- ra'una cat's cradle (= rara'una, ra'ua) some are: rara'una, raha, hato, kuka, pera, tagaikakarubebe.
- ra'unga'i take a handful, cf. ra'u.
- raunga'i 1. to rush, of water, cf. rau 5.
 2. to be in a hurry about, cf. rau 5.
 3. to catch and drive, as the wind a boat, cf. rau 4.
- raungari a form of taboo (rorobo); B. raungari.
- rauni to decorate, embellish, set off, cf. rau 6.
- rauniha(na) ornaments,

- decorations.
- rauponiu 1. a sp. of tree with long ovate, edible leaves; B. poniu, moniu.
2. a club shaped like the leaf of the tree rauponiu (= darima).
- rauraha a sp. of fig.
- raurau 1. quick, quickly, cf. rau 5.
2. a sp. of large brown ant; B. raurau.
- rauri'i a sp. of fig (= huhua) (the parako of Ulawa).
- rausi to pull on a rope, cf. rau 7.
- rauta'i *v.intr.* to drop from a string; to pay out a chain.
- rautari to pull up and replant elsewhere; plant out seedlings; B. rautari.
rautarihi *v.tr.* transplant.
rautaranga'i *v.intr.* transplant.
ha'arautari transplant.
- rauainiu a counting term.
- rawa(na) 1. a leaf (= rau, ro), cf. marawa 1.
2. membrane of a bat's wing.
3. a small net; B. rawarawa.
4. a cobweb (used in fishing with a kite); B. rawa.
5. a spider; B. rawa.
rawa'abu a large variety.
rawa marawa sp. which makes a very large net-like web capable of holding small birds.
rawa ni mwarore a small sp.
rawa nununu a sp. which agitates its web when disturbed.
- rawa'ado a very large sp. of grasshopper.
- rawabare'o E. a person with a reputation for bravery but not so very brave at a pinch.
- rawai'ado'a a sp. of insect like a leaf in appearance.
- rawairaa gentle, of sound.
- rawairei third day of the moon.
- rawaraha 1. coarse in texture, of bag or mat; B. rawaraha.
2. carelessly, to do carelessly.
- rawarahanga'i *v.intr.* do carelessly.
- rawarawa 1. a fringe; fluff from blanket; rough edge of unplanned board, etc.
2. to catch fish or turtle with net (hu'o).
- rawasao carelessly, do carelessly.
- rawasaohi *v.tr.* do carelessly.
rawasaonga'i *v.intr.* do carelessly.
- rawasi *v.tr.* to comb the hair, cf. rawa 1.
rawasia *p.p.* combed.
ha'arawasi to comb.
- re W.,B. prefix to names of women, and to indefinite pronoun used of a woman, cf. wisi 3, wi 2.
re si! you there, to a woman.
re ani so and so, of a woman.
- rea (re'a) 1. shining white, glistening, glittering, cf. marea 1, maremare 1, rere 2, renga 2.
2. an albino.
3. small of its kind; B. rea(na); rea ni 'au small kind of bamboo, rea ni niu, etc.
rearea 1. small nut on a palm. 2. small.
- reani W.,B. so and so, of a woman.
- rearea fruitless, a nut with no flesh in it; poor, of fruit.
- rebi 1. a woman set apart for guests at feasts (not a

- wanton, loose living woman).
2. a beautiful girl, a beautiful child.
- rebinihenua the name of a famous gong at Heuru, now at Pawa school; B. repi (= urao).
- rebwa to press down leaving an impression, as a person sitting on the grass (= reebwa), cf. rewa 1.
- rebwangi *v.tr.* press and leave impression.
- rebwangia *p.p.* pressed down.
- rebwasi *v.tr.* press and leave impression.
- rebwasia *p.p.* pressed down.
- rebwata'i *v.intr.* press down leaving impression; B. repwa.
- rebwaasi *v.tr.* to smash, as an egg; a buri rebwaasia he trod on it and smashed it; B. rapwasi.
- rebwarebwa sores on children's hands.
- reda to be in confusion, confused.
- redasi *v.tr.* in confusion from, confused by.
- haireda confused.
- rederede a sp. of large crimson fern.
- ree 1. to see; B. reei.
- reei *v.tr.*
2. reesi *v.tr.* to overlook, fail, miss (= riesi); a 'ome reesia he overlooked it.
- reebwa to press down and leave impression (= rebwa); the same.
- rege 1. to jump, cf. raka 1, reke; B. reke; rekereke to boil.
2. to disembark, land.
- regeha 1. *gerund* 2. the jumping off rock for souls setting out to Maraba (Hades); B. rekerekeha diving off rock, cf. Maori reinga. 3. to copulate, of dogs.
- regeha'i *v.intr.* leap at, on.
- regehi *v.tr.* jump upon; spring at, after; land at.
- regehia *p.p.* leaped on.
- regema'i *v.intr.* leap at, on.
- regenga'i *v.intr.* leap at, on.
- regesi *v.tr.* jump upon, land at.
- regesia *p.p.* leaped upon.
- regeta'i *v.intr.* leap at, on.
- ha'arege cause to leap, set ashore.
- ha'aregehi cause to leap, set ashore.
- rehareha 1. a large bladed spear for killing pigs.
2. such a spear erected in the middle of a village in a thunderstorm for lightning to strike (apparently phallic).
- ha'areha 1. to marry a second time. 2. stepfather, stepson, stepmother.
- rehasi repeatedly, carefully.
- rehe *v.tr.* to fan a fire, cf. dehe 1, hehe 5.
- rehenga'i *v.intr.*
- rehengi *v.tr.* to fan a fire.
- rehengia *p.p.* fanned.
- rehi to lift up.
- rehihi *v.tr.*
- reho 1. *v.tr.* give short measure, not given enough in returning a present.
- rehonga'i *v.intr.* give short measure.
2. *v.tr.* answer wrongly.
- rereho answer wrongly.
- rehoreho answer wrongly.
3. a bamboo with food cooked in it.
- rehoreho 1. answer wrongly.
2. a woman who has given birth to a child.
- rehu'a the middle, the lower half, cf. arerehua.

rei 1. to judge.

2. a long sp. of grass with sharp cutting edges; B. ril.

3. ha'arei to kill an adulterer or his relations.

re'i 1. S. pl. article (= ra'l); re'i taha naani? what are these things?

2. *pron. 3rd pers. pl.* they, in future tense.

reirei(na) the summit of a hill, cf. ree 1.

re'ire'i things set out to be seen, and admired; B. hagareirei.

reke to leap, jump (= rege) (the same suffixes as rege), cf. raka 1, sigi 4; B. reke.

renga 1. to lie on the back.

rengarenga to lie on the back.

rengasi *v. tr.* to turn over on its back, as a turtle.

rengasia *p. p.* turned over.
rengata'i *v. intr.* turn over.
ha'arengasi to place face upwards.

2. to be white, glistening, splendid, cf. rea 1.

rengasi *v. tr.* flash on, glorify.

rengata'i *v. intr.* to flash, as lightning.

rengi to throw down.

rengihenu to throw husks of ngari nut on a grave, covering it up; done on the eleventh day after death; the graves often completely covered with the husks (= irihenu).

reo mother of pearl, cf. rea 1.

reoreo 1. chambered nautilus.

2. decoration, inlaying done with nautilus shell.

reoreo'a inlaid with nautilus shell; B. reoreo.
reoreo araha a pinkish sp.
reoreo bwaura'i white sp.

repa thin, of legs; B. repa crooked leg.

repi = rebi

repo 1. S. to blister as from a burn; rise in lumps, as paint heated by the sun; E., W. repwa.

reporepo to blister as from a burn.

reposit *v. tr.* be blistered from, by.

rerepo to blister.

ha'arepo cause to blister, rise in lumps.

2. to be old (but not rotten), as a bag.

repoha *gerund*

repwa 1. E., W. blister, rise in blisters; S. repo.

repwarepwa blister.

repwasi *v. tr.* be blistered from.

rerepwa blister.

ha'arepwa cause to blister, rise in lumps.

2. to press back, press aside, as leaves, grass (= rebwa).

repwarepwa.

rere 1. to spread, of fire.

rereha'i *v. intr.*

2. white and shining, as a distant tree in the forest, cf. rea 1, renga 2, marea 1, maremare 1, huhurere.

3. a current, tide.

4. come down from a hill (= rerehau).

rerenga'i *v. intr.* B. rere.

5. to rub, sharpen by rubbing; B. rerea sharpened.

rerenga'i *v. intr.* to rub, sharpen by rubbing.

rerere sharpen.

ha'arere to sharpen.

6. to squint (= marerenga), cf. maarerenga, darere.

rerehi *v. tr.* squint at; B. rere, maarere.

rerenga'i *v. intr.* squint.

ha'arere cause to squint.

rereaha a sp. of fern, edible.

rereba shaded.

rerebwa to blister (= rebwa).

rerebweru 1. to cut down a tree so as to fall on others partly cut and all fall together, cf. bweru 1, abweru.

rerebwerunga'i *v.intr.* to cut down a tree so as to fall on others partly cut and all fall together; B. riripwiru.

2. W. to run away.

rerebwerunga'i *v.intr.* run away from.

rerebweruta'i *v.intr.* run away from.

rerede 1. to slip.

reredenga'i *v.intr.* slip on, from.

reredeta'i *v.intr.* slip on, from.

2. a landslip.

3. ha'arerede to refuse to listen, reject a suggestion.

rereha(na) a shoal of bonito; B. rereha.

rereha'i *v.intr.* 1. to spread, cf. rere 1.

2. rub down, rub fine, cf. rere 5.

rerehau to come down (= rere).

rerehi to squint at, cf. rere 6.

rereho answer wrongly (= reho).

reremo 1. a sp. of tree, leaves used in dyeing; B. reremo.

2. yam pudding with nuts in it.

reremounimwara a sp. of tree.

rerenga to squint (= rere).

rerenga'i 1. to come down, cf. rere 4.

2. to rub, sharpen by rubbing, cf. rere 5.

3. to squint, cf. rere 6.

rerepo to blister (= repo).

rerepweru E. to run away; W. rerebweru.

rerere 1. foaming white, cf. rere 2.

2. the spot where the white foam of the surf ends.

3. to sharpen by rubbing, cf. rere 5.

reresengoo to make a false charge.

reresengnoonga'i *v.intr.* to charge falsely.

reresi 1. a sp. of sweet scented creeper; the bark is crushed.

2. to be angry; only used of a ghost (adaro); 'ome reresi view with dislike.

reresingoo bring a false charge (= reresengoo).

reresuri a trance.

rereteboo a small sp. of cuscus.

rerewa go crooked, turn aside.

rerewaha *gerund*

rerewahi *v.tr.* turn aside from.

rero *v.tr.* to catch in a net (dau with hand), cf. sao; B. rore.

resi W., B. *excl.* to a woman, you over there! (= I say! listen!), cf. re.

rete 1. to break off, bite off, cut into, cf. rate 3.

rete'a *p.p.* broken off, bitten off, cut into.

rete'i *v.tr.* to break off, bite off, cut into.

rete'ia *p.p.* broken off, bitten off, cut into.

reteretea cut up, broken up into small pieces; B. marete, rete cut down a tree.

2. to pick bugs out of someone's hair and kill them by biting them.

- retengi *v.tr.* to pick bugs out of someone's hair and kill them by biting them.
3. clearly.
- retehi 1. clearly, firmly, distinctly; 'ome retehia.
2. successfully; a duru retehia he prophesied and it came to pass. 3. carefully; 'ome suri retehia look after him carefully (of a prisoner).
4. a sp. of insect.
5. reterete to smart, sting, ache, of a sore.
- reto 1. a sp. of fish, taboo to women and children; B. reto.
2. ringworm.
- retoreto slow growing, of man or tree.
ha'aretoreto cause to grow slowly.
- re'u cockle for scraping yams.
- rewa 1. to lift aside, press back.
rewasi *v.tr.* 1. to brush against, as grass in narrow path; B. rehasi; a rewasia i uwana (the grass) brushed his legs. 2. impressions on grass, tracks caused by person passing by; B. rehasi.
2. to come from meeting, to pass on the path.
rewasi *v.tr.* to come from meeting, to pass on the path.
3. cut growth away from tree, clear round it.
rewai *v.tr.* clear round a tree.
rewasi *v.tr.* clear round a tree.
rewasia *p.p.* cleaned of undergrowth.
4. to pull down creepers from a tree.
rewasi *v.tr.* to pull down creepers from a tree.
- rewa(ana) 1. the first light of dawn, rewaidangi; B. rewa,
- rafurafu marchasi lightning.
2. to grow light.
- rewanga'i *v.intr.* grow light from, because of.
rewasi *v.tr.* lighten, brighten, make clear and visible.
marewa bright, shining; clear, of trees, clouds, etc.
- rewai clear away growth, cf. rewa 3.
- rewanga'i grow light from, cf. rewa(ana) 1.
- rewarewa *v.tr.* 1. to let go free for a time, as a girl too young to marry.
ha'arewarewa to let go free for a time.
2. all created things.
3. to let an opportunity pass and not speak, as letting another man propose to a girl you wish to marry.
- rewasi 1. brush against, cf. rewa 1.
2. impressions made in passing by.
3. pass on the road, come from, cf. rewa 2.
4. lighten, brighten, make visible, cf. rewa(ana) 1.
5. clear undergrowth round a tree, cf. rewa 3.
6. pull down creepers from a tree.
- ri 1. *v.tr.* suffix; B. ri.
2. gen. prefix, only used in a few phrases, e.g. hau ri ugu of, belonging to.
- ria 1. ginger, much used in charms; B. ria.
2. in phrase abwa'i ria i gare.
- riaria 1. to change, as sound of trumpet, call of a bird.
riariaha *gerund* B. riaria.
riariaa *p.p.* changed.
riarianga'i *v.intr.* change,

- because of, to.
 riaritata'i *v.intr.* change,
 because of, to.
 ha'ariaria 1. change, cause
 to sound different. 2. to
 change shape; B. riaria.
2. change one's tune, try
 another tack, give different
 advice.
3. to throw back, of bananas,
 etc. (red to white).
- ha'ariaria a throwback, to
 throw back.
- riba to attempt to open some-
 thing difficult, cf. raba 2,
 ripa.
- ribaha *gerund*
 ribanga'i *v.intr.* to attempt
 to open something difficult.
 ribata'i *v.intr.* to attempt
 to open something difficult.
 ribasi *v.tr.* to attempt to
 open something difficult.
 ha'ariba to attempt to open
 something difficult.
- ributa to lie down heavy with
 sleep, after overeating.
- rida 1. to move a little to one
 side.
 2. to shift, veer, of the
 wind.
- ridanga'i *v.intr.* to move
 to one side.
 ridarida shifting, veering,
 of the wind; na ro'a a o'a
 ridarida the wind is shift-
 ing.
- ridu 1. to change skin, as a
 snake; B. risu.
 2. W. to crawl sitting, as a
 baby, cf. risu 1; E. waridu.
 riduha'i *v.intr.* to crawl
 sitting; B. risu.
 ridunga'i *v.intr.* to crawl
 sitting; B. rusu seat, back-
 side.
 riduridu a cripple.
 3. cf. riu 1.
 riduridu to move sideways.
 4. cf. risu 4.
 ha'aridu to wipe with leaves
- after defecating; B. rusu
 seat, backside.
5. weak, of body; ill, of a
 child; B. risu weak.
- riduha *gerund*
- rie riesi *v.tr.* to fail, miss
 (= ree), 'ome riesi fail to
 see.
- ri'eri'e(na) the shin, cf. riga.
- riga a swelling under the arm-
 pit.
- rigi 1. to leave the body, of
 sickness.
- ringinga'i *v.intr.* to leave
 the body, of sickness; B.
 riki.
 rigita'i *v.intr.* to leave
 the body, of sickness.
2. to loosen, to weigh anchor,
 take off bowstring, etc., B.
 riki.
- rigiha *gerund*
 rigima'i *v.intr.* loose, etc.
 rigisi *v.tr.* loose.
 rigisia *p.p.* loosed, weighed
 (of anchor), etc.
3. to bounce, as an india-
 rubber ball; B. riki; cf.
 riki, siki 1, sigi 4.
- ririgi to spurt, of blood;
 rigi bwa'ora.
4. to be nervous; a rigi i
 ahuna.
5. to fall back, as a spear
 from a shallow wound; B.
 puriki.
- rigisi *v.tr.* to fall back.
 rigita'i *v.intr.* to fall
 back.
6. to break, as a shell
 ornament.
7. a sp. of tree, rosewood;
 B. riki.
- rigo 1. to look after, tend.
- rigohi *v.tr.* to look after,
 tend.
 rigomi *v.tr.* to look after,
 tend.
 rigori *v.tr.* to look after,
 tend.

- ha'arigo look after.
2. to cross the arms, cf. riko.
- rigomi *v.tr.* to cross the arms. Also rigongi.
- riha(ana) W.,B. to be large and fine, in good condition, excellent, of a garden (= kona).
- rihanga'i *v.intr.*
- rihariha to shrink; manawa rihariha to gasp on account of.
- riharihanga'i *v.intr.* shrink from.
- riho(na) 1. a tooth, cf. mamaniho; B. riho.
- riho 'arasahu E. incisor teeth, of a dog.
- riho aragaasi front incisor, of a man.
- riho gare first set of teeth.
- riho goro second set of teeth.
- riho hara double teeth.
- riho horihori dog's teeth used as money.
- riho koruhau molar teeth.
- riho pakasi canine teeth.
- rihosohubwaro dog's teeth.
- rihotagai'ura incisor teeth.
- rihotapirari W. incisor teeth.
2. a tusk. The stages of growth are: (1) surawewe, (2) koru'abu, (3) susuha'ibua sticking up, (4) mwakeke curled, (5) susu meeting in a circle.
3. the barb of a hook.
4. to turn round, cf. ariho.
- rihosi to turn round (trans. in form).
- rihota'i *v.intr.*
- rihoa money, bat's or fish teeth, ha'arihoa.
- rihonaou a sp. of taro.
- rihorere 1. a sp. of banana.
2. a grub in bananas.
- rihoriho to turn round; to alter a message or story (= gehogeho, gewogewo).
- rihoriho'a jagged, sharp, as coral rocks; B. riworiwoga.
- rihorihota'i to turn from side to side, as a sick man, or the tail of a wagtail.
- rihoro in season; a'ihungu rihoro it will fruit in its season.
- rihu 1. to go close to, skirt the coast, in a canoe; B. rihu.
- rihunga'i *v.intr.* to go close to.
2. to nurse, look after a sick man or child.
- rihunga'i *v.intr.* 1. to shut out evil influences, keep a wounded man or child-bearing woman apart in a house; a rihunga'i nia or rihunga'i 'inia; B. rihungagi.
- ha'arihunga'i to shut out evil influences. 2. prayer, to pray (modern); B. rihungagi (modern). 3. Christianity (modern); ha'arinhunga'i to introduce Christianity (modern). 4. a creeper tied round a house for rihunga'i 1; B. rihungagi.
5. to tie a string across as a taboo. 6. to nurse a sick man or child.
3. sideposts of house.
- rihua a cliff, cf. rihu 1.
- rihumae the gathering after death in the house of the dead man, a wake (many ceremonies) for the dead, cf. rihu 2.
- rihumaerara a strict rihumae for a chief, with complete fast.
- rihunga'i 1. to skirt the coast, cf. rihu 1.
2. to nurse the sick, cf. rihu 2.
3. to shut out evil, cf. rihu 2.

4. to pray, prayer, cf. rihu 2.
 5. Christianity, cf. rihu 2.
 6. a creeper tied round a house, cf. rihu 2.
 7. to tie a string taboo round a house, cf. rihu 2.
- rihurihu 1. small edge of stones round an oven, cf. rihu 1; B. rihurihu.
 2. a sp. of fish, *Pristipoma*; B. rihurihu.
- rihurihu'a steep, of the shore, cf. rihu 1.
- rihurihunga a black and white sea snake which drives and encircles fish; B. rihurihunga.
- rihuta to skirt the coast, cf. rihu 1.
- rihutaa a voyage along the coast, cf. rihu 1.
- rihutoto to sail round an island, cf. rihu 1; B. rihutoto.
- ri'i 1. small.
 2. treble, of a set of gongs; B. rigi.
- riidaa to bank up, of clouds (= suara'a, 'ahuriri).
- ri'iri'i 1. the little finger; B. rigi, rigirigi.
 2. in small pieces.
 3. small stones round oven (= riri'i).
- riirii an insect, cicada; B. ririri.
- riiriitoa dirty, of a cloth, etc.
- riki to fly back, as a spring, cf. riki, siki 2, sigi 4, ririki 1; B. riki.
 rikiriki 1. to fly back.
 rikisi v.tr. to let fly back, loose; as a spring of a trap. 2. a mouse-trap
- huna rikiriki.
 ba'e rikiriki a crossbow; to pull up moorings; B. ahariki to rise. 3. the small end of a stick, cf. ri'iri'i 1. 4. a twig.
 5. firm, unshakeable. 6. to throb, pulsate, as the heart, pulse; B. rikiriki.
 rikirikinga'i v.intr. to throb with, from. 7. to wring the hands (= uha) rikirikinga'i v.intr. to wring the hands. 8. a tortoise-shell hook for bonito.
- riko to cross the hands on the breast (= rigo); B. rogo, rogomi.
 rikomi to cross the hands on the breast.
 rikomia p.p. crossed on the breast, folded (of arms).
 rikongi v.tr. to cross the hands on the breast.
 rikongia p.p. crossed, folded (of arms).
- rima(na) 1. the hand, arm; forefoot of animals; B. rima.
 2. five; B. rima.
 rimana the fifth.
 ha'arima five times.
- rimasi E., B. v.tr. to annoy; B. rimasi.
- ringaringa v.tr. to straighten, adjust, turn, move (= rungarunga).
 ha'aringaringa caus. to straighten, adjust, turn, move.
- ringe(na) 1. voice.
 2. custom, use; B. ringe.
- ringi to pour, incline a vessel.
 ringisi v.tr. to pour, incline a vessel.
 ringisia p.p. poured, inclined.
 ringita'i v.intr. to pour out.
 ha'aringisi caus. to pour out, incline.
 maringi inclined, of a vessel;

- running out, over.
- rio** to look, see, cf. *agario*, *wairiorio*, *ri'o* 1.
- riosi v.tr.* to look at, see.
rionga'i v.intr. to look at, see.
- ri'o** 1. to move the head.
ri'osi v.tr. to move the head.
2. to hang, strangle; B. *rigo* hang, strangle; the neck (Haununu *rio* the neck).
ri'o'i v.tr. to hang
ri'osi v.tr. to hang.
- ri'oa** E., B. dirty, of the body.
- riotou** certain to die, will not recover.
- ri'oto'o** sit with bent head in sickness.
- ripa** E. to attempt to open something difficult = W. *riba*, cf. *raba*.
ripaha gerund
ripanga'i v.intr.
ripasi v.tr.
ripata'i v.intr.
ha'aripa caus. to cause to try to open.
- riri** 1. *v.tr.* to guide a tree in falling.
riringa'i v.intr. to guide a tree in falling.
ha'ariri caus. to guide a tree in falling.
2. to go off in a slanting direction, go aside.
riringa'i v.intr. to go off in a slanting direction, go aside.
3. to tack in sailing; *riri bwana* to turn the sail (so as to take a new course).
ririha'i v.intr. B. *riri*.
4. *v.tr.* to put stones round an oven.
5. to set up perpendicular stones round a burial place or a house.
- riringa'i v.intr.* to set up perpendicular stones round a burial place or a house.
riri'i stones round an oven.
ririhau stones round an oven.
6. a sp. of taro.
7. *v.tr.* to make a child's *bwari* (looseness of hair on bald head).
8. to go in a circle.
- riria** in a circle.
ha'ariria caus. make circular, in a circle.
- riridawi** a small green fish with black stripes.
- riridu** drawn back to the wall, of a door, *hohono riridu*.
- riri'e** 1. a tree sp.
2. rheumatic.
- ririgi** 1. to spurt, of blood, cf. *rigi* 3.
2. a seesaw.
- ririha'i** to tack, cf. *riri* 2,3.
- ririharo** to walk in a circle.
- ririhau** a circle of stones; B. *ririhau*.
- ririki** 1. a seesaw, cf. *riki*; B. *ririki*.
2. to flow, as blood from a sore when a man moves about.
3. to crackle, of fire; B. *ririki*.
4. broken.
- riringa'i** to guide a tree, go off slanting, set up stone circle, cf. *riri* 1,2,5.
- riripora** a game of hide and seek.
- riripwaranga** an insect sp.
- ririsi** to shave, cut, cf. *risi* 1.
- ririumu** a halo round moon, cf. *riri* 4 (= *raarata*, *kororiwa*).
- ririwaawaa** a sp. of taro.

- ririwaro** 1. a line stretched across a door when a chief's son is born; B. ririwaa.
2. to stretch such a line.
- riro** 1. to flash, lighten, of lightning.
rirohi v.tr. to flash on.
rironga'i v.intr. to flash on.
hairiro recip. to flash, of lightning.
2. to move the tongue.
riroi v.tr. to move the tongue.
riromi v.tr. to move the tongue.
riromia p.p. moved.
riroha gerund
ha'ariro caus. to move the tongue.
3. to entice with food.
riromi v.tr. to entice with food.
riromia p.p. enticed.
rirosi v.tr. to entice.
rirosia p.p. enticed.
- risi** 1. to cut off, cut up (tobacco), shave; B. risi cut hair.
ririsi shave, prepare tobacco for pipe.
2. awake; B. rite.
risihi v.tr. to wake.
risihia p.p. awakened.
risinga'i v.intr. awake from, on account of.
ha'arisihi to wake.
- risi beibei** end of handle of club.
- risita'eoru** 1. the three tufts of hair left on the shaven head of a child (= hasiku, hakipu).
2. three men in a canoe.
- risu** 1. seat supports of a canoe; B. rusu, cf. ridu 2.
2. a term denoting size of a canoe; e siha risu, rima risu what size is it, a five-man canoe. The price of canoes depends on the number of risu, usually £1 per risu. [This was a long time ago - see Introduction.]
3. a sp. of fish; B. risu.
- rita(na)** part of a woman's body.
- ritoki** W.,B. to hang down, as strands, edge of blanket, etc.
ritokihi v.tr. hang down on.
ritokinga'i v.intr. hang down on.
- riu** 1. to go, move; usually of movement backwards and forwards, cf. di'u 3, ridu 3.
riuha gerund
riuriu gerund
ha'ariu cause to move; B. riu.
2. tracks, marks where one has passed.
riuriu tracks, marks where one has passed.
dorariuriu track worn by coming and going, cf. riu 1.
3. to go and return, nahei 'o riu nai iei at what point did you turn back.
4. to follow.
5. go on, go past; B. riu.
6. beyond.
7. forms a superlative, goro riu very good.
8. in phrase, rangi riu first drops of rain.
- riu'a** excess.
riuha gerund of riu 1.
- riunga** 1. plague, pestilence; B. riunga.
2. season of fruiting, of a tree.
- riunga'i** to hold upside down, back to front.
- riuriu** 1. move about.
2. tracks.
- riuta'a** sickness unto death.
- riutaha** excessive.

riuta'ira'i move away from,
turn from.

riwa(na) 1. hole of rat or
crab.
2. cave in rocks.

riwaigamwa hollow of throat,
cf. gamwa.

riwato E. a walking stick; B.
riwato.

ro 1. to be tight, firm, as
an armllet, cf. roro 6.
roha *gerund*
rota'i *v.intr.* be tight on,
from.
ha'aro make tight, tighten.
2. two, in certain phrases
only (= rua) as ro mwane!
3. a leaf; always used with
'ai, ro'ai, especially of
sodden leaves or leaves for
the oven.
4. roni *v.tr.* to make an
excuse, decline an invitation.
rota'i *v.intr.* to make an
excuse, decline an invitation.
ha'aroni to make an excuse,
decline an invitation.

roa 1. the black-lipped pearl
shell (= waro); B. roaroa;
cf. wairoaroa 1. (Since
pearls are connected in Arosi
with sun and moon worship,
possibly words like M. loa
the sun, U. loa the sky, and
even G. loa a dancing ground,
may be cognates; cf. use of
rongo 1.)
2. dung, refuse, rubbish.

roa(na) the tail, only of
bonito and a fish called ariu.

ro'a 1. the wind.
ro'asi *v.tr.* to blow on,
drive before, of the wind,
a ro'asia i ora; B. roga.
ro'asia *p.p.* stirred by the
breeze.
The chief winds are named as
follows:
ahare West wind
aharosi N.W. gale

aruwai cool night land
breeze
awarosi N.W. gale
aworosi N.W. gale
maraau S.E. trade
maraharisi E. and N.E.
wind
mawa'ahu changeable winds
mawaimou wind from inland,
the hills
ro'ahehenga'i a destructive
wind
taora'ina South wind
teterematawa North wind,
hot
2. to rub in the hands
(= roga).
ro'a'i *v.tr.* to rub in the
hands.
ro'aro'a *v.tr.* to rub in the
hands.
ro'aaro'a *v.tr.* to rub in the
hands.
ro'ai sodden leaves, leaves for
the oven.
roana slipped over arm, as an
armllet.
roaroa 1. bright, glorious,
shining, cf. roa 1,
wairoaroa 1.
2. phosphorescent; B. roaroa
black-lipped pearl shell.
3. a shell, sp. of *Cardita*.
ro'aro'a B. N.W. gale.
robi 1. an overgrown, neglected
garden (= mausu).
2. to plant yams temporarily
in a small plot till the garden
is ready.
ha'arobi to plant yams
temporarily in a small plot
till the garden is ready.
3. *v.tr.* to distress, a robia
i ahuna gare anana a maesi he
was distressed at his child's
death.
robo 1. to spread, make leaf, of
grass, weeds, creepers, etc.;
B. ropo; angaropwo nest.
rorobo to spread, make leaf;
of grass, creepers, etc.

- roborobo to spread, make leaf, of grass, weeds, creepers, etc.; roporopo mass of sprouting coconuts. robosi *v.tr.* spread over, choke. robosia *p.p.* overspread, choked. robota'i *v.tr.* to spread over. ha'arobo cause to spread. hairobo be thick, spreading.
- a pool (a word given by Dr Ivens, probably an error).
 - thick, dense, of smoke; B. ropo.
 - a heap of grass, weeds, etc.
 - to pile up, as driftwood in a stream; B. rororo. robosi *v.tr.* to pile up. robosia *p.p.* piled up. ha'arobo cause to pile up. hairobo piled up in a mass.
 - v.tr.* to taboo; B. ropwo. rorobo to taboo. robosi *v.tr.* robosia *p.p.* tabooed. ha'arobo to make taboo.
- roboatari leaves and fronds of coconut past edible stage.
- robonga 1. to heal over but remain sore underneath.
- a sore with surface healed over (= atobono).
- robonimena black magic.
- roborobo 1. to spread, cf. robo 1.
- a clamp.
- roborobobwau to betray guests by secretly allowing their food to be poisoned, i.e. charmed.
- robosi 1. spread over, cf. robo 1.
- pile up, cf. robo 5.
 - taboo, cf. robo 6.
- robota'i spread over, cf. robo 1.
- roda 1. to play, as dogs, cf. ruda; B. rota.
- rodaha *gerund* rodanga'i *v.intr.* play with. ha'aroda to play. hairoda to play.
- to move backwards and forwards, to loosen by moving about. rodaha *gerund* roda'i *v.tr.* to loosen by moving. rodaroda to loosen by moving. ha'aroda to loosen by moving.
 - to rub in the hands, cf. ro'a 2, roga 2. roda'i *v.tr.* to rub in the hands. ha'aroda to rub in the hands.
- rodi 1. to be sweet, sweet. rodiha *gerund*
- sugarcane (= ohu).
 - sugar (modern).
 - to fasten, belay, make fast. ha'arodi to fasten, belay.
- rodo 1. dark, black, a rodo i abira a black dish, cf. rorodo.
- ripe. rodomi *v.tr.* be dark or ripe on account of. rodomia *p.p.* darkened; na 'au a rodomia the bamboo is darkened.
 - night. rodoha'i *v.intr.* be night. rodonga'i *v.intr.* be night. rodosi *v.tr.* to benight, a rodosiau suritara. rodosia *p.p.* benighted. ha'arodo become dark.
 - a day, in counting; time being counted by nights.
 - immature.
- rodoburu pitch black.
- rodoburudangi darkest hour before the dawn.
- rodoha'i 1. benight, cf. rodo 3.

2. all day till night, cf. dangira'i 1.
- rodohono 1. pitch black.
2. dark and lowering, of sky.
- rodohonoburu a darkness that can be felt.
- rodomana abode of the dead, Hades, at Oru Marau Islands (Three Sisters) and at Marapa (Marau Sound, Guadalcanal) where there is the 'life giving river' Waimauri, which makes souls who bathe in it imperishable; B. rotomana.
- rodomauru'ahu the night before a feast.
- rodomi 1. dark on account of, cf. rodo 1.
2. ripen from, cf. rodo 2.
3. black.
- rodonga'i benight, cf. rodo 3.
- rodopakuu very dark.
- rodosi benight, cf. rodo 3.
- roga 1. to fall.
roganga'i *v.intr.* fall from.
rogara'i *v.intr.* fall from.
rogata'i *v.intr.* fall from.
2. to wash clothes, to rub, cf. ro'a 2, roda 3, wasi 2.
roga'i *v.tr.* to rub, to wash clothes.
rogaroga to rub, to wash clothes.
ha'aroga to rub.
- rogahunu to mark forehead and cheeks with lime (= babasahu).
rogahunusi *v.tr.* to mark forehead and cheeks with lime.
- roge 1. a bat, flying fox; the teeth used as money; a manu, and common as omen of various things; B. roke.
rogehuto a small sp.
rogekakaihira a black sp.
rogekakuru sp. with blunt teeth.
roge i'a a sp. of fish.
- roge ni matawa a sp. of bird.
roge ni one sp. sea eel.
roge rahu a sp. of fish.
roge wawa'au a red sp. of bat.
2. a very small land gastropod; B. roke.
roge ni one small shells strung and worn by widows mourning.
3. lamprey (= roke).
- rogo(na) the liver; B. roko.
- rogohea cowardly, a coward.
- rogohuto E. lungs; W. rogomwa'u'u.
- rogomamaganuiu spleen and pancreas (the two together), cf. mwa'a pancreas.
- rogomwa'u'u W. lungs.
- roha 1. *gerund* of ro 1.
2. handle of large net, 'ubena.
3. to break something brittle.
rohaha *gerund*
roha'i *v.tr.* break.
roha'ia *p.p.* broken.
rohanga'i *v.intr.* break.
ha'aroha break.
- rohe 1. *v.tr.* to set a sail, a net, string a bow, etc.; B. rohe.
2. to sail.
3. mucus stuffing up throat at death, as in pneumonia; B. rohe.
- roherohe string of large net.
- rohi 1. groove in stick for rubbing fire.
2. a sp. of large red fish.
- rohirohi 1. to marry a widow, rohirohi 'ini nao.
2. to be in difficulties, in a hopeless state, as near death, bwara rohirohi na.
- roho 1. to fly, as a bird.

- rohoroho to fly; B. rowo
 run away, fly (flee).
 rohonga'i *v.intr.* fly to,
 with.
 rohosi *v.tr.* fly to.
 rohota'i *v.intr.* fly to.
 ha'aroho 1. to fly. 2. to
 let fly, loose.
 2. a sp. of tree.
 3. *v.tr.* cut with a knife,
 holding the object cut.
 4. *v.tr.* knock one thing on
 another.
 ha'aroho knock one thing on
 another.
 5. in 'au roho whistling
 bamboo, set on a tree to
 whistle in the wind (probably
 roho 1).
- rohoroho to strike rocks to get
 an echo.
- rohu W. awarosi rohu westerly
 gale; B. rohu.
- rohurohu'a precipitous,
 unscaleable, cf. rihurihu'a.
- roi 1. to carry over the
 shoulder, as a bag.
 roroi to carry over the
 shoulder.
 ha'aroi *caus.* to carry over
 the shoulder.
 2. a very large red snake
 living in coconut trees and
 nut trees, kills men, said
 not to be able to return if
 it once comes down.
 3. a sp. of arundo.
 4. to meet.
 ha'aroi to meet.
- roka *v.tr.* to contract,
 contracted, as a tightly
 tied limb swollen on each
 side of bandage.
- roke 1. E. a lamprey; B. roke.
 2. to excuse oneself, decline
 an invitation, make an excuse.
 tairoke to excuse oneself.
 3. to tie up (a parcel).
- rokerā a house with a double
 roof.
- roko 1. to contract, contracted,
 as the middle of a lampstand.
 2. to squat, cf. riko, roka,
 roku (or a person with a
 thin waist).
 roko'i *v.tr.* to squat.
 rokomi 1. *v.tr.* to cross
 hands on breast. 2. to squat
 with hands on lap.
 rokonga'i *v.intr.* to contract
 on account of.
 rokomia *p.p.* with hands
 crossed; B. tairogo narrow,
 of a path.
 3. naked, without even waist
 string.
- roku 1. to fold up, cf. ro'u 3;
 B. rogu.
 rokumi *v.tr.*
 rokumia *p.p.* folded up.
 rokunga'i *v.intr.* to fold.
 rokuroku to fold.
 ha'aroku *caus.* to fold.
 2. to shrink and grovel, of
 man or dog.
 rokuha *gerund*
 rokunga'i *v.intr.* to shrink
 from, at.
 rokuri *v.tr.* to shrink from,
 grovel to.
- rokuroku to dash about in the
 surf (= rukuruku).
 rokuroku'a dashed about in
 the surf.
 rokurokunga'i *v.intr.* to
 dash about.
- roma 1. a small red crab.
 2. a small red oyster used in
 making red shell money found
 on S. coast.
- romo 1. point of shoulder.
 2. to spread, as vines, cf.
 robo 1; B. romoromo.
 3. to make leaf.
 romoha *gerund*
 romoromo 1. *gerund.* 2. the
 fourth finger.
 romonga'i to make leaf.

- ha'aromo *caus.* to make leaf.
romosi *v.tr.* to cover with leaves, a romosia i hasi'e i the tree has put out its leaves.
romota' i *v.intr.* to make leaf.
- ronga 1. a path to landing place or stream; B. ronga.
2. to be noisy, of children at rihumae, death ceremony, cf. adaronga 1.
rongasi *v.tr.*
haironga *recip.*
- ronga' i to be afraid, in a hurry to escape (perhaps raunga' i).
- rongo 1. a feast (public) given by chief at opening of new house, etc., always included sacrifices to the ghosts and a sacrificial meal.
2. *v.tr.* to hear, listen, obey.
rongoa(na) hearing, sound.
ha'arongo *caus.* to tell, give news, inform.
3. *v.tr.* to feel, endure.
rongo'ao'ao to hear and listen.
rongoasa disobedient.
rongoagohe to be patient, forbear.
rongobahu to pay attention, listen quietly.
rongobwau to turn the head to listen to indistinct words or sounds.
rongogana the night before a feast (the visitors sing songs, gana, all night while the hosts make speeches).
rongogoro 1. sweet, musical, of sound. 2. correct, as the use of a word.
rongoaatai to feel pain (not merely translation of. Mota rongovivtig as one might suppose, as it occurs in old charms; yet very rarely used).
rongo mahu to endure silently.
rongoisuri 1. to listen to, obey. 2. a disciple.
rongo'o'atewa slow to obey.
- rongosusu to endure to the end.
rongota'a 1. a discord, ugly sound. 2. incorrect, incorrectly used; of a word.
rongotawa to ask parents for daughter for marriage.
rongotoo to feel no pain, disregard pain.
rongourao to enquire about a girl for marriage.
- roni *v.tr.* to make an excuse, decline an invitation, cf. ro 4.
- roo 1. tight, tie tight, as a bandage, cf. ro 1, roro 6.
rooha *gerund*
2. to be weighed down with cares, sorrow, a roo i ahuna.
3. to put hand into a place where it sticks.
rooha *gerund*
4. to look for lice in the hair; look for (anything).
roohi *v.tr.* to look for lice in the hair.
hairoohi *recip.* to look for lice in the hair.
- ro'o faint with hunger, cf. roko 1.
ro'onga' i *v.intr.* a ro'onga' i nia i hioro.
- rooke *v.tr.* to tie up, rookea mei baabau tie it up tight and it will be firm (= roke).
- roomi to fold arms tightly, cf. roo 1 (but cf. ropi).
- roosi to pull down a bough.
- ropi to fold arms tightly.
ropiha *gerund*
ropinga' i *v.intr.*
- roqo the centre of the ocean, far off distant sea.
- rora 1. sodden leaves in water, cf. ro 3.
2. to leap on small fish, of large fish, cf. rorabaina, a Heuru name.

- rorahi *v.tr.* to leap on small fish.
3. to hasten, be early, make haste.
- rorahi *v.tr.* to hurry a person.
- roranga'i *v.intr.* to hurry a person.
- ha'arora *caus.* to hurry a person.
- roraha *gerund*
4. to be troubled, disturbed, hurried.
- ha'arora to worry, disturb.
- rora 1. *v.tr.* to remove the pith from bi'a palm; B. rora.
2. to excuse oneself, decline an invitation, make an excuse (= tarisu, roni).
- roreta'i *v.intr.* to excuse oneself.
3. to be bewildered, a rora i ahugu I am bewildered, overcome (by death, etc.); B. rora.
- rorenga'i *v.intr.*
- ha'arore *caus.* to bewilder.
- rora 1. to talk unintelligibly, as in a foreign language or delirious.
- rorita'i *v.intr.* to talk unintelligibly about.
- ha'arori *caus.*
2. to stammer.
3. *v.tr.* to push into, load a gun, clean a pipe.
4. a pipe cleaner, ramrod.
- rora 1. dung.
2. latrine (distinguish from roarou thunder; white men often pronounce these two words alike).
3. leaves in water, cf. ro 3, rora 1.
4. deep (doubtful, but cf. aroro high tide).
5. to bend, cf. oro 7, roro 9.
- rorohi 1. *v.tr.* to bend; B. aroro, garoro. 2. warped.
- roroha'i *v.intr.* to bend in, with, from.
6. to pull tight, to be tight, stiff, cf. ro 1, roo 1.
- roro'i *v.tr.* to tighten, pull tight, make taut.
- roro'ia *p.p.* tightened.
- roromi *v.tr.* to tighten.
- roromia *p.p.* tightened.
- roronga'i *v.intr.* to tighten, stiffen.
7. to be in debt, cf. roro 6.
- roro'a(na) a debt.
- roro'ai to be in debt to, incur a debt, be in fault.
8. to embrace, clasp to bosom.
- roro'i *v.tr.* to embrace; B. rogomi embrace.
- roroma'i *v.intr.*
9. to land, turning up end of canoe on shore.
- ha'aroro *caus.* to land.
10. to carry round neck.
- roro'i *v.tr.* to carry round neck.
- roronga'i *v.intr.*
11. to string a bow.
- roro'i *v.tr.*
- roro'a 1. a debt, fault, cf. roro 7.
2. B. N.W. gale, cf. ro'a 1.
3. a spell (= haisiohi).
- roroahu a belt (= hangahari).
- roroahunimae a belt of coloured cane and money.
- roro'ai 1. incur a debt, be in fault, cf. roro 7.
2. to shout in a sacred place and so incur wrath of ghosts.
3. to drop bits of food which ants or birds carry to a sacred place and so incur the wrath of the ghosts, a roro'aia he has dropped his food carelessly.
- roro'arohi to hold paddles stiff, to steady a canoe.
- rorobo 1. to spread, of weeds, etc., cf. robo 1.
2. taboo, a taboo, cf. robo 6.

rorobo'eu a children's game,
pressing down hands over a
fire.

rorodara a wreath of leaves,
or fish teeth round brows
(dara).

rorodi a thicket.

rorodo a cloud, to be cloudy,
cf. rodo 1; B. roroto.

roroha bending over, of a tree,
cf. maoro; B. roha, maoro.

roroha'i *v.intr.* bend over
with, from; a roroha'inia i
ro'a it bent in the breeze.

rorohe mucus in throat (= rohe).

rorohi 1. *v.tr.* to bend.
2. warped.
3. a nut with double kernel.
4. a ngari nut shaped like
'ado'a nut.

roroho to chop; hau roroho an
axe.

rorohuaa precipitous, with
steep sides (= rohurohu'a).

rorohuna a snare.

roroi 1. to tighten, cf. roro 6.
2. to embrace, cf. roro 8.
3. to carry round neck, cf.
roro 10.
4. to string a bow.

roroma'i to embrace, cf. roro 8.

roromarua dark, dim; of the
day.

roromi to tighten, cf. roro 6.

rororo dirt, rubbish; B. rororo.

rorosi 1. to tie up, to charm
the wind (make a calm).
2. to confound.
3. bent (= rorosu).

roroso many; only of leaves of
amadi betel pepper or ro'ai

for oven.

rorosu bent with weight, cares,
or years, cf. roku 1, ro'u 3;
B. rosu.

rorosunga'i *v.intr.* to be
bent with.

ha'arorosu *caus.* to cause to
be bent down.

hairorosu *recip.* bent,
weighted down, sad.

roroto'oni a belt (modern).

rorou hopeless, cf. rou 1, tou 1.

rorowaro to be diffused, as
ink in water.

rosi 1. ha'arosi(na) the end,
top, extremity, boundary; of
a tree, village, etc.

2. *v.tr.* to wring, twist,
squeeze, as coconut fibre in
straining coconut scrapings;
B. rosi 1. wring. 2. quickly.

3. *v.tr.* to set a trap by
bending a tree, stick, etc.,
rosi huna = torima'i; B.
rorosi.

4. *v.tr.* to pull down towards,
as a branch.

rosibwango to blow the nose, cf.
rosi 2.

rosirosi 1. fallen, sad, of
countenance.

2. a sponge.

roso many; of leaves of betel
pepper or ro'ai only.

roroso many.

rosu *v.tr.* to weigh down
(= rorosu); a rosuaui waiwai
the carrying tired me (was
heavy on me).

roto 1. to cut into lengths.

2. a piece, bit of wood;
length of firewood, roto i
hasi'ei.

roto'i *v.tr.* to cut up.

rotohi *v.tr.* to cut up.

rotohia *p.p.* cut into
lengths.

3. to anoint; B. roroto

- bathe.
- rotohi 1. *v.tr.* 2. to give a second coat of paint (more, etc. first coat).
 rotoha *gerund*
 rotonga'i *v.intr.* to anoint.
4. to embrace.
- roto'i *v.tr.*
 roto'ia *p.p.* embraced, clasped to bosom.
 rotonga'i *v.intr.* embrace.
 ha'aroto *caus.* cause to embrace.
 ha'iroto embracing, embrace.
- rotoha *gerund* of roto 3.
- rotohi 1. to cut up, cf. roto 1.
 2. to anoint, cf. roto 3.
 3. to give a second coat of paint (more first coat), cf. roto 3.
- roto'i 1. cut up, cf. roto 1.
 2. embrace, cf. roto 4.
- rotonga'i 1. anoint, cf. roto 3.
 2. embrace, cf. roto 4.
- rou 1. to be sad, cf. rorou, tou 1, toutou(na).
 rourou
 rouna'i *v.intr.* sad on account of.
 rouni *v.tr.* sodden, be sad at.
 ha'arou make sad.
2. white, of bird, fowl.
 3. to wind a line on a stick.
 rouna'i *v.intr.* to wind a line on a stick.
- ro'u 1. to make a mistake in the exercise of spiritual power, fail, e.g. to give a man a charm which has no effect, or a woman a love charm with no result, or take a boy for bonito fishing and he catches none.
 2. to do something displeasing to the ghosts, e.g. a boy being initiated lets a woman see him, or uses bad language; B. rogu.
 ro'uha(na) 1. an error,
- failure in spiritual power.
 2. an error in observing the proper customs.
 ro'usi *v.tr.* to fail in use of (mena power).
 3. to bend, fold, cf. roku 1, aro'una.
 ro'umi *v.tr.* B. rogu.
 ro'umia *p.p.* folded, bent.
 ro'uni *v.tr.* bend, fold.
 ro'unia *p.p.* bent, folded.
 ro'unga'i *v.intr.* to bend, fold.
 ha'aro'u to bend, fold.
 4. curl up the legs, cf. ro'u 3.
 ro'uha *gerund*
 ro'uni *v.tr.*
 ro'unga'i *v.intr.*
 ha'aro'u curl up the legs.
 5. again, cf. ro'u 3.
- ro'u'a a verse of a song.
- ro'uha 1. *gerund* of ro'u 4.
 2. an error in exercising spiritual power, cf. ro'u 1.
 3. an error in observing customs.
- ro'uhanga to copulate, of dogs.
- ro'umi to fold, bend, cf. ro'u 3.
- ro'uni 1. to bend, fold, cf. ro'u 3.
 2. to curl up legs, cf. ro'u 4.
- ro'unga'i 1. to bend, fold, cf. ro'u 3.
 2. to curl up legs, cf. ro'u 4.
- ro'urimarima a cubit.
- rourou 1. sad.
 2. noise, loud crying, to cry aloud, cf. uro 1; B. rourou sing.
 3. thunder.
- ro'uro'u the bend under knee or elbow.
- ro'usi to fail in use of mena, cf. ro'u 1.

ro'uta the bend in a river.

rowoana a sp. of tree.

ru 1. a sp. of small brilliantly blue fish on reef.

2. contraction for rua in pronoun forms, muru you two.

rua 1. two; B. rua.

ruana second.
ruarua two at a time.
ha'arua twice.

2. a company of related persons, rua ha'ido'orada a band of brothers.

3. B. liver.

rua(na) 1. companion, fellow, mate; B. ura elder brother, urani assistant.

2. B. chin, jaw.

ruaasi 1. C., B. the middle of the island, where the sea is seen both sides.

2. the Central Bush people, ha'ate ni Ruaasi.

ruahoro crosswise.

ruana 1. second.

2. many.

ruani to assist.

ruarua 1. two by two.

2. a flood of water; B. ruarua; rua high tide.

3. matter in the eyes, after sleep or through inflammation.

ruarua'a doubting, doubtful, a 'adoma'i ruarua'a 'inia he was doubtful of it.

ruba play, fight, of dogs.

rabasi *v.tr.* play with, fight with.
hairuba play, fight.

rubu 1. cram, pack, press down with a stick, rubu ha'a'ara.

2. to strike with the fists, box; B. rupu.

ruburubu to strike with the

fists.

rubuha *gerund*

rubu'i *v.tr.* fight with fists.

rubu'ia *p.p.* hit with the fist.

rubunga'i *v.intr.* fight with fists.

hairubu fight with fists.

3. to pierce with a pointed instrument.

rubu'i *v.tr.* to pierce with a pointed instrument; B. rupu.

rubu'ia *p.p.* pierced.

rubunga'i *v.intr.* to pierce.

ruburubu 1. fight with fists.

2. a wild orange.

ruda to play, sport, cf. roda 1.

rudanga'i *v.intr.*

hairuda

ruga a sp. of tree; B. ruga.

rugu to come, go, cf. ru'u 3;
B. rugurugu go from place to place.

ruguhura'a go out, come out.

ruha to lose, let go, untie;
B. ruha.

ruhasi *v.tr.* to lose, let go, untie, set free from debt, forgive (modern).

ruhasia *p.p.* set free, let go, untied.

ruhata'i *v.intr.* let go.

ha'aruhasi let go.

ruhatara(na) to go to the help of, in a fight.

ruhi 1. E. *v.tr.* to press down, as the contents of a bag.

2. W. *v.tr.* to press under water and drown, a ruhia i boo.

ha'aruhi to press down under water and drown.

3. to sink into.

ruruhi to sink into.

ruhu to pull off, strip, as branches from a tree; B. ruhu, ruhusi.

- ruhusi *v.tr.* to pull off, strip.
 ruhusia *p.p.* stripped of branches.
 ruhuta'i *v.intr.* to strip.
- rui to refuse, keep back; B. rui.
 ruia *p.p.* refused.
 ruirui stingy.
- ruirui a lock of hair.
- rukaaruka bracken fern; B. rugaruka.
- ruku rukumi *v.tr.* clench fist, grasp in fist.
 rukumia *p.p.* clenched (= rurumi).
- rukuruku to dash round and round in surf, as in the waves a swimmer.
- rukuruku'a dashed about in the surf.
- rukurukung'a'i *v.intr.* to dash about in the surf.
- ruma 1. a house, oblong in shape; B. ruma.
 2. a family.
 rumaahuri a round house, once common, taller than the well-known Santa Cruz round house.
 rumagaura a double, oblong house.
 rumaibao a house in which a dead child is preserved, no woman can enter it.
 rumamora a house with ten posts or more, five pairs.
 rumapwarapwara a house roughly built, whole fronds instead of thatching; in gardens, etc.
 rumarangi a house with two roofs, the second roof only above the upper part of the first roof, made by extending the rafters upwards.
 rumarokera (Like rumarangi but the two roofs close together.)
 rumasinakuhi a house with rounded end.
 rumatabakuhi a house with rounded end.
- rumawaiho simplest form of oblong house with six posts, three pairs.
 rumahuu the back of a house.
- ruma(na) E. hand, arm, fore-foot of animal; W. rima; B. ruma.
 rumaruma E. hands, arms.
- rumaano a scaffold for building a house, to make a scaffold.
- rumi *v.tr.* to fold; B. rumi.
- rumu oil; B. rumu; cf. marumurumu 1 soft, rumurumu moss, rumurumuga fat.
 rumu'a oily.
 rumusi *v.tr.* make oily.
- rumu'a 1. oily.
 2. stinging, as a clean wound.
- rumurumu moss, lichen, seaweed; B. rumurumu.
 marumurumu soft.
- rumurumuga fat.
- runga(na) the high land from which a stream rises (= urunga a water shed, dividing ridge); B. runga, ulunga.
- rungarunga *v.tr.* straighten, adjust, turn or move a little.
 ha'arungarunga straighten.
- rura a spear for a canoe for sharks, cf. ura 4; B. ura spear.
- ruru 1. to call together, a ruru i ruruha he called the assembly.
 2. to come together, collect, crowd, gather, swarm.
 ruruha a company, assembly.
 ruruhai *v.intr.* to gather together.
 ruruhi *v.tr.* to throng, swarm on; na mwahi a ruruhia i mahoingau the ants are swarming over the food.
 ruruhia *p.p.* covered by a swarm, crowded; B. ruru,

- rurugi.
- ruru(na) W. knee, elbow.
- rurua to conceive a child.
ruruanga'i *v.intr.*
- ruruda 1. a short spear kept in canoe for sharks; B. ruruda.
2. a sp. of yam.
- ruruha'ate to make an agreement.
- ruruha'i 1. gather together, cf. ruru 2.
2. to drown at a river bar, na wai a ruruha'i nia.
- ruruhi 1. to throng, cf. ruru 2.
2. to sink into, as water, ruhi.
3. to drown at a river bar.
- ruru'i to taboo areca nut.
- rurumada a sp. of fern like bracken.
- ruruma'i a cupboard, cf. ruru 2.
- rurumi 1. clench the fist (= rukumi).
2. grasp, seize, hold; B. rurumi.
- rurumuta'a polished, plump, soft, beautiful.
- rurumwadu anklets of money (ha'a) and huru worn at a feast, cf. mwako 2; B. pupumwako.
- ruruta to throw a volley of spears.
rurutaha *gerund*
rurutangi *v.tr.* to throw a volley of spears.
rurutara'i *v.intr.*
rurutari *v.tr.*
- ruruunga(na) property in certain trees (coconuts, breadfruit, nuts, sago) and yams; B. ruruunga all sorts of vegetable food.
- rusu 1. supports for seats of canoe, cf. risu 1.
2. a term of measurement for canoes.
3. concave.
- ruta 1. W. rails for a fence; B. ruta.
2. E. crosspiece at bottom of the wall of a house.
3. to load a canoe, carry to canoe and stow.
4. cargo, to carry cargo.
rutaha *gerund* B. ruta.
rutaha(na) cargo.
rutanga'i *v.intr.* to lift up something and carry it to canoe.
ha'aruta to load.
rutangi *v.tr.* to take on board.
5. an island, cf. nunuta, anuta.
6. to form an island.
rutaha *gerund*
rutahi *v.tr.*
- rutu a sp. of club, flat, rhombus-shaped blade and long handle.
- ruu(na) revenge.
- ru'u 1. to flow out from underground.
ru'uha *gerund*
2. a spring, wai i ru'u.
3. to go underground, disappear, and come out elsewhere, of a stream; B. rugurugu go from place to place.
4. to draw back, retire.
ru'uhi *v.tr.* retire to.
5. to remove to another place, settle elsewhere.
ha'aru'u *caus.* to remove to another place, settle elsewhere.
hairu'u *recip.* to remove to another place.

S

- ru'unga'i *v.intr.* 1. to make a new village in another place. 2. to bring from a distance; B. rugua (ruka, suka).
6. to disappear, be lost, of the voice; be hoarse from a cold; B. rugu.
7. to be dizzy from smoking strong tobacco, or from betel chewing; drunk from rum.
- ru'uhi *v.tr.* to be dizzy from, make dizzy; na rarawa a ru'uhiau the native tobacco makes me dizzy. ha'aru'u *caus.* to make dizzy.
- hairu'uhi *recip.* to be dizzy.
- ru'uha 1. *gerund* of ru'u 1.
2. river bar.
- ru'uha'i *v.intr.* to drown at river bar; destroy.
- ru'uhi 1. to retire to, cf. ru'u 4.
2. to be dizzy from, cf. ru'u 7.
- ru'uhiato 1. E., B. dirty.
2. to give money to relations when a widow bathes for first time.
- ruuhu to pour away a little from overflowing vessel; B. ruhu.
- ruuhungi *v.tr.* to pour away a little from overflowing vessel.
- ruuhusi *v.tr.* to pour away a little from overflowing vessel.
- ru'una money given when a girl is taken to the village of her new husband.
- ru'unga money for a wife.
- ru'unga'i 1. to make a new village, cf. ru'u 5.
2. bring from a distance.
- ru'uru'u a small cupboard in a canoe.
- sa 1. short for sae, in sa anau youth.
2. B. a ghost; once used on coast but with the advent of Christianity it was discarded owing to imagined resemblance to Satan.
- saaga W. to scatter.
- saagaha *gerund*
saaga'i *v.tr.* scatter.
saaganga'i *v.intr.* scatter.
saagari *v.tr.* scatter.
saagaria *p.p.* scattered.
ha'asaaga to scatter.
haisaaga'i scattered.
- saaka E. to scatter; the same suffixes.
- saanau a youth, a maid, cf. anau, nau 2, sae 1, gare(na); B. saanau youth, maid.
- sabe(na) 1. S. the body, trunk (= abe, tabe).
2. to see an island far off in calm weather.
- sabenga'i *v.intr.* to see an island far off in calm weather.
- sada level, equal, cf. taisada 1, anosada; B. hatara.
- sadaha *gerund*
sadanga'i *v.intr.* be equal to.
ha'asada make equal, level.
sadani *v.tr.* place opposite, equalise.
- sade a week (Eng.), sade mai si next week.
- sado 1. to find, cf. ado, rado 1; B. ato find, rato splice.
sadoi *v.tr.*
sadoia *p.p.* found.
2. successfully.
3. a sp. of yam.
- sae 1. W. a man, *homo*, (spelt sai by Bp Patteson).
saeanau a youth.
saanau maid.

- sae agu a man of my village.
sae ni manu Chinaman; so
written in Arosi.
2. mind, heart, thought; only
in phrases, e.g. ado noni ado
sae many men many opinions.
3. large; comes before the
noun.
- sae 'eu a huge fire.
saeboboi a stranger.
saehairie an enemy.
saeraurau the stage between
boyhood and youth, awkward
stage.
- sae(na) C.B., the liver of a
pig; B. sae heart.
- saga 1. to strip completely.
- sagaha *gerund*
saga'i *v.tr.*
saga'ia *p.p.* stripped.
2. to scatter; W. saaga; E.
saaka; cf. adara'i 1.
- sagaha *gerund*
sagahi *v.tr.* to scatter.
sagahia *p.p.* scattered.
saganga'i *v.intr.* to scatter.
sagari *v.tr.* to scatter.
sagaria *p.p.* scattered.
ha'asaga to scatter.
haisaga to scatter here and
there.
- sagewa S. spacious, roomy,
free, of a house (= arogai).
- sagu 1. *v.tr.* to take by force
in war, spoil, destroy
enemy's possessions, take
captive, enslave; B. haku.
- sagua the spoils of war.
ha'asagu to spoil the enemy.
haisagu captive, a captive.
2. two birds on a branch,
cf. hagu 1.
3. as many at a time in
shooting.
- sagu rua two at one shot.
4. to turn hard, firm, solid,
as cement.
- sagu'i *v.tr.* turn hard on
account of.
haisagu'i solidified.
- sah 1. to float in water or
air, as thistledown or a
feather, cf. ahe 2, mwahehe.
2. to float with anchor down
but not touching ground.
- saheha *gerund*
sahenga'i *v.intr.* float.
saheta'i *v.intr.* float.
3. to be high, lofty.
- sahasaha to be high, lofty.
sahera'i *v.intr.*
Words for high, and light
(not heavy), are often similar
in form in Melanesian lan-
guages.
- saho native grown pressed
tobacco; so called from the
island of Savo where it was
first obtained; B. saho.
- sahoa a sp. of yam.
- sahosaho 1. high, lofty, cf.
ahoano 3 space, the sky.
2. far apart, with space
between, rau heinagu sahosaho.
3. to tilt up, tip up,
elevate.
- sahosaho'a tilted up.
sahosahonga'i *v.intr.* tilt,
tip, elevate.
sahosahota'i *v.intr.* tilt.
ha'asahosaho to elevate.
- sahu 1. to strip a coconut of
fruit, cf. ahu 12.
2. dust, sawdust, cf. ahu 10
lime; B. ahu lime.
- sahua dust, sawdust, decayed
wood.
- sahuru 1. *v.tr.* to slash with a
knife; B. tahuru.
- sahurunga'i *v.intr.* to slash
with a knife.
ha'asahuru to slash.
2. mildew (= wakohua), cf.
kahua.
3. *v.tr.* to throw away
violently.
- sahurunga'i *v.intr.* to throw
away violently.
4. a sp. of grass with broad
leaves. Used elsewhere for
thatching (Fiji, etc.) but not

- in Arosi; B. huru.
- sahusahu** 1. spreading ulcers on foot or leg.
2. a person with such ulcers.
- sai** 1. *v.tr.* to shake violently.
saisai to shake violently.
2. ha'asai to eat to repletion.
- saio** ha'asaio to eat to repletion.
- saisahu** a sudden gust of wind.
- saisasu** 1. a sudden gust of wind.
2. a circular storm, cyclone; B. saisasu water-spout.
3. a sp. of tree.
4. the whitened leaves of saisasu 3 cut into form of feathers, birds or butterflies, and put on wooden combs used as ornaments for the head.
- saka** to break, as glass (= kasa).
saka'i *v.tr.*
sakari *v.tr.* to break, as glass.
sakaria *p.p.* broken.
masaka broken.
- saki** 1. *v.tr.* to strike one thing lightly on another, as sacred stones on an enemy's footprint; B. saki.
2. to strike a match (modern).
- sako** a shield; an introduced word. Shields were bought in Guadalcanal, but rarely used, cf. tako.
- saku** 1. to sit together (= hiku), cf. hagu 1, sagu 2; B. taku, haku sit together, saku splice.
2. against, alongside, niga sakua.
3. loosely, without permanent fastenings.
- waro saku a loose string.
here sakua fasten it loosely.
4. to close tightly on, a sakua ngoona he shut his mouth firmly.
sakuha *gerund*
sakura'i *v.tr.*
- sama(na)** 1. mate, fellow; like; cf. dama(na) 1.
2. in rows, ranks, orderly, as books in a bookcase, or men in a dance; samana i noni a row of men in a dance.
3. to keep abreast of, as people ashore of a canoe in the sea; correspond with.
- samo** 1. to speak indistinctly, badly, incorrectly, as a foreigner.
2. to stammer.
samoha *gerund*
samora'i *v.intr.* speak badly, stammer.
samosamo *v.intr.* speak badly.
samosamo'a with a foreign accent.
ha'asamo speak incorrectly.
- samu** a sp. of creeper.
- sane** 1. S. white ant; E.,W. ane.
2. S. to spread over, as ants (= sange).
sanera'i to spread over, as ants; ra sanera'i nia i ano.
- sange** 1. to spread over, as ants (= sane).
sangera'i *v.intr.*
2. a cloudless day.
- sangi** 1. *v.tr.* to wedge, a wedge.
2. *v.tr.* to split.
sangia *p.p.* wedged, split, cleft.
3. a large flat root used as a table.
- sangisangi** armllets made of plaited and coloured creeper; in Bauro these are yellow, in Arosi red, in Mala red and

- yellow mixed; now more or less exchanged; B. sangisangi.
- sango to defecate in a village, as a dog does.
 sangora'i *v.intr.* to defecate in a village, as a dog does; accidentally, by force of circumstances.
 sangori *v.intr.* to defecate in a village, as a dog does; intentionally, deliberately
- sao a fishing net, about 4' x 4' in size, cf. tao.
 saosao catch fish in a net.
 saohi *v.tr.* catch fish in a net.
- sa'o a sp. of tree with sweet smelling yellow flowers.
- saoha to swoop down, as a bird of prey, cf. taoha 1, dao 1.
 saohaha *gerund*
 saohari *v.tr.* swoop down on.
- saolu egg (rare use).
- sapo to eat with the gums.
 saporai *v.intr.*
 saporai *v.tr.*
- sapu 1. to deceive.
 sapu'i *v.tr.*
 sapu'ia *p.p.* deceived.
 2. to condemn.
 sapu'i *v.tr.*
 sapuri *v.tr.*
 sapuria *p.p.* condemned.
- sara 1. the leaf of a large pandanus used as a sling for a baby.
 2. to move position, approach; 'o sara mai come nearer.
 3. to rub fire, moving stick back and forth (= si'e)
 sara 'eu.
 4. to trail along the ground, cf. tara 5.
 sarahi *v.tr.* to trail along the ground.
 sarahia *p.p.* trailed along the ground.
- saranga'i *v.intr.* trail on the ground, a saranga'i nia ano.
 5. clear, unimpaired, cf. sasara 3.
 ahoa sara space, the clear expanse of the heavens; B. awotara space.
- sara'a 1. E. hardened wood; W. ara'a.
 2. a sp. of tree, nutmeg; B. taraga.
- saramarai a dry coconut.
- sari very big.
- saro(na) 1. spot over the heart on the breast.
 2. within, cf. raro 3.
 manawa sarona breathe internally with pulse hardly perceptible.
 3. to beckon; B. karohi.
 saroma'i *v.intr.* beckon.
 saronga'i *v.intr.* beckon.
 ha'asaro *v.intr.* beckon.
 haisaro *v.intr.* beckon.
 haisarohi *v.intr.* beckon.
 4. a burnt sacrifice, propitiatory, on behalf of a man injured, or for a violated taboo. Usually a dog.
 5. to offer a propitiatory sacrifice.
 sarosaro to offer a propitiatory sacrifice; a burnt sacrifice of propitiation.
- saru a sp. of tree, *Casuarina*, fruitless (unlike tarumare); B. aru.
- sasa 1. to tremble (= tata).
 2. to beg urgently for, desire to possess at once.
 sasaha *gerund*
 sasahi *v.tr.* to beg urgently for.
 sasanga'i *v.intr.* to beg urgently for.
- sasangota'a fair, light coloured, with fair hair.

sasara 1. a sp. of pandanus
not used for mats.

2. to skim over the surface
of water; B. tari tarahito
swoop down on, of bird of
prey; sasara'ng'i.

3. clear, unimpeded, cf.
sara 5, tara 1.

ahoa sasara open sea with
no islands.

sasawe W.,B. to be ill.

sasu 1. to blow strongly,
violently, cf. asu, hau 4,
saisasu 1,2; na ro'a a sasu
the wind blew a gale.

2. strong, of wind.

marauu sasu strong S.E. Trade
with hazy sky.

3. cloudy, smoky.

ha'a sasu to smoke-dry
coconuts, make copra.

satu a sp. of bonito larger
than atu, cf. atu, waiu 1
(wai prefix), sau 1.

sau 1. a bonito (a rare word
except in names, when it is
very common).

2. honorific prefix to names
of heroes and were-sharks,
cf. hau 2, hou 1.

3. W.,B. *indef.pers.pron.*
sau kakaro weri'o I will
tickle you.
sau a'i 'ari I shall go.
sau tagora I am working, etc.
(cf. Maori ahau).

4. to strike down, to crush
food in a bowl with a pole
or coconut frond.

sauni *v.tr.* to strike down.
saunga'i *v.intr.* to strike
down.

5. a woman (rare word, but
common with this meaning in
names, and also occurs in
many songs).

sauhau cook with hot stones.

saukai 1. a coconut scraper
made of trunk with two
branches as legs and the butt

also resting on the ground.
The main part slopes upwards
and to the end is lashed a
serrated clam shall, cf. I.
Ulawa Dict.

2. to grate coconut; B.
taukai, kaukai.

saunga a sp. of fish, mackerel.

saunga'i crush with pole, cf.
sau 4.

sauni crush with pole, cf.
sau 4.

sauniragi W.,B. to sleep to-
gether for the first time,
be formally married, cf.
uragi; B. auragi marry.

sautabai'o'o a famous hero,
came out of a stone,
introduced wearing of clothes,
maro loincloth and cloth
making.

sautahimatawa a famous were-
shark (many such names could
be given).

sauumarapora a game played on
the south coast.

sawa a sp. of fish, mullet; B.
sawa.

sawa suri a sp. found in
streams.

sawero to desolate, destroy,
wipe out a village in war.

saweroha *gerund*
sawerohi *v.tr.* to desolate.
sawerohia *p.p.* desolated,
utterly destroyed.
saweronga'i *v.intr.* to
desolate.
ha'asawero *v.intr.* to
desolate.

se finished, completely, all
gone, cf. tee 3.

see finished, completely, all
gone.

sege to glitter.

segeha *gerund*
segera'i *v.intr.* glitter
from, because of.

senge clear, bright, cloudless, of sky (= sange).

sepa to glance off, from (= sipa).

sero the cry when a foreign ship is seen (Eng. sail oh!), cf. kakaoa 2.

sesere bubble and boil, of fat, not water.

si 1. trans. suffix to verbs; B. si.

2. *prep.* belonging to, of, cf. ni 1, ri 2, ki 2, i 2.

3. *demonstr.pron.* that; *adv.* there; naasi 'o ngahu'ia si that is the one you killed. Used continually to round off a sentence and often shortened to s, rumas for ruma si, etc.

sia suffix to verb to make a past participle, but cannot be added to every verb, which has trans. suffix si; nuga loose nugasia loosed.

sia(na) 1. at the house of, in the presence of, with (like Fr. chez).
2. the roof, top, ridge of roof of a house (= sie, suri).

siaha an edible sp. of climbing fern, very large climbing trees.

siarabui a sp. of breadfruit.

siba to look for, search; with 'adoma'i to think about, plan.

sibaha *gerund*
sibaha'i *v.intr.* to seek.
sibani *v.tr.* to seek.
sibania *p.p.* sought.
sibangi *v.tr.* to seek.
sibangia *p.p.* sought.
ha'asiba set to search.
haisiba searching.
siba hariri look eagerly for.
'adoma'i sibasiba turn over in the mind, plan, examine, meditate.
siba 'ado'ado, gegehaa,

ha'agorohi to search carefully.

siba adoi seek and find.

siboro to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision.

siboroha *gerund*

siborohi *v.tr.* to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision.

siboroi *v.tr.* to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision.

siborong'a'i *v.intr.* to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision.

sibwa 1. to scatter about anyhow, throw into confusion.

sibwaha *gerund*

sibwa'i *v.tr.* to scatter about anyhow.

haisibwa'i irregularly, as people singing but not together.

2. don't, please don't, 'o sibwa hakahaka'a probably si, abu.

sida 1. to slide, slip.

sidanga'i *v.intr.* slip on, slide on.

sidari *v.tr.* slip on, slide on.

sidata'i *v.intr.* slip on, slide on.

ha'asida to make slip, slide.

2. to put out of joint, of knee.

sie(na) 1. roof of a house, sieni ruma.

2. the top, ridge, of the roof, cf. sia(na) 2.

si'e 1. W. to rub fire; E. sara, B. sege.

si'eu the soft piece of wood ('ahuto tree) in which the groove is made.

'alrida the plough, which makes the fire.

2. E. to scrape, grate yams.

3. stripes, si'e naonao stripes on naonao beetle.

si'edahi a phase of the moon.

si'esi'e stripes, striations
in rock.

hau si'esi'e a rock with
artificial deep striations
near Tawatana; the dead
were buried on it.

sigasiga o'a sigasiga.

sige to stand on tiptoe
(= sike).

sigeha *gerund*
sigera'i *v.intr.*

sigi 1. to clean finger nails
by poking out dirt.

sigihi *v.tr.* to clean finger
nails by poking out dirt.
sigihia *p.p.* cleaned, by
poking out dirt.

sigira'i *v.intr.* to poke out
dirt.

sigiri *v.tr.* to poke out
dirt.

sigiria *p.p.* cleaned.
ha'asigi to wash the fingers.

2. to move away.

sigihi *v.tr.* to remove.
sigira'i *v.intr.* 1. to
detach. 2. to take and throw
away. 3. to throw off, as a
rat from one's chest at night.
sigita'i detach.

3. to fall off, flake off, as
bits of shell from an old
eggshell.

sigita'i flakes, chips.

4. to jump, as a flea or
spark from fire; B. sikisiki
leap up.

sigira'i *v.intr.* jump to, on.
sigiri *v.tr.* jump to, on.
siginga'i *v.intr.* jump to,
on.

5. sigihi *v.tr.* to choose,
'ome sigihi choose.

sigihia *p.p.* 1. chosen.
2. ready, nugu sigihia put
it ready.

6. a tadpole, e kora i na'o,
ma gu sigi rumana, meu unua
sigi 'inia.

7. to take form, of embryo.

8. sigiri *v.tr.* make new,
renovate, renew.

sigiria *p.p.* renovated;
sigiria i ruma na ngabo renew
the house that is rotting.

9. sigihi *v.tr.* infect with.
sigihia *p.p.* infected with.

10. *v.tr.* tap with finger.

11. sigiri *v.tr.* to spurt
upon.

sigia alone, by oneself, lonely,
desolate.

o'a sigia to be in coventry.

sigihi 1. poke out, cf. sigi 1.

2. remove, cf. sigi 2.

3. choose, cf. sigi 5.

4. infect with, cf. sigi 9.

5. ready.

sigimwaamwaa a windfall from
fruit tree.

sigipwahida to chop above and
below so that a lump
(pwahida) falls out (sigi);
B. pwahitani chips.

sigira 1. to bounce, as an
india rubber ball; B. pusiki.

2. to fall away from.

sigiraho a sp. of beetle that
taps the thatch (raho).

sigira'i 1. to poke out, cf.
sigi 1.

2. take and throw away, cf.
sigi 2.

3. throw off.

4. detach.

5. jump on, cf. sigi 4.

6. a sp. of small red salt-
water fish.

sigiri 1. poke out, cf. sigi 1.

2. jump to, cf. sigi 4.

3. renovate, cf. sigi 8.

4. spurt upon, cf. sigi 11.

sigirimaa a sp. of tree spurts
juice in eyes (= sikirimaa).

sigisigi shining, glittering.

sigita'i 1. detach, cf. sigi 2.
2. chips, flakes, cf. sigi 3.

sigo *v.tr.* to tear, strip off,
cf. siko 1.

sigonga'i *v.intr.*
ha'asigo

siha 1. how many, e siha misu
how many dogs; B. hita.

sihana how many, what number
so far, na sihana naasi?
how many does that make?
ha'asiha how often.

2. *v.tr.* to scatter, as fish
when a stone is thrown.

sihari *v.tr.* to scatter.
siharia *p.p.* scattered.

3. to leave a mark,
impression, as a tight
armlet.

sihanga E., B. a fathom.

sihori 1. drops of moisture,
dew, steam, sweat.

2. *v.tr.* be wet with dew;
B. siwo rain, sweat.

sihosi against, buu sihosi
against.

sihuru'a 1. hair standing up
with cold; cold, shivery
(= ahuru'a, behuru'a).

2. losing hair, of a dog;
B. sihuruga.

si'i break wind; B. sigi.

si'iha *gerund*
ha'asi'i break wind.

si'ini 1. *v.tr.* and *v.intr.*
to smell; B. sigini.

si'iniha(na) a smell, scent;
pleasant or otherwise.

si'ininga'i *v.intr.* to smell
of.

ha'asi'ini cause to smell.

2. a sp. of betel.

si'inimarahuto a sp. of tree.

si'iri a quartzite rock, hau
si'iri.

sikapo six, in children's
counting.

sike to stand on tiptoe
(= sige); B. igeige.

sikeha *gerund*
sikera'i *v.intr.*

sikera a phrase in a game
ba'ewa or pakewa ni sikera,
unknown meaning.

sikesike to pop.

siki 1. a sp. of taro.

2. a sp. of tree.

sikina in confusion.

sikinei in confusion.

sikiri to spurt on (= sigiri).

sikirimaa a sp. of tree,
Excaevaria agallocha, which
spurts juice in the eyes;
B. sikirimaa.

siko 1. to skin a bird.

sikoha *gerund*
sikohi *v.tr.* to skin a bird.
sikohia *p.p.* skinned.
siko'i *v.tr.* to skin a bird.
sikoia *p.p.* skinned.

2. to dash together, of two
currents meeting, or two waves,
or surf against cliffs.

sikoha *gerund*
sikonga'i *v.tr.* dash together,
dash against.
ha'asiko cause to dash up,
spurt up.

3. to spoil, dirty.

sikoha *gerund*
sikohana mo'osi it was his
stupid doing.

sikohaa 1. carelessly, badly.
2. confusedly; B. sikoa spoil,
sikora scatter.

sikohaa(na) destitution.
sikoha'i carelessly, badly;
confusedly.

siko'i *v.tr.* spoil, dirty.

siko'ia *p.p.* spoiled,
dirtied.

sikori *v.tr.* spoil, dirty.

sikoria *p.p.* spoiled,
dirtied.

sikoa a sp. of bird, black
mynah.

simo light brown, of hair
treated with lime and
vegetable stains.

simwa 1. to strip off (= sumwa).

simwata'i *v.intr.* strip,
a fruit tree of fruit.

2. a crook for pulling down
fruit.

3. a thorn.

simwado'o a month, December,
when there is no garden work
and the crooks get dusty.

simwarua unwell, unable to get
about (= sumwarua).

sina 1. the sun; nuga tana i
sina put it in the sun
(clothes to dry); nuga na'i
sina of dead chiefs whose
spirits go there.

sinanga'i *v.intr.* shine on.

sinari 1. *v.tr.* shine on.

2. moonlight.

sinaria *p.p.* brightened.
ha'asinari to dry in the
sun.

waina sina widow of a dead
chief, 'wife of the sun',
dead chief's journey to the
sun in the heavenly boat
called 'aha'aha; hence when
a chief dies he is put in a
canoe (called 'aha'aha)
which is slung high on
trestles, twelve feet or more
above the ground; B. sina
shine, of sun or lamp.

2. a torch (= sisina); B.
sina.

ha'a sina ordeal by walking
on burning coconut leaves
barefoot.

3. a large sp. of echinus.

sina'ake a measure, extending
thumb and first finger.

sinabii to cook in native
fashion, cf. hahi 1, marabii.

sinahua

sinakawa a counting game.

sinamusi 1. a man who loves
fighting and adventure, one
experienced in fighting and
travel.

2. a man who never goes alone
because he has committed many
murders.

3. a children's game.

sinanga'i shine on, cf. sina 1.

sinari 1. brighten, enlighten,
of sun or torch, cf. sina 1.

2. moonlight.

sinariha(na) light of sun, moon
or stars.

sinasusu drought, cf. susu 1.

sinatahubarenga the hot season
January to March, when the
sun scorches the tahu of
barenga, Palolo.

sinatau a hero who jumped from
a cliff and changed into a
hawk as he fell.

singo to sweep.

singoha *gerund*

singori *v.tr.* sweep.

singoria *p.p.* swept.

sisingo a dutch broom.

ha'asinge to sweep.

sino *v.tr.* to prise up with a
stick, to weed with a spade-
like instrument.

sinonga'i *v.intr.* weed with
spade.

sinori *v.tr.* prise up,
weed.

sinoria *p.p.* prised up,
weeded.

ha'asino weed with spade.

asino a spade for weeding.

sisino a spade for weeding.

sinora 1. ten branches of sago
palm.

2. 10,000 yams.

sinowa nine, in a counting game.

si'o 1. to find, pick up, salvage
wreckage.

- si'ohi *v.tr.* 1. to find, pick up, salvage wreckage. 2. things picked up on the shore, salvage.
2. to gather together, as scattered coconuts into a heap.
- si'oha'i *v.intr.* to gather together.
- si'ohi *v.tr.* to gather together.
- si'ohia *p.p.* gathered together.
- si'onga'i *v.intr.* gather together.
- ha'asi'o gather together.
- haisi'o gathered together.
3. to practice magic.
- sioha'i *v.intr.* bewitch, put a spell on.
- si'ohi *v.tr.* to bewitch.
- si'ohia *p.p.* bewitched.
- si'onga'i *v.intr.* bewitch, put a spell on.
- haisi'ohi black magic, poison.
4. a sp. of fish, barbel.
5. to track.
- si'o isuri to follow foot-steps.
- si'ogomu to eat with mouth full (= su'ugomu).
- si'ogoni 1. gather together.
2. harvest.
- si'oha'i 1. gather together, cf. si'o 2.
2. bewitch, cf. si'o 3.
- si'ohi 1. gather together, cf. si'o 2.
2. bewitch, cf. si'o 3.
3. pick up on the shore, cf. si'o 1.
- si'omuri to reject, turn the back on.
- si'onga'i 1. gather together, cf. si'o 2.
2. bewitch, cf. si'o 3.
- si'osi'o to sweep up, sweep together, cf. singo.
- si'osi'ohi to sweep up, sweep together.
- si'owa'a(na) to begin, cf. tarawa'a.
- sipa to glance off, as an arrow; B. sipa slice a yam, husk a coconut.
- sipo to rub the skin off a corpse.
- sipo'i *v.tr.* to rub the skin off a corpse.
- sipo'ia *p.p.* rubbed off, skinned.
- wasiposipo rubbed off, skinned; B. sipwo rub skin off corpse, skin a banana.
- sipwango break.
- sipwangoi *v.tr.*
- sipwangognai *v.intr.* break off.
- sipwangori *v.tr.* break off.
- sipwangoria *p.p.* broken off.
- sire 1. a sp. of small parrot.
2. a small land shell.
3. a necklace of such shells worn by a widow; B. asire.
- sire'a very small, as a child or any object; B. sisite.
- sireboboro a sp. of bird.
- siresire barnacles on ship or log.
- siri 1. inland, inwards; adverb of direction.
2. inside, siri ruma inside the house.
3. go or come in, enter.
- siriha'i *v.intr.* insert under thatch of roof.
- sirihi *v.tr.* go in, sink in, penetrate.
- sirihia *p.p.* penetrated, sunk in.
- ha'asirihi cause to enter.
4. a parrot, *Lorius chlorocercus*, (= diwisiri).
- siri 'araha a sp. of siri 4.
- sirigarihuro to wander round and round.

- siriha under the thatch of the roof, cf. siri 2.
- sirihaiaa to wander about aimlessly in the forest.
- sirihi 1. to patch a thatched roof, inserting the fresh pieces, cf. siri 3.
2. an oven full of food.
3. penetrate, cf. siri 3.
- sirihoro to go between, to follow a cleft or narrow passage.
- sirisirihitarau a children's game.
- siritaha to go in and out again.
- sisi(na) 1. vulva.
2. to lay bare, show the teeth as a dog grinning, a *sisia i rihona*.
3. to gut, as a fire; eat out completely, as birds do fruit, *na manu a 'ara sisia* the bird pecked out all the flesh.
- sisia excl.* I told you so! There you are! What do you think of that!
- sisiapiro a sp. of gastropod mollusc, limpet.
- sisi'e 1. a sp. of tree used for rubbing fire, *si'e*.
2. to glance off, as a spear, cf. *sipa*.
- sisigi to turn up, as flakes of paint in the sun, cf. *sigi* 3.
- sisihana small, a *sisihana moi* quite small; B. *sisite*.
- sisi'ini to smell, cf. *si'ini* 1.
sisi'iniha(na) a smell, scent.
- sisiiporo a sp. of bird.
sisiiporoniuki a sp. of *sisiiporo*.
- sisikini to smell.
sisikiniha(na) a smell, scent.
- sisina a torch of coconut leaves, cf. *sina* 2.
- sisinahu a sp. of small gastropod shell in streams; covered with spines which cause sores.
- sisingo dutch broom, cf. *singo*; B. *sisino*.
- sisioo a scorpion.
- sisipa to glance off (= *sipa*).
- sisipoi the soft fluffy part of *tatamu*.
- sisire 1. a barnacle (= *siresire*).
2. a variety of 'adoa nut.
- sisiri to go pit hunting, cf. *siri* 3 (enter the forest).
- sisirihioha a sp. of bird, swallow, blue with red head - comes in the houses; B. *sisirioha*.
- sisitoua weak from fever (= *mwamwatou*).
- sisiwa 1. to have evil desires or intentions.
2. evil thoughts, '*adoma'i sisiwa*.
sisiwaha gerund
sisiwanga'i v.intr. to have evil desires or thoughts about.
sisiwata'i v.intr. to have evil desires or thoughts about.
haisisiwa foul-minded.
- siusiu a sp. of small bat; if it enters a house a traveller will arrive next day.
- siwa 1. nine; B. *siwa*.
siwana ninth.
ha'asiwa nine times.
2. a pile of money put on a platform as payment for murder.
3. to poke into, through.

- siwara'i *v.intr.* 1. to tuck in, as a loincloth. 2. to insert under the thatch.
- siwi 1. a sp. of parrot, scarlet (= diwi); B. siwi.
2. to poke into, as a grandmother pokes her finger into throat of newborn child to clear it.
siwiha *gerund* When a man shouts very loud someone says to him siwihana mo'osi so and so's poking, i.e., grandmother is.
siwiri *v.tr.* poke into.
3. to raise the voice in singing to a higher note; to sing loudly.
siwinga'i *v.intr.*
siwira'i *v.intr.*
- siwira = siwi 3.
- so 1. W., B. to call, name, speak of.
2. to ask a question.
soi *v.tr.* to call, name, speak of, ask (all parts of Arosi).
soia *p.p.* called, named.
songa'i *v.intr.* to ask a question, question.
haisonga'i to question; a question.
haisoi the Church (modern).
- sobo to be many, many (= rago).
soboha *gerund*
sobohi *v.tr.* be many in, fill.
sobohia *p.p.* containing many.
sobongi *v.tr.* be many in.
sobongia *p.p.* containing many.
sobori *v.tr.* be many in.
soboria *p.p.* containing many.
- sobou coconut cakes; yam pudding with coconut icing.
- sohu *v.tr.* to bore.
sohungi *v.tr.*
sohura'i *v.intr.*
sohutara(na) bore a hole for.
- soi call, name, speak of, ask, cf. so 1.
- soitarai call and take with one.
- sokai coconut scraper (= saukai).
- songa'i to question, ask about, cf. so 2.
- songo white shell disks tied round knee or wrist.
- sono *v.tr.* to put down; a sonoa i hasi'e'i he put down the log.
- sope *v.tr.* 1. to cut and sharpen, as a pencil.
2. to cut a groove in a stick.
sopenga'i cut sharp, cut a groove.
ha'asope cut sharp, cut a groove.
- su 1. please; it softens a command or request; probably aux. verb; 'o su boi just come here, please; cf. tu.
2. to pierce, prick, sew, cf. susu 3.
su'i *v.tr.* 1. to pierce, prick, sew. 2. to sting.
suha'i *v.intr.* poke into, dip finger into.
sura'i *v.intr.* poke out; B. susugi pierce, prick, su sting.
3. pot a seedling, plant out.
su'i *v.tr.* pot a seedling, plant out.
4. to crowd.
su'i *v.tr.* crowd on, press upon.
5. to peel, pare; B. suhi.
suhii *v.tr.*
- sua 1. to hit, strike, stumble against.
suaha *gerund*
2. to meet, fall in with, come across; B. sua.
suaha'i *v.intr.* to meet, fall in with, come across.
suahi *v.tr.* to meet, fall in with, come across.

3. (to eat)
 suari *v.tr.* to eat.
 ha'asuari to feed; B.
 hagasuari, soori
4. to cough, hiccup, of a dog.
 suaaha *gerund*
 suanga'i *v.intr.* cough from.
 suasua cough, hiccup, of dog.
 suasuaou cough, hiccup, of dog (ou dog).
5. suari *v.tr.* to prop;
 B. suari.
6. to push, shove, used of small objects; B. suga.
7. to root up earth, as a pig; B. suasua.
 suaaha *gerund*
 suahi *v.tr.*
 suasua
8. to be contrary, strike against, cf. sua 1.
 suara'i *v.intr.* be contrary to.
 suari *v.tr.* be contrary to.
9. the ridge of the roof.
10. then, thereupon; a'i sua namu'i they will then be yours.
11. *adv.* farther, a little more; sua ara'a sua auru a bit higher, a bit lower.
- sua(na) the roof of a house (= sia, sie).
- su'a 1. *v.tr.* to back water.
 su'ara'i *v.intr.* 1. to row in a boat (haruta paddle in a canoe). 2. to retire to, withdraw from.
 su'ata'i *v.intr.* to retire to, withdraw from.
 su'asu'a to move backwards; B. suga.
 2. to turn; su'a mai turn this way.
 3. a sp. of shrub, with small green berries, cooked and eaten.
 4. a sp. of tree, flowering, planted on burial grounds, fibres used in weaving.
- suaa an open glade in the forest.
- suaahata rest against, lean against.
- suaara'a gird up.
- suaasua small red crayfish found in the mud of streams.
- suaga W. to be constipated.
- suaaha *gerund* of sua 1,4,7.
- suaaha'i meet, cf. sua 2.
- suahata = suaahata
- suahi 1. to meet, cf. sua 2.
 2. to root up, cf. sua 7.
- su'ahi to meet unexpected danger (= sungahi); B. sumahi.
- su'aihonu a somersault (like a turtle in water); B. supwaure.
- su'amuri 1. to turn round, cf. si'omuri.
 ha'asu'amuri cause to turn round.
 2. to leave behind, forget, desert.
- suanga'i cough, of a dog, cf. sua 4.
- suani ha'asuani come unexpectedly upon, cf. sua 2.
- suapou to stumble, striking against something.
- suara 1. to seize.
 suaraha *gerund*
 suaranga'i *v.intr.* seize.
 2. *v.tr.* to strengthen, confirm.
 3. contrary, of wind.
- suaraa to bank up, of clouds.
- suaraa(na) a foundation.
- suaradangi to be lucky, lucky.

- suara'i to be contrary, cf. sua 8.
- su'ara'i 1. to row, cf. su'a 1.
2. to retire to, withdraw from, cf. su'a 1.
- suari 1. to eat, cf. sua 3.
2. be contrary, cf. sua 8.
3. to prop, cf. sua 5.
- suari(na) a foundation (= suaraa).
- suasua 1. to cough, of a dog, cf. sua 4.
2. to root, of pigs, cf. sua 7.
3. stakes set in pits for enemy to tread on (= suda).
- su'asu'a to go backwards, cf. su'a 1.
- suasuaou cough, of a dog.
- suasuaraa(na) props for a fishing platform, 'ai suasuaraana.
- suasuate'e to be doubtful.
- suataha to set the back against, cf. suahata.
- suatate sit and lean against.
- suate'e 1. to be afraid to do what was intended.
2. to stumble.
ha'asuate'e cause to stumble.
- suatete to recline at length.
- suatora to strike and fall back from, as surf from a cliff.
- subu to begin to grow; to burst, of the seed, cf. ubu 1, tubu.
subura'i *v.intr.* to begin to grow; to burst, of the seed.
ha'asubu to beget; a ha'asubua i garena he beget his son.
ha'asubura'i to beget.
- subuni to accuse.
ha'asubuni to accuse.
- haisubuni an accusation, charge.
- suburu to rub; blacken a gong, walking stick, etc.
suburuha *gerund*
suburunga'i *v.intr.* to blacken.
ha'asuburu to blacken.
- suda 1. E. a stake set in a pit for the enemy, set slanting and sharpened, cf. 'aisura 1 a comb.
suda 'orasu a small one; B. suda.
2. a small hollow bamboo filled with powdered bones of the dead, pointed at a person, the mena killing him (like the Mota tamate tiqa); Verguet gives suta.
3. to point such a tube at a person.
sudama'i *v.intr.* to point such a tube at a person.
4. a gun (modern, but not Eng. unlike U. sute).
5. to shoot with a gun (modern).
sudama'i *v.intr.* to shoot with a gun; a sudama'i nia i manu he is shooting at birds with a gun.
- suda(na) thorns, prickles of hana.
- sudamu a mortar for pounding areca nut (= susudamu).
- sudaru to put right on the fire.
sudaruha *gerund*
sudaruhi *v.tr.* to put right on the fire.
ha'asudaru to put right on the fire.
- sue(na) 1. roof of a house (= sia, sie, sua).
2. ridge of the roof.
- suga(na) to be born from a corpse. Children are said to have been born from a mother whose body lies rotting on a

- hera burial ground; growth from rotting mother (= suka).
- sugananoni the name of a hero so born; he ascended to the sky world in the smoke from a fire; performed great feats there, and returned to the earth.
- suha'i 1. to poke finger into, dip finger in.
2. to sweep away, as by a flood.
- suhai'ama'ama a decoration in the hair of leaves, twigs of casuarina, etc. (= susuhai'ama'ama).
- suhari a scorpion (= sisioo), cf. weri 1.
- suhi 1. to peel yams, cf. su 5.
2. to be spoilt, part damaged, as a rusty chain.
3. to have a sore on the body, of a dog; a suhi.
4. rubbed, chafed, blistered.
5. a boil.
- suhu 1. *v.tr.* to plug; a plug for a canoe; B. suhu.
suhunga'i *v.intr.* to plug.
suhuri *v.tr.* to remove the plug.
2. to go through, as a knife or spear.
suhunga'i *v.intr.* to go through, as a knife or spear.
suhuri *v.tr.* to go through.
3. to make an incision under arm for embalming a corpse.
suhuri *v.tr.* to make an incision under arm for embalming a corpse.
- su'i 1. to pierce, prick, sew, cf. su 2.
2. to put in a seedling, transplant, cf. su 3.
3. to crowd, cf. su 4.
- su'isu'i a thin stick about six feet long for killing octopus.
- suisusu a sp. of eel.
- suka(na) 1. growth from rotting matter; living child born from dead woman (= suga).
2. E. to long for, grieve for. manawa suka desire earnestly.
3. *excl.* really! of course! certainly! yes, I agree!
- sukae a sp. of creeper, used in many sicknesses.
- sukaemwane a baby almost able to walk.
- sukai to agree.
haisukai agree mutually.
- sukate very strong, firm (= kakate), cf. ngangate.
- sukatea unwilling, disobedient, unfaithful.
- sukeke a millipede (= susukeke).
- suki 1. *v.tr.* poke out, poke through, cf. siki 1; B. husugi.
2. *v.tr.* touch and startle.
susuki poke fruit off a tree with a pole.
- sukohu to smear, daub (= more).
sukohu'i *v.tr.*
sukohunga'i *v.intr.*
sukohuri *v.tr.*
sukohuria *p.p.* smeared, daubed.
ha'asukohu to smear, daub.
- sukuri a measure, bent elbow to extent of arm, cf. du'u 4 elbow.
- sumwa 1. a crook for fruit (= kau, simwa).
2. to pull down with a crook.
- sumwa'oro 1. a serpula with spikes, lies buried in the sand, spikes break off in the feet of fishermen; B. sumwagoro.
2. a form of black magic.

haisi'ohi to make a person tread on these.

sumwarua unwell, unable to get about (= simwarua).

sunga sungahi *v.tr.* to meet unexpected danger.

sungi 1. a heap.
2. to mound up, as a heo.
3. to carry pickaback, as a corpse; B. sungi.

sungi('ana) to get money from a man for an offense committed.

sungiaritari knob at back of the neck, cf. ariari 3.

sungibo a swell of the sea, cf. bobo 9.

sungisungi 1. a heap, as of yams; B. sungisungi.
2. a hillock.
3. rough, uneven, of the ground.

sungisungiaa a children's game.

sungu to mend a thatch roof; B. sunguri mend thatch, kindling to start a fire.
sunguri *v.tr.* 1 to mend a thatch roof. 2. a bit of thatch for starting a fire with.

suparaiao a centipede; B. supareao.

supi a club, short, diamond shaped, derived from Mala.

sura 1. to stick out, cf. hura(na).
suranga'i *v.intr.* stick out from; B. sura.
sura a'oa'o overhang.
2. a cape, point of land (= sura'ina).
3. to take out a thorn with a needle; B. surai.
sura'i *v.tr.* to take out a

thorn with a needle.
suranga'i *v.intr.* to take out a thorn with a needle.
surata'i *v.intr.* to take out a thorn with a needle.
4. to comb back the hair; B. sura; aisura comb.
suraha *gerund*
sura'i *v.tr.* to comb back the hair.
'aisura a comb.
5. to lever up.
suraha *gerund*
sura'i *v.tr.*
surata'i *v.intr.*
6. to push away with a stick, cf. sua 6.
sura'i *v.tr.* to push away with a stick.
7. to become encrusted, as teeth with black enamel from betel chewing.
suraha *gerund*
sura'i *v.tr.* be encrusted with; encrust.
suranga'i *v.intr.* be encrusted with; encrust.
ha'asura to encrust.
8. to tie together two coconuts with a strip of the husk of each still adhering to nut.
suranga'i *v.intr.* to tie together two coconuts with a strip of the husk of each still adhering to nut.
9. to kick.
sura'i *v.tr.* to kick off dirt.
sura'aoa'o to overhang.
suragau = sura 8.
suraha *gerund* of sura 4,5,7.
sura'i 1. to take out a thorn with a needle, cf. sura 3.
2. to comb back the hair, cf. sura 4.
3. to lever up, cf. sura 5.
4. to push away with a stick, cf. sura 6.
5. to encrust, be encrusted

- with, cf. sura 7.
6. to kick off, kick away, cf. sura 9.
7. small objects full of magic used to protect gardens against pigs and thieves.
- sura'i okaoka i boo keeps off pigs.
sura'i ngahu rorobo affects the shoulders of a thief.
sura'i ururu i ngari kills a thief by making his stomach swell.
- sura'ina a cape, point of land; B. suragina.
- suraware surawarenga'i
- suratake to carry on a stick over the shoulder.
suratakeha *gerund*
suratakehi *v.tr.* to carry on a stick over the shoulder.
suratakehia *p.p.* carried over the shoulder.
suratakenga'i *v.intr.* to carry on a stick.
ha'a suratake to carry on a stick.
- suri 1. along, at, to, through, in, following, after, because of, on account of, according to.
'ari suri tara go along the path.
suri toro in the Bush, in the interior.
suri rodo at night.
boi suriau come after me.
suria i 'ai'a rongoana because he did not hear.
suria i hei'irisi amu as you wish.
o haana suriau copy me; B. suri.
arai suri obey.
rongosuri listen.
'omesuri look after.
2. to follow.
3. a sp. of breadfruit.
surimwanehaara a sp. of breadfruit.
suriniwai a sp. of breadfruit.
- suripoupou a sp. of breadfruit.
- suri(na) 1. a bone.
suriariari vertebra.
suribwera lower leg, knee to ankle.
suribwari lower back.
suribwerunga'i backbone.
suridaro tibia.
suri'abi thigh bone.
suri'ahi'ahi fibula.
surihotehote shoulder blade.
surihugirimarima forearm, elbow to wrist.
suriodo tibia, backbone.
surisuri a bone.
surisusuru shoulder bone.
2. the back of a man.
3. the top of a house, the roof.
4. an eggshell.
- suriao needle for sewing thatch.
- surihata forty dogs teeth.
- surima a large canoe, holding up to twenty men; B. aisuruma (ai canoe).
- surirogeao needle for sewing thatch.
- surisuri(na) a bone.
- suriwasi a large spear (= suruwasi).
- suru 1. to left, lift and carry, carry; B. suru pwoha carry with a stick.
suru'i *v.tr.* to lift.
suru'ia *p.p.* lifted.
ha'asuru cause to lift up.
haisuru lift together, carry together.
surura'i *v.intr.* take from and carry.
2. to sing, i.e. lift a song (suru gana).
suruha(na) a song.
suru'i *v.tr.* to sing.
surumao sing accompaniment to dance.
3. adopt.

- suru'i *v.tr.*
 surui'a *p.p.* adopted.
4. coconut milk, liquid of coconut; B. suru coconut milk.
5. yam soup with strained coconut scrapings and cabbage, octopus, etc. (= uru, iru, uruhage, hage).
6. to land.
7. to beat a gong.
 suru'i *v.tr.*
8. to give; wa'i suru 'adodaau i 'ari'ahu I will give to each of the guests.
 suru'i *v.tr.*
9. to run before the wind, of a boat.
10. ha'asuru to refrain from cutting hair or shaving after the birth of a child.
11. dolmen on a heo (= hausuru).
12. leak surusurungai ruma.
13. to follow (= suri, suruwasi the usual evening meal about five o'clock).
- suru'abu(na) to adopt, a suru'abuna i gare.
- suruado'oa a rite to drive away ghosts from a new house; the shavings of the building are piled up and burnt; do'orai 'ini agohuna i ruma.
- suruahata to carry something with a large crowd of men.
 suruahatanga'i *v.intr.* to carry something with a large crowd of men.
- surua'o to impale on a stick and carry; clams are taken in this way, the stick or long pole being inserted into the mollusc which closes on it and is lifted into the canoe.
- suruha(na) a song.
- suruha'a money given for a man or pig (ora for a dog).
- suruhaataa to carry a large object, as a mainpost, with a crowd of men.
- suruhaneara'a a shady spot to which a canoe is carried to keep the sun off it.
- suruhuto cooked milk of coconut, like butter.
- suru'i 1. to lift, carry, cf. suru 1.
 2. to sing, cf. suru 2.
 3. to adopt, cf. suru 3.
 4. to beat a gong, cf. suru 7.
 5. to give, cf. suru 8.
- surukao E.,B. to carry on a stick over the shoulder (= surutake).
- surumae sudden, unexpected war.
- surumoru a sp. of fern with large pale fronds.
- surura'i take from and carry.
- surusurunga a leak in a house, surusurunga i ruma.
- suruta'e to get up, rise; to start, of a ship.
 suruta'eha *gerund*
 suruta'eha'i *v.intr.* to rise.
 suruta'ehi *v.tr.* rise upon.
 suruta'enga'i *v.intr.* rise upon.
 ha'asuruta'e to raise.
- surutake to carry with a stick over the shoulder (= surutake).
 surutakeha *gerund*
 surutakehi *v.tr.* to carry with a stick over the shoulder.
 surutakenga'i *v.intr.* to carry with a stick over the shoulder.
 ha'asurutake to cause to carry.
- suruwaido'omwa becoming dirty, of a stream in a freshet.
- suruwasi a large spear (= suriwasi).
- susu 1. to suck the breast;

- B. susu.
2. to plant a cutting.
susu'i *v.tr.* to plant a cutting.
 3. to prick, pierce, impale.
susu'i *v.tr.* to prick, pierce, impale.
susura'i *v.intr.* to prick, pierce, impale.
 4. solid.
hau susu solid rock.
 5. enduring.
o'a susu live permanently.
rongo susu endure to the end.
maraau susu steady Trade wind.
 6. to burrow.
 7. to approach, go for.
susuhi *v.tr.*
 8. ha'a susu confess.
- susu(na) breasts.
ha'asusu 1. to bear a child (= hasusu). 2. to lay an egg.
- susuadi swollen breasts.
- susuahu small, of a hana, prickly yam.
- susu'aka'aka to beat the breast.
- susubani a fence enclosing water.
- susubere to pass by, pass over.
suberenga'i *v.intr.*
- susubori a cicatrix on the body, made in patterns by a burning brand on shoulder, arm, and calf of leg; B. susupwari.
- susubunga
- susuburi 1. (= susubori).
2. the feast held when cicatrix is made on the body.
- susubwarisu a nose stick.
- susučamu a mortar for crushing
- areca nut (= sudamu).
- susugu pudding, only in gong talk; B. susugu.
- susuha to cover up and heal, as a tree making fresh bark or a mollusc fresh shell.
susuhaha *gerund*
susuhanga'i *v.intr.* cover up and heal.
- susuha'i 1. to stick into, susuha'i 'ama'ama ni mae stick fern into (hair).
2. stick fishing rod in the sand, hook and line in the water and leave it.
3. to transplant.
4. continuous, steady, of rain; B. susuhagi.
- susuhi 1. to approach.
2. straight at; 'ari susuhia go straight at him.
- susuhurei a sp. of bird = toto'abu bloodsucker; cries when a man is killed.
- susu'i 1. to plant out.
2. to prick, pierce, sew.
- susu'iao lengths of sewn thatch.
- susu'iha'aaro 1. to be a long while doing, sit a long while.
2. fearless, a hero.
The tree ha'aaro lives long and is hard to kill, springing up again when cut down.
- susu'imaradiri = susu'iha'aaro.
- susukaringa feast when a boy's ears are pierced; B. susukaringa.
- susukeke a millipede.
- susuku join up, mend, heal.
- susukumi E. *v.tr.* to join up again, mend (= susuha); W. su'umi.
- susunaho a surf board; B.

- ha'asisiri.
- susuniboo a swelling.
- susuoo a scorpion, cf.
suhari, sisioo, oo 1.
- susuporo to pole a canoe.
susuporohi *v.tr.*
susuporonga'i *v.intr.*
ha'asusuporo
- susupwae a bandolier to carry something over shoulder and across breast; B. susupwae.
- susupwau last born, youngest child.
- susura'i to pierce.
- susuri to copy, hand on,
mamaani susuri a tale.
- susurii'a fishbone markings on club, etc.
- susuriora a sp. of grass.
- susuru to carry off a child in fighting.
- susuru'u round end of a house;
B. sisingimaa verandah.
- sususigihi to pull away from.
- sususu 1. a pig's-bone needle.
2. a prong, fork.
3. disease of foot; a swelling under the foot breaks through on top.
- susu'u 1. a soft moist place, a swamp (= su'usu'u); B. sugu.
2. to swell.
susu'uha *gerund*
3. pudding.
- susu'uraa elephantiasis, dropsy (= pura).
- suta a thorn, cf. sua 2,
suda(na), sura 3; B. suta.
- suu 1. to burn; B. suungi.
susuu to burn.
suungi *v.tr.* to set a light to a fire, torch, pipe, etc.
suungia *p.p.* lit.
suuma'i *v.intr.* to burn up.
ha'asuu 1. to burn. 2. ordeal by holding red hot stones in the hand.
2. down.
3. to set, of the sun.
suuha *gerund*
suuhi *v.tr.* set on, over.
suunga'i *v.intr.* set on, over.
ha'asuu to set.
4. to dive.
suuhi *v.tr.* dive for.
5. to die.
suuha(na) death.
suuhi *v.tr.* die of.
suuni *v.tr.* die of.
suunga'i *v.intr.* die of.
suungi *v.tr.* die of.
suuri *v.tr.* die of.
suuta'i *v.intr.* die and leave; suuni 'abu die of dysentery, ra ngahu suuha'ini'i boo they killed off the pigs.
suuha'i *v.intr.* die out, get less.
ha'asuu
6. to sink.
7. deep, of the sea.
8. a sp. of banana.
9. to hiss.
suunga'i *v.intr.* hiss at.
suuri *v.tr.* hiss a person.
- su'u 1. a moist place, swamp, inland lake; B. sugu swamp, harbour, bay.
2. a harbour, bay.
3. to drink up moisture as a young tree.
su'uri *v.tr.* drink up completely.
4. to move position.
5. su'uri *v.tr.* to stop.
6. to swell, a su'u i uwana his leg is swollen, cf. du'u 3 elbow, sungi sungi.
su'usu'u to swell.
su'ua a freshet in a stream after rain.

- su'unga'i *v.intr.* to get too large for.
 su'ura'i *v.intr.* to swell, to bulge; to rise, of bread.
 ha'asu'u cause to swell.
- su'u('ana) to revenge, retribution; B. *sigu*.
- su'u(na) revenge.
 su'uha *gerund*
 su'uha(na) revenge.
 su'unga'i *v.intr.* to revenge, be revenged on.
 su'ura'i *v.intr.* to revenge, be revenged on.
- su'ua 1. a freshet.
 2. revenge, retribution.
- su'ugomu to eat with mouth full (= si'ogomu).
- suuha *gerund* of suu 3.
- suuha(na) death.
- su'uha 1. *gerund* of su'u('ana).
 2. revenge.
 3. to make a return feast; a feast given in return.
- suuha'i die out, exterminate.
- suuharabunga a sp. of banana.
- suuhi 1. to set over, of the sun.
 2. to dive for.
 3. to die off.
 4. to peel (= suhi).
- su'uiahu to be constipated; constipation.
- suuisina 'o'i 'ari dora suu i sina! you go west! (to the sunset).
- su'umae vendetta, retribution, vengeance, punishment.
- suuma'i to burn up.
- suumanongi to burn human flesh before sacred tree 'airasi.
- su'umi to heal over, close up (= susukumi).
- suunga'i 1. to set over, of the sun.
 2. to die of.
- su'ungai 1. to revenge, cf. su'u('ana).
 2. to become too large for, cf. su'u 6.
- suungi 1. to set alight.
 2. to die of.
- suuni to die of.
- suuni'aru a sp. of poisonous fish.
- suurahi evening; B. manurahi.
- suurahu tooth of a dog (= mwarau); B. suurahu.
- suura'i taboo marks put in path, small objects full of magic used to protect gardens against pigs and thieves: hua ha'u, 'uru ngari, hua i hau etc.
 suura'i 'oka'oka i boo keeps off wild pigs.
 suura'i ngahu rorobo affects the shoulders of trespassers.
 surua'i uruuru i ngari causes a swelling in the trespasser's stomach.
- su'ura'i 1. be revenged on, cf. su'u('ana).
 2. swell, bulge; rise, of bread, cf. su'u 6.
- suuraihi W. evening.
- su'urarakenga'i to be overworked; rarake strong.
- su'urarate(na) to be overworked; bothered by trying to do two things at once, etc., a su'uraratena 'inia.
- suuri 1. *v.tr.* to follow, cf. suri 2.
 2. *v.tr.* to die of.
- su'uri 1. to drink up completely, cf. su'u 3.

2. to stop, cf. su'u 5.
 3. to extend, by crosspieces.
- suusuu 1. to burn.
 2. to do in succession, here
 suusuu.
 suusuuhi *v.tr.* to do in
 succession.
 3. forever, continuously,
 cf. huu 2.
 'ome suusuu look continuously.
- su'usu'u to swell.
- suuta'i 1. to go down from.
 2. to die and leave behind.
- su'utee to marry her own
 brother, of a woman
 (= kokorete).

T

- ta 1. one, only (= tai, ta'ai).
 2. added to give force and
 vividness to words and
 phrases, a goro ta! yes,
 quite right! giving emphasis.
 3. noun suffix, but not
 common: ngaruta, 'ubuta,
 warita, etc.
 4. adjectival suffix.
 5. prefix of condition.
 6. prefix to indefinite
 pronouns.
 ta nei someone.
 tara'inei some (*pl.*).
 7. what? interrogative
 pronoun (= taa, taha *q.v.*).
 8. from; root of ta'i, tahi,
 tairai.
 tahi go from, from.
 'ari tahia go from him.
 9. in phrase ta gua give me,
 cf. tana.
 10. to join together.
 ta'i *v.tr.* 1. to join
 together. 2. to sew.
 tata to sew.
 11. to draw water.
- tahi *v.tr.* to draw water.
12. to crack, explode.
 13. to cut.
 tahi *v.tr.* cut.
- taa 1. what? interrogative
 pronoun (= ta, taha).
 2. to drive; B. tari.
 taari 1. *v.tr.* 2. *v.tr.* to
 send, command.
 ha'ataari 1. to send,
 command. 2. a messenger,
 apostle (modern).
 3. to weed.
 taa'i *v.tr.*
 4. to be tilted up by mena,
 of heavy objects such as a
 canoe, in spiritualistic
 practices.
 taaha *gerund*
 taa'i *v.tr.* be tilted up by.
 taari *v.tr.* to tilt up by
 mena.
 taaria *p.p.* tilted up by
 mena.
 taasi *v.tr.* to tilt up, lift
 up by mena without human
 agency.
 taasia *p.p.* tilted up by
 mena.
 5. to explode with mena,
 crack, sound, a suda mora.
- ta'a 1. bad, poor; B. tai,
 taiha.
 ta'aha(na) 1. badness,
 poorness. 2. of poor quality.
 ta'a'i 1. *v.tr.* to spoil.
 2. *pl.* of ta'a (ta'a 'bad' and
 rago 'many' add 'i plural).
 haata'a'i to spoil.
 2. very; kekerei ta'a very
 small, goro ta'a very good
 (prob. ta'a 1); such a use
 occurs in several Melanesian
 languages, e.g. Vanikolo.
 3. suffix to nouns and
 adjectives, mauruta'a etc.;
 B. taga.
- taabi a walking stick (= 'a'abi).
- taabwahi to go and get food
 from his mother, of a child.
- taaha *gerund* of taa 4.

ta'aha(na) 1. evil, badness,
cf. ta'a 1.

2. of poor quality.

ta'ahere a form of magic. The
bone of a dead man was burnt
with lime, buru, etc., put
in hollow bamboo with teeth
of shark or of biting
animals, and pointed at a
man to cause his death.
Called vele in Guadalcanal.

ta'ahi E. *v.tr.* to love, pity,
be sorry for, like; W.
aroha.

haita'ahi pity, love;
gau harita'ahi gaau let us
love one another.

harita'ahi mutual love;

au 'ai'a ta'ahia i naihi

I don't like the knife.

ha'ata'ahi to pity, be
sorry for (prob. ta'a 1 pity
and love being joined in
Melanesian thought); B.
tagahi.

taa'i 1. to weed, cf. taa 3.

2. to be tilted up by, cf.
taa 4.

ta'ai E. one; W. ta'i; B.
tagai.

ta'a'i 1. *pl.* of ta'a 1.

2. to spoil, cf. ta'a 1.

ta'anamada S. a war cry in
fighting.

ta'ara to stretch out the hand;
B. tagaragi.

ta'arahi stretch and take.

ha'ata'ara cause to stretch
out.

ta'arauna between the shoulders.

taarenga 1. to lie on the back.

2. to swim on the back.

3. to throw back head on
rising from a dive.

taarengaha'i *v.intr.* 1. lie
or swim on back. 2. throw
back head.

taarengara'i *v.intr.* throw

back head.

taarengasi *v.tr.* throw back
head.

taataarenga lying on the
back.

taari 1. drive, cf. taa 2.

(I. gives taari 'throw away'
but this is not known).

2. to send, command.

3. to tilt up by mena, cf.
taa 4.

taariadaro to draw out a ghost
from a possessed man with
dracaena leaves.

ta'aru 1. a shoal, shallow spot
in the sea; B. tagaru.

2. S. coral reef; B. tagaru.

ta'arura'i *v.intr.* to shoal.

taasi to tilt up by mena, cf.
taa 4.

ta'asi(na) 1. any organ of a
pig.

2. to have a bad sore ta'ata'a.

3. covered with such sores;
a person full of sores.

ta'ata'asia covered with
sores.

4. to throw away, remove,
take away, cf. gaasi.

5. to desire earnestly, long
for, cf. ta'ahi, ta'ata'a 2.

6. to be burdensome, weigh
on (prob. ta'a 1).

ta'asua('ana) to hate, be sulky,
feel bad about; B. taiha ni
opwa 'o ta'asua gugua? io, a
ta'asua i ahugu are you angry
with me? yes, I am annoyed.

ta'ata'a 1. a deep, quickly
eating sore, cf. ta'asi(na) 2.

ta'ata'asi *v.tr.* to have a
bad sore.

ta'ata'asia *p.p.* afflicted
with bad sores; a person so
afflicted.

2. desirable, lovely, of a
flower.

taataarenga lying on back.

- taataawai B. a dragonfly.
- taataba 1. to cut with a blow, strike, cf. taba 6.
2. to sing, of birds, cf. taba 2.
3. to fish with a net.
- taataga down of nestlings, cotton wool (modern).
- taataha an opening in the reef, cf. taha 4; B. taataha.
- taatamua 1. hairy, fibrous.
2. rough surface, as a board.
- taatara 1. a broom, cf. tatara 2.
2. a sp. of tree.
- taatarapwera a sp. of bird, wagtail, (= rurukape).
- taatarau everywhere, cf. tarau 1.
- taba 1. to jump, leap along through the sea, of fish.
tabanga'i *v.intr.* to jump.
tataba jump.
2. to sing, of birds.
taataba to sing.
tabaha *gerund*
tabanga'i *v.intr.* sing on account of.
tabari *v.tr.* to sing.
tataba *v.tr.* to sing.
ha'ataba cause to sing, to gladden with song.
haitaba singing.
3. a part, portion (= aba), cf. tabarua 2, tabagere.
4. a sp. of yam (the largest; sometimes one tuber is too heavy for a man to carry).
5. to lift the leg.
taba'ai to lift the leg and scratch, of a dog.
6. to strike, slash, slap (as water with fishing line); B. tapa.
taataba strike, slash, slap.
tabaao to get sago palm fronds; B. tapaa.
- taba'i *v.tr.* to beat a gong.
tabari *v.tr.* 1. strike off, slash off. 2. to beat a gong.
tabaria *p.p.* struck off, beaten (of a gong).
- taba'ai lift leg and scratch, of a dog, cf. taba 5.
- tabaao get sago palm, cf. taba 6.
- tabagere to decline, of the sun (= ahugege).
tabagereha *gerund*
tabagerenga'i *v.intr.* decline.
tabageresi *v.tr.* decline on.
- tabaha *gerund* of taba 2.
- tabahisu 1. to distribute food at feasts, done by a chief.
2. a very large stone axe held by chief while he distributes.
- tabaho'i the other side (of an island); beyond, cf. taba 3.
- tabai(na) 1. to love.
2. S. to pity.
tabaini *v.tr.* to love, pity.
tabainia *p.p.* loved, pitied.
tabainga'i *v.intr.* to love, pity.
haitabaini love, pity.
- taba'i beat a gong, cf. taba 6.
- tabairua to work in each of two places alternately.
- tabakuhi round end of house (= sinakuhi).
- tabanga'i 1. leap through sea, cf. taba 1.
2. sing, of birds, cf. taba 2.
- tabaori to change, take place of, in working, rowing, etc.
tabaorisi 1. *v.tr.* to change, take place of, in working, rowing, etc., cf. taba 3.
2. to talk to one another, each speaker using his own language (Melanesians seldom

- speak another language but usually understand three or four neighbouring ones); B. *tapaorisi*.
- tabaosi* a wave of the open sea, not surf (nahō); B. *tapaosi*.
- tabara* to increase, as crops; B. *tapara*.
- tabaraha gerund*
tabaranga'i v.intr. increase from.
tabarasi v.tr. be full of, overflowing with.
ha'atabara cause to increase, give a good return.
haitabara increasing, as population.
- tabari* 1. slash off, cf. *taba* 6.
 2. beat a gong, cf. *taba* 6.
- tabarua* 1. work in two places alternately.
 2. half and half, half-caste.
- tabatabakau* a children's game; *kau* hand.
- tabatori* B. a beard (= *tabotori*).
- tabe* 1. lift up, support; B. *tope* lift and carry.
 2. hit against, knock up.
tabengi v.tr. lift, support.
tagengia p.p. lifted, supported.
tabera'i v.intr. lift, support.
 3. the body, = *abe* in phrase *tabemawa uninjured*, free from harm.
- tabeasi* canoe ornament of red grass and cowries at prow, which the waves knock up, *tabe*.
- tabemawa* safe, well, cf. *abe* 2.
tabemawaha gerund
tabemawasi v.tr. be safe from.
- tabetabe* ornaments hanging from ears (= *tabitabi*).
- tabi* to chop, cut down.
- tabiatoru* E., B. to wonder, be astonished.
- tabiatoruha gerund*
tabiatorunga'i v.intr. wonder at.
ha'atabiatoru to amaze.
- tabitabi* ear ornaments (= *tabetabe*).
- tabo* 1. to shave with a shell; pulling out hairs; B. *tapotapo*.
- tabotabo* 1. shell razor; any razor. 2. to shave.
tabori v.tr. to shave.
taboria p.p. shaven.
tabotori a beard (= *tabatori*); B. *tapotori*.
2. to bite, of a dog; nibble, of a fish (= *tapo*); B. *tapo*.
- tabonga'i v.intr.* bite, nibble.
tabori v.tr. bite, take the bait.
- tabobo* one side, on one side.
- tabo i bwauna i manu* take the worst and leave the best.
- taboro* a sp. of yam.
- tabu* 1. sacred, taboo, only found in a few phrases, cf. *abu* 2; *diri ni tabu rara dracaena* of the strong taboo.
 2. *tabura'i* lazy though full grown, does nothing but sit about the village.
- tabubu* utterly, completely.
- tabuna* slander.
- tabunaha'i v.intr.* accuse about, concerning.
tabunara'i v.intr. accuse about, concerning.
- tabwahi* 1. to go to a friend far off.
 2. W. to possess a man, of a ghost; E. *tabwaohi*.
- ha'atabwahi* to possess a man, of a ghost.
haitabwahi possessed.
- tabwaohi* E. *v.tr.* to possess a

- man (so as to cause sickness, not to inspire, rabe).
 haitabwaohi possession;
 possessed; B. tapwaorl.
- tabwari the name of a famous war club.
- tae 1. away, out, farther (= tai), cf. wou.
 2. come opposite, arrive opposite (doubtful authority).
- ta'e 1. to alight on a branch, perch, of a bird; B. tage.
 ta'eri *v.tr.* settle on.
 2. to go up, ascend; B. tage.
 ta'eha 1. *gerund* 2. to climb a hill.
 ta'eha(na) an ascent, path up a hill; B. tageaha.
 ta'era'i *v.intr.* 1. to climb a hill; B. tageragi. 2. cause to rise up.
 ha'ata'e conceitedly; 'adoma'i ha'ata'e conceit, be conceited.
 3. to rise to the surface.
 4. to embark in a canoe or ship, ta'ehungana i haka.
 5. prefix to numbers referring to those in a canoe; B. tage.
 ta'eoru constellation 'Southern Cross'.
 ta'eta'i a one man canoe (= tata'ai); B. tagetagei.
 6. to dye, fix colours, cf. ta'e 1.
 ta'ea a dye.
 ta'enga'i *v.intr.* dye with.
 ta'eri *v.tr.* to dye.
 ta'eria *p.p.* dyed.
- ta'e(na) embarkation party; B. tage.
 ta'eri *v.tr.* to embark.
 ha'ata'e cause to embark.
 ta'eado a proper number for a canoe.
 ta'e honuhonu a canoe overfull.
- ta'ea a dye.
- ta'eha 1. climb a hill (hane a tree).
2. a climb, path up a hill.
 3. *gerund* of ta'e 2.
- ta'enga'i dye with, cf. ta'e 6.
- ta'eoru the name of a constellation, Southern Cross.
- ta'era'i 1. to climb a hill, cf. ta'e 2.
 2. cause to rise up, cf. ta'e.
 3. remove an obstacle, or something hiding an object.
 4. to grow, of plants, shoot up; a later stage than bwito.
- ta'eri 1. to embark in, cf. ta'e 4.
 2. to dye, cf. ta'e 6.
- taero saliva from a baby's lips.
- taesua('ana) W. to hate, be sulky with (= ta'asua).
- taetae E. a sp. of small house lizard, also found in coconut palms; W. karanga; B. taataa.
- ta'eta'e 1. to confess an old murder.
 2. to urge.
 ha'ata'eta'e to urge; B. hagatagetage.
- ta'eta'i a one man canoe.
- taga 1. white.
 tagataga white.
 2. come into flower.
 3. the pistils of a flower (proper meaning of taga); petals 'ahu'ahu, whole flower 'ahurara; B. taka flower.
- taga(na) a flower.
- tagahuru'a hair standing on end, flesh creeping, as when tarantula or snake crawls on your chest at night, abena a tagahuruua.
- tagaia'o a small octopus.
- taganiabe to run away in a body, rau taganiabe.

tagaoo a sp. of disease,
haematuria, (= mimioo);
(C. considers oo = Polynesian
toto blood).

tagaro to stretch out hand, cf.
ta'ara.

tagarohi stretch out and
hold.

tagarodo a sp. of plant, sweet
scented flowers.

tagatarau a sp. of breadfruit.

tage *v.tr.* to light, a fire
tage'eu, cf. toga l.

tagege a part, portion, chapter
of book, etc., cf. gege(na) l.

tagege(na) the other side.

tageha(na) a clansman, relative.

tagere a sp. of fern.

tageu to prepare the oven; cook
in oven.

tagora W. to work, as a garden;
E. tauaro; B. tagara.

tagoraha *gerund*
tagorahi *v.tr.* work a garden,
work at.
ragorama'i *v.intr.* work at.
tagoranga'i *v.intr.* work at.
tatagora a workman.

tagu l. *v.tr.* to clear land,
cut down undergrowth.

taguha *gerund*
tagutagu to clear land.
ha'atagu to set to clearing
land.

2. S. to look after, nurse.

taguma'i *v.intr.* 1. to look
after, nurse. 2. to put
carefully in its proper
place. 3. to welcome, receive.

taha l. interrogative pronoun,
what (= ta, taa); e taha what
thing; B. taa.

2. to reach, arrive (= ada),
cf. hata 2; B. taha.

tahanga'i *v.intr.* to reach,
arrive.

tahari *v.tr.* to reach,
arrive at.
tahasadoi to come upon, cf.
sado l.

3. to open; B. taha.

tahanga a fathom.
tahanga'i *v.intr.* 1. to open.
2. openly, confess.
tahangi *v.tr.* to open.
tahangia *p.p.* opened.
'unu taha proclaim.
taha maa open door.
'unu tahanga'i tell out,
reveal, confess.

4. to have an outlet; na wai
a taha the stream has an
outlet.

taataha an opening in shore
reef, a chasm.

tahataha an opening in
shore reef, a chasm.

tahani *v.tr.* 1. to go
through the surf. 2. to open
a way, be a pioneer in, make
a beginning at.
tahangi *v.tr.* be a pioneer of.
tahaangia *p.p.* opened out.
tahangi harisi to eat the
first fruits.

ahutaha to have a clear idea
of; a taha i ahuna 'inia.
tahari *v.tr.* be a pioneer of.
taharia *p.p.* opened out,
made available to others.

5. to give money for, hire.

tahari *v.tr.* 1. to pay for
work done, hire. 2. to pay
rent for fishing in water
tabooed by a chief. 3. wages.
taharia *p.p.* paid, hired;
B. tahari.

haitahari wages.

6. tahari *v.tr.* to set ready
strands for plaiting.

7. to beat a gong.

tahari *v.tr.*

8. to flow, cf. ahe.

tahari *v.tr.* to flow upon.

9. menses, a taha i ahuna.

10. to put lime on the shoulders
when going to a feast.

tahataha to put lime on the
shoulders when going to a
feast.

tahanga'i *v.intr.* to put lime

- on the shoulders when going to a feast.
 tahari *v.tr.* to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast.
 ha'ataha to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast.
11. (strike)
- tahataha to strike an object, of the wind.
 tahanga'i *v.intr.* to strike an object.
 tahari *v.tr.* to strike an object, of the wind.
 taharia *p.p.* struck by the wind.
 tahatahanga'i *v.intr.* to strike, of the wind.
- tahaa(na) 1. to take up something and go, to take away.
 2. to pass by.
 tahaanga'i *v.intr.* pass by.
 tahaari *v.tr.* pass by.
 tahaaria *p.p.* passed by.
 tahaata'i *v.intr.* pass by.
- taha'abu pain in the eyes and headache after a blow.
- tahaburi to pay for ordeal by hot gum held in mouth.
- tahae a charm to make a tree grow or garden flourish.
- tahahau to pay for ordeal by red hot stones held in hand.
- taha'irara to pay for divination.
- tahairikia
- tahamaa 1. open door.
 2. for the first time, the first (= tahamora).
- tahamae to embalm a corpse by making two incisions on the right side, removing the viscera, stuffing with o'a shavings, applying lime and drying the body over a fire. The embalmed body is then put in a dry cave in the mountains, cf. taha 4.
- tahamoidora dark brown, between two colours.
- tahamora 1. the first, original, first-born; B. tahamora.
 2. for the first time; oha au boi tahamora when I first came.
- tahamwaa = tahamora.
- tahanga a fathom (outstretched arms); B. tangaha.
 tahanga oraora a little over a fathom.
 ha'a tahanga four strings of shell money (ha'a), each one fathom.
- tahanga'i 1. arrive, cf. taha 2.
 2. to open, cf. taha 3.
 3. put lime on shoulders, cf. taha 10.
 4. strike, of the wind, cf. taha 11.
- tahangi 1. to open, cf. taha 3.
 2. to be a pioneer in, cf. taha 4.
- tahangiharisi eat the first fruits.
- tahani 1. be a pioneer in, cf. taha 4.
 2. go through the surf, cf. taha 4.
- tahapa the curve of a hook.
- taharaa 1. an opening in the reef for a canoe, where water flows through.
 2. to begin a dance.
- taharangirangi a rainsquall.
- taharara a sudden squall of wind and rain in fair weather.
- tahararo W. *v.tr.* to circle round a person.
- tahararoa E. constipation.
- tahari 1. to reach, cf. taha 2.
 2. to pay wages, hire, cf.

- taha 5.
3. wages.
 4. beat a gong, cf. taha 7.
 5. flow over, cf. taha 8.
 6. be a pioneer in, cf. taha 4.
 7. put lime on shoulders, cf. taha 10.
 8. to strike, of wind, cf. taha 11.
 9. set ready strands for plaiting, cf. taha 6.
 10. to put leaves under something.
- tahariu to go out of sight, be out of sight.
tahariunga'i *v.intr.* be out of sight.
- tahasina to pay for ordeal by blazing torches (sina), walking on them barefooted.
- tahataha 1. an opening in the reef, cf. taha 4.
2. to put lime on shoulders, cf. taha 10.
3. to strike, of the wind, cf. taha 11.
4. horizontal lines (rays of the sun) of araredo shell disk.
5. a shower of rain, squall of wind.
6. a bamboo with split end for getting fruit.
7. a sp. of shrub.
- tahatahaaroro a sp. of fish.
- tahatahana in a little while; S. tatahana.
- tahatahanga'i to strike, of wind, cf. taha 11.
- taha'ubu'ubu to reach the middle of a journey.
- tahawabu(na) 1. to clear the forest for the first time and so set up a claim to ownership of the land; B.

- tahawabu.
2. to begin new work, open a new school, etc.
- tahe 1. to bear a child.
- taheri *v.tr.*
tahesi *v.tr.*
ha'atahe 1. to tend a child or animal very small and unlikely to live. 2. to bear an abortion.
2. to lack a part, a tahe baania he lacks it.
3. an abortion.
4. a platform for storing nuts in a house.
5. tahera'i to tie roofing thatch.
- tahekeheke to go jauntily on the toes, be conceited, cf. 'ege 4, rege 1.
tahekehekenga'i *v.intr.* be jaunty, conceited about.
tahekehekera'i *v.intr.* be jaunty, conceited about.
ha'atahekeheke cause to be conceited.
- tahi 1. to live, flourish; B. tahi.
tahiha *gerund*
tahinga(na) life.
tahinga'i *v.intr.* recover from childbirth.
tahisi *v.tr.* live by means of, because of.
tahitahi to live.
ha'atahi 1. to save; a saviour. 2. to set free a captive, man or animal, cf. tahi 2.
2. to flee, cf. ta 8.
tahisi *v.tr.* flee from.
ha'atahi drive away.
3. to take away, cf. ta 8.
4. from, 'ari tahia go from him, cf. ta 8.
5. to cut, cut off.
tahitahi tahi hanatari cut out an arrow, shaping it.
6. come apart, break off, as parts of anything, cf. ta 8.
7. to draw water.

8. to fill, as a lamp with oil.
9. *tahinga'i v.intr.* to overlap.
tahitahi v.intr. to overlap.
ha'atahitahi cause to overlap.
haitahitahi overlapping.
10. alone, in phrase 'oa tahi a widower.
11. to divide by a line.
tahinga'i v.intr.
tahiri v.tr.
tahiria p.p. divided by a line.
haatahi cause to divide by a line.
12. to pour out; *tahia i wai baania i rata* pour out the water from the vessel.
13. refrain from, 'ai'a ruma na tahi every family took part.
ha'atahi to avoid; *abwa'i nei a'i haatahi waiwai* none shrank from carrying it, i.e. all helped.
14. strip off.
tahiao strip off sago palm fronds.
 Many of these forms appear to be derived from a root *ta* meaning 'from', 'away from'.
- tahiao* strip sago fronds.
- tahiha gerund* of tahi 1.
- tahihiitou* the name of a sky chief killed by the hero Sukaninoni who ascended in smoke to do so.
- tahinga* life, cf. tahi 1.
- tahinga'i* 1. recover from child bearing, cf. tahi 1.
 2. overlap, cf. tahi 9.
 3. divide by a line, cf. rahi 11.
- tahiri* divide by a line, cf. tahi 11.
- tahirohiro* hard, vigorously (= *waihirohiro*); *tagaro* *tahirohiro* work hard.
- tahisi* 1. leave by means of, because of, cf. tahi 1.
 2. flee from, cf. tahi 2.
- tahitahi* 1. to live, cf. tahi 1.
 2. to cut off, cf. tahi 5.
 3. to strip off (*ruhu*) the branches of the sacred tree *maniato* when replanting an old garden. The name for the whole ceremony.
 4. the three tufts of hair left on children's heads (= *hasiku*, etc.).
 5. to overlap, cf. tahi 9.
 6. to chop off branches and leave the top shoot.
 7. to curse, *nuga tahitahi*. A man 'puts' his enemy in a tree far off, inaccessible, first providing himself with a branch of the tree. Enemy must either go and climb the tree, or buy the branch, or be plagued by ghosts. Sometimes Malaita men come to San Cristoval, get branches and on return 'put' Malaita enemies in inaccessible trees on San Cristoval hills.
au nuga'o na'i tarumare si
 I put you in that Casuarina tree.
- tahita'i* flee from, cf. tahi 2.
- taho* 1. to start on a journey, of man or ship.
 2. to take out.
tahoni v.tr. *tahonia i boo baania i tin* take the meat out of the tin.
tahora'i v.intr. take out of canoe, bowl, box, etc.
tahori v.tr. take out; pull open, as a bag.
tahoria p.p. taken out; pulled open.
 3. to go from, leave.
tahonga'i v.intr.
 4. to draw out from with ropes, as a pig from a hole.
tahori v.tr. to draw out

- from with ropes.
 tahota'i *v.intr.* to draw
 out from with ropes.
5. to pull out, as a yam from
 the ground.
- tahoha *gerund*
 tahoni *v.tr.*
 tahonia *p.p.* pulled up,
 out.
 tahori *v.tr.* pull out.
 tahoria *p.p.* pulled up,
 out.
 ha'ataho cause to pull up.
6. *v.tr.* dig a hole, as a
 crab, cf. tahu 3.
7. a crab hole.
8. to pay money to the
 avenger of death.
9. to pay for, as a victim;
 tahoa i ramoa, i boo 'ini
 ha'a pay for victim or pig
 with money.
 tahori *v.tr.* to pay for.
10. to bore in wood (= tahu).
 tahori *v.tr.*
- taho'a to take long strides
 (= tariho'a).
- taho'ihohoi to roll.
- tahoni 1. take out, cf. taho 2.
 2. pull out, cf. taho 5.
- tahonga'i to leave, cf. taho 3.
- tahora'i take out, cf. taho 2.
- tahori 1. take out, cf. taho 2.
 2. draw, drag out, cf. taho 4.
 3. pull out, pull open, cf.
 taho 5.
 4. pay for a victim, cf. taho 9.
 5. to bore, cf. taho 10.
- tahota'a a coconut placed in
 the bows of the canoe of the
 dead.
- tahota'i draw, drag out, cf.
 taho 4.
- tahu 1. to remove a plug, lid,
 cork; B. tahuri.
 tahu'i *v.tr.* to remove a
 plug, lid, cork.
 tahu'ia *p.p.* removed,
 uncorked, opened.
 tahuri *v.tr.* to remove plug,
 etc.
 tahuria *p.p.* removed,
 uncorked, opened.
 tahusi *v.tr.* to remove plug,
 etc.
 tahusia *p.p.* removed,
 uncorked, opened.
2. to take by force; B.
 tahungagi drag out of a
 crowd.
- tahunga'i 1. seize, take by
 force. 2. drag out from a
 crowd. 3. deliver (Bishop
 Patteson). 4. spasms. 5. to
 knock off.
3. to bore wood.
4. holes bored in wood.
5. a sp. of wood boring
 insect.
- tahuri *v.tr.* bore holes in
 wood.
- tahu(na) 1. the side of a path,
 tahuna i tara.
 2. the edge of a shoal; deep
 water beyond a shoal.
 3. a snake hole; B. tahu.
- tahu'i uncork, open.
- tahunga'i cf. tahu 2.
- tahura a tortoise shell hook
 for buma fish.
- tahuraga through and out, go
 through and on, cf. hura'a 1.
 tahuraga'asi *v.tr.* go through
 and out of.
- tahuri bore holes, cf. tahu 3.
- tahuru a sp. of black mussel
 used in making bonito hooks,
 cf. buru 1 black; B. asuru
 black.
- tahusi open, uncork, remove
 plug, cf. tahu 1.
- tahutahu a sp. of fern.
- tahutuu(na) the edge of a
 large net.

- tai** 1. prefix of condition, with adjectives and verbs, cf. ta 4, tata 4, tari 5.
 2. low tide; halfway out; half tide tai i asi.
 3. a sp. of banana.
 4. *v.tr.* remove an obstacle, as a tree blocking a river.
 5. to run away and escape.
 taihi *v.tr.* escape from.
 6. to live (Bp. Patteson), cf. tahi 1.

tai(na) a boundary (= tari); taina i omaa boundary stone of village.

- ta'i** 1. W. one; E. ta'ai; B. tai.
 2. *v.tr.* to sew, cf. ta 10; B. tai.
 3. *v.tr.* to join together.
 4. from, away from, apart from, followed by nia, 'ari wou ta'i nia a suffix separable from its verb, like vag in Mota and prob. distinct from ta'i 5.
 5. intrans. suffix to verbs, followed by nia.
 6. a tortoise shell hook for bonito; B. tagi.
 7. to go away from, apart, to avoid, cf. ta'i 3.

ta'ihī *v.tr.* go out of sight from, e.g. round a wall, under a sail; a ta'ihigau lost to our sight.
 ta'inga'i *v.intr.* go out of sight from, e.g. round a wall, under a sail.
 ta'irai 1. *v.intr.* to go round the back of, avoid.
 2. parted, apart.
 ta'ita'i *v.intr.* avoid, go round so as to avoid.
 ha'ata'ihī crooked.

taiae *excl.* of impatience.

taiburo to revolve.

taiburoha *gerund*
 taiburohi *v.tr.* to revolve.
 taiburohia *p.p.* revolved.

taiburonga'i *v.intr.*
 revolve.
 ha'ataiburo cause to revolve, revolve.

taiburoburo 1. round and round.

2. to be bewildered.

taiburoburoha *gerund*
 taiburoburohi *v.tr.* to bewilder.
 taiburoburohia *p.p.* bewildered (I. gives taipulopulo but this should be taipu'opu'o).
 taiburoburonga'i *v.intr.*
 bewilder.
 ha'ataiburoburo bewilder, cause to go round and round.

taiduru rough, uncombed, of hair.

taiduruduru be entangled, cf. duru 3; B. haisurusuru in a tangle.

taiduruduruha *gerund*
 taidurudurunga'i *v.intr.* be entangled by.
 ha'ataiduruduru to entangle; entangled.

tai'eba'eba to run backwards and forwards.

taihi run away, escape from, cf. tai 5.

ta'ihī go out of sight, cf. ta'i 7.

taihikohiko W. to be tangled; B. haihikohiko.

taihikohikoha *gerund*
 taihikohikonga'i *v.intr.*
 entangle with, by.
 ha'ataihikohiko to tangle.
 haitaihikohiko in a tangle.

taihikuhiku = taihikohiko (the same suffixes).

taihiro 1. to stir up; stirred up, of water.

taihiroha *gerund*
 taihironga'i *v.intr.* to stir up.
 taihirosi *v.tr.* to stir up.
 taihirosia *p.p.* stirred up.
 ha'ataihiro cause to be stirred up; in a state of violent motion.

2. vexed, annoyed, troubled, anxious (with the same suffixes).
- taiho** to leave its mother, of child or young animal.
taihora'i v.intr. to leave its mother, of child or young animal.
taihota'i v.intr. to leave its mother, of child or young animal.
- ta'ina** each; *ta'ina i sae* every man.
- ta'inga'i** go out of sight, cf. *ta'i* 7.
- ta'ingaru** all together; B. *tagaingaru* equal, the same, no matter, all the same.
- tainikoniko** to be wrinkled, in folds.
tainikonikoha gerund
tainikonikonga'i v.intr. be wrinkled by.
tainikonikosi v.tr. to wrinkle up.
tainikonikosia p.p. wrinkled.
ha'atainikoniko cause to be curled up, wrinkled;
tainikonikosia i sina wrinkled by the sun.
- tainironiro** sad, downcast.
tainironironga'i v.intr. to be cast down with sadness; a *tainironironga'i nia i maana*.
- taiori** to stroll about.
- ta'ira'i** 1. avoid, cf. *ta'i* 7.
 2. apart, parted.
- ta'irimarima** with one hand.
- ta'iro** a sp. of inedible fruit, *'aihuri = takiro*; B. *tagiro*.
- tairoke** an excuse; to make an excuse, decline invitation.
- tairokea** 1. difficult to get out, as a box in a narrow place.
 2. bewildered, puzzled.
- tairokuroku** wrinkled (= *tainikoniko*), cf. *roku* 1, *ro'u* 3.
tairokurokunga'i v.intr. be wrinkled by, as by the sun.
- tairumirumi** wrinkled, crinkled, in folds; B. *hairumirumi*.
- taisada** 1. equal, alike, the same, cf. *sada*, *dada* 3.
 2. to be enough, sufficient.
taisadaha gerund
taisadanga'i v.intr. be equal to, like, sufficient for.
ha'ataisada to equalise, make sufficient.
- ta'ita'i** 1. to avoid, cf. *ta'i* 7.
 2. one by one, cf. *ta'i* 1, *ta'ita'inei*.
 3. to place the fastening at the bow of a canoe, cf. *ta'i* 2.
- taka(na)** 1. S. a flower (= *taga*).
 2. seed tuft of reeds.
 3. pistil of flower.
 4. come into flower.
 5. to click assent.
takaha gerund
takahi v.tr. assent to by clicking the lips.
takanga'i v.intr. assent to by clicking the lips.
takara'i v.intr. assent to by clicking the lips.
takari v.tr. assent to by clicking the lips (*takaria*, *takahia* may be used).
- takaiori** a sp. of taro.
- takairate** a sp. of yam.
- takanamwera** a sp. of taro.
- takatakarikia** deep yellow, colour of *riki* flower.
- take** 1. *v.tr.* to lift up, e.g. lift the foot, lift wood off the fire, cf. *ta'e*.

2. *v.tr.* to return less than was given, a takea i ha'a he returned insufficient money.
3. to let go, let slip.
takeha *gerund*
takehi *v.tr.* let go, slip back, fly back, rau takesia i ugu let slip the bowstring.
takehia *p.p.* let go, as a spring.
takenga'i *v.intr.* to let go.
takesi *v.tr.* to let go, slip, spring back.
takesia *p.p.* sprung back, slipped back.
ha'atake cause to slip, let go.
4. to seesaw, go up and down, cf. take 1.
taketake a seesaw.
takera'i *v.tr.* go up and down.
ha'atake to play at seesaw, of children.
haitake go up and down (of the board itself).
- takeore a sp. of taro (= takaiori).
- takere 1. *v.tr.* to seize by the mouth, a takerea i ba'ewa he seized the shark by the mouth.
2. a sp. of tree.
- takere'ai to take a leaf and ask a friend what tree it comes from; children play many such games to develop observation.
- takesu to go along with heel of one foot off the ground, limp.
takesuha *gerund*
takesuhi *v.tr.* limp upon.
takesunga'i *v.intr.* limp on account of.
ha'atakesu cause to limp.
- takesura to tilt up, as a seesaw.
- taketake 1. a seesaw.
2. the point of the sail of a canoe.
- taki 1. to have a bent leg; a cripple.
takia with bent leg from sore, unable to straighten leg.
takiri *v.tr.* be bent from, because of, of leg.
takiria bent from.
2. to knock, stumble against, either of person or thing against which he stumbles.
takira'i to knock, stumble against; a takira'i uwamu i hau you stumbled on a stone (stone knocked against your foot).
3. (touch) B. atagi.
takini *v.tr.* touch and startle, startle by touching.
takinia *p.p.* startled by unexpected touch.
takiri *v.tr.* flip off, flick away.
takiria *p.p.* flicked off.
- takibaina 1. famous Ulawa hero, one of first Alaha immigrants, said to have introduced fighting in Ulawa.
2. famous chief of Heuru, Arosi, son of Boo, and father of Boo of modern times, chief also of Ugi (had a wife at both places). Built famous carved and decorated canoe, Bunawara, holding 140 fighting men, which was used till recently.
- takiki to shiver with cold and wet; B. takiki.
takikiha *gerund*
takikiha'i *v.intr.* to shiver with cold and wet.
takikinga'i *v.intr.* to shiver with cold and wet.
ha'atakiki cause to shiver.
- takiro E. sp. of inedible 'aihuri = ta'iro; B. tagiro.
- takiropo pudding of yams and crushed nuts.
- takisura to carry a bundle on a stick.
takisuranga'i *v.intr.* to carry a bundle on a stick.

- ha'atakisura to carry a bundle on a stick.
- tako a shield (= sako); obtained from Guadalcanal and rarely used in fighting.
- taku in anataku, shake in friendly fashion.
- tama to strike down with stick, oar, etc., cf. taba 6.
tamari *v.tr.* to strike down with stick.
- tamami S. a word, command.
didiri tamami S. disobedience.
- tamani to tell, tamani tanaa tell him; B. tamasi speak.
- tamatamarere early name on south coast for a ship's boat and long used generally till superseded in modern times by bwauta (Eng. boat), the present word. Said to be so called because the men rowed 'backwards'.
- tamu coconut fibre, used for straining liquids.
- tamusi 1. to brush away water from hair.
2. to take taro from a garden.
- tana to, for, in; haa tanaa give him; tana'o for you; nugaatana sina put it in the sun; a gere raha i hu'u tanaau I have a bad cough; B. tanga to, for, in.
- tanei a certain one, another, next; tanei ni dangi another day, tanei ni sade next week.
- tanga to light, as a fire, pipe, lamp; B. tanga.
tangaa na raita light the lamp.
- tanga(na) 1. a crotch; fork of the legs, a su'u tangana he has a swelling between the legs.
matanga forked, branching;
- B. tanga.
2. the bulge of a large net.
3. to set a net so that it bulges.
4. a place for using a large net.
- tangaa a hand's breadth, fingers extended; B. tangaha fathom.
- tangahoo to give a thing belonging to someone else.
- tangahuru ten; B. tangahuru.
tangahuruna tenth.
ha'atangahuru ten times.
- tangarau a hundred, of men only; B. tangarau.
ha'atangarau a hundred times.
- tangaru 1. to blaze, of fire, cf. ngaru; also taangaru.
2. to be moved, excited.
3. to be inflamed, painful, of a sore; B. tangaru seize a spear in excitement.
- tangaruha *gerund*
tangaruhi *v.tr.* be excited by, inflamed from.
tangaruhia *p.p.* excited, inflamed.
tangarusi *v.tr.* be excited by, inflamed from.
tangarusia *p.p.* excited, inflamed.
ha'atangaru excite, inflame.
- tangatanga 1. a forked stick.
2. a line.
- tangii a bunch of poor fruit, of bananas, cf. angi 3.
- tangisi 1. E. a sp. of edible fern, whose leaves are boiled with yam soup.
2. any form of cabbage or green vegetable, greens.
- tango all; tango i gare, 'oo all the children, spears, cf. hako 2.
- tangu to rend, tear, of animals; a 'ara tangutangusia he bit and rent him to pieces.

- tangutangu to rend, tear.
tangutangusi to rend, tear,
etc.
- tangusi 1. W. a sp. of edible
fern; E. tangisi.
2. greens.
- tanini 1. to skirt, follow
along.
tanininga'i *v.intr.* skirt,
follow along; a tanininga'i
i wai he followed the stream.
2. a row of sticks set up
for a baby learning to walk.
3. a baby learning to walk.
- tano 1. to restrain; when used
as an adj. 'gently', 'slowly',
etc. before the verb, tano
ha'ate speak slowly, tano
haruta row gently, tanoa
gently, quietly.
2. still, quiet.
- tanu to bale, take up in net
or hollowed hand, cf. danu 1,
taru 2.
tanu ugu gather the Palolo
worm.
- tao E. a small net with fine
mesh used for Palolo catch-
ing; W. tau, E. taonamu a
mosquito net, W. taunamu.
- taoha 1. to swoop down, of a
bird or gust of wind
(= saoha).
taohanga'i *v.intr.* to swoop
upon.
2. sometime, in the future,
when (not 'when' interroga-
tive which is geita; the M.
angaïsa has both meanings),
cf. oha 1.
- taohi the men's house. Each
clan in a village had one
with carvings on the gable
end, usually birds, clan
totems.
- ta'o'o diarrhoea; B. tagogo.
- taora'ina south and south
west wind; B. taoragina.
- taori 1. to become smooth; flat
and smooth, of a dog's hair.
2. to place in order (= tauri).
- taoro an old man's walking
stick, about five feet in
length.
- taotaoro 1. an old man's walk-
ing stick, about five feet
in length.
2. a sp. of tree on the
shore.
- tapa to slash (= taba 6 *q.v.*).
- tapanatitiwi a children's charm
for making fine weather.
- tapapa'a slab, board.
- tapatapakau a children's game
(kau hand).
- tapatue a large sore on a child.
- tapiri W., B. a long trough-like
food bowl (= moke).
- tapiro to go crooked in throwing.
tapiroha *gerund*
tapironga'i *v.intr.* to miss.
tapirota'i *v.intr.* to miss.
- tapo 1. to peck, eat, of fowls
and birds (= tabo); B. tapo.
tapori *v.tr.* to peck.
taporia *p.p.* pecked.
2. to bite, of a dog.
3. to seize with claws, of
a crab.
tapori *v.tr.* bite, seize
with claws.
taporia *p.p.* bitten, seized.
4. a small black crab.
- tapuru to cut the hair (puru)
formerly with obsidian or a
strip of bamboo, waheda'au,
now with scissors, cf. ta 13,
purupuru i warehu a lock of
hair; B. tapuru.
hautapuru a pair of scissors.
- tapwa a tree without branches,
hais'ei 'ai'a raraa.

tapwahi to possess a sick man so that he has bad dreams, of a ghost, cf. tabwahi.

tapwau thick-headed, stupid, ignorant.

tapwauha *gerund*
tapwaunga'i *v.intr.* be stupid about.
tapwauri *v.tr.* be stupid about.
ha'atapwau make stupid.

tapwera slip on rocks, cf. pwera 1.

tapweraha *gerund*
tapwerata'i *v.intr.* slip on.

tara¹ 1. to do without sufficient cause or reason.

2. to do badly, carelessly, foolishly.

tara angi cry needlessly.
tara hiri judge unjustly.
tara haa do or make carelessly.
tara ha'ate speak without thinking.
tara ngahu murder, as contrasted with manslaughter or war.

3. on behalf of, instead of, representing 'o'i ha'ate tanaa taragu speak to him on my behalf.

4. very, 'ai'a tara rago not very many.

5. to rake, gather, sweep.

tarasi 1. *v.tr.* to rake, gather, sweep. 2. a broom.
taragoni rake together;
B. tarakoni.

6. tarasi *v.tr.* to scrape, cf. karasi.

7. to trap; B. tara fish with bait, heitaragi fishing net.

tara'i 1. lie in wait for in the path, lurk for.
2. to poison. 3. to entrap with words. 4. fish with bait.

tara² nutmeg tree.

tara(na) 1. a path, road; B.

tara; na'otara(na) lead the way.

2. a seam in sewing.

3. (a row)

tarai in a row, in succession.

tarasi in a row, in succession.

4. place, resting place for, as a sheath, place for firewood, etc.

tara ni uhi place for cooking yams; B. tara.

5. the cause, reason, beginning; often = 'inia; B. tara.

tarana therefore, because of, on account of.
tarana i taha why.

tara'ahu to shoot several things with one shot.

taraano a staircase, not ladder, of wood and sago palm to the stage (bwea) for marauhu.

tara'asi continuously.

taraburu thoughtless.

taraga to emerge after lying up from wound.

taragoni 1. rake together, cf. tara 5.

2. to throw together carelessly, cf. tara 2.

tarahaane 1. the path between two clan sections of the village.

2. a level path along a plateau.

tarahanehane a ladder; B. tarahanehane.

tarahuni to blot and spread, as writing on bad paper.

tarahuri 1. to fall, of a star.

2. footprints for others to follow, first tracks, example of a pioneer.

tarai in succession.

tara'i 1.

2. lie in wait, cf. tara 7.
3. poison.
4. fish with bait.
5. entrap, snare.
6. the sacred tree, maniato, planted in the four corners of a garden.
7. the sacred lily hi'imanu.

tara'iadaro 1. to fish for ghosts with dracaena leaves in the house where a man has died, the leaves are tied to fishing rods and when caught the ghosts are thrown outside.

2. to fish for the soul of a dead man with a betel nut tied to a rod. When the soul is in the nut, the nut is placed by the skull in the hera.

taraiburi a circlet of white cowry shells, as many as fifteen, worn round the forehead at feasts, properly only by Araha.

tara'ikeo to draw out a mangitu from a sore.

tara'imanu a bird trap.

taraiomaa a large village, formed by a number of clan groups in succession.

taraira'o necklaces of ra'o worn by women.

tara'irisi a desire; B. tara desire.

tarai'uma dog's tooth necklace.

tarakaka 1. to dip finger into liquid and paint teeth black.

2. the second finger, so used.

tarakakanga'i paint teeth black.

tarakau a children's game.

taramara'o a sp. of tree.

tarana therefore, because of, for that reason, cf. tara(na) 5.

taranaitaha why.

taranga'i 1. to wave about, in fighting, in triumph and derision, taranga'i mada.

2. to hold out, stretch out, taranga'inia i rumamu.

tararamanu the name of a famous spirit of the open sea, adaro ni matawa.

tararuru all together, here taruru take hold all together (not taruru I.).

tarasi 1. to rake together, sweep.

2. to scrape.
3. in succession.
4. to skim along the surface.

taratara(na) 1. a pig path.

2. a model to follow.

taratara'i to lie in wait for, ambush, cf. tara 7.

taratarau a bridge, log across a stream.

tarau 1. always, everlasting, continuous; B. pworahu long.

2. solid.

hau tarau rock, not rocks (= hau huu).

taraura'i continuously.

3. to spread, of a sore.
4. to be alight, blazing, of a fire.

tarauhi *v.tr.* 1. to light a fire, lamp, etc. from a brand. 2. to spread from one to another, of sickness.

taraunga'i *v.intr.* to spread a fire, light one fire from another.

ha'atarauhi to infect with sickness someone else, a ha'atarauhia i daoha beia.

- ha'ataraunga'i to spread a fire, a haataraunga'inia i bwaroo.
5. to cross over, cross, cf. aharau; B. tarau.
- tarauhi *v.tr.* cross over to. taratarau a bridge.
6. to walk along, a log, etc.
7. to climb along sticks set for it, of a snake.
- tarauhi *v.tr.* walk along something, climb along sticks. ha'atarauhi cause to walk along, climb along.
- tarauha a group of cuscus; B. tarauha.
- tarauhi 1. to persevere in.
2. to light one fire from another.
3. to spread a sickness.
4. to cross over to.
5. to walk along something.
6. to climb along.
- taraunga'i spread a fire, light one fire from another.
- taraura'i 1. continuously.
2. continually, going right on, haa taraura'inia do forever.
- tarauru to pay off a score, revenge, cf. uru 2.
- tarawa'a a house with roof but no walls (walls are made last).
- tarawa'a(na) 1. to begin, cf. wa'a 2; B. tarawoga.
2. a beginning, cause.
tarawa'aha *gerund*
- tarawa'aria full light of day, cf. wa'aria 2.
- tare 1. to float; B. tare.
taresi *v.tr.* float with (a current).
taresia *p.p.* carried along by, floated away.
2. to flow, as water, saliva from mouth.
- tarea a ditch scooped out for storm water.
taresi *v.tr.* to flow and carry along.
3. to dribble.
4. to go round a corner out of sight.
taresi *v.tr.* go round, behind something, out of sight.
taresia *p.p.* out of sight, a taresia i ruma he went behind the house out of sight.
tarenga'i *v.intr.* be out of sight because of, a tarenga'inia i hasi'ei he was hidden by the tree.
5. to go in a crowd on a path.
tareha a crowd.
- tarea ditch for storm water.
- taregogoni to slip down together.
- tareha a crowd.
- tarenga'i be out of sight from.
- taresi 1. float with, float and carry.
2. go out of sight, out of sight from.
3. miss, fail, 'ome taresi fail to see.
- taretare to flow.
- taretarewai a bamboo to conduct water, na buubuu baania i taretarewai it spurts out from the aqueduct.
- tare'ugu to move in single file, as ants crossing a path, cf. 'ugu.
- tareuwouwo to float sticking up, as a tree in a river.
- tari 1. a noose.
2. a rope made of pandanus and dyed red, cf. ari 3.
3. Santa Cruz ropes finer than those (ari) of Arosi.

4. to strip off (= tahi).
5. a prefix to adj. and verbs, cf. tai.
6. reach to.
7. until, tari oha si until that time, cf. ari 6.
8. to collect money; noni tatariha'a 'publicans' of N.T.
9. bring in a profit, enrich, get gain; B. tari; a taria i ha'a he gets a money profit, a taria ta taha? what does he gain?
ha'atari to enrich, to get a profit.
10. a plaited armband.
11. to go from path, wander, err, go wrong, make a mistake.
taritari to go from path, wander, err, go wrong, make a mistake.
taritaria mistaken, erring, in the wrong; autaritaria! pardon me! (i.e., I am in the wrong).
tarisi 1. to lose the way.
2. to fail, cf. taresi 3; suffixed to any verb, 'ome tarisi, siba tarisi, etc., fail to see, fail to find.
haitari a mistake.
ha'atarisi cause to err, go wrong.
12. to beat a gong.
tariwa'a to beat a gong.
- tari(na) a boundary.
tariha(na) a boundary.
tarisi *v.tr.* to wait for, expect.
rongo tarisi listen.
- tariberebere to be full and overflowing, cf. bere 4.
taribereberenga'i *v.intr.* to be full and overflowing from.
ha'atariberebere cause to overflow.
- tariha(na) 1. a boundary.
2. rows in garden to be followed in planting.
3. a model.
4. finishing a matter; tarihana, au gu bwa'i haaua ro'u that ends it, I won't do it again.
- tariha'i 1. to weary.
2. to chase, as a dog chases fowls; B. tariha'i; a tariha'i nia.
3. to go along the shore in a small party, ten or twelve.
- tarihana thoroughly, completely, 'irara tarihana understand completely.
- tarihi 1. to break apart, split open.
2. a stout pole used for this purpose.
- tarihisia to be narrow, confined.
- tariho'a to take long strides.
- tarihu to skirt, go along coast, cf. rihu 1.
- tarikoke to make an excuse.
tarikokeri *v.tr.* to make an excuse about.
- taringa 1. to unload a canoe; B. taringa.
2. to do thoroughly.
- tari'oko narrow, shut in.
- tari'oko'a narrow, shut in.
tari'oko'anga'i *v.intr.* be shut in by.
ha'atarari'oko'a to shut in.
- tariori E. to stroll about; B. tatariori.
tarioriha *gerund*
tariorihi *v.tr.* to stroll to.
tarioringa'i *v.intr.* to stroll on account of.
ha'atariori to take for a stroll.
- tariraau 1. to go past swiftly.
tariraauha *gerund*
tariraausi go past swiftly.
ha'atariraau cause to pass

- swiftly.
2. dizzy, bewildered, of the eyes.
- tariri to pass by.
 taririha *gerund*
 taririhi *v.tr.* pass by.
 taririhia *p.p.* passed by.
 ha'atariri cause to pass by.
- tariri'i very small, cf. ri'i 1.
- tariroge the heart of a tree.
- tarisada 1. equal, the same, like (= taisada).
 2. enough.
 tarisadaha *gerund*
 tarisadanga'i *v.intr.* be enough for, equal to.
 ha'atarisada equalise.
- tarisi 1. to await, expect.
 2. to lose the way.
 3. carry off, as the wind or a current, cause to be lost.
 4. to fail (after a verb).
 5. to long for a dead or absent friend.
 6. in ha'atarisi, to awaken, cf. arisi.
- tarisu to make an excuse, reject an invitation, cf. tarikoke.
 tarisuha *gerund*
 tarisunga'i *v.intr.* to decline, excuse oneself.
 ha'atarisu to decline, excuse oneself.
- tarisuruta'e to leap up.
- tarisuu to go down, cf. suu 2.
- taritari sp. of plant, Hibiscus; B. taritaria.
- taritaria mistaken, erring, in error, in fault.
- tariusu to use coarse language, improper speech, be rude, as suggesting to a man his mother or sister should go with him on a journey.
- ha'atariusi to use coarse language.
 haitariusi to use coarse language.
- tariwa'a to beat a gong.
- tariwara'a be wild, shy, untameable, fierce (= wara'a).
- taro 1. to tell news; B. tarohagi tell news.
 2. spread, of news.
 taroha(na) 1. news. 2. fame.
 taroha ni tara gossip, scandal.
 taroha'i *v.intr.* tell news, proclaim.
 ha'ataro to spread news.
 haitaroha'i an ambassador, messenger.
 3. fame, famous.
 4. to exalt, extol.
 5. a sp. of tree.
 6. the bark of this tree, used as wrappings for a corpse, or for the floor of a house.
 7. to brush off dirt, clean yam tubers.
 tarohi *v.tr.* to brush off dirt, clean yam tubers.
 8. to dodge a spear.
 tarohi *v.tr.*
 9. to rub, massage; B. taro.
 tarohi *v.tr.*
 tarohia *p.p.* massaged.
 taroma'i *v.intr.* rub, massage, a taroma'inia i abena.
- taroha(na) news, fame, cf. taro 1.
- taroha'i tell news, proclaim.
- tarohi 1. brush off, cf. taro 7.
 2. rub, cf. taro 9.
 3. dodge a weapon, cf. taro 8.
- tarohiabe destitute of ornaments, (= masara).
- taro'ire a straight variety of club, with broad blade used

- as a shield, with sharp edge for offense.
- taroma'e a sp. of large echinus; B. taromage.
- taroma'i to rub, cf. taro 9.
- tarorua to do things at two places, e.g. fight at one and feast at the other.
- taru 1. to draw, dip, get water, cf. ta 11.
 taruhi *v.tr.* to draw, dip, get water.
 taruhia *p.p.* drawn, of water.
 2. to take up in nets, as Palolo worm.
 taruhi *v.tr.* to take up in nets.
 3. a measure of liquid, a cupful; e siha taru how many cupfuls.
 4. bat's bone for tattooing.
- tarubere to wander, err, go wrong, mistake.
 tarubereha *gerund*
 taruberenga'i *v.intr.* to wander, err, go wrong.
 tarubereri *v.tr.* to mistake.
- tarumare 1. a sp. of tree, *Casuarina*, planted in villages, and more or less sacred, cf. saru.
 2. in an oath, na'i tarumare si.
 3. a wreath of casuarina needles thrown into a grave either by each mourner, or by one of each clan.
- tarupenga a plaited coconut leaf plate for food (= karupenga).
- tarupere = tarubere
- taruru 1. to be premature, too soon (= tauu).
 taruruha *gerund*
 taruruhi *v.tr.* too soon for.
 tarurunga'i *v.intr.* too soon for.
 tarurusi *v.tr.* too soon for.
- ha'ataruru cause to be premature.
 2. swiftly, in an instant.
- tasi 1. to cut up small, as a coconut, cf. ta 13.
 2. to wander, stray; B. tasi.
 3. to mark with lime in streaks; B. tasi.
 4. to make a line, cross at.
 5. to slip, slide; B. puatasi.
 6. to strip off outer skin.
- tasiae *excl.* of impatience.
- tasua('ana) B. to be angry; E. ta'asua.
- tata 1. to clean up a garden already cleared.
 2. to come off, come apart, of knife handle, etc., cf. ahataata.
 tataha *gerund*
 tatahi *v.tr.* come off from.
 ha'atata cause to come off.
 3. to tremble, shiver; B. tata.
 tataha *gerund*
 tata'i *v.tr.* tremble from.
 tatahi *v.tr.* tremble from.
 tatara'i *v.intr.* shiver with fear or cold; sae wari a tata i abena an old man's body trembles; a tata i abena 'ini wa'ewa'e he trembled for joy.
 4. a prefix of condition or continuous action, cf. too 2 (also toto).
 5. to join together, cf. ta 10.
 6. to sew.
 7. to weave a web, as a spider.
 8. to cut down at the roots.
- tata'ai a one man canoe, cf. ta'ai.
- tataairaa to become slowly better, be convalescent.
- tataba 1. to sing, of birds, taba.
 2. to leap along through the sea, of birds.

3. the sound of chopping far off.
4. to throw a handnet.
- tatabo a sp. of small bivalve mollusc with finely marked shell, used to pull out the hairs of beard, etc., the old method of shaving.
- tatabwerubweru headlong, cf. bweru 1, abweru.
- tata'e 1. to rise above the horizon, as a ship, cf. ta'e 3.
2. to appear in answer to tatahe, of a ghost.
3. to stick up, stand out.
- tatagoni to put together.
- tatagora W. a workman, cf. tagora.
- tataha *gerund* of tata 2,3.
- tataha'i to take out from, as things from a house.
- tatahe 1. *v.tr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark, etc.
- tataheha *gerund*
tatahenga'i *v.intr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark, etc.
- tataheri *v.tr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark, etc.
- tataheria *p.p.* summoned, of ghost, etc.
- tatahesi *v.tr.* call upon a ghost, etc.
- tatahesia *p.p.* summoned, of ghost, etc.
- ha'atatahe to summon.
2. to offer food to a ghost in a man.
- tatahi 1. tremble, shiver from, cf. tata 3.
2. defend, save, cf. tahi 1.
3. come off from, cf. tata 2.
- tatahiohio 1. wavy.
2. to stagger.
- tatahurohuro spinning, revolving as a top; B. horohoro.
- tatahuru'a 1. hairy, cf. huru 5; B. gahuru unshaven for several days.
2. not properly cleared, stumps still in ground.
- tata'i to tremble with, cf. tata 3.
- tata'iba'iba to wallow, wallowing, cf. 'iba.
- tata'iba'ibara'i *v.intr.* wallow in, on.
- tata'iba'ibata'i *v.intr.* wallow in, on.
- tataisuisu = tataisuisu
- tataiori E. stroll about (= taiori).
- tataiorihī *v.tr.* stroll to.
- tataioringa'i *v.intr.* stroll for, on account of.
- ha'atataiori take for a stroll.
- tatairaa to be ill, cf. tataairaa.
- tataisada equal, level (= taisada).
- tataisuisu to glide in on a wave, of a canoe; B. hagaiuisu.
- tataisuisuha *gerund*
tataisuisunga'i *v.intr.* to glide in on a wave.
- tataki 1. with bent leg, a cripple, cf. taki 1.
2. a crook.
3. a bamboo water-carrier with crosspiece as handle.
4. a hook in the house to hang things on.
- tatamare'a crowded together, of white dazzling objects; stones, white sand, cf. maremare 1.
- tatamu thin roots hanging from trees, fringe of bag

- (= ramuramu).
- tatamua hairy, fibrous surface
(= taatamua).
- tatangerungaru 1. blazing,
ngaru.
2. excited.
- tatangitangini gong word for
today (de'eni); B. tangi day.
- tatango 1. to strip a tree of
leaves, cf. tango.
tatangosi *v.tr.* to strip a
tree of leaves.
tatangosia *p.p.* stripped of
leaves.
2. all, last remains; meu
ngau tatango we ate all that
was left.
tatangosi *v.tr.* (if followed
by noun).
3. E. all cabbage-like
condiments; W. tangusi.
- tatangoringori to go swiftly
along a path; B. garigari
quick.
tatangoringoriha'i *v.intr.*
tatangoringorira'i *v.intr.*
to go swiftly along a path.
- tatanu 1. a scoop of palm husk
for baling, cf. danu 1,
taru 1.
2. a coconut shell for
pouring water over body.
- tatao to run down hill, roll
down, as a stone, cf. dadao,
dao 1; B. tatao.
- tataosiosi to ride in on a wave.
- tataou'a pale blue (Central
Bush).
- tatapwerupweru 1. to roll.
2. without hitting, fall
clear.
- tatara 1. to sweep; B. tatara.
tataraha *gerund*
tatarahi *v.tr.* to sweep.
tatarohia *p.p.* swept.
ha'atataru *caus.* to sweep
- (cause to be swept).
2. a broom, of midribs of
sago palm.
tatarasi *v.tr.* to sweep
together.
tatarasia *p.p.* swept
together.
3. a line, row, verse of a
book, cf. tara 1; B. tatara.
- tatara'asi very, exceedingly;
goro tatara'asi perfect.
- tataraerae to call loudly for
a dead relative, wail for the
dead by name, cf. rae 2.
- tatarahi to sweep, cf. tatara 1.
- tatara'i to fish for octopus
with cowry drawn gently along
on the line of the rod, cf.
tara'i 4.
- tatarairai to ride in on the
crest of a wave (= tataosi-
osi, tataisuisu, tatawisi-
wisi, tatasi'esie).
- tatarake to crow, of a cock
(= tatarauke).
- tataramatawa light rain after
gale, calming the sea.
- tatarapwera a sp. of bird,
wagtail (= rurukape).
- tatarasi 1. to sweep together.
2. to gather together.
- tatarau 1. always, cf. tarau 1;
B. tatarau.
2. in succession.
3. to creep along a branch,
etc.
4. ha'ate tatarau gossip.
- tatarauha a log over a stream,
a bridge.
- tatarauke to crow (= tatarake).
- tataraunahuto a game, one (the
cuscus, huto) climbs along
the joined hands of the
children.

tatara'ura'u to gather together treasures, put away valuables to keep them safe; ra'u.

tatare 1. to follow along the bank of a stream.

2. dream, mauru tatare.

3. to slip, slide, as something leaning against the wall.

tatareha *gerund*

tatarehi *v.tr.* slip, slide to; a tatarehia i ano it slipped to the ground.

ha'atatare cause to slip.

tatare'ahu to walk arm in arm, arms round neck.

tatarekereke moving gently along, as hook and bait after a cast; B. tatarekereke.

tatarekerekeha move gently along.

tatarekerekenga'i *v.intr.*

move gently along.

ha'atatarekereke cause to move gently along.

tatarengarenga turning over and over showing white bellies, of shoal of fish.

tatarengarengasi *v.tr.* turning over and over showing white bellies, of shoal of fish.

tatari 1. to beat a gong.

2. to disembowel, prepare for the pot, fish or bird.

tatariha *gerund*

ha'atatari to disembowel, order someone else to disembowel.

tatarihana that ends it, no more to be said.

tatariori E. stroll about.

tatarioriha *gerund*

tatariorihi *v.tr.* stroll to.

tatarioringa'i *v.intr.* stroll for.

ha'atatariori take for a stroll.

tatariwiwi a sp. of tree.

tataro 1. famous, taro.

2. a sp. of tree (= sasaro), small pale green leaves and clusters of little berries.

tatasakusaku to patch together, cf. tata 5, hagu 1, sagu 4; B. tauhakahaku.

tatasi fibre of coconut, outer husk, cf. tatamu fibre of trunk.

tatasi'esi'e ride in on crest of a wave.

tatatakukuru a sp. of fish.

tatate 1. to chatter.

2. talk nonsense in delirium.

tatateha *gerund*

tatatehi *v.tr.* talk nonsense in delirium.

tatatenga'i *v.intr.* talk nonsense in delirium.

tatatesi *v.tr.* talk nonsense in delirium.

ha'atataate make delirious.

haitataate delirious.

tatate(na) chin, beard, cf. warate.

tatateeteete bumping, colliding; to hit in several places, as a stone rolling down a roof, cf. teeteete 2.

tatatenatauriki name of a star from Tauriki, a famous hero.

tatau 1. to help, cf. 'a'au; B. tatau.

tatauhi *v.tr.* to help.

tatauhia *p.p.* helped.

2. to hurry, hasten; B. tatau.

tatauhi *v.tr.* to hasten to, to help.

3. to go to a village when the death gong is beaten.

tatauhi *v.tr.* to go to a village when the death gong is beaten; B. tatau.

tatauwi to beg, crave mercy.

tatauwira'i *v.intr.*

tataweri'a 1. a deep calm.
2. red, where skin has been scraped off.

tatawero'a weak after illness, wero.

tatawi to cry out in fear.
tatawiha *gerund*
tatawanga'i *v.intr.* cry out at.
ha'atatawi cause to cry out in fear.

tatawisi to glide in on crest of a wave.

tatawisiwisi to glide in on crest of a wave.

tate 1. talk nonsense in delirium (= tatate).
2. talk in sleep.
tateha *gerund*
tatehi *v.tr.* to talk of, in delirium or sleep.
tatenga'i *v.intr.* to talk about, in delirium or sleep.
tatesi *v.tr.* to talk nonsense in sleep.
ha'atate cause to talk in sleep or delirium.
haitate talking in sleep, delirious.

tategari with face unshaven for several days.

tau 1. to do, cf. tauaro(na) 1, dau 3.
tauni *v.tr.* to prepare for, get ready ingredients for betel chewing.
taunia *p.p.* prepared, got ready.
taunga'i *v.intr.* to work at, do a job.
taura'i *v.intr.* 1. to get things together, preparing for a journey; B. tauragi.
2. a burden.
taura'iha(na) preparation for a journey.
2. to lift up.
tauhi *v.tr.* to take up in a leaf, as something hot or

dirty.
tauni *v.tr.* 1. to take up.
2. to adopt (= suru).
taunia *p.p.* adopted.
3. to gather together, as fish to bait.
taungi *v.tr.* to gather round.
ha'atau cause fish to gather.
4. a platform for living on, house with upper story.
tauruma a house with floor raised off the ground.
5. B. hagatau.
ha'atau far off.
6. a small handnet for Palolo worm, with very fine mesh but coarser than haa'u; E. tao, cf. sao.
tau namu mosquito net (= taonamu).

tauaro(na) 1. E. to work; W. tagora; ia tauarona i mou he is working at a garden.
2. work.
tauaro amu your work.
tauaroaha'i *v.tr.* work with, mou tauaroaha'i ahugoro work with a cheerful spirit.

tauaro('ana) to serve, minister to, nurse.

tauhi 1. take up in a leaf, cf. tau 2.
2. a sp. of fish.

tauhiwaiho a sp. of tree (= maranuiwaiho).

tauma pudding for feasts.
taumwa pudding for feasts.
taumwa'o a sp. of yam.
taumwa'ohari a sp. of yam.
taumwa'ohuaimadi a sp. of yam.
tau namu mosquito net, cf. tau 6.
taunga'i do any small job, work at, cf. tau 1.

- taungi gather round bait,
cf. tau 3.
- tauni 1. prepare for, cf. tau 1.
2. lift up, cf. tau 2.
3. adopt, cf. tau 2.
- taura'i 1. prepare for a
journey, cf. tau 1.
2. a burden.
- taura'iha(na) preparation for
a journey.
- taurengarenga (see daarengarenga)
- tauri put in order, place in
order (= taori).
- tausii 1. tie up, fasten, fix.
2. the fastening of a wall.
3. build a house or nest
(a native house; the parts
are tied).
- tautau 1. quickly, cf. tatau 2,
maatau.
2. to hurry, hasten.
tautauhi *v.tr.* to hasten to.
3. B. a game of throwing up
several balls and catching
them alternately and rhyth-
mically; W. kokoriki; E.
kokote'e; B. ha'ahuhusi,
idi'idi.
- ta'uta'u to be greedy.
ta'uta'ua greedily; ngau
ta'uta'ua.
ta'uta'uha *gerund*
ha'ata'uta'u make greedy.
- tau to be premature, too soon,
cf. taruru 1.
ha'atauu urge, hasten,
incite, a ha'atauuu.
- tawa 1. a word, in tawaado
true, i.e. a word that hits.
2. a common prefix to names
of landing places: Tawaraha,
Tawai'abu, Tawatana,
Tawasupwe, Tawaniora,
Tawasurua, Tawari'i, prob. an
opening, cf. awa, owa (all
Arosi villages); B. tawa.
3. the sea.
matawa the open sea far from
land.
maetawa a landing place,
where the sea is calm (mae)
cf. asimae.
adaro ni matawa spirit of
the open sea.
4. a stranger.
ha'atawa to treat a person
as a foreigner, not of the
place.
matawa foreign; bwaa matawa
introduced taro, cf. atawa
(watawa, under atawa).
5. to talk, chatter at a
distance, cf. dawa(na),
rongo 3.
tawa'i *v.tr.* talk of, chatter
about at a distance.
tawata'i *v.intr.* talk of.
tawatawa E., B. talk.
haitawatawa conversation at
a distance; B. tawatawa
speak.
tawa(na) an idiom, saying or
phrase characteristic of a
person.
tawana mo'osi his phrase.
tawaado 1. true, the truth.
2. *excl.* true! yes, of course!
without doubt!
tawangasiu flower.
tawahi a sunny spot, always in
the sun, dora tawahi.
tawa'i 1. to talk of at a
distance; B. tawaki.
2. an echinus.
3. a sp. of coconut.
tawaniora name of old and fine
heo near Heuru.
tawao a sacred house, rites of
'Airasi, etc. performed in
it; B. tawau.
tawaru in song, tawaru mwina-
mwina, meaning doubtful.

tawasi to go and get salt water, visit the coast for salt, of bush people.

tawatawa 1. E.,B. talk, chatter from a distance.

2. a sp. of taro.

tawatori to ask for something desired, cf. tawa 1.

tawe 1. food for a widow; giant caladium and patango.

2. E.,B. to feed, tend, look after old people.

taweha *gerund*

tawengi *v.tr.* feed, tend the old.

tawengia *p.p.* tended, fed.

haitawa to tend old people.

hiitawengi E.,B. to tend old people.

tawera'i 1. *v.intr.* to take contents out of a bag, etc.

2. to bear, of dog, pig, hen (not man).

3. to bear twins, of man.

tawi 1. to cry, of a child.

tawihi *v.tr.* cry for.

tawiha'i *v.intr.* cry about, because of.

tawira'i *v.intr.* cry about.

tawisi *v.tr.* cry for.

haitawitawi crying for; B.

haitagitagi.

2. W. to feed, tend, look after old people (= tawe).

tawiha'i *v.intr.* to feed, tend, look after old people.

tawinga'i *v.intr.* to feed, tend, look after old people.

tawingi *v.tr.* to feed, tend, look after old people.

tawingia *p.p.* fed and tended.

haitawi to tend old people.

te 1. added to give emphasis and liveliness to narrative (= ta); a osi te! of course, just so!

2. to stamp, as a warrior on a platform (bwea).

tengi *v.tr.* stamp the foot.

tera'i *v.intr.* stamp the foot.

3. to scold, use stinging words; a teria 'ini ha'ate ana he lashed him with his words.

teri *v.tr.*

teria *p.p.* scolded.

4. (to speak)

ha'ate speak.

5. to hit, tap, tick, strike (= tee).

tea 1. a sp. of palm; B. tekasi.

2. to make a speech on a platform (bwea), cf. ate.

teanga'i 1. *v.intr.* to make a speech on a platform; B.

ateate. 2. an orator.

teatea make a speech, as at a feast.

ha'ateatea to make speeches.

3. to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name.

teaha *gerund*

teanga'i *v.intr.* to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name.

teari *v.tr.* to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name.

tearia *p.p.* called upon, of a ghost.

teatea offer money to a ghost with invocation.

4. to deny a charge.

tebo 1. a sp. of bamboo.

2. a rotting bamboo.

3. *v.tr.* put food in a bamboo and roast it.

teboha *gerund*

tebori *v.tr.* put food in a bamboo and roast it.

teboria *p.p.* cooked in a bamboo.

ha'atebo to cook in a bamboo.

tebwe to be thoroughly wet.

tebweha *gerund*

tebwera'i *v.intr.* be thoroughly wet from.

tee 1. to ring a bell, holding

- the tongue; B. teengi, cf. tenge 2.
- teeha *gerund*
teengi *v.tr.* to ring a bell.
teengia *p.p.* rung
teeri *v.tr.* to ring a bell.
teeria *p.p.* rung.
ha'atee ring a bell.
2. to tick, tap, strike, knock, cf. tee 1; B. teetee.
- teetee 1. to tick, tap, strike, knock. 2. to collide, hit, cf. tatateetee.
teera'i *v.intr.* to scrape foot against, collide with.
3. finally, completely.
- teetee finally, completely.
4. to talk nonsense in delirium, cf. tate 1, to'otee.
- te'e 1. to stumble, cf. suate'e 2, suasuate'e.
2. pig trough, a clam shell for pig food and water.
- teeha *gerund* of tee 1.
teehuu finally, completely.
teengi ring a bell, cf. tee 1.
teera'i scrape foot, cf. tee 2.
teeri ring a bell.
- teetee 1. tick, tap, strike, knock.
2. collide, hit.
3. finally, completely.
4. a fence for garden to keep out pigs.
5. to squeeze a coconut to bring out the milk.
6. to want exceedingly (= tete).
- teeteesi *v.tr.* to want exceedingly.
7. to swish about, of milk in a nut.
8. to want exceedingly.
- ha'ateetee cause to long for.
haiteetee longing for.
- teeteera'i to hit, collide.
- teeteeri to hit, collide.
- ha'ateetee cause to collide.
- teeteesi squeeze a coconut.
- tege 1. *v.tr.* let fall, drop, as crumbs, cf. sigi 3; a ngau tege, tetera'i he eats dropping crumbs.
- tegeha *gerund* a tege beia or baania.
tegera'i *v.intr.* throw off, cast away.
tegetegeaa dropped.
ha'atege to drop.
damu tege enclosure where skins and scraps may be safely thrown.
2. to go apart.
- tegeha *gerund*
tegenga'i *v.intr.* go apart from.
tegera'i *v.intr.* go apart from.
ha'atege cause to go apart.
3. (destroy)
- tegera'i *v.intr.* to destroy.
4. to float with anchor down.
haitege floating with anchor down.
- tegeha(na) 1. cause, reason, tegehana mareho si because of that matter.
2. *gerund* of tege 1,2.
- tegenga'i go apart from, cf. tege 2.
- tegera'i 1. throw off, cast away, cf. tege 1.
2. go apart from, cf. tege 2.
3. destroy, cf. tege 3.
- tegetege cast off, disown;
a haate tegetegea i do'orana he disowned his brother.
- tegetegeaa dropped.
- teha 1. to stray, wander; B. teha go past, beyond.
- tehateha to stray, wander.
ha'ateha cause to stray, go wrong.
2. bony, thin, as an old man's body.

tehe 1. small, noni tehe a small child still carried.

2. a hawk; B. tehe.

tehe'a'au a small sp.

tehemwago a reddish sp.

tehewaiau a white sp.

tehetehe a shrub with white flowers and yellow leaves; B. tehetehe.

teho 1. to come through a hole, fall through.

teho*v.tr.* to come through a hole, fall through, cf.

teteho; B. teheho.

tehora'i *v.intr.* throw away.

teho fall (prob. teho 1).

2. to put together a number of things.

3. to have a litter of puppies, of a dog; nestful of eggs, of a hen.

tehong*v.tr.* to have a litter of puppies.

tehora'i *v.intr.* to have a litter, nestful, etc; to put together a lot of things.

ha'ateho to put together a lot of things.

tehong*i* to have a litter, nestful, etc.

teho*i* 1. fall through, go through.

2. have a litter, nestful, etc.

3. put together a collection, e.g. stamps.

4. throw away.

tehu to strike.

tehura'i *v.intr.* to strike.

tehura'i strike.

tei who, interrog. pron.; not used as indef. pron. which is nei; B. tii (watii, katii), ti (wati, kati).

te'i 1. S.,B. intrans. suffix; W.,E. ta'i.

2. bonito hook; B. tagi.

teibua a sp. of snake.

temwe to touch.

temwehi *v.tr.*

temwere *v.tr.*

ha'atemweri cause to touch.

tenga'i call attention to, point out.

tenge 1. *v.tr.* knock, strike, tap, rattle, tick (= tee).

2. *v.tr.* ring a bell.

3. to dry; na sina a tengeria the sun dried it.

tengehi *v.tr.*

tengehia *p.p.* dried.

tengeri *v.tr.* to dry.

tengeria *p.p.* dried.

ha'atenge to dry.

tengetenge 1. a sp. of tree.

2. a split branch in which fruit are placed.

tengi to stamp the foot, cf. te 2.

tengitengi 1. *v.tr.* to annoy, as with noise outside.

2. to strike a clam shell.

tepwe a sp. of yam.

tera'i 1. to stamp the foot, cf. te 2.

2. E.,B. to slap, clap.

tere 1. a fan; to fan (= dehe, rehe).

tereha *gerund*

terehi *v.tr.* to fan.

terehia *p.p.* fanned.

teresi *v.tr.* to fan.

teresia *p.p.* fanned.

ha'atere to fan.

2. to plant.

tereha'i *v.intr.* to plant.

3. E. down, go down; W. auru; cf. dio.

4. W. to fall.

5. to set, of the sun.

6. west, a tere mai he comes from the west.

7. W.,B. deep, obo tere deep pool.
 tereha *gerund* of 3,4,5.
 terehi *v.tr.* go down for.
8. to peck, of a bird.
 terehi *v.tr.* to peck.
 terehia *p.p.* pecked.
9. to flap, tere 'aba'aba, cf. tere 1.
10. wild, of yams, uhi tere.
 tereha *gerund* of 3,4,5.
 tereha'i plant, cf. tere 2.
 terehi 1. to fan, cf.
 tere 1. 2. go down for, cf.
 tere 3. 3. peck, cf.
 tere 8.
- tere mai C.,B. come here.
- terematawa hot north wind (= teterematawa).
- teresi to fan, cf. tere 1.
- tero B. a bowl (= abira, kaso).
- teru in surlteru, bone of flying fox, midrib of sago palm, cf. taru 4.
- tete 1. a sp. of tree, the nut has sharp prickles.
 2. the seeds of the tree tied on fingers at dances to make a rattle; also on strings of money.
 3. to thrust in, insert; B. tete.
 tetehi *v.tr.* insert.
 tetehia *p.p.* inserted.
 tetesi *v.tr.* thrust in, insert.
 tetesia *p.p.* inserted.
 4. to break up, pull to pieces; B. tata.
 tetehi *v.tr.* break up, pull to pieces.
 tetehia *p.p.* broken up, pulled to pieces.
 tetesi *v.tr.* break up, pull to pieces.
 tetesia *p.p.* broken up, pulled to pieces.
 5. to break a taboo, take a tabooed thing.
- teteri *v.tr.* to break a taboo.
6. to want exceedingly (= teetee).
- ha'atete to excite a longing.
7. to pull out the contents of a bag.
 tetehi *v.tr.* to pull out the contents of a bag.
8. in biritete, oppress.
- teteaenimanu 1. a toy, tete seeds fixed in a hollow whitened fruit, bwarisiwaibora, and attached to a string.
 2. a sp. of tree.
- tete'ahuriri tete seeds on knuckles when dancing.
- tetegarua to hang without touching the ground.
 ha'atetegarua hanging without touching ground.
- tetehi 1. to insert, cf. tete 3.
 2. to break up, cf. tete 4.
 3. to pull out contents of bag, cf. tete 7.
- teteho 1. overflowing, full to the brim.
 2. fall out, fall over, cf. teho 1; B. teho fall.
 tetehonga'i *v.intr.* to overflow; fall out of.
 tetehora'i *v.intr.* to overflow; fall out of.
 ha'ateteho cause to overflow.
 3. to join in a song at first sung by only one or two, ara teteho.
- tetekamarua a sp. of fern.
- tetekanarua same fern (as above).
- tetengeraa tall.
- teteora 1. tete seeds on money strings.
 2. a sp. of tree.

tetere to taboo; a children's word; B. tetere.

teterematawa hot North wind.

teteri to break a taboo, cf. tete 5.

tetesi 1. to insert, cf. tete 3.
2. to break up, cf. tete 4.

tetesurima a sp. of tree.

tete'u half or part of a coconut shell, used as a cup.
tete'umanu a decorated tete'u.

tewa tall, long; B. tewasia forever.
tewaha(na) length.
tewasi *v.tr.* wait for (some say tewaasi).
tewatewa tall, long.

tii to squeak, of a mouse.
tiiha *gerund*
tiira'i *v.intr.* squeak because of.
tiitii to squeak.

tiu to chip.
tiuha *gerund*
tiura'i *v.intr.* to chip.
tiutiu to strike against, as a pipe against a stone.
ha'atiu cause to chip.

to 1. a prefix to nouns, in rare use, cf. toa (also toto).
2. to strike, in compounds.
toha'i excel.

toa a sp. of plant, arrowroot? grown for food and taboo to children.

toa ni i'a 400 porpoise teeth (money).

toa ni mwainiu a variety of toa.

toato 1. wild toa, not grown.
2. a sp. of tree, light wood of rich brown colour.

to'awai a dragonfly (= haro wai,

tatarawai).

toba 1. E. to beat on water.
toba'i *v.tr.* to beat on water.
2. W. to dig with a spade.
tobaha *gerund*
3. to jut out, as a lump in wood.
tobari *v.tr.* jut out from, a tobaria i hasi'ei.
4. to slice, as yams for planting, toba uhi.
tobaha *gerund*
tobari *v.tr.* to slice.
tobaria *p.p.* sliced.
5. a sp. of yam.
6. a sp. of land crab.
7. to slip, as sand on a bank.
toba'i *v.tr.* slip into, onto; a toba'ia i wai slipped into the water.
toba'ia *p.p.* slipped into; a toba'ia.
8. S. a boil which turns into an ulcer.

toba'a 1. a sp. of tree used in making bowls; the dead were buried round toba'a trees; B. topaga.
2. a bowl.

tobaha *gerund* of toba 2,4.

toba'i 1. beat on the water, cf. toba 1.
2. slip into, cf. toba 7.

tobari 1. jut out, cf. toba 3.
2. slice, cf. toba 4.

tobatoba to slide, slip down, of a riverbank, cf. maoba; B. maopaopa.

tobatoba(na) the steep bank of a river or the seashore.

tobo 1. gather together, come together; raau gare rautobo = goni.

- tobora'i *v.intr.* put together.
 tobonga'i *v.intr.* put together.
 ha'atobo put together.
 2. to smoke, of fire.
 3. to make up a fire by raking together.
 tobora'i *v.intr.* to make up a fire by raking together.
 tobonga'i put together, cf. tobo l.
 tobora'i rake together a fire, cf. tobo l.
- tobwa(na) to love, to pity.
 tobwani to love, to pity.
 tobwani *p.p.* loved, pitied; B. opwani desire.
- toe 1. to be hoarse, husky, as from a cold, na ringena a toe.
 2. *v.tr.* to make hoarse, a toea i hu'u the cough makes him hoarse.
 toeha *gerund*
 toeri *v.tr.* hoarse, husky for, a toeria i ha'ate husky for speaking.
 toetoe be hoarse, husky.
 ha'atoe to make hoarse.
- toga 1. *v.tr.* light a fire, toga 'eu.
 2. be bitter.
 togari *v.tr.* be bitter from. haitoga bitter.
 3. in 'ahetoga, sp. of crab.
- togaburu to smoke much, of a fire.
- togari W. to spurt up against; S. tokari.
 haitogari spurt up together, as two waves.
- toge light a fire (= toga).
- togi 1. S. to hang down, na 'ubena a totogi tere, cf. toki l.
 togira'i *v.intr.*
 totogi
2. to be heavy.
 togiha *gerund*
 togira'i *v.intr.* be heavy.
 togiri *v.tr.* weigh down.
 togiria *p.p.* weighed down.
 ha'atogi to make heavy.
- togo 1. a sp. of tree with large leaves.
 2. make up a fire, set more wood on.
 togoha *gerund*
 togori *v.tr.* make up a fire, set more wood on.
 togoria *p.p.* made up.
- togomenaa turning colour, of leaves, deciduous, of a tree.
- togotogo 1. put things in layers, cf. togo 2.
 togotogona'i *v.intr.*
 togotogori *v.tr.*
 togotogoria *p.p.* arranged in tiers.
 2. rubbish heap where sweepings are thrown (= bourahu); B. masoko.
- toha'i *v.intr.* be excellent.
 ha'atoha'i 1. excel. 2. to be conceited.
- tohe 1. *v.tr.* dispute, deny, lie about, a tohea he denied the charge; B. tohe.
 tohera'i *v.intr.* dispute, deny, lie about.
 haritohe to dispute, be disobedient.
 ha'atohe to dispute, be disobedient.
 tohe huni cover over with lies.
 tohe ahuni cover over with lies.
 tohe 'isi'isi deny angrily with sharp words.
 2. an ordeal, cf. tohe 1.
 tohehau with red hot stones held in bare hand.
 tohehauonoono with red hot stones held in mouth.
 tohe gomigomi with red hot stones held in mouth.
 tohe sina walking barefoot

- on burning coconut leaves.
tohe buru holding burning
gum in the mouth. If no
injury was caused the man
was innocent of the charge.
3. haitohetohe light
coloured.
- toheo a small mother-of-pearl
hook; B. toheo.
- tohi S. put the lips to.
- tohita 1. split of its own
accord.
2. a wedge.
- toho 1. to groan in sickness.
tohoha *gerund*
tohoma'i *v.intr.* draw
breath loudly close to death.
tohonga'i *v.intr.* groan in
sickness, with whistling
breath.
tohongia *v.tr.* sigh at, in,
a tohongia i mae he sighed
in dying.
tohori *v.tr.* sigh at, in.
2. to measure, weigh; B.
toho.
tohongia *v.tr.*
tohongia *p.p.* measured,
weighed.
tohotoho measure, weigh.
3. S. to be without, lack.
tohora'i to be without,
lack, a tohora'i 'eu he has
no fire.
- tohoma'idangi make a wind with
a charm.
- tohotara(na) seek a way of
escape when surrounded.
- tohu(na) a bit, portion, dau
tohuna moi take only a bit
of it.
- tohotohu quickly, greedily,
cf. tautau 1; misu si a
ngau tohotohu that dog eats
greedily.
- to'i 1. *v.tr.* to hang up
(= toki).
2. food hung up in a basket
to eat later; B. togi.
3. to store nuts.
4. five pairs of breadfruit.
- toka 1. not quite ripe, but
nearly so, and edible.
tokaha *gerund*
2. S. rotting, beginning to
rot and bad to eat, uhi si a
toka.
- tokari S. spurt up against,
na naho a tokaria = togari.
haitokari
- tokaringa B. a sp. of creeper
with wax-like leaves, on
tree trunks.
- tokere naho a sp. of bird.
- toki 1. *v.tr.* to hang up
(= to'i).
tokira'i *v.intr.*
2. food hung up in a basket.
3. to put one leg over the
other.
tokiha *gerund*
tokinga'i *v.intr.* to put one
leg over the other.
toki'ira to cross the legs.
4. to pull oneself up by the
arms.
tokiri *v.tr.* to pull oneself
up by the arms.
toki'ira cross legs.
tokiha *gerund* of toki 3.
tokira'i 1. hang up. 2.
cross legs.
tokiri 1. pull up by arms.
2. continuously (= totokiri,
ha'ate tokiri).
- toko 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* to
choke.
tokora'i *v.intr.*
2. to pole a canoe.
tokomi *v.tr.*
tokomia *p.p.* poled along.
3. to spear.
tokomi *v.tr.*
tokomia *p.p.* speared.

- toku bent, of arm which cannot
 be straightened, cf. roku 1.
 tokunga'i *v.intr.* be bent
 from.
 tokuri *v.tr.* bend permanent-
 ly.
 tokuria *p.p.* bent permanently,
 a tokuria i rima; B. toku.
- toma(na) to do thoroughly;
 thoroughly, completely.
 toma'i to do thoroughly,
 'unu toma'i nia confess
 completely.
- tomaho a sp. of shrub with
 large leaves (= tomwa); B.
 tomwa.
- tomea'a insipid, cf. mea 3;
 B. tomeaga.
- tomi 1. S. to suck, children's
 word (= omi).
 tomitomi to suck, children's
 word.
 2. to eat something nice.
 3. to smoke a pipe.
- tomitomi to suck, to smoke.
- tomu 1. to cease, lull, of rain.
 tomuri *v.tr.* to cease from,
 a tomuria i rangi.
 tomuria *p.p.* ended, stopped.
 2. a sp. of tree.
- tomwa 1. a sp. of shrub
 (= tomaho).
 2. lame.
 3. S. to go on tiptoe, gare
 ni a hahano tomwa tomwa.
- tomwaroto a sp. of thorny,
 flax-like plant, with
 aerial roots.
- tomwaso a sp. of shrub
 (= tomaho).
- tomwato to be lame, cf.
 mwamwako.
 tomwatohi *v.tr.* be lame
 from.
 tomwatohia *p.p.* lamed.
 tomwatori *v.tr.* be lame
- from.
 tomwatoria *p.p.* lamed.
- tona 1. gaze at, stare.
 tonaha *gerund*
 tonanga'i *v.intr.* gaze at,
 stare.
 tonari *v.tr.* stare.
 tonaria *p.p.* stared at.
 2. to go from one place to
 another, or one.
 tonanga'i *v.intr.* go for
 food to another house.
 tonari *v.tr.* go for food to
 another house.
 3. quick, quickly.
 ha'atona 1. to urge. 2. a
 long while.
- tonabuu to stare at, gaze.
 tonabuuri *v.tr.*
- tonga 1. agree to obey
 (= araisuri).
 tongai *v.tr.* a tongaisuria.
 2. S. percolate, sink into,
 of water.
 tongari *v.tr.* percolate,
 sink into.
 tongaria *p.p.* penetrated by.
- tongatonga in ahutongatonga,
 heartburn.
- tongi 1. *v.tr.* fill up, stuff
 up, as a pipe; B. sungi.
 2. filled, full of.
 3. to prick a boil.
 4. to put 'adimwara gum on a
 boil.
- tongo 1. to turn, of the tide.
 tongohi *v.tr.* turn to, a
 tongohia i mai turning to low
 water.
 tongohia *p.p.* turned.
 tongotongo the turn of the
 tide.
 2. *v.tr.* to taboo, restrict,
 forbid, set apart, as a chief
 would tongo water for fishing,
 trees for fuel, etc. A main
 cause of war was breaking a
 chief's tongo.

tongoa taboo.
 tongoha set apart to eat
 later.
 ha'atongo to taboo.

too 1. shallow.

tooha
 matoo in vain.

2. prefix to adjectives and
 other words, cf. to 1 (also
 toto).

3. a sp. of tree.

4. to sink into, be absorbed
 by.

toohi *v.tr.* sink into.
 toohia *p.p.* absorbed by
 toomi = toohi
 toomia *p.p.* absorbed by.
 toongi = toohi
 toongia *p.p.* absorbed by.
 haitoomi absorbed, as ink
 by blotting paper.

5. to heal up, dry up, of a
 sore.

6. to dip into.

tooha'i *v.intr.*
 toongi *v.tr.*
 toongia *p.p.* dipped into.
 ha'atoochai cause to dip
 into.

to'o 1. to hit the mark, strike,
 succeed, convince.

to'ohi *v.tr.* strike, of
 wind; B. togo.
 to'ohia *p.p.* struck.
 to'o'i *v.tr.* hit, strike,
 convince.
 to'oia *p.p.* hit, convinced,
 etc.
 to'ora'i *v.intr.* hit,
 strike.

To'o is used after other
 verbs, meaning 'successfully'.

2. to be correct.

ha'ate to'o grammatically
 correct, true.
 ha'a to'o speak the truth.

3. to possess, have, cf.
 to'ora.

to'o urao be married.
 nei ra to'o gare those who
 have children.
 to'o manawa have breath.

to'o hua bearing fruit.
 nau 'ai'a to'o bwana I have
 no loincloth.

4. gaze at, stare.

5. to be set, fixed, as
 colours in dyeing, or the
 mind in planning.

to'ohi *v.tr.* be set on,
 desire keenly.
 awa to'o abide continually.
 to'o mo cease completely.
 to'oto'o firm.
 ha'ato'oto'o set firm.
 ha'ato'oto'o abe pluck up
 courage to do what one
 shrinks from.

6. S. to fish with a line
 (not rod).

7. to be bright red, as
 areare, or the mouth from
 betel chewing; B. togo.

to'ohi be red from, stained
 red by.

Used of any blood red colour,
 but the word is to'o not too
 as the Polynesian toto,
 blood, might lead one to
 expect.

too'a 1000 fish teeth, too'a
 ni i'a, cf. to'a ni i'a.

too'oa to lean on.

to'oaari *v.tr.*
 to'oaaria *p.p.* leant upon.

to'oahau(na) cease to care for
 (= to'ohuu).

to'oaunga any sickness caused
 by the capture of a man's
 soul by adaro or hi'ona or
 Hatoibwari in the sky. Most
 sickness is so caused; to
 recover the soul is necessary;
 easiest if a ghost (adaro)
 has captured it; difficult if
 a spirit (hi'ona); almost
 impossible if Hatoibwari.

to'obaba on the beam, of the
 wind.

toobi'o much flesh, little
 inside, small kernel.

to'obu to be knitted in friend-
 ship with someone at a

- distance.
toobuha *gerund*
- to'obwao neck vertebra, cf.
bwao 5.
- to'oereere
- tooha *gerund* of too 1.
- to'oha payment for intercourse
with a woman.
- tooha'i dip into, cf. too 6.
- toohi 1. sink into.
2. be always drinking.
- to'ohi 1. make for the shore,
drive on to shore; B. togohi.
2. to strike, as wind the
sail, cf. to'o 1.
3. to desire, be set on, cf.
to'o 5.
4. to be red from, cf. to'o 7.
5. to speak well and freely
a foreign tongue.
- to'ohihiri only known to a few.
- toohiri some.
- toohirihiri some, a few.
- toohiuhiu spotted.
- to'ohoro boundary logs in a
garden.
- toohorohoro marked in lines,
banded yellow and black,
like a water snake, cf.
dadahoro 1-3.
- to'ohunu the lungs; may be
used for the heart.
- to'ohuu(na) 1. namesake, two
persons of the same name.
2. to cease to care for.
3. to bluff, charge a person
on the chance he is guilty.
to'ohuunga'i *v.intr.* to
bluff.
4. a clansman (= sae ana).
- to'o'i *v.tr.* strike, convince,
etc., cf. to'o 1.
- to'o i risipou 1. to be
difficult, to be embarrassed,
unable to give as having
only one thing of what is
asked for.
2. to take only one (lit.
hitting a bald head).
- to'o'otarana to come out as
expected, predict success-
fully.
- tookarokaro feel after.
- toomaama marked with circles
like the body of a sea snake.
- toomanga
- toomi 1. sink into, cf. too 4.
2. pay a girl money for
breach of promise (= toongi).
- to'omisi to make a clucking
sound, be saucy, impudent.
- to'omo to cease.
- toongi 1. to pay a girl money
for breach of promise.
2. dip into, dye, cf. too 6.
3. sink into, be absorbed by.
4. make a dot, dot an 'i';
B. tongi, totongia spotted.
- to'oni 1. to put into, to pack;
B. togoni.
2. to clothe, clothes; B.
togoni.
ha'ato'oni clothe, put on
clothes.
ha'ito'oni wearing clothes.
to'oni abe shirt.
to'oni uwauwa or to'oni ni
uwa trousers.
3. to plant taro.
- to'onunuha(na) 1. carved post.
2. shadow from a fire.
- toopworepwore spotted; B.
toopwore black and white
spots.

toopworepwore'a

to'ora 1. to own, have, possess,
cf. to'o 3; B. togo ana.

2. owner.

to'ora i mou owner of the
garden.

3. to be rich.

to'ora ha'a rich in money.
toto'ora ha'a rich in money.

4. to be with child.

5. property.

toora'i having no level land
behind, hills close at back.

to'ora'i to strike, cf. to'o 1.

to'oraro E., B. a serpula found
on the shore (= sumwa'oro).

toori 1. to desire.

2. to dun.

tooro S. call loudly, shout
(= toro).

tooroha'i *v.intr.* call
loudly to.

to'orodo dark red; B. togoroto.

to'oroku to bend, heinagu
to'oroku sit crouching.

to'orokuha *gerund*
ha'ato'oroku cause to bend.

to'orubu to strike the head
against.

to'orubu'i *v.tr.* to strike
the head against.
to'orubunga'i *v.intr.* to
strike the head against.

to'oruru 1. to be close
together, of trees.

2. a thicket of trees.

3. to be impassable.

to'oruruhi *v.tr.* be
impassable for.

to'osua 1. to stop; B. togosua.

2. to be silent.

3. to stumble.

4. a groove.

to'ota'a to be ill.

to'otee to talk nonsense in
delirium, cf. tate.

to'oteehi *v.tr.* to talk
nonsense in delirium.

to'ote'enga'i *v.intr.* to
talk nonsense in delirium.

to'oteesi *v.tr.* to talk
nonsense in delirium.

tooto'i a coconut leaf plaited
to hold food.

tootoo 1. spots of tattoo
(= toto, totoo).

2. a sp. of tree (= too).

3. a small hook for saunga
fish.

4. a red fruit; B. tootoo.

to'oto'o firm.

to'ouu to walk blindly,
a to'ouu 'ari he went blindly.

to'ouuha *gerund*
to'ouunga'i *v.intr.*
to'ouura'i *v.intr.*

toowaa a sp. of bird.

toowaiiau a sp. of tree; B.
tooa.

topa E. a sp. of creeper.

toparoto a sweet pudding of
alternate layers of cabbage
and yams.

topi 1. *v.tr.* to peck, of birds;
B. topi.

2. (bend)

topira'i *v.intr.* bend; B.
topiragi bend.

topira'i ruru to kneel.
topiragi pwaruru kneel.

topou to bend the knee.

topouha *gerund*
topounga'i *v.intr.* bend the
knee.

topouri *v.tr.* bend the
knee.

topouria *p.p.* bent, of knee.
ha'atopou cause to kneel.

topwa W., S. a sp. of creeper;

- E. *topa*.
- topwatopwa* slack, of a line;
B. *topwatopwa*.
- topwau* S. to bow; B. *topwau*;
cf. *bwau*(na) 1.
topwauha gerund
topwauha 'i *v.intr.* bow.
topwauri v.tr. bow.
ha'atopwau cause to bow.
- topwauro* a children's game of
bowing backwards and
forwards.
- tora* 1. to listen, *tora suria*,
tora haisuri.
2. 100 dogs' teeth, *tora ni*
misu.
3. to affect, trouble,
riunga a toraraau the
epidemic affected them.
tora i v.tr. to affect.
toranga'i *v.intr.*
4. to smell out, of a dog.
5. to curdle, of coconut
milk, *toraha*.
6. with difficulty, *manawa*
tora gasp.
7. to build a house; B. *tora*
the root idea is said to be
interweaving.
8. to make a nest.
torai v.tr. build a house,
make a nest.
toraia p.p. built.
9. to strike, cf. to 2.
tora'i *v.tr.* as if from
root to.
ha'atora'i cause to strike,
cf. *hatora*'i.
10. to carry, *tora marada*;
B. *tora*, *torei*.
toranga'i 'ai *tora* stick for
carrying.
11. (drive)
ha'atora 1. to command; B.
hagatora command. 2. a
command, law.
12. to fly a kite, cf. *tora* 10;
tora ao.
torai v.tr. catch garfish
with kite and line.
13. to throw the body about
in convulsions.
toraha gerund
14. to tie thatch, cf. *tora* 7.
15. knots in fastening thatch,
methods of tying.
tora mora tie behind rafters,
fastening not seen.
torahuabubu to tie to two
rafters with one line.
torawagiwagi the same.
torawarowarouhi E. to tie
round the rafters.
torawarowarohuhu W. to tie
round the rafters.
torataitai like *huabubu*.
16. to set up the sacred tree
'*airasi*.
torai v.tr. to set up the
sacred tree 'airasi.
17. to cry out in pain, sob.
toranga'i *v.intr.* to cry out
in pain, sob, on account of.
18. W. be quick, do immediately;
quickly, thereupon, cf. *tona* 3;
precedes verb *au gu tora*
suruta'e I then sprang up
quickly.
19. in *toramae*, to plot.
- toraatewa* a long while, cf.
madora(na).
- tora'eta* ill, restless, unable
to stay in one position, cf.
tora 18.
- toraga* a sp. of banana, fruit
sticks up instead of hanging
down, cf. *ara'a* 1; B. *toraka*.
toraga 'arangi a very large
sp.
- toraha gerund* of *tora* 5,14.
- toraha*'i
torai 1. build a house, cf.
tora 7.
2. make a nest, cf. *tora* 8.
3. catch garfish with a kite,
cf. *tora* 12.
4. set up sacred tree 'airasi,

- cf. tora 16.
- torai 1. affect, as illness,
cf. tora 3.
2. strike, cf. tora 9.
- toraka 1. S. = toraga.
2. S. a sp. of nut, yellow
within like the banana; B.
toratoraga yellow.
- toramae to plot.
- toranga'i 1. to carry, cf.
tora 10.
2. to affect, trouble, as
sickness, cf. tora 3.
3. to sob from pain, cf.
tora 17.
4. to spoil the enemy.
- toraoro to keep coming and
going.
- toraroma cf. to 2.
ha'atoraroma to ask for
something a person has not
got.
- torarua 1. to be apart,
distant.
2. twelve.
3. midnight.
- toratora 1. to dig a garden
prematurely because pigs
have spoilt it, cf. tora 18.
toratoraha *gerund*
toratorahi *v.tr.* to dig a
garden prematurely because
pigs have spoilt it.
toratorahia *p.p.* dug up
prematurely.
2. toratoranga'i *v.intr.*
stroll about from village to
village.
toratengo carry many things
at once.
- tore 1. striped, of a pig.
2. brown, of a pig or other
animal; B. auri brown.
- toree a sp. of beetle.
- torehuu a disaster.
- toretore'a 1. spotted.
2. lanceolate, of a leaf.
- tori 1. down, go down, waia
tori.
toriha *gerund*
toringa'i *v.intr.* go down
from.
ha'atori cause to go down.
2. subside, as a river in
flood.
tori'a
toringa'i *v.intr.* subside
because of.
3. finish fruiting, be bare
of fruit; to shed leaves na
'ahi'a a tori.
toriha *gerund*
toringa'i *v.intr.* be bare
because of.
4. to fish in the deep sea,
hinou ni tori.
5. to leave off, leave behind,
nuga tori.
toriharisi complete fast from
all garden foods, only wild
plants eaten, cf. ha'ariri 2
fast from certain foods.
6. bury, dispose of the dead
in any way.
toringi *v.tr.*
toringia *p.p.* buried.
toringa'i *v.intr.* to bury.
haitori to bury.
haitoringi to bury.
meu haitoringia we buried him.
7. to kill everyone in a
place, extirpate.
toringa'i *v.intr.* extirpate.
torisi *v.tr.* extirpate.
ha'atori to command to kill
everyone.
8. W. a sp. of tree, logs
used for carrying a canoe.
9. to carry a canoe on such
logs.
toringa'i *v.intr.* to carry a
canoe on logs.
toringi *v.tr.* to carry a
canoe on logs.
toringia *p.p.* carried on
logs.
10. thin, worn with disease,

- grow thin.
11. to set, as a trap.
torima'i *v.intr.* set a trap.
12. to inlay, setting mother-of-pearl into wood, tori ra'o, reoreo.
torimi *v.tr.* to inlay.
torimia *p.p.* inlaid.
13. to desire (= toori).
14. to dun (= toori).
15. to begin the distribution at a feast.
toringa(na) portion assigned.
toringi *v.tr.* assign a portion.
- tori'a subsided, down, of a river.
- toriabe a sp. of tree used for 'airasi.
- toribwau carry a bag with strings round forehead.
- toriha *gerund* of tori 1,3.
- toriha'a distribute to relatives a dead man's body.
- toriharisi complete fast, cf. tori 5.
- torihoro to set an ambush.
- torihorohoro diffused, as one liquid in another.
- torihuu sink out of sight.
- torima'i set a trap, torima'i huna, tori.
- torimi inlay with nautilus, cf. tori 12.
- torinohu cease speaking.
- toringa'i 1. go down from, cf. tori 1.
2. subside, cf. tori 2.
3. finish fruiting, shed leaves, cf. tori 3.
4. bury, dispose of dead, cf. tori 6.
5. extirpate, cf. tori 7.
6. carry canoe on logs, cf. tori 9.
- toringi 1. bury, dispose of dead, cf. tori 6.
2. carry canoe on logs, cf. tori 9.
3. assign a portion of food, cf. tori 15.
- torisi extirpate, kill everyone, cf. tori 7.
- torisusu to endure, be patient.
- torito'o 1. be patient.
2. give money to a man rejected as suitor for daughter's hand.
- toriwate = torito'o 2.
- toro 1. a hill (rare use), toro ni henua the hills.
2. the interior, inland country of the hills.
ai toro a bushman, hillman.
torohairie Bush or Hill country in the centre of Arosi.
toroiwai Hill plateau at west end (Erihoro, etc.).
torourungana Hill country behind Wango and westward (Rewaa); B. toro Hill country, torona artificial or natural high mounds for burial.
3. shout, give news, cf. taro 1.
toroha'i *v.intr.* shout to.
torotoro shout, shout news.
totoro shout, shout news.
4. to dispose of the dead on high artificial mounds, or in a chamber within the mound. The mound is called heo.
torongi *v.tr.* place on the heo, or in the chamber.
5. to exalt, raise to rank of Araha.
toroha'i *v.intr.* to exalt.
6. the daughter of an Araha; she had special functions.
7. a piece (= itoro).
- toroha'i 1. to shout, cf. toro 3.

2. to exalt, cf. toro 5.
- torongi bury on heo, cf. toro 4.
- torowa'a a money belt.
- torowaiau a sp. of breadfruit.
- toru 1. insects in ridge pole, silverfish, insects in cabbage.
2. to hiccup.
toru~~ha~~ gerund
torunga'i v.intr. hiccup from; B. matoru.
- tosi 1. v.tr. to belay.
2. v.tr. to wrap up, bind up.
tositaumwa first meal eaten together by newly married couple.
- toto 1. put lips to, drink with lips, suck.
2. sip honey, of birds.
totohi sip, suck.
totohia sipped, sucked.
totoboo a large blowfly.
3. to coagulate, become hard and firm, as dregs of washed arrowroot or turmeric, or dried blood.
totoha gerund B. toto.
totoga sap, gum.
totonga(na) or totongaa sap, gum.
totonga'i v.intr. coagulate, harden.
totora'i v.intr. coagulate, harden.
totota'i v.intr. coagulate, harden, a totoa'inia i wai it hardens from the water.
ha'atoto cause to coagulate, harden.
4. spots of tattoo.
5. to encircle, go round; B. toto'i.
toto'i v.tr. to encircle.
toto'ia p.p. encircled.
awatoto round.
rihutoto make a voyage round an island.
6. solid, as a tree which rings solid; B. toto.
7. firmly, here toto hold firmly.
8. an arrow.
9. to pay a fine, to give money to be reconciled.
10. a peg, projection.
totohi v.tr. 1. to hang on a peg. 2. to listen eagerly, hang on a man's words.
totora'i v.intr. to project from.
11. to diminish in size.
12. the red sap of wawao, coleus.
13. to lay a spell on, au toto mumua haisiohi I lay a haisi'ohi spell on you.
14. a small hook.
15. to be with child (later than rurua).
16. (see to).
- toto(na) 1. the end of a stalk.
2. a fine, payment for rape; B. toto.
totoha(na) 1. a fine.
2. gerund (the paying of the fine).
- toto'abu a sp. of bird; an ill omen.
- totoadara to be too long, too much, cf. adara 1.
- totobe 1. to ferment, thicken, of liquids.
totobeha gerund
totoberi v.tr. to ferment, a totoberia i wai.
totoberia p.p. fermented, thickened.
ha'atotobe
2. to harden, of coconut milk; turn solid (the same suffixes).
- totoboo a large sp. of blowfly, cf. toto 2.
- totoburu spotted black and white.
- totobwango W. a sp. of tree; E. uruhonu with pinnatifid

- leaves like a pawpaw.
- totogi** hang down, cf. **togi** 1.
- totogo** 1. rubbish heap at back of village; B. **masoko**.
2. place for defecating.
- totoha gerund** of **toto** 3, **toto(na)** 2.
- totoha(na)** a fine for an offence, cf. **toto(na)** 2.
- totohi** 1. to sip, suck, cf. **toto** 1,2.
2. to hang on a peg, cf. **toto** 10.
3. listen eagerly, cf. **toto** 10.
4. sink into, cf. **too** 4.
- totohua** a sp. of bird.
- totohuni** to swell and come together, as the boards of a boat in the water.
- toto'i** encircle; B. **total**.
- totoki** to pull oneself up by the arms.
totokiri 1. *v.tr.* to pull oneself up by the arms. 2. continuously pull oneself up by the arms; **ha'ate** **totokiri**.
- totomate** last small fruit of banana bunch (= **wiriwiri**).
- totonga** 1. to give something belonging to someone else.
2. to return money or food given, a **totonga tanaa**.
3. gum, sap, cf. **toto** 3.
- totongaa** gum, sap.
- totongisi** 1. to recover from sickness.
totongisiha gerund
totongisiri v.tr. recover from.
totongisiriha p.p. recovered from.
ha'atotongisi cause to recover.
2. to begin to come in, of the tide.
3. to begin to swell.
- totongisu** to water at the mouth.
totongisunga'i v.intr. to water at the mouth from.
- totoo** 1. spots in tattoo (= **toto**).
2. to be shallow.
- toto'o** let down, lower (= **ha'aruhi**).
toto'onga'i v.intr.
- totoe** 1. left over.
2. the thumb.
- toto'ora** to be rich.
toto'oraha gerund
toto'oranga'i v.intr. be rich from.
ha'atoto'ora to enrich.
- totopwanu** a reed arrow with a sharp wooden head, cf. **toto** 8.
- totopwaru** 1. a reed arrow with a sharp wooden head.
2. to insert, as arrow head into shaft.
- totora** 1. to grow.
2. to tie thatching.
3. to set up the sacred tree **'airasi**.
- totorae** to pay money to relations of first husband on occasion of a second marriage.
- totoragaa** deep yellow; B. **toratoraga** deep yellow.
- totorai** gong word for bring; B. **torei** bring, cf. **tora** 10.
- totora mwago** E. mason bee (= **buburumwago**), cf. **mwago**; B. **totoramwako**.
- totoranga'i** to stroll about from village to village.

totorasina 1. to put on airs, strut about.

2. a Government policeman (modern).

totorasinga = totorasina

totori wait for, expect.

haltotori expectation, hope.

totoro 1. shout aloud, telling news, cf. taro 1.

totoronga'i *v.intr.* shout to.

haltotoro shouting.

2. loudly, ha'ate totoro.

totoroana the bottom of a valley.

totoroku bent, crooked, curved, na wawaro'i a totoroku veins are curving in shape.

tototo(na) 1. the end of a tree, cf. toto 11.

2. a mosquito, cf. toto 1.

3. to drink through a straw, cf. toto 1.

totou hurt, grieved, cf. tou, rourou; a totou i ahuna he is sad.

ha'atou to grieve.

ahutou grief, sorrow.

toto'ubu'ubu distant, far apart (= torarua).

totowara'o a sp. of fish, taboo to children.

tou 1. hopeless, certain not to recover, cf. rou 1, rourou 1, totou.

2. a bird net; B. tou.

touhau a string pigeon-trap.

tougeoge a pigeon-trap with a sling.

touregereke a string pigeon-trap; B. tourikirikl.

tourekereke the same (as touregereke).

toutou(na) prow of a canoe.

tu please, just, 'o tu boi

just come here, will you; softens a command, cf. su 1, bi S., prob. aux. verb.

tubi *v.tr.* to break something soft (= tuubi), cf. uubi.

tubla *p.p.* broken.

tubu to grow.

ha'atubu cause to grow, cf.

ubu boil, ububu thick,

ubuta middle; B. upuga thick,

upu a boil, cf. gupu round knob.

tue *v.tr.* to light a fire.

tuga *v.tr.* put, place = nuga a children's word.

tuha to spit, puff out.

tuhaha *gerund*

tuhasi *v.tr.* spit, puff out.

tuhasia *p.p.* spat out,

puffed out.

ha'atuha cause to puff out.

tuhe to spit.

tuheha *gerund*

tuhera'i *v.intr.* to spit on.

tuhi to come off easily, be rotten, as skin of fruit (= suhi).

tuhu to poke out a hole in a drinking coconut = suhu children's word.

tui 1. sodomy (rare, both word and act), cf. halrado(rado).

2. self-abuse, secret bad habit; B. tui.

haltui self-abuse.

haltuitui self-abuse.

3. *v.tr.* light a fire (= tue).

4. *v.tr.* to refuse (= rui, kui).

tuku to spurt with lips, make a sound with closed lips using tongue (derision, disdain, dislike).

tukuha *gerund*

tukura'i *v.intr.* spurt with the lips at.

tukurui *v.tr.* spurt with the

- lips at.
 ha'atuku to insult, making
 the spurting sound.
- tuna 1. to move back and forth,
 put out and withdraw (= duna).
 tunaha 1. *gerund*. 2. to come
 back.
 tunanga'i *v.intr.* to push in
 and out, as a board in the
 water.
 tunara'i *v.intr.* to move up
 and down, as Adam's apple in
 throat.
 tunasi *v.tr.* push back and
 forth, up and down.
 tunasia *p.p.* moved up and
 down, back and forth.
 tunata'i *v.intr.* to move up
 and down.
 tunatuna move up and down,
 back and forth.
 ha'atuna move up and down,
 back and forth.
 2. to rub fire (= sara, si'e),
 cf. tuna 1.
 tunatuna to rub fire.
- tunga *v.tr.* pile firewood
 crosswise.
 tungaha *gerund*
 tungara'i *v.intr.* pile fire-
 wood crosswise.
 tungatunga pile firewood
 crosswise.
- tungatunga 1. pile firewood.
 2. Adam's apple of the throat.
- tungitungi 1. E.,S. a hillock,
 cf. sungisungi 2.
 2. W. to pull at bait, of
 fish.
- ture S. a sp. of small grey
 and red bird (= dure).
- turi S. to sink down, go down,
 subside, of water, cf.
 tori 2, adori 1.
- tusu a cat, children's word,
 cf. kusi (also pusi), (all
 Eng.).
- tutu to slip down, as a band-
 age.
 tutuha *gerund*
- tutura'i *v.intr.* slip down
 from, on; a tuturia i uwana
 slipped off his leg.
 tuturi *v.tr.* slip off.
 tuturia *p.p.* slipped down.
 ha'atutu cause to slip down.
- tutumwaetaa a sp. of bird,
 egret.
- tuu 1. to hiss, of a snake.
 2. the sound of something
 exploding at a distance.
- tuubi *v.tr.* break something
 soft (= tubi, uubi).
 tuubia *p.p.* broken.
- U
- u 1. W.,B. distant sound, of
 surf or wind far off (= uu),
 cf. tuu 2.
 rangi u sound of distant
 rain over forest.
 u ana naho far off roar of
 surf.
 2. for oru 3, in pronouns
 rau, gau, etc.
 3. u'i to soak in water, cf.
 hu'i.
 4. to stand.
 urodo stand in the dark,
 cf. ura 1.
 5. to call (= 'u).
 usi *v.tr.* usia mai.
- ua *v.tr.* to set free.
 uara'i *v.intr.*
- ubu 1. to swell, cf. tubu; B.
 upu a boil, cf. gupu round
 knob.
 2. a swelling, large boil.
 ubuubu thick; B. upuga.
 3. to cut the teeth.
 ubuta'i *v.intr.*
- ubuhau a large boil that comes
 to a head.
- uburaro an internal sore, does
 not discharge.

ubuta'i cut the teeth, cf.
ubu 3.

ubuubu thick, cf. ubu 1.

ubwea deep and large, of food
bowl, dara ni a ubwea.

udauda to be soft, of food.
udaudaha *gerund*
udaudanga'i *v.intr.* be soft
from.

udi (annoy, disturb)
udira'i *v.intr.* annoy,
disturb.
ha'audi *abe* disturb, annoy;
abu ha'a udia i abegu don't
worry me.

udu to drip, drop, of water;
B. usuusu.
uduha *gerund*
uduhi *v.tr.* drip on.
uduhia *p.p.* wet from
dripping water.
uduudu drip.

udumoumou steady rain after
long dry spell.

ugahe to be slow, slowly.
ugaheha *gerund*
ugahesi *v.tr.* be slow at.
ha'augahe make slow.

ugu 1. to return, give back in
exchange.
ugu'i *v.tr.* to return, give
back in exchange.
ugu'ia *p.p.* returned.
uguni *v.tr.* return, give
back.
ugunia *p.p.* returned.
2. gossamer.
3. *v.tr.* to lay a line for
a fence, rau ugu'inia i bara.
uguni *v.tr.* to lay a line
for a fence.
4. banyan roots for ridge
poles; B. ugu.
5. a sp. of banyan, the
leaves eaten; B. ugu.

ugu(na) 1. a generation; people
of the same age (= uguta),

cf. ugu 5.
2. bowstring; B. uku.

ugu'i give back, cf. ugu 1.

uguiasi an enclosed lagoon.

uguirodo bwauniauu dawn, light
coming into house, shadow at
main post (auu).

uguirodo ha'amauru gare a little
later, but only faint light.

uguni 1. give back, cf. ugu 1.
2. lay a line, cf. ugu 3.

ugurodo 1. dark.
2. still, quiet.

uguta(na) a generation, cf.
ugu(na) 1; B. oguta.

uguugu 1. a line of lime on
the body, as that marked on
a 'shark' baby at initiation
(who thereafter has a familiar
shark); e rua uguugu i more
the two lines on the child
from ears to heels.
2. a sp. of yam with nice
smell.
3. to fish on the reef.
uguugumwaro to fish on the
reef.
4. carved snake on a kira
club.

uha 1. to spread on the ground,
as a mat.
uhari *v.tr.* to spread on the
ground, as a mat.
uharia *p.p.* spread.
2. to wring the hands.
3. to be salt, of food.
uhasi *v.tr.* be salt from.
uhata'i *v.intr.* be salt from.
ha'auha make salt.
4. a sp. of taro.
5. a sp. of creeper; B. uha.

uhaa very salty (from creeper
uha).

uhada a sp. of yam, probably a

mistake for uhi hada.

uhi 1. a wart on the hands.

2. to blow, breathe on
(= uhu); B. uhi.

uhinga'i v.intr. to breathe
on, blow on.

uhira'i v.intr. to breathe
on, blow on; to puff out
from a blowpipe.

uhiuhi or 'au uhiuhi pan
pipes.

ha'a uhi to give mena to a
woman for child bearing.

3. a shell, *Haliotis*; worn
when fasting from yams (uhi).

4. a necklace of haliotis
shells worn by widow and
others when fasting from yams.
A different object was worn in
fasting from each kind of food.

5. a yam. The prickly variety
is called hana. Yams are
planted about October and
mature about Easter. The
vines are trained up poles,
ba'eba'e, and the garden
looks like a hop garden. The
uhi vine is twisted, or
twists itself, round the poles
right to left, but the hana
vine left to right. Formerly
yams were planted twice a year,
in May and October. Some
Arosi yams are too large for
one man to carry, but usually
they are the size of cucumbers.
The flesh is white, purple or
brown. Yams are the food of
the Coast people, in the
mountains taro replaces them.
About 100 varieties are
planted; B. uhi.

mwadi seed yam.

kara uhi grate yam.

uhi mare'u yam nearly
mature.

wawaibeo or mora i uhi
10,000 yams.

The following are the chief
varieties, the best known
marked with a cross:

'abu
aenahana
x ahuhu
'ahungari
ari

'ato'a = 'ado'a
'au

x ba'erusu = pa'erusu
bira'iowa = pira'iowa
burisla
boubou = popou

daohahara

x 'erigare
gare

hanganihaka

x hau (white and good)

x heso E. = hisu W. (white,
hard double skin)

hokai

huto

huu

kakaka

kekereboo

kohekohe

madaara

maenato

magawaro

x mangana (white, end dented)
me'e (wild)

meke

mekeniken

mwa (crooked)

x ngatengatea (purple, mousy
smell)

nimatawa (tubers on vine)

ni oa

ni santo

ni wai (tubers on vine)

patango (tubers on vine;
like potatoes)

pwairihua

x rara'a

rarate'a (purplish, mousy
smell)

raugiru E. = kiru W. (red)

rokea E. = roke W.

roroawa

ruruda

x sahoa (musty taste)

sinariwaa

taboro

takairate

x taumwa'o

tepwe

uguugu (nice smell)

waidiri

wanihu

warakiri (bright red

flesh)

warau

uhimatoo upright stones, enclos-
ing oblong round main posts
of canoe house (ohu).

uhinga'i breathe on, cf. uhi 2.

- uhira'i 1. breathe on, cf.
uhi 2.
2. puff out, cf. uhi 2.
- uhonu W. a sp. of tree with
leaves like pawpaw
(= uruhonu, tobwango).
- uhu 1. to blow (= uhi).
uhu'i *v.tr.*
2. a pool where the water
becomes yellow when stirred
with a pole and the fish
die; such a pool is property.
waraopuna pole for stirring
the pool.
3. to branch, fork, of tree
or river.
uhunga'i *v.intr.* to branch,
fork, of river or tree.
uhuuhu to branch, fork, of
river or tree.
4. a branch stream, or tree
fork.
5. a well dug by the shore.
6. rivulets of salt water
from reef to sea.
7. to dig holes for yams.
uhu'i *v.tr.* to dig holes for
yams.
8. to crush.
uhu'i *v.tr.*
uhu'ia *p.p.* crushed.
9. brackish water on the
reef.
10. to kill an araha, one of
chiefly clan.
uhunga'i *v.intr.* to kill an
araha, one of chiefly clan.
11. to cut down a large tree.
uhu'i *v.tr.* to cut down a
large tree.
uhui'a *p.p.* cut down.
- uhu'i 1. dig yam holes, cf.
uhu 7.
2. crush, cf. uhu 8.
3. W.,B. a mound in a garden
round a yam.
4. to cut down a large tree,
cf. uhu 11 (= busubusu, ahura).

5. to blow, cf. uhu 1.
- uhumae a dry river course.
- uhunga'i 1. to branch, fork,
cf. uhu 3.
2. to kill a chief, cf.
uhu 10.
3. to cut into, bite into
wood, of axe (= rete).
- uhuuhu 1. to branch, fork.
2. the fork of a tree.
- uhuuhu(na) the main stem of a
tree.
- u'i to soak in water bark of
maro, gaha or bare'o later
beaten and stained for cloth.
- u'inga'i to beat upon, of rain;
a u'inga'i nia i rangi the
rain beat upon him.
- ukate to be careless, lazy,
not to do one's duties.
ukatenga'i to be careless
about.
- uku 1. to come down to the
ground, of aerial roots like
those of banyan.
ukuha *gerund*
ukuha'i *v.intr.* come down
to; B. ugu.
ukuni *v.tr.* come down to.
2. banyan roots.
- uku(na) a bowstring (= ugu);
B. uku.
- ume a sp. of fish.
- umi a sp. of large fish.
- umiumi small roots of taro,
etc.; long roots of ferns
(= 'umi'umi, tatamu, ramuramu
imimi).
- umiumi'a to be dark.
- umu 1. a round stone oven, with
loose stones on top; fire
beats the oven, then leaves,
food, leaves again, loose
stones heated, which are

removed by bamboo tongs when food is cooked; B. umu.

2. a halo round the moon.

3. the name of a constellation.

4. a crowd, number; a grove umu i hasi'ei.

5. to stain.

umuri *v.tr.* to stain.
 umuria *p.p.* stained.
 no totongaa i hasi'ei a umuria i bwana the sap of the tree stained the loin-cloth.

umuumu to have many branching stems, of a tree.

umwa *v.tr.* to weed a garden.
 umwara'i *v.intr.*

umwoumwo to subside, of water in a river.

una 1. to stretch out for.
 unaha *gerund*
 unasi *v.tr.* to stretch out for.
 unata'i *v.intr.* to stretch out for.

2. scales of fish.

una(na) shell of turtle, tortoise shell; B. unahi scales, to scale, tortoise shell, to remove shell.

unahi *v.tr.* to remove shell from turtle, to scale a fish.

unahia *p.p.* scaled.

unaraha a large water snake.

unauna scales, tortoise shell plates.

uni to rub with hot stone wrapped in leaf, to massage.

unonga 1. a small freset after rain.

2. to flow gently and evenly, of a quiet stream.

unongaha *gerund*
 unonganga'i *v.intr.* to flow

gently and evenly.
 unongasi *v.tr.* flow gently to.
 ha'aunonga to move swiftly but evenly on level ground.

unu 1. to take out of.
 unusi *v.tr.* 1. to take body out of shirt, i.e. take off shirt. 2. creep quietly out of a house without being heard.
 unuta'i *v.intr.* to go out silently.
 hainunusi 1. to pull off (i.e. take out of). 2. to fall out of.

2. to steal upon softly, as on prey, as a bird.

unuha *gerund*
 unuhi *v.tr.* to steal upon softly.
 ununga'i *v.intr.* to steal upon softly.
 unura'i to steal upon softly.
 unuta'i to steal upon softly.

3. *v.tr.* to raise cicatrices on the body with a burning brand.

4. to decrease, as sugar in a bag.
 unura'i *v.intr.* decrease because of.
 ha'aunu to diminish.

5. thin, without flesh, mere skin and bones.

unudara to go between without hitting, as a spear between fingers, cf. adari 1,2.

unudarahi *v.tr.* to go between without hitting.
 unudaranga'i *v.intr.* to go between without hitting.
 unudarari *v.tr.* to go between without hitting.
 unudarasi *v.tr.* to go between without hitting.

unuha *gerund* of unu 2.

unuhi steal upon, cf. unu 2.

unumarara 1. transparent, as a bag.
 2. full of holes, as an old shirt.

3. old and leaky, as a house with holes in roof.
- unumara'uru to pull through and out, as a spear.
- ununga'i steal upon, cf. unu 2.
- unura'i decrease, cf. unu 4.
- unusi 1. take out of, cf. unu 1.
2. to quietly out of, cf. unu 1.
3. a sp. of snake.
- unuta'i 1. go quietly out of, cf. unu 1.
2. steal softly upon, cf. unu 2.
- unutara to pull off money from a string, cf. unu 1.
- unuunu loose.
- ura 1. to stand.
- uraha *gerund*
uranga'i *v.intr.* 1. stand with, as at work. 2. send on a journey.
urata'i *v.intr.* be always engaged in, occupied with.
ha'aurasi set up, erect.
ha'aurasia i auu step the mast.
2. to come to pass, of a prophecy.
3. to be steep, of a hill or path.
4. a spear; B. ora, rura.
uramiu! a war cry when throwing spears.
5. a small prawn; the smallest stage is uraura in the sea, then ngoda, then 'oree; B. maora prawn, crayfish.
6. a creature in the mud which makes little mounds; perhaps the same as ura 5, said to cause death with saw-edged rangorango, feelers.
7. to look for, as food for a feast.
uranga'i *v.tr.* to look for,
- as food for a feast.
- ura(na) the top, urana i hungahunga top of the hill.
- uraa'i = ura'i
- uraapo a sp. of tree.
- urabwarasi defend with words.
- uradodo 1. to hide.
2. to stand still.
uradodonga'i *v.intr.* be firm, stand still with.
- uradoodoo = uradodo
- uragi marry (= ragi).
- uraha *gerund* of ura 1.
- urahasiwabwa a sp. of tree.
- urahi *v.tr.* go and fetch, cf. ura 1.
- uraho'i point of departure, limit of journey.
- urahu small spotted cuttlefish.
- urahuta tall and strong.
- ura'i sacrifices at Birubiru rock, of money, etc. (= uraa'i); B. uragi; S. uraa'i make an offering.
- ura mai hei where do you come from, cf. ura 1.
- uranga'i 1. to stand with, cf. ura 1.
2. to look for, cf. ura 7.
3. to send off on a journey, cf. ura 1.
- uranga'i'abu name of sacred snake at Tawatana heo.
- uranihaniha to stand alone, apart.
- uranihanihaha'i to stand trembling.
- uranihanihata'i to stand trembling.

urao 1. B. a harlot; B. urao, ahlurao unmarried girl.

2. a woman, a female (the meaning everywhere except in the hills).

3. a wife.

urao properly meaning harlot, seems to have displaced hehene, halhene now used only in the hills for woman.

urao goro a quiet, faithful wife.

urao masara a harlot who receives no pay, cf. masara.

urao raha a married woman.

urao ri'i a girl bespoken for marriage.

urao ta'a a shrew.

uraohi 1. to hide by the path and let people pass; prob. ura 1, ohl.

2. lurking ghosts which hide in trees and do no harm expect to pelt people with stones.

urarabwa

urasi only in ha'aurasi set up, cf. ura 1.

urasigasiga to stand apart.

urasusu to stand firm.

uratarihehi where do you return from? cf. ura 1.

uratohu a creature in streams.

uraura very small crayfish or prawns, as they come from the sea.

urawa 1. the island Ulawa, also uraua.

2. the name of a clan, also uraua.

ure an unmarried person, bachelor, old maid.

uri 1. *v.tr.* to crush, rest heavily on, put a stone upon to keep firm; B. uri.

uriha *gerund*

ha'auri weigh down, to

weight.

2. a tree, *Spondias dulcis*; B. uri.

3. get cold, lose heat, of a stone.

urha *gerund*

uriha *gerund* of uri 1,3.

uriuri 1. to weigh down, cf. uri 1.

2. a stone weight to keep something in place.

uriurimae sacred stones buried in a path near a village to give notice of an enemy's approach by showing above the ground.

uro 1. to call aloud, as from a hill, a uro i ringena.

uroha'i *v.intr.* to call about.

urohl *v.tr.* call to.

urouro to call, shout.

2. a worm, maggots.

urodo 1. to stand silent in the dark; B. uraroto.

2. to go by night.

urodohi *v.tr.* stand silent at, go by night to.

urodonga'i *v.intr.* stand silent at, go by night to.

ha'aurodo cause to stand silent in the dark, go by night.

urouro(na) the point of the prow of a canoe.

uru 1. to wade.

uruha'i *v.intr.* wade with, wade and carry, cf. oro 1; B. uru.

urunga'i

uruuru

2. revenge, to revenge; B. uru, rapauru satisfaction for injuries, cf. rabauru 1, tarauru.

3. to profane.

uruha'i *v.intr.* to curse.

uruhl *v.tr.* profane.

uruhla *p.p.* profaned.

urunga'i *v.intr.* to curse.

- urungi *v.tr.* 1. to profane.
2. to exert evil influence
(by mere presence).
ha'auru profane.
4. to go down; also 'uru;
cf. auru 2.
- uruuru to go down.
5. the west.
- barauru 1. western bank of
evening clouds. 2. a tattoo
mark.
bwau i uru the western
horizon.
6. the horizon.
7. to lengthen, add a little
to, as to a short mat; B.
urui.
- urui *v.tr.* to lengthen.
uruia *p.p.* lengthened.
8. to pass on a tale or news,
hand down historical events;
B. ori.
- urui *v.tr.* to pass on a tale
or news, hand down historical
events.
uruia *p.p.* handed down.
urunga'i *v.intr.* pass on,
hand down.
haiuruuru hand down, pass on.
9. a sp. of plant.
10. to drink soup, cf. suru 5.
- uruhi *v.tr.*
uruhia *p.p.* drunk, of soup.
11. bitterly, unrestrained, of
crying, tangi uruuru.
- uruha *gerund*
uruta'i *v.intr.* to do bitter-
ly, unrestrainedly, sorrow-
fully, hopelessly.
uruuru to do bitterly,
unrestrainedly, sorrowfully,
hopelessly.
ha'auru cause to do
unrestrainedly.
12. to guide; B. uru.
- uruha'i *v.intr.*
urunga'i *v.intr.* guide, as
logs in a stream.
haiuru to guide.
13. feathers.
- uru i hana first stage of
growing feathers.
- uru i oa larger feathers
(oa arrow).
14. white clouds.
- urubo to move swiftly through
the water, of fish (= osira'i).
- urubora'i *v.intr.* to move
swiftly through the water.
- uruha *gerund* of uru 11.
- uruha'i 1. to wade and carry,
cf. uru 1.
2. to curse, cf. uru 3.
3. to guide, cf. uru 12.
4. to drag or draw through
the water, as a boat or man;
B. uruhagi.
- uruhi 1. to profane, cf. uru 3.
2. drink soup, cf. uru 10.
- uruhonu a sp. of tree with
leaves like pawpaw; W. uhonu
(= tobwango).
- uruhoro a ford, cf. uru 1.
- urui 1. to lengthen, cf. uru 7.
2. to pass on, cf. uru 8.
- uruihanna first feathers, down.
- uruioa larger feathers.
- urunga(na) a watershed, divid-
ing ridge (= runga), cf.
bou 1, bo'u 1, B. runga.
- urunga'i 1. to wade, cf. uru 1.
2. to curse, cf. uru 3.
3. to guide, cf. uru 12.
4. to pass on, hand down, cf.
uru 8.
- urungi 1. to profane, cf. uru 3.
2. to exert evil influence
unconsciously, cf. uru 3,
especially on child-bearing
woman, e.g. an adulterer
entering the house (the Mota
wuqa).
haiurungi to exert evil
influence unconsciously.

uruta'i unrestrained, hopeless, bitter, as of crying; to do thus.

urutou 1. to be startled, na ahuna a urutou.
2. grieved, touched, pained, cf. tou 1, totou.

uruuru 1. to wade, cf. uru 1.
2. to go down, cf. uru 4.
3. to do unrestrainedly, cf. uru 11.
4. black rainclouds, cf. buru 1.
5. tattoo of evening clouds, cf. uru 5 (= barauru).

usi 1. *v.tr.* to shut a door.
ha'ausi to shut a door.
2. to meet.
haiusi to arrange a meeting, meet by arrangement.
3. to call (= 'usi, usia mai).
4. to worry, annoy (= udi); a usia i abena he worried him; abu ha'a usiabe don't worry; B. hagaosi.
ha'ausi(abe) to worry, annoy.

usu 1. to rise, of the sun.
usunga'i *v.intr.* rise upon.
usura'i *v.intr.* rise upon.
2. *v.tr.* to pull, draw, drag, push, cf. uruha'i.
usuha'i *v.intr.* to pull, draw, drag, push.
usunga'i *v.intr.* to pull, draw, drag, push.
usuusu *v.intr.* to pull, draw, drag, push.
3. to draw, paint, write; B. usu.
usui *v.tr.* to draw, paint, write.
usuia *p.p.* drawn, painted, written.
usuusu a letter, writing, book.
4. to point out, as a path or place; B. usui.
usu'i *v.tr.* to point out.
usu'ia *p.p.* pointed out,

shown.
usuusu point out.

5. to stretch out, as a branch.

usuha'i *v.intr.* to stretch out, 'eba usuha'i run, stretching out the body.
usui *v.tr.* to stretch out.
usuia *p.p.* stretched out, stretching out.
usura'i *v.intr.* glide, as a snake.
usuri *v.tr.* hand on a tale; B. usuri.
usuraia *p.p.* handed on, passed on.
mamaani usuri a folk tale (= onioni, haimamaani); B. mamaani usuri.

6. to husk coconuts, usu niu.
usuri *v.tr.* to husk coconuts.
usuraia *p.p.* husked.

7. *v.tr.* to cut.

8. tattoo marks of a chief on cheek and forehead, incised, not strictly speaking, tattooed the frigate hawk (gaura) and the bwari.

9. to persevere, continue to do something difficult.

usura'i *v.intr.* persevere in.

10. to rub, grate, usu bwaa.

11. to send.

usuha'i *v.intr.* send.
usunga'i *v.intr.* 1. send.
2. give up for killing (a companion).

usubwango to sniff.

usuha'i 1. pull, draw, drag, push, cf. usu 2.

2. stretch out, cf. usu 5.

3. send, cf. usu 11.

usuhe'u index finger, cf. usu 4.

usuhunu a spell, charm.

usui 1. draw, paint, write, cf. usu 3.

2. stretch out, cf. usu 5.

usu'i point out, cf. usu 4.

- usukakau point out.
- usumataha strike and go on,
of a spear.
- usunga'i 1. rise upon, of sun,
cf. usu 1.
2. draw, pull, drag, push,
cf. usu 2.
3. send, cf. usu 11.
4. betray a friend to the
enemy, cf. usu 11.
- usura'i 1. rise upon, of sun,
cf. usu 1.
2. glide as a snake, cf.
usu 5.
3. persevere in, cf. usu 9.
- usuri 1. hand on a tale, cf.
usu 5.
2. husk coconuts, cf. usu 6.
3. transplant.
4. to copy (= isuri), cf.
suri 1.
ha'ausuri instruct, teacher;
B. usuhi a teacher.
ha'ausuringa'i a copy, an
example.
- usuusu 1. pull, push, cf. usu 2.
2. a letter, book, cf. usu 3.
3. point out, cf. usu 4.
4. nose ornaments of clam
shell, cf. isuisu 1.
- usuusuhenuaa a large crysalis;
the butterfly is said to
point out the way to a
village, cf. henua (B. hinua).
- usuusuhinuaa a large crysalis.
- usuusutoba'a the name of a star.
- uta 1. S. and B. rain, ao mai
na uta rain comes from afar
(in a song).
2. to castrate; B. woe.
uta'i v.tr. to castrate.
uta'ia p.p. castrated.
- utaora 1. a sunshower, sun and
rain together, cf. uta 1,
- ora ghosts appeared in
utaora; B. siwoora (siwo
rain).
- utaoroha gerund
2. first born child, always
killed.
utaorahi v.tr. to burst
through rain clouds and
shine on.
utaoranga'i v.intr. to
burst through rain clouds
and shine on.
- utare to go many times the same
journey.
utareha gerund
utaresi v.tr. to go to a
place many times.
ha'autare cause to go often.
- uteute(na) edge of box, out-
skirts of village, etc.
- uto(na) the pithy core of
breadfruit, cf. uwo(na).
- uu 1. a sp. of freshwater fish.
2. real, true (= huu).
ha'auu to compare; ha'ate
haiha'auu a parable.
haiuu to compare.
3. a sp. of large beetle.
- uu'aa 1. to shift, move to one
side.
2. to put off a meeting.
uu'aara'i v.intr. shift, put
off.
- uubi v.tr. to break something
soft (= tuubi, tupi); B. upi.
uubinga'i v.intr. to break
something soft.
uubira'i v.intr. to break
something soft.
ha'auubi break a soft thing.
- uudi to remove bark, bark a
tree.
- uunuunu to feel for lice in the
hair.
- uurahu to shout.
uurahuha gerund
uurahusi v.tr. shout to.

ha'aurahu cause to shout.

uuru to guide (= uru).

uuruha'i *v.intr.* guide.
uurunga'i *v.intr.* guide.

uuto *v.tr.* to skin a pig.

uwa 1. garden bed, between poles.

2. to come, go.

uwanitara(na) to come from a great distance to carry out a purpose, as our Saviour to mankind.

uwa(na) 1. grandfather, grandchild (= wauwa), cf. ura, ha'iurada brothers.

uwauwa ancestors, descendants.

hasiuwa an old man; B. ura elder brother, grandfather.

2. leg, foot; hind leg of animal.

uwauwa feet, legs.

uwapura elephantiasis; B. uwa.

3. the end of a hook.

uwaare E., B. to be nearly fulfilled, on point of fulfilment, of a plan or promise.

uwatara 1. to go and make arrangements for getting a wife.

2. to come from a distance, cf. uwa 2.

uwauwa 1. ancestors, descendants, cf. uwa(na) 1.

2. feet, legs, hind feet of animals, cf. uwa(na) 2.

uwo 1. a float.

uwora'i *v.intr.* rise to surface.

uwota'i 1. *v.intr.* rise to surface. 2. bald; B. uwo.

2. the flesh, edible part, of a yam; B. uwo.

uwo(na) pith of a tree, thin white film of orange, etc., B. owoowo.

uwokaokao the head of a spear (abe the shaft).

uwonibwaa the down of nestlings.

W

wa 1. masc. prefix; found in a few words only, wa uwa grandfather; B. wa prefix to (1) names of all males, (2) relationship terms of males, (3) indef. pronouns referring to males of the personal articles a l, ia l.

2. prefix to clan names:
wabora the Bora clan people
wamwea the Amwea clan people
watawa the Atawa clan people
wa abemarasawi early name for white people when first seen, i.e. the Redbodied People.

3. *pron. 1st pers. sg.* I.

wa su ngau I'll eat.

wa'i ari I shall go; B. wa.

4. a reed flute.

5. fruit (= hua).

6. to take apart strands or fibres of abe (= o'iwa).

wa'i *v.tr.* to take apart strands or fibres of abe.

ha'awa to take apart strands or fibres of abe.

7. to bring, carry, take, wai mai, cf. haa 1.

wai *v.tr.* to bring, carry, take.

waia *p.p.* carried, taken.

ha'awai to bring, carry, take.

8. rattan, a fibre.

9. prefix of condition; wasa'la hot, etc. (= wai).

waa 1. handle fixed into cavity.

waawaa handle fixed into cavity.

2. a sp. of creeper.

3. needle for sewing thatch.

4. prefix.

wa'a 1. to split; B. waga waga.

- wa'ari *v.tr.* to split.
 wa'aria 1. *p.p.* split.
 2. early dawn, first light before sunrise, birds calling.
 2. beginning, cause, reason, cf. tarawa'a(na) 1, hauwa'a-siha, wa'ana naasi, therefore.
 3. to begin.
 4. to burst through, as a pig through a fence; B. wagari.
 wa'ari *v.tr.* to burst through.
- wa'a(na) loins.
- waaba a portion.
- waabao a sp. of creeper.
- waebei rattan.
- wa'adare naked (= dadare, kongari); B. tora tatara. (Also wa'adadare nsked.)
- waadiri slippery, smooth.
- waahee to skim along.
- wa'ahita split, cf. hita 4.
- waahou sp. of small red bird.
- wa'amera a conus shell with red lip, used in inlaying.
- wa'aniaro horizon.
- wa'animae the chief leader of a war party, directs but does not often lead actual fighting; B. waganimae.
- waanusu 1. to be cold, of body or any object.
 waanusuha *gerund*
 waanusuhi *v.tr.* be cold from.
 waanusinga'i *v.intr.* be cold from.
 ha'awaanusu make cold.
 2. damp, night dew, river mist.
 3. to be mildewed, spoilt with damp, as a book.
- wa'ara(na) 1. to begin.
 2. to appear, of daylight,
- a vision, or apparition.
- wa'arahi *v.tr.* appear to.
 ha'awa'araa cause to appear.
- waarara open, as a house with door open.
- waarau 1. far (Bishop Patteson).
 2. a frog (= wairau); B. urau.
- wa'are to have a small waist and big stomach.
 wa'areha *gerund*
- waarea a herd of pigs; B. waarea.
- wa'ari 1. to split, cf. wa'a 1.
 2. burst through, cf. wa'a 4.
- wa'aria early light before sunrise.
- wa'aria ruarua between moonset and dawn, light coming.
- waaringa B. an old man (= wariha), cf. wari.
- wa'aroko 1. quite naked.
 2. small.
 wa'arokoha *gerund*
- waaruha to wear a widow's cowl; B. waruha.
- wa'asida split (= wa'ahita); B. asita.
 wa'asidaha *gerund*
- wa'asiha to draw in the body to let someone pass in a narrow place.
 wa'asihaha *gerund*
 wa'asihahi *v.tr.* draw in the body.
 wa'asihanga'i *v.intr.* draw in the body.
 ha'awa'asiha to draw in the body.
- waasina to warm oneself in the sun.
- waatatari a sp. of creeper.
- waawaa 1. a handle fixed into

- cavity.
2. a hole.
 3. empty, hollow, open space;
B. waa.
- wa'awa'a(na) cause (= wa'a).
- wabina a sacred red stone (now in Heura Church); anyone going to a feast touched it with his spear and could then eat safely an unlimited amount of food. It was formerly on hera surrounded with carved stone figures of birds.
- wabora the Bora clan.
- wabu forest which has never been cleared; B. wapu.
- wabutee thick, primeval forest.
- wabwa a cave; B. wapwa.
- wada 1. B. to blaze, of a fire, cf. wado.
2. not full grown, of tuber, earth adhering below.
3. W. beginning to rot.
- wadakumu to be drowned, overwhelmed by sea, of a village.
wadakumuha'i *v.intr.* overwhelmed by.
wadakumunga'i *v.intr.* overwhelmed by.
wadakumura'i *v.intr.* overwhelmed by.
- wadamea to blaze of fire.
- wadaro 1. a wound, cf. awadaro 2.
2. to beat and bruise, as a corpse on the rocks.
wadaroha *gerund*
wadarohi *v.tr.*
wadarohia *p.p.* beaten and bruised.
- wadawadamea to roar, of fire;
B. watawatamea.
- wadi 1. black volcanic rock, diorite or basalt, hau wadi, cf. wasi 1.
2. to rub, wash (= wasi), cf. wadiwadi 2.
3. a frog, cf. wairau.
- wadiwadi 1. slippery, smooth, cf. wasi 1; B. wasiwasi.
2. clean (from rubbing), cf. wariwari 3; B. wasiwasi.
3. to be smooth.
- wadiha *gerund*
wadihi *v.tr.* to smooth.
wadihia *p.p.* smoothed.
ha'awadi make smooth.
wawadi smooth like a fish's body or peeled wand.
- wado 1. to shine, cf. waro 5, wadowado(na) 2 (also pronounced warowaro).
wadoha *gerund*
wadohi *v.tr.* shine on.
wadora'i *v.intr.* shine on, from.
ha'awado cause to shine.
2. a sp. of large pale yellow ant.
3. to seek prawns near the mouth of a stream.
wadora'i *v.intr.* to seek prawns near the mouth of a stream.
wadori *v.tr.* to seek prawns near the mouth of a stream.
4. to eat without drinking at or after a meal.
wadori *v.tr.* to eat without drinking at or after a meal, a wadoria hasi'o.
- wado(na) shape, reflection from sun or lamp.
- wadowado(na) 1. a sunbeam, beam from fire or lamp.
2. E. bright, shining, gleaming, glowing.
3. W. clean.
- wadu 1. to lie still, be at rest, na rae a wadu lei the dead lies still there.
waduhi *v.tr.* be at rest on.
wadunga'i *v.intr.* be at rest on.
2. to bring together with hands in weeding, gather together.

- wadunga'i *v.intr.* to bring together with hands in weeding, gather together.
wadura'i *v.intr.* to bring together with hands in weeding, gather together.
3. a pile of firewood, wadu i dunga.
- waduwadu 1. lie still, quiet, cf. wadu 1.
2. gather together with hands, cf. wadu 2.
- wae 1. grandmother, grandchild.
2. a little girl.
3. B. a wife.
hasiwae 1. an old woman.
2. a wife.
waekehukehu a helpless old woman, stiff with age.
- wa'e to rejoice, be glad, cf. wake 1; B. wagewage.
wa'eha *gerund*
wa'eha(na) joy.
wa'esi *v.tr.* rejoice at; to greet.
ha'ate wa'esi a greeting.
wa'eta to rejoice ('inia); not wa'eta'i nia.
wa'eta'i 1. *v.intr.* rejoice at; wa'ewae rejoice;
wa'ewaesi rejoice at, be glad of; ha'awa'e cause to rejoice.
2. to pull up growing coconuts.
3. to waste.
- waga 1. to open, as the mouth, cf. a'a (also pronounced wa'a), waka 1.
wagasi *v.tr.* to open.
wagasia *p.p.* opened.
2. to let loose, set free, untie (= ruha).
wagasi *v.tr.*
wagasia *p.p.* let loose, freed, untied.
ha'awaga to let go.
- waga(na) B. the stomach, only used of a large pig; B. waka.
- wagahura 1. not properly cooked.
2. W. to run away.
- wagara'i *v.intr.* to be startled, alarmed.
- wagasiahu(na) to rejoice, cf. waga 2.
- wage a sp. of bird.
- wageroa one who is always gadding about.
- wagewage joyful, full of fun; to rejoice (Abauro), cf. wa'e.
- wagi 1. a woman, in the two following words:
wagiraha a well born woman, of Araha clan, a woman of importance.
wagita'a a woman of other clans, of no importance.
2. (set up)
wagiwagi to set up trophies as decorations, e.g. the skulls of slain enemies, skeletons of fish caught, etc.; B. wakiwaki.
wagira'i *v.intr.* to stick into the thatch of the roof, pig bones, etc.
3. poor, second rate.
hage wagi soup (hage) with no coconut milk, or not made with saltwater; B. waki.
- wagio a sp. of bird, grey osprey; B. wakio.
- wagirohaa very cold.
- wagora 1. to be improving in conduct, e.g. from punishment (= magora).
wagorahi *v.tr.* improve from, because of.
ha'awagora to cause to improve.
2. spoilt, bad; as food by bad cooking, or a sore by using the wrong medicine; opposite to wagora 1.
wagoraha *gerund*
wagorahi *v.tr.* to spoil, make worse.
wagorahia *p.p.* spoilt, made worse.
ha'awagora to spoil, make worse.
- waguga to shrink.

- wagugata'i *v.intr.* shrink from.
- waha 1. E. mist on mountain; B. waha.
2. W. a cloud.
3. smoke.
4. tobacco.
- wahawaha misty, dim, of mountains.
- wahawahaa misty, dim, of mountains.
- wahawaha ni mwago dust.
- wahango to fail to catch fish.
wahangota'i *v.intr.*
ha'awahango to make to fail.
- wahangopwau = wahango
- wahara to stand with hands clasped behind back.
waharaha *gerund*
waharanga'i *v.intr.*
- waheda a strip of bamboo or baranini, cf. wahida.
- wahehe to slip, turn aside, of axe; B. pwahihi.
waheheha *gerund*
waheheta'i *v.intr.* slip from.
ha'awahehe cause to slip.
- wahere a flowering plant, *Eranthemum*; B. gohere.
wahere bao with pale yellow flowers.
wahere mano
wahere mau with white and pink flowers.
wahere ni ano a small sp. on limestone rocks by the sea with beautiful violet flowers.
wahere ruga tall sp. leaves eaten.
- waheuru deserted, cf. heuru 1; B. hiiru.
- waheuru'a a deserted place.
- wahida a thin slab; henuna
- gere wahida i baba its cover was a small thin board slab.
- wahita twins; B. wahita, cf. hita 4.
- waho a sp. of large black and grey bird.
- wahuru to run, cf. husu 2; B. husu run away.
wahuruha *gerund*
wahuruhi *v.tr.* run to.
wahurunga'i *v.intr.* run to, from, because of.
wahurusi *v.tr.* run to.
wahuruta'i *v.intr.* run from, because of.
ha'awahuru cause to run.
- wahuto a sp. of eel.
- wai 1. a prefix to nouns, adjectives and verbs, cf. wa 1,2.
2. water; B. bei, wai.
waiwai'a watery.
3. a term in counting.
rua wai niu 100,000 coconuts, cf. wawa 1.
4. a water bottle (= bei); B. wai.
5. to carry, bring, take, cf. wa 7.
- wai(na) 1. husband or wife; B. wai.
2. to marry.
ha'iwai to marry (not haiwai).
ha'aha'iwai to perform marriage ceremony.
- wa'i 1. take apart strands or fibres, cf. wa 6.
2. to drag violently; B. wagi.
wa'iha *gerund*
wa'ini *v.tr.* to drag violently.
wa'inia *p.p.* dragged violently.
wa'inga'i *v.intr.* drag violently.
wa'ira'i *v.intr.* drag violently.
wa'iri *v.tr.* drag violently.

- ha'awa'i cause to drag violently.
3. to twist and turn about in sickness; B. wagi.
4. to be convulsed, contorted; B. wagi.
- wa'i 3 and 4 same suffixes as wa'i 2.
5. tetanus.
6. *pron. 1st pers. sg.* future or present; I shall, I am (prob. future used as present).
- waiahahe small stream.
- waiahui E. a swelling on neck, arm or thigh; W. waihui.
- wai'ai a sp. of creeper.
- waiangia crying.
- waiasi B. to fish on the reef (= 'ahuasi); B. waiasi.
- waiasinga to fish or hunt.
- wai'ate 1. *v. tr.* to reject, drive away, go from.
2. to do hardly, with difficulty; a wai'atea i hora he was hardly able to escape.
- wai'atea saucy, a ha'ate wai'atea.
- wai'atenga'i 1. *v. intr.* to reject, drive away.
2. to do with difficulty.
- waiato a sp. of taro.
- waiiau 1. bonito (= sau, atu); a fish of a sacred character with many customs and ceremonies connected with it; B. waiiau.
2. swelling of testicles, believed to be caused by bonito; na waiiau a sadoiaiu I have a swelling of the testicles.
- waibo(na) 1. navel (= waipo).
2. under fin of fish, cf. waipo 2; B. po.
- waibongibongi dark, dim, cf. bongi 1.
- waibono 1. a blocked up river, cf. bono 1.
2. a month when nuts are ripe.
- waibora a pigeon.
baba'ahu W. sp. with white cheeks, red bill.
bwarisibua W. sp. with red bill; B. pwarusumata.
ao W. sp. with red breast, on banyans.
kumukumu W. white sp.
uruhonu W., E. crested sp., lives on uruhonu tree.
uhonu W.
- waiboubou to sulk.
- waiburu(na) 1. the chest.
2. to face, turn towards, chest forward.
3. to lie flat on the face.
waiburu'i *v. tr.* 1. to face.
2. to lie flat on.
- waidiri a sp. of yam.
- waidodo'ua to be sulky.
- waidoodoo'a to be silent, sad, not talkative, cf. doodoo.
- waiduu'a 1. to prepare always the same sort of food, have no variety in diet.
waidu'ua'ra'i *v. intr.* to prepare always the same sort of food, have no variety in diet.
2. continually, always, with no variation; of work, weather, etc.
- waigao'a to be with child, stage before pwote.
- waigenia large, fine, smooth, of man or yam.
- waigiru to steal, make captive, boys, cf. giru 2.
waigiruha'i *v. intr.*
- waigonoa always drinking,

- drunken, cf. gono.
- waigonoraa always drinking,
drunken.
- waigorota'a fat cheeked, fat.
- waiguhia E. thick darkness
under trees, cf. kuhu l.
- wa'iha *gerund* of wa'i 2,3,4.
- waiha(na) brother-in-law,
sister-in-law, of same sex
as speaker (= iha) (wa masc.
prefix); B. waiha, kaiha
(masc. and fem. prefixes).
- waihau large block of stone.
- waihirohiro 1. W.,B. hard,
vigorously, tagora
waihirohiro work hard.
2. to go backwards and
forwards continually.
- waihiroi 1. to rush about
hither and thither.
2. an eddy, backwash.
- waihiruhiru a sp. of flowering
plant.
- waihisi to fish with coconut
leaves, hisi, at the mouth
of stream or pools on the
reef.
- waiho 1. an eel (= woho,
hauho); B. wowo.
garetari large reddish sp.
kakaihira black and spotted
sp.
karingameo large sp.
marahaa very larg sp.
rurubu red and black sp.
'urimarawa white and
spotted sp.
wahuto or waihuto sp. white
all over.
wato sp. with pointed head
and tail.
Eels were kept in pools with
a gravel bottom and fattened
on special kinds of food for
the table.
2. a special kind of knot,
duru waiho.
- waihorodoma a sp. of black
poisonous snake, its appear-
ance a death omen, cf.
rodomana.
- waihorodona
- waihou W. a sp. of bird;
E. waahou.
- waihui W. swelling on neck,
arm or thigh, without pain.
- waihuto a sp. of eel.
- waiisu a splinter.
- waikaku disobedient, refusing
to do, cf. kaku l.
- waikao half full; B. kao; cf.
gao l.
- waikuakuaa in two minds,
doubtful.
- waikunakunaa in two minds,
doubtful.
- waimae a fight.
- waimata a river which only
flows in rainy weather.
- waimatamata a river which dries
up in a drought.
- waimatanga vena cava.
- wa'inga'i 1. drag violently,
cf. wa'i 2.
2. twist restlessly, cf.
wa'i 3.
3. be contorted, convulsed
by, cf. wa'i 4.
- wa'ini 1. drag violently, cf.
wa'i 2.
2. twist about restlessly,
cf. wa'i 3.
3. contort, convulse, cf.
wa'i 4.
- wainiobu milky water in a pool.
- wainoenoa very fat and swollen.
- wainu'anu'a to be shy, afraid
to ask, hesitating.

- wai'oa a pair of coconuts,
cf. koa(na).
- waiori always; B. waiori.
- waipo(na) 1. navel; B. po,poo.
2. under fin of fish.
- waira'a(na) fontanelle on
baby's head, left unwashed
and hair uncut, forming
lozenge-shaped bwari, and
later the first of the three
tufts on a child's head, and
the last to remain. The
soul leaves body by waira'a.
- wairaha 1. a river; B. wairaha.
2. thumb, big toe.
- wa'ira'i 1. drag violently,
cf. wa'i 2.
2. twist about restlessly,
cf. wa'i 3.
3. be contorted, convulsed
by, cf. wa'i 4.
- wairata skull, cf. rata(na).
- wairate skull.
- wairau a frog (= waarau,
kararau); B. urau.
pwara'ama'ama large sp.
pwipwi small sp.; B. pwipwi.
wadi larger than pwipwi.
- wa'iri 1. drag violently,
cf. wa'i 2.
2. twist about restlessly,
cf. wa'i 3.
3. contort, convulse, cf.
wa'i 4.
- wairi'iri'i little finger.
- wairikirikita'a very strong.
- wairikoi 1. go hither and
thither.
2. to wriggle, twist, as an
eel.
3. be disturbed, of water.
4. be perplexed, troubled,
in mind.
wairikoiha *gerund*
- haiwairikoi wriggling,
disturbed, perplexed.
- wairiorio to look about from
side to side, cf. rio.
- wairoaroa 1. phosphorescent
insects in the sea, cf.
roa 1, ora(na) 4.
2. white larvae in streams
glistening white.
- wairodo overcast, clouding
over.
- wairoge'a E. a thicket, thick
scrub.
- wairoke'a W.
- wairoo a boil; B. wairoo.
- waitau'a very soft, in cooking.
- wai tomutomu 1. heartburn.
2. sick feeling.
- waitonga(na) vent, anus.
- waitoo(na) vent, anus.
- waiuraa one person standing
among a number sitting.
- waiuraura restless, getting up
and down, cf. ura 1.
- waiuru justice, satisfaction,
retribution, revenge, cf.
uru 2.
- waiwai 1. coconut oil for the
head; B. waiwai.
2. wet, sloppy.
3. a sp. of small tree.
- waiwai'a 1. watery.
2. fat, of a man.
- waka 1. to open, of first shoots
of taro, cf. waga 1; B. waka
open.
2. a sliced portion of yam
for planting.
3. S. a ship (Verguet 1844-48);
afterwards (and now) called
haka, but waka is still found
in songs and used by old men.

- The change is unexplained, but took place before the M. aka was known, though Ivens suggests haka to be the M. aka.
- wake** 1. to joke, pretend in joke; sportive, cf. wa'e; B. wage.
2. to play, sport, as birds, boys and animals.
wakeha gerund
wakenga'i v.intr. sport with, joke about.
wakesi v.intr. sport with, joke about.
ha'a wake sport with, joke about.
'ai'a wake! seriously!
not joking!
- wakohua** mildew, mould; mouldy.
- wakoma'u'u** a sp. of taro.
- wamwea** the Amwea clan, Mwea people.
- wana** 1. to keep alight, of fire, cf. wada 1.
2. to glow, shine; B. watawata shine.
wanaha gerund
wanahi keep a fire alight.
wanahia p.p. kept alight.
wanasi shine on.
wanasia p.p. glorified, lighted up.
wanawana shining.
3. to see, of dimmed eyes; 'ai'a wana does not see clearly.
wanasi to look at.
- wanatea** tonsils (= kora i tea).
- wanga** 1. to smell sweet; a sweet scent; B. wanga, wawanga.
wangaha gerund
wagara'i v.intr. smell at intervals, whiffs of scent.
wangasi v.tr. smell sweet from.
wangawanga smell sweet; sweet scent.
ha'awanga sweet smelling.
2. a place where things abound, wanga i saru a spot where there are many casuarina trees.
3. W. wangawanga red; E. meramera'a.
- wanganirohu** sp. plant with sweet scented leaves.
- wangawangairohu** a sp. of tree with sweet smell.
- wangisi** W. the name of a death song.
- wango** 1. v.intr. to smell, sweet or otherwise.
wangoha gerund
wangohi v.tr. smell of.
wangori v.tr. smell of.
wangoraa to smell of blood; B. wangoraa.
2. the name of the oldest and once the largest village of Arosi at the eastern boundary on the north coast. It once contained 500 people, and the language of Arosi used to be known as the Wango language. In 1915 there were 80 people.
- wanibubu** name of constellation 'Southern Cross'.
- wanihu** a sp. of yam.
- wanitea** kidneys, dora na tarawa'a i dada.
- wanu** 1. to whistle; B. wonowono.
wanuha gerund
wanuhi v.tr. whistle at, for.
wanuwanu whistle.
haiwanu whistle.
2. draw out from, take off from (as ring from finger).
wanusi v.tr. draw out from, take off from; wanusia baania i baba draw it out.
wanusia p.p. drawn out, extracted from under the board.
3. to take the fallen out tooth of an elder brother and say: mwani kasuhe, namua riho na goro ma haoru, haa mai tagua riho ta'a "Mr Rat, here

- is a good new tooth for you, give me a bad tooth." You then whistle and throw away the tooth.
- wanuhi to perform this ceremony.
- wanukai cold.
- wao a living sapling stuck into the ground as a taboo.
- horowao to go and get such a sapling; B. wao.
- waoga to desire eagerly, earnestly, cf. obwa 3, tobwa(na) love.
- waogaha *gerund*
waogasi *v.tr.* to desire eagerly, earnestly.
waogasia *p.p.* eagerly desired.
ha'awaoga cause to desire eagerly.
- waoni 1. to hide.
2. damp, mildew, dew.
- waowao 1. a sp. of plant with square white flowers growing by the shore; B. waowao.
2. a flower or leaf stuck in an armband or the hair (= mahe).
3. a wild banana.
- wara 1. red.
waraha *gerund*
warawara red; B. waru red, burning.
2. to deceive, entrap (= waro).
wara'i *v.tr.*
wara'ia *p.p.* entrapped.
waranga'i *v.intr.* deceive, trap.
warangi *v.tr.* deceive, trap.
warangia *p.p.* trapped.
ha'awara'i deceive, trap.
3. to fear, as an enemy, cf. bunawara 1 to be shy.
waraha *gerund*
wara'a fearful, a wara'a 'inia.
warahi *v.tr.* fear, be shy of.
- waranga'i *v.intr.* fear, be shy of.
4. a speech, in phrase rai ni wara to make a speech at a bwea, cf. hara 1.
- wara'a 1. fearful, timid, cf. wara 3.
2. wild, shy, untamable.
3. fierce, savage.
wara'aha *gerund*
wara'ata'i *v.intr.* to be shy of, fierce from (fear, etc.) (= tariwara'a).
- warabuma
- waraehu(na) E. feathers; hair of head; E. warihu; B. waraehu.
- waraga joyful, cheerful in disposition, cf. raka 1.
waragaha *gerund*
waraganga'i *v.intr.* cheerful in, at.
ha'awaraga make cheerful, cheer up.
- waraha *gerund* of wara 1,3.
- warahi fear, be shy, cf. wara 3.
- warahunuga a famous hero, who performed feats the same as, or similar, to those performed by the Mota hero Qat, cf. *The Melanesians*, Codrington; cf. wara 2.
- waraikiri a sp. of yam.
- warakai to stand still, as a man fishing on a reef, sae si a warakai.
- warakau a fishy smell, si'inihana i'a.
- warakenimanu a sp. of taro.
- warakori a sp. of large snake, yellow, toothless and harmless, in coconut trees.
- warakou to crash, of a bowl or large object falling.
- waranga'i 1. to deceive, trap, cf. wara 2.

2. to fear, be shy of, cf. wara 3.
- warangi deceive, cf. wara 2.
- wara'o 1. a creeping fern, *Cygonia*; Guppy 148; B. warago.
2. strips of its stem used to tie planks of canoes.
3. a fastening; B. warago.
4. to fasten; B. warago.
5. a peg, iron nail (modern); B. warago.
- warasi 1. a sp. of tree with yellow, edible fruit.
2. the fruit of the tree (wa fruit); B. worasi.
- warasiahuria streaked with white lines, of stomach of man or woman.
- warata skull of man or pig, cf. wairata.
- warate skull of man or pig.
- warawaro 1. vines.
2. starfish.
- ware 1. striped, 'au ware striped bamboo; W. asi; B. ore, gau ore striped bamboo.
2. to be many.
- warenga'i v.intr. to carry many things.
3. a sp. of plant with red flowers.
4. a sp. of grass.
- wareto barren, deserted, dora wareto.
- wareware a sp. of plant.
- wari old, chiefly of living things, cf. bwani 2, sae wari an old man; B. uwari old man, wari long ago.
- wariha 1. gerund. 2. an old man.
- warita W. 1. an old man (= waaringa). 2. na warita of old time (na sign of past).
- warita'i be old from, on account of.
- ha'awari make old.
- waridu to wipe with leaf after defecating (= ridu); B. harisu.
- wariduhi v.tr. to wipe with leaf after defecating.
- wariduhia p.p. wiped with leaf after defecating.
- ha'awaridu wipe with leaf after defecating.
- wariha 1. old man, cf. wari.
2. gerund of wari.
- wariha(na) a single one; 'ai'a daua warihana did not take a single one.
- warihu(na) feathers, hair of head, cf. waraehu(na).
- warihuraha straight, not curly, of hair, cf. wasia 1, mweda 2, ohuwego, etc.
- warita 1. old man, cf. wari.
2. old time, with prefix na, na warita long ago, some time ago.
- warita'i to be old from.
- wari'u to warm oneself at a fire.
- wari'uha gerund
- wari'usi v.tr. warm the body at, by.
- wari'usia p.p. warmed at a fire.
- wariwara barren, cf. wareto, wariwari 1.
- wariwari 1. a bare place, no grass or vegetation.
2. old, be old, cf. wari.
3. clean, be clean, cf. wadi 2, wasi 1, wana 2.
- wariwariha gerund
- wariwarisi v.tr. be clean from.
4. a mangy spot on a dog.
- wariwarigoro bald.

waro 1. a piece of string,
twine; B. waro.

wawaro'i veins, strings,
fibres, cf. B. waro cobweb,
warogi veins. In wawaro'i,
warogi, i (B. gi) are plural
suffixes.

warowaro vines.

hasiwaro a living creeper.

2. prefix to names of
creeper; B. waro.

3. roundabout, gari waro go
a roundabout way.

4. black-lipped pearl
(= roa), cf. dahi 1; B.
first light of dawn.

5. (moon)

6. a month (rare use).

warongangara August, month
of violent winds (ngangara).

waroadaikaopwa sp. of mussel.

waroahi'ei sp. of creeper with
round leaves.

waroahorosi sp. of fibrous
creeper.

waroamadi sp. of leaves like
amadi, betel.

waroanakaowa sp. of shell,
Pecten.

waroanamanekao sp. of gastropod
shell.

waroangia sad of countenance,
crestfallen.

waroangiangi = warongangara

waroaooni'ei sp. of creeper
with red flowers.

waroapuna sp. of creeper,
poisonous to fish; B.
waroapuna.

waroaragau sp. of thorny
creeper.

waroarodo sp. of flowering
thorny shrub.

warobua sp. of creeper with
large stem, chewed with

betel and lime.

waroburara sp. of creeper on
rotten trees, given to pigs
to stop them from straying.

waroburu sp. of creeper.

warobutobuto sp. of creeper on
the shore.

warobwarisu nose ornaments
worn at feasts.

warohau sp. of creeper; B.
warohau.

waroherohero a pearl shell for
slicing yams.

warohiinau sp. of rattan.

warohinou sp. of thorny
creeper; B. warohinou.

waroika the fastening of the
bonotaa (gable end) to the
ridge pole.

warokara sp. with red flowers.

warokaukau sp. of thorny
creeper.

warokunikuni a rope for nutting.

waromaa sp. of tree.

waromahai sp. used for making
fish lines.

waromahui sp. with white stem.

waromara'o sp. of creeper.

waromwaa sp. of creeper, match
box bean; B. waromwaa.

warongangagi = warongangara

warongangara sp. of creeper.

waropasa ten flying fish.

waropwaranga leaves without
tubers, of yams, etc.

waropwarare sp. used for tying
boom of outrigger.

warorarake sp. of thorny
creeper.

warori'oba'ewa sp. resembling uha.

warosisiko sp. of creeper.

warosisiporo sp. with white flowers.

warosu'a sp. with black stem.

warosusu'uru sp. of creeper.

warotahera'i sp. used to tie walls.

warotaimwaa carved snake on kira club (= uguugu).

warouha = uha

warowaro (see wadowado(na))

warowaro ni asi a water snake with dangerous bite; B. warowaro ni asi.

waru 1. eight.

waruna eighth.
ha'awaru eight times.

2. red, in i'a waru a red fish, cf. wara 1; B. waru.

3. (in phrases only) a large number, all; perhaps waru 1, cf. waruta.

waruahe 1. a rainy period, when all (waru) streams are in flood (ahe).

2. the month of May, considered a rainy month.

waruha to set free, loose, cf. ruha.

waruhaha *gerund*
waruhanga'i *v.intr.*
waruhata'i *v.intr.*

waruhi a lie, cf. pwari'i.

waruhita'a barefaced lie.

waruhiga 1. eight brothers.

2. the name of a very large and famous food bowl, the bowl measures six feet long, is four feet high, and three feet broad, and is inlaid. It was used as a coffin and in later times has been used

for rain-making.

waruhita badly split, as planks of canoe.

waruhura *excl.* be off! off you go!; B. wa masc. prefix.

warure E. kingfisher; W. waaraangi; B. rure.

waruta(na) all, every, cf. waru 3; B. waruta.

waruubu a number of boils (ubu) coming out at once, cf. waru 3.

waruwaru 1. all, every, very many, cf. waru 3, waruta(na).

2. the inhabited world geographically, all the known islands (cf. mare the world of light, i.e. of the living, and rodomana the world of the dead).

wasaa 1. (clear)

wasawasaa clear and red, of a sore.

wasawasa'a 1. clear, no trees. 2. free from blame, clear of crime.

2. sp. of creeper with red flowers.

3. S. sp. of shrub, *Amaranthus*; E. mwata, W. wata, B. wata.

wasaa'a very hot and strong, of sun.

wasaa ni i'a

wasaa'a ni sina sweat.

wasawasa clear and red, of sore, cf. wasa 1.

wasawasa'a 1. clear of trees, cf. wasa 1.

2. clear of crime, free from blame, cf. wasa 1.

3. to turn the eyes about in fear.

ha'a wasawasa'a to frighten.
ome wasawasa'a fail to recognise.

wasi 1. to rub, cf. wadi 2,
wasiwasi 3, wariwari 3,
wasiaa 1.

2. to wash clothes; B. wasi
rub.

wasira'i *v.intr.* rub.
ha'awasi rub.

(The suffix, variants, and
comparatives show that this
is not the English word
'wash' [I. Ulawa Dict.] but
only an accidental resemblance
to it.)

3. wild, of pig, boo wasi
wild pig; B. wasi.

wasiwasi wild, of any
animal.
ha'awasi 1. to hunt for
wild pigs. 2. to train or
take a dog to hunt pigs;
B. hagawasi hunt, trein dog.

4. to go for cabbage, leaf
condiments, wasi tangusi.

wasiwasi *v.tr.* search for.
wasiri *v.tr.* search for.

wasia 1. smooth, of hair.

2. soft.

wasiaa 1. smooth and straight,
of hair; B. wasiaga smooth,
as oiled skin, wet rocks.

2. soft.

wasiahura S. to be loose, come
off easily, as fruit from
stalk.

wasihura W. to be loose, come
off easily.

wasi iia so and so, cf. wisi 3;
B. wa masc. prefix.

wasi'iri quartzite rock, white
and smooth; B. wasigiri.

wasipo 1. skinless, fleshless,
with flesh rubbed off, of a
corpse.

2. to mark a tree to be cut
down in the future.

3. to be uncertain, not
confident, au bwa'i haa
wasipo.

4. to fall, of a tree.

wasipoa *p.p.* fallen, of a
tree.

5. to bleed, of a sore.

wasipoha *gerund*

wasiposipo

wasiponga'i *v.intr.* to skin,
rub off skin, of corpse.

wasipori *v.tr.* to skin,
rub off skin, of corpse.

wasiporia *p.p.* skinned,
freed from skin and flesh

by rubbing.

6. to be soft with damp, as
matches (= asipo).

wasipoha *gerund*

wasiponga'i *v.intr.* be soft
and damp from.

wasipori *v.tr.* be soft and
damp from.

wasiporia *p.p.* softened by
damp.

wasira'i rub, wash, cf. wasi 1.

wasiri search for.

wasita'a in confusion.

wasiwasi 1. wild of any animal,
cf. wasi 3.

2. go hunting.

3. smooth skinned, beautiful,
of person, cf. wasi 1.

4. to look for.

5. to visit, go from place
to place.

wasiwasiha *gerund*

wasiwasiri *v.tr.* go about,
visit.

ha'awasiwasi go about, visit.

wasu to smell, stink.

wasuhi *v.tr.* to smell,
stink of.

wasuri *v.tr.* to smell,
stink of.

wasuwasu'a smelling, stinking.

ha'awasu cause to smell,
stink.

wasure limestone rock.

wata 1. a sp. of shrub,
Amaranthus, (= mwata, wasa);
B. wata.

2. overgrown (= mausu).

3. watamea to put out the tongue; B. watamea.
- wataa rotten on the outside.
- wata'a very hot, of the sun (= wasa'a).
- watahura a basket, cf. e 3.
- watakahuro a cloudless sky.
- watau a taro garden.
- watauakerei name of a month, March.
- watauaraha name of a month, February.
- wate *v.tr.* to give; B. wate.
- watewate generous, liberal.
- watemawuhano
- wateuru payment for a man killed; to pay; B. wateuru; cf. uru 2.
- watewate ni mae 1. to pay an outsider to fight for one. 2. payment to such a man.
- watehiri large, fine, fattened eels (not given, wate, to everyone).
- wato 1. to visit.
- watoha *gerund*
- watohi *v.tr.*
- watohia *p.p.* visited.
- ha'awato to visit.
2. a digging stick, cf. riwato. The wato used for digging a grave are taken to the shore and thrown into the sea; B. wato.
3. a stake for husking coconuts.
4. a disease of hand or foot causing sores and thinness.
5. to have this disease.
- watora'i *v.intr.*
- watodara'i a sore in hand or foot which eats through (darai).
- watogumu dive (= atogumu).
- watogumunga'i *v.intr.* dive for.
- watogumuri *v.tr.* dive into.
- watoha *gerund* of wato 1.
- watoheuru name of a month, July.
- watohi visit, cf. wato 1.
- wato'i to take long strides, go quickly.
- watora'i have sores in hands or feet, cf. wato 5.
- watoruga a sp. of eel with pointed tail with which it wounds; B. watoruka.
- wa'u(ana) 1. property in general, as dog, child, canoe, friend.
2. to be restless, sae'ai'a raba o'a manigo a man who doesn't want to stay quiet.
- wa'uha *gerund*
- wa'uha(na) restlessness.
- wa'uha'i *v.intr.* be restless on account of.
- wa'unga'i *v.intr.* be restless on account of.
- wa'usi *v.tr.* 1. be restless from. 2. annoy.
- wa'uwa'u restless.
- waumu a deep fissure, hole in rocks, caves of kakamora.
- wauni 1. cold night-mist off a river, cf. waoni 2.
2. mildew, damp; spoilt with damp.
- waunu dew.
- wa'ura 1. musty, stale smell, as of a swamp.
2. to smell musty.
- wa'uraha *gerund*
- wa'urasi *v.tr.* be musty from.
- ha'awa'ura cause to smell musty.
- wa'uri matawa an early name for ships on south coast, used of the early whalers about 1840.

- The white men were called
wa abemaraswi and their
ships waka and haka.
- wauwa(na) 1. a grandfather,
ancestor.
2. a grandson, descendant;
B. waura grandfather, elder
brother.
3. a champion (wa is masc.
prefix).
- wawa 1. a frond (= haha(na)),
wawaibeo.
2. fair, of people, abewawa,
cf. awa 3, B. wawa.
- wawa'au a sea eel.
- wawahea worn and thin with
sickness.
- wawaibeo 1,000 mangoes,
20,000 yams.
- wawairo'a cold, of water.
- wawairoke 1. small flying fox,
cf. roge 1.
2. figures of men carved at
the ends of sacrificial bowl.
- wawaitoto a sp. of bird.
- wawaitotoa strong, healthy
(= abegoro).
- wawao 1. sp. of plant, *Coleus*.
2. sp. of plant on the shore
with large banana-like leaves;
B. hao.
wawao mwane fruitless.
wawao urao with scarlet sap.
3. boast, exult, show hair
and blood of slain enemy,
when returning home.
wawaoha *gerund*
4. trophies, such as bits of
skin of the slain, stuck on
bamboos erected in the
village.
- wawara 1. red, cf. wara 1.
2. stained with betel juice.
- wawaraiano C., B. to stop in
the house.
- wawaro'i 1. veins, cf. waro 1.
2. string fibres.
3. the pulse.
wawaro'ia stringy, fibrous.
- wawe 1. stale food.
2. to be stale and beginning
to smell, of food; B. wawe.
- wawe(na) saliva, cf. wewe(na);
B. wawe.
- wawera slime; slimy track of
snail; B. waweraga.
- wea(na) tears in the eyes,
from smoke, etc.; B. wai;
cf. pakawai.
- weawea(na) tears in the eyes,
from smoke.
- wede *v.tr.* to take out the
midrib of a leaf.
- wedewede(na) the shining inner
skin of nut or yam, cf.
wada 1, wana 2.
- wedu(na) round rim of the
bottom of a bowl, etc.
- we'e to pull out midrib, to
pull apart, cf. weke 2; a
we'eria i baba he pulled out
the board (from the wall).
we'eri *v.tr.*
we'eria *p.p.* pulled out.
- wego a cabbage; leaf cooked as
cabbage; B. weko.
- weke 1. to come off easily, as
the skin of some oranges.
2. to pull off.
wekera'i *v.intr.* pull off.
wekesi *v.tr.* pull off.
wekesia *p.p.* come off easily.
- wekoweko a sp. of fish
(= awekoweko).
- wena B. many (used also at
Heuru, N.W. coast).
- wenuri *v.tr.* to use a person's

- name continually.
- weo 1. unripe.
 2. young, newly formed, of fruit.
 3. tired, a weo i abena;
 B. weo.
 weoha *gerund*
 weonga'i *v.intr.* be tired from.
 weori *v.tr.* be tired by.
 weoria *p.p.* tired.
 ha'aweo to tire.
- weoweo a sp. of taro.
- wera prefix to numerals denoting number of persons, also waira; B. wera, waira.
- werawera so many at a time, of persons.
- werewere weak, cf. wiri 1.
- werewere'a to have malaria.
- weri 1. W. a black thick-bodied millipede, *Iulus* sp., on and near the coast, squirts an amber dye, which causes blindness and gives itching feeling to skin, cf. suhari; E. weru, B. wiri, aparawiri.
 weri'a sore-footed from treading on weri, of a dog.
 werimarumu a sp. of millipede with furry body.
 2. ha'aweri.
- wero 1. brim of vessel.
 2. werowero 1. to spoil a thing by handling. 2. to move something about; B. werowero.
 werowerohi *v.tr.* move about, spoil by handling.
 werowerohia *p.p.* continually moved, spoilt by handling.
 weroweronga'i *v.intr.* to move about, handle and spoil.
 ha'awerowero to move about, handle and spoil.
 a werowerohia i hohoro he kept opening and shutting the door.
 3. werowero to be weak, shaky; B. werowero, awerowero new born baby.
 weroweroha *gerund*
 werowerohi *v.tr.* be weak from, weakened by.
 werowerohia *p.p.* weakened by.
 werowerosi *v.tr.* be weak from, weakened by.
 werowerosia *p.p.* weakened by.
 ha'awerowero to weaken.
- wero(na) lobe of ear; B. wero.
- weruweru'a 1. unripe.
 2. a new born baby.
- wesu *v.tr.* turn up eyelids or turn down skin from eyeball.
- wete 1. to run quickly; 'o'i wete suria run after him quickly.
 weteha *gerund*
 wetehi *v.tr.* run to, go quickly to.
 wetengi *v.tr.* confuse with rapid talk.
 ha'awete to send quickly.
 2. loud, noisy, impudent, ringe wete.
 3. a broom of midribs of sago palm, for oven, cf. wede.
 4. to sweep with a broom.
 wewete to sweep with a broom.
 5. to strike and injure.
 wete'i *v.tr.* to strike and injure.
 wete'ia *p.p.* injured by a blow.
 wetenga'i *v.intr.* strike and injure.
 6. (the same)
 wetewete 1. strong, firm.
 2. to overcome, win in fight or games.
 weteweteha *gerund*
 wetewetenga'i *v.intr.* be too strong for, overpower.
 ha'awetewete to strengthen.
- wewe(na) lip; B. pwepwe.
 wewerodo a sp. of cowry, black-lipped.

- weweesi *v.tr.* to get the better of a squabble.
 ha'aweweesi to get the better of a squabble.
- wewete sweep with a broom, cf. wete 4.
- wi 1. W.,B. prefix to the names of men, cf. we, wa.
 2. used with demonstrative pronouns relating to men, ia wiani so and so.
- wii penis; B. wii.
- wini 1. part of a shellfish not eaten.
 2. a pearl.
 3. excessive.
 4. to manhandle, winiwini.
 wini'ai *v.tr.*
- wini(na) operculum of a shell.
- wini'ai 1. *v.tr.* to manhandle, cf. wini 4.
 2. *v.tr.* to puzzle, confuse, overwhelm with words.
 3. carefully.
- winiwini 1. manhandle, cf. wini 4.
 2. carefully, here winiwini.
- winiwini'a splendid, bright red or yellow, as an arite tree seen far off.
- wiri 1. poor, small, cf. werewere.
 2. *v.tr.* to thread, as shell money, rope through ring.
- wirihahai
- wirihau a chain.
- wirinibete the leader of a war party.
- wiriwiri(na) 1. stalk of fruit.
 2. last small fruit of a banana bunch, cf. wiri 1.
- wiro 1. S. to twist round a stick in water so as to stir it up.
2. rudder, wheel of ship (this may be English 'wheel').
- wisi 1. C.,B. to run, wisi haisuri run after.
 2. quick.
 3. W.,B. you there! wi with demonstrative si, used to a male only, cf. wasi iia.
 4. to sound, sound loudly, of Triton shell trumpet.
 wisira'i *v.intr.* to sound, sound loudly; a wisira'i i ahuri the trumpet sounds.
- wisiwisi W.,B. to run.
- wiuwui to howl, of a dog.
- wogasi *v.tr.* to let loose (Bishop Patteson); wogasi may be misprint, cf. wagasi.
- wohau sp. of tree.
- woho W.,B. an eel, cf. waiho 1; B. hoho.
- worosi W.,B. N.W. gale, cf. aworosi 1, ahorosi 1.
- wosigare (perhaps it should be aosi gare).
- wou away from, there, yonder; B. ragou.
 wou ani over there (out of sight).
 wou isi over there (out of sight).
 ra'i mauru wou they will sleep farther on (in another place).
- wowososo W. a sp. of gastropod shell, turret shell (in folk tale this shell put to sea on a leaf canoe with a dog and a rat).
- wowosuwai E. a sp. of gastropod shell, turret shell.
- wui 1. used in addressing a man at Ubuna, N.W. coast: you there! W.,B. wisi.
 2. *excl.* of wonder or surprise, can only be used to males.

ENGLISH INDEX

A

- a, an* e 1.
- abandon* nugasikoha'i.
- abeam* na'o taba 1.
- abide* awa 1, ewa, o'a 1.
- ability* 'amau'a.
- able* 'amau'a, dauotonga 2,
ha'amwada'u 1, mwada'u 3.
- abode* rodomana.
- abominable* ha'asawero.
- abortion* 'aho'a 2, heresigare,
tahe 3.
- abound* ha'amatagara, haimatagara,
matagara.
- about* 'a'ago 1, 'ake 1,2, 'aki,
'ana 1, 'oro'oroha'i 2,
'unahu 2, ha'awasiwasi, hago,
haihitara'i, hariro, heuta'i
noni 1, hurohuro 2, maagarigari 1,
ma'engo, magariigari, mahanenga'i,
mauru 2, mawahi 1, mawanga'i,
mwa'ero, mwa'osi'osi, o'asigasiga,
poto 1, riuriu 1, roda 2,
rokuroku, rukuruku'a,
rukurukunga'i, songa'i, sumwarua,
ta'asua('ana), taranga'i 1,
tariori, tataiori, teete 7,
tohe 1, totoranga'i, totorasina 1,
wageroa, wa'i, waihiroi 1,
wa'ini 2, wa'ira'i 2, wa'iri 2,
wairiorio.
- above* 'aharau, 'omenunu,
'omenunuha(na), ahora(na) 1,
aro 2, aroha(na) 1, haho(na) 1,
haraiahora, hunga(na) 1,
tata'e 1.
- abraded* kakaho(na) 2.
- abreast* barabara 4, sama(na) 3.
- absent* bwero 6.
- absorbed* too 4, toongi 3.
- abundant* 'ahu 5, 'ahusi 2,
huhua 1.
- abuse* 'isi 1, haihaihara(na),
haihoto 3, hai'isi'isi,
haitui, haituitui, hoto 5,
hotongi, tui 2.
- acacia* angohikou, mauru 1.
- accent* mwadi'u.
- accident* maeha, maemaeha.
- accidentally* ha'ama'ari 2.
- accompany* aahii, atongi 5, ba,
ha'aoni, haiatongi 2.
- accord* arangu 2, haraa 1,
harari 1.
- according* suri 1.
- account* 'ini 1, ani 6, suri 1.
- accusation* haisubuni.
- accuse* ha'aberiberia'a,
ha'ahuni, ha'asubuni,
haisubuni, subuni.
- accustom* ha'anono 1,
ha'anonohi 1, nono 7.
- ache* rete 5.
- acid* mangoru 1, mwangoru 1.
- acknowledge* arami.
- across* ahoro 2, haro 7, horo 4,
horohoro 3, horohorongi,
horongai, kaihoru, ora(na) 10,
orahoro, sua 2.
- act* ato 5, bere 1, hereisuri 1,
idutari, mawaru.
- active* ha'amanaunau,
manaunau 1.
- Adam's apple* au'u'u(na), hau
ri'u'u, konokono 2, tungatunga 2.
- add* a'o 2, a'oi 2, duru 7,
ha'aasi, ha'adangahoro,
ha'ahaaoosi 1, ha'amaraasi,
ha'ao'i, ha'araga 2,
ha'araha 2, maraasi, o, raga 2,
uru 7.
- adept* hunu 4.
- adjust* ha'aringaringa,

- ha'arungarunga, ringaringa,
rungarunga.
- admiration* haabu'oahu 1.
- admire* ha'abao 1, re'ire'i.
- adopt* 'ago 2, 'a'osi 2, aabui,
a'osi 2, dau 7, inee,
ngaurimaniurao, raiki 2, suru 3,
suru'abu(na), suru'i 3, tauni 3.
- adorn* ha'amarisi.
- adult* kaimau'a, keimaua 1,
rahu 2.
- adultery* 'ani, awanga'i,
haidongadonga, haikamori,
haiporu, hairado, hairanga,
heikamori, kamokamo 2, ranga 7,
rangata'i 4.
- advantage* marisi(na).
- adverb* ororiu 2.
- advocate* dinga(na).
- adze* 'aho 2, 'ira, abi 2,
ahu 11, ahuahua 4, araasua,
dadahe, dahe, gohu 2, ha'adahe,
hinau 1, kamoda, pwakaranga.
- afar* haimataro, oromaisi.
- affect* huni'a, hunira, tora 3,
tora'i 1, toranga'i 2.
- afloat* ha'aahe 1.
- afraid* ha'amagugu, ha'amama'au 1,
ha'anohonoho, haimama'u,
hihiroku 1, magu 2, mahihi,
mwanunu 1, rong'a'i, suate'e 1,
wainu'anua.
- after* 'omesuri, hairarata'i 2,
hairigo, haisusuri, hitawingi,
ho'oawou, karo, matamata 2,
muri(na) 4, raraasiaro,
raraasiobo, rigo 1, rihu 2,
suri 1, tagu 2, tawe 2,
tawi 2, tookarokaro.
- afterbirth* 'ahui 2.
- afternoon* 'abaisina.
- afterwards* muri(na) 4.
- again* 'ariro 1, aho'i 2, apuro,
ho'i 3, moro'u, ro'u 5.
- against* 'ahita'i, 'ero,
bwarasi 2, didiusi 1,
ha'ahaahi, haahi 3, hatara 4,
hitara'i 1, horosi 4,
maguru 2, oroha'i 2,
oroma'i 1, rewasi 1, saku 2,
sihosi, sua 1,8, suaahata,
suataha, suatate, tabe 2,
taki 2, togari, tokari.
- ago* horotaani.
- agony* a'e'e, ha'ahai 1.
- agree* a'era, ara 7, araisuri,
arama'i 2, arata'i 1, gogaa,
ha'akoakoa 2, ha'amwa'e,
haimaata, haisukai, hanausi,
mwa'e, mwa'enga'i, mwa'era,
mwa'eta, suka(na) 3, sukai,
tonga 1.
- agreement* ha'auri 1,
hiorama'i 2, haimaata, maata,
ruruha'ate.
- aground* abe 4.
- ahead* na'o sua.
- aid* 'arenga(na) 2.
- aimlessly* sirihaiaa.
- air* ahoaa.
- airs* 'ege 4, asinga 2,
totorasina 1.
- alarm* 'abara'a, 'abara'i,
wagara'i.
- albino* kohu, mero, rea 2.
- alight* suungi, ta'e 1, tarau 4,
wana 1.
- alike* taisada 1.
- all* 'ado 3, 'ahu 2, 'ahuta,
ha'ata'ai 2, hako 2, hata'ai,
hingana 2, hita 3, mangina,
mwai 2, mwane 3, mwani 1,
ngaruta(na), rewarewa 2,
rodoha'i 2, ta'ingaruru, tango,
tararuru, tatango 2, waru 3,
waruta(na), waruwaru 1.
- ally* bei 2, dauwaroha(na),
ha'aabani.

alms bane 2.

alone 'etea 2, 'ete'ete, 'ete'i, anou(na) 4, bwebwero 2, ha'abwebwero, harita'i 1, hatara'i 1, hiku 2, ketea, mouta'i 1, niga 2, nuga 2, o'asigasiga, sigia, tahi 10, urunihaniha.

along 'a'a 2, 'a'aha'i 1, 'a'ara'i 2, 'unga'i 1, hatara 1, kaka 2, kakaha'i 1, kakara'i, mararopwa, sara 4, suri 1, taba 1, takesu, tanini 1, tarasi 4, tarau 6,7, tarauhi 5,6, tariha'i 3, tarihu, tataba 2, tatarau 3, tatara 1, waahee.

alongside 'abao, saku 2.

aloud uro 1.

alphabet hatora'i.

already ata 1, no'a.

also moro'u.

alter gehogeho, ha'abebe 2, hoita'i, ori 7, orisi 1, rihoriho.

alternately tabairua, tabarua 1.

always ha'amadori, kasaori, madori 2, o'aketea, ori 6, oriori 1, tarau 1, tatarau 1, waiduu'a 1,2, waiori.

amaranthus mwata 3, pwata, wasa 3, wata 1.

amaze ha'atabiatoru, haimwaota'i 2.

ambassador haitarohai.

ambush taratara'i, torihoro.

amenable magora.

amomum ha'abwahegare.

among higa 3, huni 2, waiuraa.

amuse ha'abu'o 1, ha'amana 1.

ancestor auwa, hasihonu'e'ero, uwauwa 1, wauwa(na) 1.

ancestress maeburu.

anchor haunihuna, huna 3, rigi 2.

and domana, dona, ma 2, magu 1, mana 2, me, mi 1.

anemone mamanongi, monamona.

anger ahu(na) (see ahuasuu, ahutora ta'asua), anu'u, arihaungangara, haungari(na), ie, ngengea('ana).

angle 'otapaniwai, ha'amaringi, mamaro'u(na), maringi 2.

angry areare 3, asu, asura'i, babasura 2, ha'aasu 3, ha'amangaringari, ha'amera(maa), ha'angaringari, haiidu, harangusu(na), haukirakira(na), haungari(na), mangaringari, mareredinga, ngangara 1, ngaringari 2, ngaru, ngenge 1, ngoota'a, reresi 2, tasua('ana).

animal 'ini'inipwaa, ha'agare 2, ha'agonohi, manataha 1, wasiwasi 1.

ankle kota(na) 1, pwapwango 3.

anklet eba 2, hinau 2, rorumwadu.

announce ha'akuukuu, kuukuu 2.

annoy 'a'ago 2, 'ate 1, 'atehi, 'atesi, bwarohara(na) 2, ha'a'ate, ha'abuta, ha'ahisi(abe), ha'akakuahu, ha'akate(abe), ha'audi(abe), ha'ausi(abe), heremasi, kate, kete 4, kosa, kuta 2, marerete, ngaringari 1, nguta, rarawa 4, rimasi, taihiro 2, tengitengi 1, udi, usi 4.

annoyance mamota 2.

anoint 'o'a 2, ata 4, atara'i, roto 3, rotohi 2, rotonga'i 1.

another ha'abarere, haidu'udu'u, haisusuri, nata 2, tanei.

answer 'asu 1, 'asuhi, agohe 2, ara 7, arama'i 1, arami,

- ha'a'asu, ha'aribwa,
 haiarama'i 1, hainoto, orisi 2,
 reho 2, rehoreho 1, rereho,
 tata'e 2.
- ant* 'a'agi, 'a'aki, 'areterate,
 ane, bwarasuasus, didiu,
 diudiu 2, gau 1, gau'a,
 ha'ahadi, kakarangoda 1,
 kikipo 1,2, mwahi 2, paparakuu,
 raurau 2, sane 1, wado 2.
- antenna* bangogango(na),
 bwangobwango(na) 2,
 pwangopwango(na), ramoramo(na) 2,
 rangorango(na) 1.
- ant-lion* pwakou.
- anus* boromera, gao(na) 4,
 poroporo(na), pwahiae(na) 1,
 waitonga(na), waitoo(na).
- anxious* 'uha, ginagina 2,
 karikariria 2, mwa'emwa'e 3,
 taihiro 2.
- anything* 'ari'ae 2.
- apart* 'a'ari 1, 'ahari 1, aa 8,
 ahoaho 3, ha'amaea 1, ha'awa,
 hiku 3, hoga 2, hure 2, kahure,
 kaka 8, ninisi, rakarakaa,
 sahosaho 2, tahi 6, ta'i 4,7,
 ta'ira'i 2, tarihi 1, tata 2,
 tege 2, tegenga'i, tegera'i 2,
 tongo 2, toraru 1,
 toto'lubu'lubu, uranihaniha,
 urasigasiga, wa 6, wa'i 1,
 we'e.
- apostle* ha'ataari 2.
- apostrophise* ha'adahi.
- apparition* anoa(na), anou(na).
- appear* 'omenunu, 'omenunuha(na),
 'ora 4, bwito, ha'amaranga 2,3,
 ha'a'ora 2, ha'ata'i 3,
 maranga 2, raaboa, tata'e 2,
 wa'ara(na) 2.
- appearance* 'ome 3, aho'i 3.
- appease* ha'akorokoro 2.
- apple* 'ahi'a 1.
- apprehend* hii 1.
- approach* boi, dudu 2, duu,
- maakoko, panu, pwanu 1,
 sara 2, susu 7, susuhi 1.
- arad* pwareo.
- area* houra 1.
- areca* 'e'i, pira, rako,
 rakohuru 1,2, ruru'i.
- arise* bwa'ara.
- arm* kaka 6, kakaka, kurakura,
 rima(na) 1, roomi, ropi,
 ruma(na), tatare'ahu, toku.
- armful* haigomo 2.
- armlet* 'adi'adi 2, bore 2,
 bwaeto, bwaito, hangahari 2,
 huruimarima, hururima, kiakia,
 kome, mamahe, momoramo,
 pwangi, ra'ogarabwau,
 sangisangi, tari 10.
- armpit* bwabwaesusu, bwa,
 pwaepwae.
- arrange* amu 4, arasi 1,
 ha'aurao, haiusi 1, hanausi,
 nuga 3.
- arrangement* uwatara 1.
- arrive* ada 1, ahuta 2, doe 1,
 tae 2, taha 2, tahanga'i 1.
- arrow* ade 2, angu, bete 2,3,
 beterei 2, hanatari, hinatari,
 oa, omo 1, pwaru 2, toto 8,
 totopwanu, totopwaru 1.
- arrowroot* toa.
- article* i 4, ia 1,3, na 1,6,
 ni 3, ra'i 2, rau 11, re'i 1.
- arundo* mwataga, pwarauri'ai,
 roi 3.
- as* 'ona 2, mana 4, mara 1.
- ascend* ta'e 2.
- ascent* hanetaha.
- ashamed* ha'anima 1, ha'aninima,
 haimaagi, hianina, maagi,
 maagira, magi, mamaa 2, mamasa,
 masa 3, ninima.
- ashes* dohu 1, dohu(na), mwasi 4,

- mwasidohu*, rahu(na).
ashore ara 14, ha'aisuisu,
 ha'a'oto, hatara 3, maroro.
aside aruma'i 2, bariri,
 dira 2, haitare, mariri 4,
 oni 1, repwa 2, rerewa,
 rewa 1, riri 2, wahehe.
ask 'ariauha'i, anora,
 ha'a'ari 3, ha'ahiihii, ha'akeka,
 ha'angoni, ha'anima 2, ha'anongi,
 ha'atoho, ha'atoraroma,
 haibonga'i, haisonga'i 1,
 hari 7 (see harirui), ngoni,
 pokao, pota'i, so 2, soi,
 songa'i, tawatori.
asleep adiadi 1, haimauru.
assemble buuri 5, bwari 6,
 bwaringi, bwero 5, ha'agonigoni.
assembly moubwari, moubwero.
assent 'a'a 1, a'era, arama'i 2,
 arami, haimwa'e, haimwa'eta'i,
 mwa'e, mwa'emwa'e 1, mwa'eta,
 ngutu, taka 5.
assert ha'anima 4.
assign toringi 3.
assist abewaro, ba, baba 5,
 bababa 1, babani, bei 2,
 ha'a'o'ori 1, ha'aruani 2,
 ruani.
associate burugoni, kaku 4,
 kao(na) 4.
asthma boe 1, poe 2.
astonish 'airee 1, are 2,
 arenga'i 1, aresi, areta'i,
 aweawe 1, awemaa, babara 1,
 ere, ha'aawemaa, ine 2,
 tabiatoru.
astonishment 'aiwaii, areha 1.
astray 'ariro 3, ha'amamai,
 ha'ateha, ha'awara'i 2.
astride ahu'ora 3.
asunder arubewa, hoa 2.
at 'aonga'i, hainagu, ironga'i,
 kamosi, maanga'i, maani 1,
 ma'ani 2, marahau, mwa'onga'i,
 mwa'osi 1, nei 3, suri 1.
atoll gura.
atonement hiri 4.
attack haihoto 1, hoto 1, ohi 1.
attempt bona, daumaani,
 dauotonga 1, hohoro 2, nora 2,
 raba 2, rare 1, riba, ripa.
attention haibiribiri,
 haibiringi, tenga'i.
attitude herewa'a.
attract ha'abu'o 2, ha'abu'ori,
 ha'amaahoosi.
August ngasito'o 2.
aversion hairarawa.
avert 'omengenge, hororiu.
avoid bari 5, ha'atahi 3,
 ta'i 7, ta'ira'i 1,
 ta'ita'i 1.
await ha'auri 2, tarisi 1.
awake ha'ararai, ha'arisi,
 ha'arisihi, raimaa(na) 2,
 risi 2, tarisi 6.
away 'a'ata'i, 'airau, 'e'e 3,
 'oiwaro(na), 'omengenge,
 baira'i 1, beira'i,
 bwarangateete, du'u 2,
 haribusu, harigata'i, hora 1,
 hura'a 2, irango 5, koma,
 mahu'o 2, ma'uho, mwagi,
 na'o taba 2, oni 3, pesua 2,
 pwaranga 2, rauha'i 3,
 rerebweru 2, rerepweru, rewai,
 riuta'ira'i, ruuhu, sahururu 3,
 sigi 2, sigira 2, suha'i 2,
 sura 6, sura'i 4,6, suruado'oa,
 sususigihi, ta'asi 4, tae 1,
 taganiabe, tahi 3, tai 5,
 ta'i 4,7, taihi, tamusi 1,
 tatara'ura'u, tegera'i 1,
 tehoru 4, wagahura 2, wai'ate 1,
 wai'atenga'i 1, wou.
awe ginagina 1, maa 12,
 maata'i 4, mama 1, mamai'au,
 mamaioo.

awkward 'unga'i 2, kara 7,
makarakara, marahorado,
rahamatoo.

axe 'ira, maheraa 3,
tabahisu 2.

B

babble 'irori 2.

baby 'abara waewae, bwari(na) 2,
kaakae, kakae, kakarobo,
kakarokuka, kakaro'ura,
sukaemwane, tanini 3,
weruweru'a 2.

bachelor ure.

back 'u'uha'i, aho'i 1,2, apuro,
ausu 2, bisi(na), buri 6,
buro 2, burosi 1, dauwaroha(na),
gigi, ha'aboha, ha'aburohi,
haroro 1, herepiro, hero 4,
hiro 2, ho'i 3, huu 9, maoro,
muri(na) 2, muribote 1,
ngootere, repwa 2, rewa 1,
riaria 3, rigi 5, riki, riridu,
riunga'i, rui, ru'u 4, si'omuri,
su'a, suataha, suatora, sura 4,
sura'i 2, suri(na) 2, taarenga 1-3,
taataarenga, tuna 1, ugu 1,
ugu'i, uguni 1.

backbone bwari 5, bwerunga'i 1.

backside siboro.

backwards su'asu'a.

backwards & forwards arihaunga-
ngara, arioriori, duna 3,
geugeu 1, geusi 3, ha'adunaduna,
ha'atuna, kepwao, maora'i, obe,
riu 1, roda 2, tai'eba'eba,
waihirohiro 2.

backwash waihiroi 2.

bad 'adede, aera, baba 4,
baba'asi, babasi 1, makaku,
meomeoaba, nawarita, pwe,
ta'a 1, ta'asua('ana), tui 2,
wagora 2.

badly buna 2, buronga'i 1,
ha'aawana, hereta'a, samo 1,
tara¹ 2.

badness ta'aha(na) 1.

bag 'age 2, anga 2, anga(na),
babasa, babata(na) 2, basa 1,2,
dodo'e, ha'adareha, here 2,
hihiro'u 2, kakaro(na), mwa'i.

bait aki 4, amu 2, arata'i 5,
baa 1, ha'aamu 2, hasibaa,
irango(na), taungi,
tungitungi 2.

bake gora 3, ha'agora.

bad bwaupou 1, haraii(na),
pou 2, pwakora 2, wariwarigoro.

bale daanu, dadanu, danu 1,
danumata, tanu.

ball buru 8.

bamboo 'a'ana'i, 'a'aurere,
'aihasu, 'au 3-5, 'aua'o,
'aubere, 'aubungu, 'auhasu,
'aumanuhi, 'aumwa 1,
'aupwapwa 1, 'auroha,
'auuhihi, didiusi 3,
duruwaipo, geihasu, mutimuti 3,
mwagari, parapara'au 1,
rabusi, rata, reho 3, roho 5,
suda 2, tahataha 6,
taretarewai, tebo 1,2, waheda.

banana 'aingi 2, 'asuhemae,
adarii, a'oa, bia(na) 1, bui,
buubuuria, dadahi 1, ha'amada 1,
hia, hokai 2, hudi, hugi, huki,
mahui 6, maremare 2, na'ona'o 2,
ngari 3, nugu 3, rihorere 1,
suu 8, suuharabunga, tai 3,
toraga, tomatate, waowao 3,
wiriwiri(na) 2.

band ara 1, arai 1, horohorota'a,
rapwe, toohorohoro.

bandage 'ohisi 2, bobohi 1,
gaha 2, kapi 2, pakeroa 2,
pwakeroa 2.

bandolier ha'aha'a 2,
ha'asusupwae, hurura'o,
susupwae.

bank 'ahi 11, 'inahuni, ahariri,
ahuriri, rau(na), riidaa,
suaraa, tobatoba(na).

banyan abaoro, abaroro, ugu 5,
uku 2.

bar 'a'abi 1, hasi'ai'ai,
maramarai, ru'uha 2.

barb 'ara'ara 2, imaa,
nanga(na) 1, obu(na),
riho(na) 3.

barbel si'o 4.

bare aganu 2, aganunu 2, bara 11,
dadara'a 1, ha'abara(abe),
ha'ahadi, hadi 1, marawata'a,
mwakure, mwamwata, mwanunu 2,
nunu 1, sisi(na) 2, tori 3,
wariwari 1.

bark 'ango(na), 'ur'(na) 4,
'uriadaro 1, 'urimaui,
bwabwa 4, doru, dou, duru 1,
gagaho(na), gaha 1, ha'akou,
henu(na), kaho, kahokaho(na) 1,
kou 1, kuripwapwa(na) 2, taro 6,
u'i, uudi.

barnacle asirisiri, siresire,
sisire.

Barolo barenga.

barren 'amara, mogamoga, wareto,
wariwara.

barter ha'ahori, ha'ahoringa'i,
haihohoro, haiusi 2, hohoro 1,
horo 8, horohoro 2.

basalt hau marawa, wadi 1.

base 'aha(na).

basin kokoke 2, obo 1.

bask ha'araahi 2, ha'awaari 2.

basket abira, e 3, karao, kaso,
kekete, kero, kete 2, poru 6,
watahura.

bastard gare(na) (see gare amara).

bat bari'ahu, nangananga,
ninginingi, roge 1, siusiu,
taru 4.

bath haaibii, haibii.

bathe bwareo, bwero 3,
ha'abwareo, ha'amamita'a,
ha'amwa'anu, haimwa'anu,
mwa'anu, mwa'u 2, papasu 2.

battlefield bwaonga 1.

bay obwaobwa, su'u 2.

be 'i'o.

beach aringa 1, maro'u 2, one.

bead 'otamwago, 'otomwago,
bini, huru 3, rulumwadu.

beak bwarisu(na), rari(na) 4.

beam adaa, adaapwarumagaru,
adaatarihu, boo 3, bo'u 1,
to'obaba, wadowado(na) 1.

bear 'ora 6, ha'ahuta,
ha'asuriinga'i, ha'atahe 2,
hua(na) 2, huhua 1, hungu,
masigi 2, rasirasi 2, tahe 1,
tawera'i 2,3.

beard komukomu 3, tabatori,
tatate(na).

beat adaro(na) 6, aha 4, arasi 4,
daro 2, giroha, ha'amaro,
ha'ararada, igi 1,2, kikito,
kinakana 1, kiro, maro 2,
ngahu 1, ngai 3, ngau 5,
radarada 1, ramo 4, ramo'i,
rarada 10, rarama 3, rate 1,
suru 7, suru'i 4,
susu'aka'aka, taba'i, tabari 2,
taha 7, tahari 4, tari 12,
tariwa'a, tatari 1, toba 1,
toba'i 1, u'inga'i, wadaro 2.

beater eidaro.

beautiful 'omegoro, bwaura'i 3,
marauhuna, marumuaa 2, rebi 2,
rurumuta'a, wasiwasi 3.

beauty haabu'oahu 3.

because ni 7, raaranga, suri 1,
tarana.

beckon aro 5, arohi 1, bori 1,
ha'asaro, haiaroha'i, haiarohi,
haisaro, rangata'i 2,
saro(na) 3.

become aho'i 3, ha'aroro'a'i 1,2,
ha'i 4, hara 9, horaa, hure 1,
maho 2, mareu, mwauhe, noraa,
sura 7, suruwaido'omwa,
su'ungai 2, tataairaa, toto 3.

bed be'a(na), benga(na) 1,
bunaaburo, haa 4, uwa 1.

bed-place bunaaburo.

bedridden 'ito 2.

bee buburumwago, dauhatahata 1, hohoro ramoa, modia, totora mwago.

beetle boboreta'a, dongadonga 2, haubare'o 2, korokoro 2, mutimutiraho, naonao, okaokagasiniu, okaokasiniu, poporou ni ruma, pwerepwere 2, pwerupweru, sigiraho, toree, uu 3.

before horosi 4, hunuboo, na'o 2, rodomauru'ahu.

beforehand ha'abere 2, na'ona'o 1.

befoul kino.

beg anora, ngonni, pokao, pootou, pota'i, potou, sasa 2, tatauwi.

beget ha'ahuta, ha'apwira, ha'asubu, ha'asurlinga'i, ha'asusu 1.

begin 'a'araa 1, 'ora 6, abonga'i, aehuta, ahugege, gina, ha'abwara 2, ha'amanabonabo, ha'anugua, ha'arete, haihoto 1, hora 7, hora'i, horo 6,7, hoto 1, huu 6, manabonabo, mapipi, mararo, mareu, masigi 2, nanara, pwa'aranga, si'owa'a(na), subu, taharaa 2, tahawabu(na) 2, tara(na) 5, tarawa'a(na) 1,2, toka 2, tori 15, totongisi 2,3, wa'a 2,3, wa'ara(na) 1, wada 3.

begonia karakaramangaru.

begrudge haibisuni.

beguile ha'awara'i 1.

behalf tara¹ 3.

behave bahu, dau 5, ha'abahu, ha'a'ua, hereta'a, misumisu'a 1, o'agoro, o'ata'a, papaku.

behaviour baronga(na), o'aha 2, owaha 2.

behind bisi(na), buri 6, ha'agigibwau, herepiro, hero 4, hio 1, hionga'i, kaohi, muri(na) 1, nigatori, nugatori, su'amuri 2, suuta'i 2, tori 5, wahara.

belay ha'arodi, rodi 4, tosi 1.

belch akuru 2, araagogoru, aragogoru, mwa'arou, ngaero 2.

believe 'iraro, 'ome 2, ha'amomori 3, hini, poru 8, poruporu 1.

belittle ha'amwahehe, o'aketea.

belly abwaabwa, ahu(na).

belong ana 2, di, i 2, mwaeraha 1, ni 1, si 2, tangahoo.

beloved bwaura'i 2.

below haraibahai.

belt 'aro 7, hangahari 1, huru 4, huruhurunua 1, hurura'o, roroahu, roroahunimae, roroto'oni, torowa'a.

bend 'araki 2, 'ohe, abwanga'i, apwa 1, ari 5, ariari 6, aringa(na), aringa'i, ariu 1, basi 2, bwaohi, gewasi 1, ha'akirusi, ha'aro'u, hiro 3, kawira 2, kiru, mamaro'u(na), manga 1, mangudi 1, maoro, maroha, maro'u, matokitoki 1, mwadoridori 1, mwakai 2, porosu 2, pwotou, rae 4, roro 5, roroha, roroha'i, rorohi 1, rorosi 3, rorosu, ro'u 3, ro'umi, ro'uni, ro'unga'i 1, ro'uro'u, ro'uta, taki 1, tataki 1, toku, to'oroku, topi 2, topou, totoroku.

benight rodoha'i 1, rodonga'i, rodosi.

bequest haioringa'i, haiorita'i.

beseech boai, bonga'i 2, ha'apotou, pootou, pota'i, pwotou.

- beside* gege(na) 2.
- besmirch* makomako 1.
- bespatter* ha'auduhi.
- besprinkle* aruhu 2.
- best* mora(na), ororiu 1,
tabo i bwauna i manu.
- betel* 'ado'a 2, 'e'e 3, amadi,
bua 2, buaabua 1, bubungu(na),
bwango(na) 3, bwangobwango
(na) 1, dadahi 1,2, haribua,
kairaa, kakaho(na) 3, mora 3,
si'ini 2, waroamadi.
- betel pepper* 'oha, amadi,
kakangara.
- betray* baru 1, ha'abaru,
roborobobwau, usunga'i 4.
- betroth* haiharuharu.
- better* ha'aweweesi, tataairaa,
weweesi.
- between* 'ohisi 3, masitahu,
mawa 1, purusingoo, sirihoro,
ta'arauna, tahamoidora,
unudara, wa'aria ruarua.
- bewail* ago, agosi.
- beware* 'a'ana 3, 'ometara(na),
aa 2, aahi 3, mamata'i,
matai 3, ohi 4.
- bewilder* asanga'i, ha'heuta'i(maa),
ha'arore, ha'ataiburo 2,
haitairokea, hunuhunu,
mahunuhunu, rore 3,
taiburoburo 2, tairokea 2,
tariraa 2.
- bewitch* si'oha'i 2, si'ohi 2,
si'onga'i 2.
- beyond* adara 1, ahihi(na) 1,
akuru 3, ao 4, aratarau, asura,
atahuraga, bau 2, dingi(na) 2,
diu 2, di'u 3, gege(na) 2,
mariuriu, nunuha(na),
pwahihi(na), riu 6, tabaho'i.
- biceps* bworea.
- big* ahue, gariwataa, kakata(na) 2,
kakate 1, pangupanguraha 1,
papanoto'a, pote 3,
- pwangupwanguraha, raha 1, sari.
- bind* ha'aho'o, hinauri'o 2,
ho'o 1, huna 2, tosi 2.
- bird* 'aba'aba marawa, 'anawe 2,
'apa'apa, 'aranga, akoako 1,
aoha 3, aorere, apwako, ara 14,
auhenua 2, awa 2, bibisi(na) 1,
bina, boo 1, buburami, diri 3,
dodohua, dure, gahogaho(na),
gaura 1, gauranitoro,
hahadiawa, haharangada,
hasusuwai, hauriara, hiitou 1,
kaimanu, kakarangoda 2,
kangara, kaoa, kaopwa 1,
kapaakapa, kapakapa 2,
kapakapaesu 2, karakarangai
su'u, karanga, karangaisu'u,
kekewe, kiinga, kimeo, kiokio,
kiokio ni mou, kokoruhau,
kote, mamanuogu, manuniba'e,
manunigiru, manu'orainiu,
mudimudi 3, nango, ngai 1,
ngete 1, ngoorangorango, oaoa,
perure, peruu 1, pipiru'ai,
pipisu, pipisuree, pirisu,
pisu, pwao 3, pwaohi, pwarare,
pwautoto, pwerepwere 1, sagu 2,
sikoa, sire 1, sireboboro,
siri 4, sisiiporo, siwi 1,
sisirihioha, susuhurei,
taatarapwera, tara'imanu,
tatarapwera, tokere naho,
toowaa, toto'abu, totohua,
ture, tutumwaetaa, waahou,
wage, wagio, waho, waihou,
warure, wawaitoto.
- birthmark* o'uo'ura.
- bit* 'ini'ini, amada, bangaahoro,
be, dautohu(na), dora 2,
garigari 4, gegewa, ha'a'uru,
haimasimasi, hanatai, itoro,
maamoku 1, mahoro 1, mamomo,
manga 3, mangita 1, masimasi 1,
masinga, mawe'e, momo 1,
momoru, ora(na) 7, raho 2,
rara 8, roro'ai 3, roto 2,
tohu(na).
- bit-by-bit* ha'agigi 2,
ha'amomoru 2, ha'arabasi.
- bitch* mwara 5.
- bite* 'a'ara, 'ara 3,4,
'arahita 3, 'ara'i 1, 'arakakau,
haingasi, hairimasi, kabo 1,
marete, mwakini 2, pwaki 3,
raramea 1, rete 1, tabo 2,

- tapo 2, uhunga'i 3.
- bitter* auha, bunawara 1,
ha'aaaha, haitoga, mahaasi,
mahai, obo 3, toga 2,
uru 11, uruta'i.
- bivalve* abwo 1, rarada 3,
tatabo.
- black* buburu 2, buru 1,
buruburu 5, buruburu'a,
do'o 1, gora 2, haisi'ohi,
horohorota'a, karapoto 1,
maeo, marodo, meo, robonimena,
rodo 1, rodoburu, rodohono 1,
rodomi 3, sumwa'oro 2, totoburu.
- blacken* bai 1, ha'aburuburu'a,
ha'asuburu, suburu.
- bladder* daumimi, hasianga,
oboiwai.
- blade* mea(na).
- blame* ha'ahihisi.
- blaspheme* buburu 1 (see ha'ate
buburu).
- blaze* 'ora 1, 'ora'ora, 'orara,
angura, ha'angarungaru,
ha'angunguru, ha'a'ora 2,
ngangaru, ngaru, ngaruha'i 1,
ngunguru 1, tangaru 1, tarau 4,
tatangarungaru 1, wada 1,
wadamea.
- bleed* wasipo 5.
- blemish* madawera 2.
- bless* baarahe 1, dahi 3,
ha'abaarahe, ha'agorohi,
ha'agorohia 1.
- blind* 'uru 3,4, 'uru'i 1, doa,
ha'akuru 1, ha'apio, hai'uru,
kuri 1, mari 1, pi'a 1, pi'o,
pwasimaahura 2, to'ouu.
- blindly* butaa 1.
- blink* maadu'u 2, makaru 2.
- blister* boroboro, bwabwa 5,
ha'arepo, hare'pwa,
mawaisaro(na), potopoto,
repo 1, repwa 1, rerebwa,
rerepo, suhi 4.
- block* bairi, buubuu 1,2,
bwara 2, bwaroruaahoro 2,
ha'abono, ha'ahonohono,
haihonohono, hono, kaihau,
mara 4, mea 5, pwono, waihau.
- blood* 'abu 1, kapu(na).
- bloody* 'a'abua, manaranara,
nara.
- blossom* ahurara.
- blot* tarahuni.
- blotch* bunaasi 2.
- blow* 'awao, aruwai 1, dedehe 4,
hahanguru, hue, nangahu,
nehe 2, nehenehe 1, ngahu 2,
ngau 6, rosibwango, sasu 1,
taataba 1, uhi 2, uhu 1,
uhu'i 5.
- blowfly* 'aramaatai, totoboo.
- blowhole* busu 2.
- blue* aromarawa, boraboraa,
buru 1, buruburu'a, dahadaha'a,
marawa 1, tataou'a.
- bluebottle fly* rangorae 2.
- bluff* ha'ahui, to'ohuu(na) 3.
- blunt* bungaa 2, mangosongoso 2,
ngoa 1, pou 1, punga 2.
- blush* ha'aniniko, haininiko,
manunuru, niniko 1.
- board* 'aihuu, baba 3, ha'a-
didiri 1, ha'aesuesu, hapa 1,
hapapa'a, maraburu 1, susunaho,
tapapa'a.
- boast* aruhu 1, ha'awetewete 2,
kane, maahoosi, memeko,
ooringe, ramo 5, wawao 3.
- boaster* kuriripwa 2.
- boat* ha'adidiri 2, maetawa,
tamatamarere.
- body* abe 2, arato, arisi(na) 4,
bwibwi(na), raga(na), rita(na),
sabe(na) 1, tabe 3, taganiabe.
- boil*¹ pwaepwaesusu, raaraanga,

- suhi 5, toba 8, tongi 3, ubu 2, ubuhau, wairoo, waruubu.
- boil*² 'obwo'obwo, 'ohu 2, 'opo'opo, 'opwo'opwo, biringi 4, boto, ha'a'obwo-'obwo, ha'a'ohu, hurohuro 1, kopo, niminimo, oo 1, rada 4, radarada 3, sesere.
- boisterous* 'asoso 2.
- bold* haimaoto, haimaotori, maoto 2, ramo 2.
- bolt* 'a'apo, bohita 2, maro'una 2.
- bone* 'ahi 7,10, gauna(na), ha'ahidi, kota(na) 1, rari(na) 5, suri(na) 1, surisuri(na), taru 4, teru.
- bonito* aro 6, atu, bwausiwaiau 1, daori, goa, ha'amadi, rereha(na), satu, sau 1, ta'i 6, te'i 2, waiau 1.
- bony* teha 2.
- booby* asitotoweria (see bina ni asi), bina (see bina ni asi).
- book* buka, usuusu 2.
- boomerang* ariro'u.
- bore* garu 2, ha'aidu 1, ha'aidunga'i, haro 1, idu 1, nono 2, nono'i, sohu, taho 10, tahori 5, tahu 3, tahuri.
- borer* hitau.
- born* 'aho'a 1, ahu(na) (see ahubweu), huta, huunga'i 1, suga(na), susupwau, tahamora 1.
- borrow* ha'amaruru 3, maruru 3.
- both* 'abao, matanga 2.
- bother* asai, booboo 1, ha'abuta, ha'akakuahu, ha'akate(abe), ha'angudi(abe), heremasi, nguta, nuga 2, su'urarate(na).
- bottle* atea, bei 4, huaiwai, huiwai, wai 4.
- bottom* gao(na) 1, gaoha(na), totoroana.
- bough* 'uru 7, 'urungari, roosi.
- bounce* rigi 3, sigira 1.
- boundary* aharau(na), atotari, du'a 2, ha'arosi(na), rosi 1, tai(na), tari(na), tariha(na) 1, to'ohoro.
- bow*¹ ahi 1, a'i 1, ba'e 1, ba'enimae, ba'erikiriki, basi 5, beterei 1, hanahana, rau 8, roro 11, roroi 4.
- bow*² maoro, pwotou, topwau.
- bow*³ hagu 6.
- bowl* 'airaa, 'oba, dara 1, hohoto, horohenua 2, mara'ohu, marodomwaruru, moke 1, ngoo(na) 3, rabo'o, tapiri, tero, toba'a 2, waruhiga 2.
- bowlegged* mudi 1.
- bowstring* a'10, ugu(na) 2, uku(na).
- box* 'au 4, 'audamu, 'aumwaru, 'aupwapwa 2, rubu 2.
- boy* banguta, bwaura'i 1, mwa'u 1.
- bracken* rukaaruka.
- brackish* asiraa, maraohua, uhu 9.
- brain* angoru 2, ngoto'oru.
- branch* aiha, arauuru, bauhu, ma'ere, matangatangaa, raa(na) 2, raaraa(na) 6, sinora 1, tengetenge 2, uhu 3, uhunga'i 1, uhuuhu 1.
- brand* dausuu, karapoto 2, marata 2, unu 3.
- brave* ha'anonori, ha'ato'oto'o 1, haimaotori, ramo 2.
- bravery* maoto 1.
- bray* ha'amamae.
- breach* toomi 2, toongi 1.
- breadfruit* 'anate 2, 'oda'oda, awara 2, awarao, baare'o, bohagare, bwauraki, gaogao'a, maguru 4, siarabui, suri 3,

tagatarau, to'i 4, torowaiu,
uto(na).

breadth tangaa.

break 'a'ari 1, 'abuta 1,
'ahari 1, 'ake'ake, 'oi 2,
'oia, abwao, aesu, ahosara 3,
ahu'ora 5, apweta, ara 9,
arakakaru, awadaro 2, baa 2,
baba 1, babari 1, babata'i 1,
bi'ora 1, bota 2, bota'i 3,
botari, butakoru, bwaro 1,
bweta 1, gagare, gegewa, gema,
gewa, ha'abota'i, ha'abworo'i,
ha'agewa'i, ha'amagamaga,
ha'amagewa, ha'amahita,
ha'amaromoromo, ha'amosi,
ha'amosu, ha'apasu, ha'apepeso,
ha'apwaa 2, ha'arae 2, ha'aroha,
ha'asi'i, ha'auubi,
haimaromoromo, hakehake 3,
huusi, kasa 2, madiwa,
madomudomu, maga 3, magari 1,
magasi, magewa, maharihari,
mahoro 5, mahosi, mahusi,
maitaita, makasa, makere 1,
mamae 2, mangori 1, ma'oi 2,
marete, mari'iriri, marisi 1,2,
marobi, maroha, maromoromo,
masaka, maseka, matabitabi,
mena 3, minamina 1, mosi 1,
mosu, mota'i, mou 1, mwa'ata 2,
ngoa 1, oho 4, ohosi 4,
pepeso, pita, pooto 2, pwaa 2,
pwaari 2, pwaasi 2, ra'a 1,
ra'a'i 1, raboa 1, raesi 2,
rate 3, rete 1, rigi 6,
ririki 4, roha 3, saka, si'i,
sipwango, tahi 6, tarihi 1,
tete 4,5, tetehi 2, teteri,
tetesi 2, tubi, tuubi, uubi.

breast susu(na), susuadi,
susu'aka'aka.

breast stroke 'aroha'i 1.

breath 'awarao, ahuree 2,
ha'aosi, ha'apungapungatea,
manawa(na), mararo'a,
mumusuu, musu, osi 2.

breathe bebebe 4, manawa 1,
manawarikiriki, manawasarona,
matehunu, uhi 2, uHINGA'i,
uhira'i 1.

breathless bwoe.

breeze aru 9, aruaru 1,

arusiwai, aruwai 1, mararo'a,
mawa 3, mawaimou, nehe 1,
oru 2.

bridge aroo(na), daroro 2,
tatararau, tatarauha.

bright 'oraa, aa 3, bewaa 1,2,
ha'abewaa, ha'awaraga,
haimaremare, haimarewa,
haimatabwa, madamada 1,
mairoiro, mamaware, manora,
maora, maragaro, marawarawa 1,
marewa 1, matabwa, orua 2,
raa 1, rewasi 4, roara 1,
senge, sinari 1, wadowado(na) 2,
winiwini'a.

brilliant bwaura'i 3.

brim 'arihuro(na), 'ariihuro,
adaimaa, agu 2, aku(na),
honuteteho, maa 4, wero 1.

bring 'abi 5, 'abisi 3, 'ae 1,
'ahi 5, 'ahu 5, 'ahusi 2,
'ariha'i, 'uda 1, ahuehue,
haa 1, ha'a'adoma'i aho'i,
ha'ahiihii, ha'angongoni,
ha'aoruru, ha'araa 2,
ha'araha 1, ha'araha'i 1,
ha'aranga, ha'atohi 3,
haau 1, ha'awai, ha'imataro,
kapi 1, rado 1, rasirasi 3,
resesingoo, tari 9, teetee 5,
totorai, wa 7, wadu 2, wai 5.

brittle madahudahu, mahosikoro.

broad ahora 2, asioo 1, bihoa,
burau, bwabwanahora,
ha'aahora, hora 4, maheraa 2.

broadside ha'adidiri 2.

broil ahunu, hanu, hanunu,
hunu 6.

brood abwa 1.

broom mumuki 2, sisingo,
taatara 1, tatara 2, wete 3.

brother abebwau 1, ama(na),
areha 3, asi 7,8, bwauodo 1,
do'ora(na), haho(na) 2, ha'i 5
(see ha'iasida, ha'ido'orada),
ha'idoorada 1, haihahoda,
ha'ikoa, mau(ana), mwaasina,
waruhiga 1.

brother-in-law ha'iihada, iha 5,

- mwarii(na), waiha(na).
- brown* asuasuaa, awa 3, gora 1, nene 2, paku 2,3, simo, tahamoidora, tore 2.
- bruise* 'abobo 2, buta 1, buta'i 1, daro 2, gora 2, kara 1, maara 1, pwapwa'era, pwipwirau'a, wadaro 2.
- brush* rewasi 1, tamusi 1, taro 7, tarohi 1.
- brush turkey* 'au'au 1.
- bubble* 'obwo'obwo, 'opo'opo, 'opwo'opwo, ha'a'obwo'obwo, hurohuro 1, nimonimo, sesere.
- bud* 'oraamai, ha'aa'ohusi, kopu 2, poporo 2, poru(na) 1.
- bug* rete 2.
- build* adu, bonga 3, bungabungaa, tausi 3, tora 7, torai 1.
- bulb* 'ahui(na), 'ano, harahara 3.
- bulge* 'apwe'apwe, 'i'ikaoa, obwa 3, su'ura'i 2, tanga(na) 2.
- bull roarer* 'ihoho.
- bully* ha'amaata'i.
- bump* tatateetee.
- bunch* 'ada 1, 'aingi 2, babara(na), barawe, bohagare, bubungu(na), bubungu areare, hungu(na) 1, pwarapwara(na) 1, tangii.
- bundle* 'uru, abobo, bobo 10, ha'abobo, ha'awaiwai, ho'o 2, huahuadunga, takisura.
- bungle* ma'ani 1,2.
- bur* maa 2.
- burden* ha'amwa'eto'eto, taura'i 2.
- burdensome* ta'asi(na) 6.
- burial* 'aha'aha 2, heo 2, hera 2, hera ragerage, mea 6, mwanunu 3, tawaniora.
- burn* 'adu 2, 'ehu, angura, awadaro 1, awana, dehu, ha'aasu 1, ha'aawana, ha'anoro, ha'asuu 1, karapoto 1, marata 2, nene 1, ngunguru 1, nori 1, suu 1, suuma'i, suumanongi, suusuu 1.
- burrow* dehe 2, mutimuti 1, pwako 1, susu 6.
- burst* a'ohu, arubewa, bota'i 1, pwao 1, subu, wa'a 4, wa'ari 2.
- bury* ahu 6, ahuni 1, ahunia, anoro 1, giru(na) 2, ha'aniga 1, hainiga 2, hainuga 2, haitori, kuku 3, kukuhau(na), kuru 6, kuruha'i 3, kuru'i 2, tori 6, toringa'i 4, toringi 1, torongi.
- bush* hasimou.
- bushman* aitoro.
- busy* ahino, aruma'i 1, awata'i, boenga'i 3, boesi, hino 1, makekoa.
- but* ma 2, ma'ata 1, mana 2.
- butterfly* arubebe, bebe 1, gedegede 2.
- buttocks* 'ene(na), 'obi(na) 1, bobo(na) 2, hida 2.
- button* maamaa 3.
- buy* ba'oba'o, ha'ahoringa'i, hori, horimuri(na) 1,2, ora(na) 9.
- buzz* ngiri 1, nguru 2, ngurunguru 1.
- by* abuga'u, haidi'uri, susubere, tahaa(na) 2.
- by and by* baaniaga'u, gasiaga'u.

C

- cabbage* 'ini 3, bwao 1, bwaobwao 3, tangisi 2, wasi 4,

- wego.
- cackle* ha'atatarī 2,
haioangi 2, kokorako, kokotaa.
- caecum* bwahuri(na) 2 (see
bwahuri raharaha).
- cajole* ha'akarekare.
- cake* sobou.
- caladium* haihuu 3, hira 3,
tawe 1.
- calf* boera(na), bworea.
- call* 'akuu, 'asuhohoro, 'e'e 1,
'e'esi, 'u 1, 'unu 2, 'usi,
'u'unu, angere, aoni 2, ara 5,6,
arai, areare 1, arenga'i 2,
buumwane, buuri 5, ene 1,
ha'akuukuu, ha'anoto,
ha'a'omesi, ha'arai,
haibiribiri, haibiringi,
kai 2, kuku 2, kuukuu 1,
ma'aru 4, minamina 3,
musumusu, ngasi 1, ngesi, noto,
oni 2, ruru 1, so 1, soi,
soitarai, tatahe 1, tataerae,
tenga'i, tooro, u 5, uro 1,
usi 3.
- calm* 'aru'a 1, asitoweria,
asitoweria, biwaa, ha'aaraa'a,
ha'a'aro 2, ha'abiwaa 1,
ha'amahu, ha'atano, ho'o i
dangi 2, horaa, hororaraa,
mamare, manabu, marea 3,
ohosia, tataweri'a 1.
- can* mwada'u 3.
- canarium nut* anu'ai 1, aoni'ei,
ngari 1.
- cane* ohu 2.
- cannibal* borongaungaunoni,
haingau, ngaungaunoni.
- canoe* 'abe 3,4, 'aha'aha 2,
'aihuu, 'etea 4, 'oto, adu,
aheahe 3, anosiona, ara 2,
araara'a 1, arata, atoato 3,
bi'ora 1, bunawara 2, busu 8,
dadahoro, danumata, dodo 6,
esuesu, gao(na) 2, geugeu 2,
gou, guru 1, ha'a'abe,
ha'aahe 2, ha'aaheahe,
ha'aesuesu, ha'ageugeu 2,
- ha'amora 1, haitoringa'i,
herebari 1, irango 1,
kakaoa 2, manuaraha,
manukumu 1, mururia, oha 2,
ora(na) 6, ragu 2, ra'o 5,
risita'eoru 2, risu 1,2,
roro 9, roro'arohi, rusu 1,2,
ruta 3, ru'uru'u, surima,
susuporo, tabeasi, ta'e 5,
ta'eta'i, ta'ita'i 3,
taketake 2, taringa 1, tata'ai,
tataisuisu, toko 2,
toutou(na), urouro(na).
- capable* 'a'aira'a.
- cape* aro'una, aro'uuna 2,
bwarariu 2, bwau(na) 3,
ngorangora 3, sura 2,
sura'ina.
- capsize* abwa 2, bwaoha'i 3.
- captive* haisagu, hiripono 2,
sagu 1, waigiru.
- care* 'omesuri, haiginata'i,
maga 2, mamata'i, matai 3,
to'oahau(na), to'ohuu(na) 2.
- careful* 'oina, 'onia,
'oni'onia, gegeha 2, gegehaa,
ha'agorohia 2, ha'ananau'a,
hakehake 2, hariri 1, koma,
matai 3, nanau 1, orima'i 2,
rehasi, wini'ai 3, winiwini 2.
- careless* 'agohi, 'osuu, ahu(na) 1
(see ahuwaanusi), aweawe 2,
baba'o, buburu 1, butaa 1,
ha'aaweawe, ha'ama'ari 2,
ha'amuri 2, here'uamoi, keta 2,
manawasuka 2, rawaraha 2,
rawasao, tara¹ 2, taragoni 2,
ukate.
- cargo* bwore 4, ha'atauni 2,
ha'awaiwai, ruta 4.
- carnal* ha'i 4 (see ha'iabe).
- carry* 'abara 2, 'aibonga, 'aitora,
'aitori 1, 'asungi, abaaba,
abara 2, 'abe 5, angatoi 1,
a'o 3, baha, basi 4, basibasi,
bebe 4, boha, boma'i,
buuhaisuri 1, bwore 4, dareha,
duru 1,2, gone 2, ha'aahesi,
ha'abebe 1, ha'amarawa,
ha'aroi 1, ha'asuratake,
ha'asurutake, ha'atakisura,

- ha'awai, haibahabaha 1,
 haibohaboha, haitoringa'i,
 hua, huaanga, huasi,
 hunabasi'ei(na), kure, makure,
 mwa'eto, mwakure, rangaraha 2,
 rapwe, rau 4, rauna'i 3, roi 1,
 roro 10, roroi 3, ruta 3,4,
 sungi 3, suratake, suru 1,
 suruahata, surua'o,
 suruhaataa, suru'i 1, surukao,
 surura'i, surutake, susuru 3,
 takisura, taresi 1, tarisi 3,
 tora 10, toranga'i 1, tori 9,
 toribwau, toringa'i 6,
 toringi 2, uruha'i 1, wa 7,
 wai 5.
- carve* 'u 2, adu, aranunu,
 bobo 7, bobonga'i 3, bobori,
 bonotaa 2, guru 1,2, hua'iii'a,
 to'onunuha(na) 1, uguugu 4.
- cascade* biabia 2, buuta'i.
- cassis shell* ahuri 2 (see ahuri
 poru).
- cast* aohi 1, aota'i, bani 7,
 dehe 2, deheri 2,
 ha'amatabwa, hatara 3, rahu 5,
 rahurahu, rahusi, tegera'i 1,
 tegetege.
- castrate* haiho'e, hoe 1, uta 2.
- casuarina* maramaraaru,
 tarumare 1,3.
- cat* kusi, tusu.
- catamaran* parapara'au 2.
- catch* agana, a'o 3, a'oi 1,
 danu 2, ha'agare 2,
 ha'ahuhusu 2, ha'apwaasi,
 haroro 3, here bwarasi, kau 2,
 madare, pwango(na) 4,
 pwapwango 1, rapurapukao,
 rarau 1, raunga'i 3,
 rawarawa 2, rero, torai 3,
 wahango.
- caterpillar* mwarou.
- cat's-cradle* isuisu 2,
 rara'una, rarau'ua, ra'ua,
 ra'una.
- cattle* boromakau.
- cause* 'abi 5, dinga(na), husi 3,
 kurunga'i 3, maho 1,
 ta'era'i 2, tara' 1,
 tara(na) 5, tarawa'a(na) 2,
 tarisi 3, tegeha(na) 1, wa'a 2,
 wa'awa'a(na).
- cautious* hihiroku 1.
- cave* 'u 2, riwa(na) 2, wabwa,
 waumu.
- cease* arotaha, aruata 1,
 ha'akikipau 1, ha'amahoro 2,
 ha'amora 4, hatahata 2,
 mahu 1, tomu 1, to'oahau(na),
 to'ohuu(na) 2, to'omo,
 torinohu.
- centipede* kakautangahuru,
 karikari'ariha 1,
 ngaungauhuto, suparaiao.
- Central Bush people* ruaasi 2.
- centre* roqo.
- cerebrum* bwango(na) 2.
- ceremonially* ha'idana.
- ceremony* angohirae, gaasi dangi,
 ha'aha'wai, ha'auraruruha,
 inango.
- certain* haru 2, mo'o, nata 1,
 riotou, tanei, tou 1.
- certainly* ha'anima 3, magu'ua,
 suka(na) 3.
- chafe* awadaro 2, ha'aawadaro,
 harasi 3, suhi 4.
- chaff* adara 4, ha'aadaranga'i,
 haikou, hurehure(na), kima,
 koe 1.
- chain* wirihau.
- chair* dora 3 (see dora hainagu).
- champion* ramo 2, ramonga,
 wauwa(na) 3.
- chance* hohoro 2.
- change* 'ariisu, aho'i 3, ariho,
 ha'ahau 1, ha'ariaria 1,
 ha'ariho, ha'ariuriu, hauria-
 (na), hoita'i, mwatamwata 3,
 ore, ori 7, orisi 1,
 riaria 1,2, ridu 1, tabaori.

changeling ha'ahau 1, ha'ahiu,
ha'ahiuhiu.

channel rama 3.

chap he'eni.

chapter aba 1, tagege.

character baronga(na),
girihana(na) 1, gorihana(na).

charge ha'ahihisi, ha'ahui,
eresengoo, resesingoo,
to'ohuu(na) 3.

charm 'ariburu 1, 'aroro 4,
'ou'ouwae, aranga'i, aru 2,
aru'a, aru'i, buru 9,
buruadaro, didiusi 2, gege'u 2,
ha'arito, ha'abiowaa 1,
ha'adehe, ha'asina 1,
ha'aurahinanga, ha'auramou,
halaru, haididiusi, haimadu'i,
hanahunu 2, hiaru, ho'o i
dangi 1, hororiunga, kora 2
(see koraidangi), madu 4,
maea 4,6, mama'ungaa 2,
mangita 1, okaokaiboo,
rorosi 1, tahae, tapanatitiwi,
tohoma'idangi, usuhunu.

chase ahu 3, asingaa, asinga'i 1,
hitari, tariha'i 2.

chasm maoa 3.

chatter ateate, bunene,
ha'ahoehoe, haibunene,
haihoihoi, haimwatamwata,
hanguru, hoi 2, kokotaa,
kota(na) 2, nanene, mwata 2,
mwatamwata 1, mwatanga'i 2,
tatate 1, tawa 5, tawatawa 1.

cheat ha'abarubaru.

cheek 'ura 1, baba(na) 1,
waigorota'a.

cheer ha'awaraga.

cheerful aneane, ha'i 3
(see ha'iahugoro),
mwa'emwa'e 2, waraga.

chest mamango(na), marawai 2,
waiburuna(na) 1.

chevron maro'uro'u 2,
mwakimakima, mwakimakimaa,
mwaro'uro'u.

chew damu, goru 1, haramae,
kakaho(na) 3, maimai, mami 2,
meme 1, ngasi 2, oga 2.

chief 'araha, abebwau 2, araha 1,
ari'i, binauhi, bwau(na) 2,
ha'amwaeraharaha, ha'angau-
ngau, hauhuu 1, irango 6,
keimaua 2, mora(na),
mwaeraha 2, mwaneraha 2,
na'o(na) 1, na'oha(na),
tahihiitou, takibaina 2.

child 'a'osi 2, 'ariburu 2,
'uruhani'ahu, 'uwai, ahusi 4,
a'osi 2, asite 2, ato 2,
ba'oba'o, burota 2, bwaru 2,
garasi, gare(na),
ha'abwebwero, ha'ahahano,
ha'amamatasusu, ha'amatasusu,
ha'apwote, ha'iinada, ha'iroa,
inemae, kaimanu, madu 2,3,
mau 2, mau(ana), mwanekao,
mwariu 1, mwaera 1,
mwaeraamwera, mweramwera 1,
obwohaorumwane, pote 3,
pwote 2, rebi 2, suka(na) 1,
susupwau, susuru, to'ora 4,
toto 15, utaora 2, waigao'a.

childbearing ha'i 3 (see
ha'ihiasusu).

childbirth ahuehue.

childless 'amara, mwanemwane 2.

chin harata(na), rua(na) 2,
tatate(na).

chink masitahu, mwakari,
mwasuhu 1.

chip 'adi, aesu, apasu, asaki,
baa 2, baba 1, babari 1,
bari 3, baru 2, ha'aapasuri,
ha'apweta 2, ha'atiu,
ha'awaesu, maasigo(na), madiwa,
matehu, meme 2, pweta 1,
sigita'i 2, tiu.

chisel 'ai'u, 'a 2, 'u'i.

choke 'oruru, awata'a, gogono,
ha'abwari, ha'amatangu,
haimatangu, oruru, pwono,
toko 1.

choose 'iri, 'irisi, 'omehihisi,
'omehiri, 'omesigihi, ene 2,
hiri 1, sigi 5, sigihi 3.

chop ara 8, araasua, arai 3,
aratoto 1, bwao 3, bwaori 3,
dari, ha'arete, pwakaringa,
rama 6, roroho, sigipwahida,
tabi, tahitahi 6, tataba 3.

chorus arasi 2, aratara 2.

Christianity rihunga'i 5.

chronic ha'idadaoha.

chuckle da'aradarada.

chum marahu 3.

church haisoi.

churn busubusu 2, ha'aagohu,
ha'ahuro 2, harikirokiro,
huro, hurohuro 1.

cicada riirii.

cicatrix susubori, unu 3.

circle arikorokoro, gaho,
ha'ariria 1, hiru 3, maa 10,
riri 8, riria, ririhau,
tahararo, toomaamaa.

circlet mumumu, rapwerau,
taraiburi.

circuitous gariwaro(na).

circular ha'ariria 2.

circumcise ahaha'ara.

cirrus cloud arokaringa.

claim tahawabu(na) 1.

clam 'ima.

clan 'itaburunga, ama(na),
amaeo 2, amao, amwea, aopa,
araha 2, bobo 2, bora 2,
burunga(na) 2, haisagusagu,
hu'o 1, kahuko 2, kaopwa 2,
kohuko 2, mwaeraha 1,
mwaeta'a 1, mwaneraha 3,
mwara 2, ngoongooiruma 2,
ngoongooirumaodo, urawa 2,
wabora, wamwea.

clansman tageha(na), to'ohuu(na) 4.

clap tera'i 2.

clasp 'ago 1, 'agototo, 'agowa,

awa 5, awari 2,
hereawa, hereburu, herehura,
herekomokomo, heremwamwa,
heremwarisua, heretoto, hio 1,
hionga'i, momo 2, roro 8,
wahara.

claw kakau'ara'ara,
maesimwaeroo 1.

clean aki 1, ariwa, gora 5,
ha'aaki 1, ha'amada 2,
ha'angae 1, ha'arewarewa 1,
ha'aridu, ha'atataru 1,
ha'awaridu, ha'awariwari,
mada 4, magamaga, mwagaaga,
mwagaga, mwasigi 1, noraa,
orima'i 1, pesua 1, rori 3,
sigi 1, taro 7, tata 1,
wadiwadi 2, wadowado(na) 3,
wariwari 3.

cleaner rori 4.

cleanse ha'awadiwadi,
ha'awariwari.

clear 'a'adara, 'airau,
'oiwaro(na), abenga'i 4,
arito, bwao 3, ha'ahora 3,
ha'ahurasi, ha'amaranga 5,
ha'amarewa 1, ha'amwaragai,
ha'a'ome'irara, ha'arewarewa 1,
ha'atagu, ha'ata'i 2,
haimaranga, haimarewa,
hanenga'i 5, hurasi 1,
madamada 1, madawera 1,
mainora, mairona, manora,
marara 1, masigi 1, matabwa,
matangu, meromero, mwasigi 2,
mwatake 1, noraa, ori 4,
orua 1, rewa 3, rewai, rewasi 5,
sara 5, sasara 3, senge,
tagu 1, tahawabu(na) 1,
tatahuru'a 2, tatapweru-
pweru 2, wasa 1, wasawasa,
wasawasa'a 1,2.

clearly 'omereteahi,
'ometoha'i(nia), marewa 2,
mwanganga 2, rarangana, rete 3.

cleave hoa 2.

cleft maoa 3, mawa 1.

clench hasingoo, ruku, rurumi.

clever aidangi, haimatanga'i,
herenihunioo, mata 2, matai 2,
matanga'i.

click angata, ha'angudungudu,
ha'angutu, mwarata,
ngudungudu, ngutu, taka 5.

cliff bia(na) 2, bwaurate,
rihua.

climb agu 3, aguri, arakakaru,
ari 7, ariari 4, ari'eba,
aritaho, atoaro, hahanera'a,
hane 1, hane'i, hanenga'i 1,
hereahu, ta'eha 1,2, ta'era'i 1,
tarau 7, tarauhi 6.

cling gugu 3, hasigugu 2,
pungu 1.

*close*¹ 'oruru, ahuehue,
bahabaha, buri 4, bwahe,
gege(na) 2, haiabi, haigarangi 1,
haihakuri, haimumu, haku,
hanga'i, haruru, hata 2,
hatara'i 2, hatari 1, mwadu 1,
oruru, pupuru 1, raumwadu,
rihu 1, to'oruru 1.

*close*² amamu, bono 1, buro 6,
burosi 3, burosia, hono, kamu,
komo, mumu 2, mumu'i 1,
mwemwe 2, pwanu 2, saku 4,
su'umi.

close-fitting poopoo.

cloth bwana 4, kaka 4, maro 2,
maro'una 2.

clothe ha'ato'oni, ha'ito'oni,
to'oni 2.

clothes to'oni 2.

cloud arokaringa, aroraengo,
barauru 1, dadaiboo, hasiuru,
mamaru(na) 3, paparako 1,2,
raaraa(na) 3, ra'engo 2,
rorodo, sasu 3, uru 14,
uruuru 4,5, waha 2, wairodo.

cloudless orua 1, sange 2,
senge, watakahuro.

clay ha'amware 2, mware 1.

club 'ere'ere(na) 2, bwauato,
darima, guru 2, kora 2 (see
koraitete), mada 1, magera,
maragera, pwao 5, pwauata,
rauponiu 2, risi beibei, rutu,
supi, tabwari, taro'ire,
uguugu 4.

club-foot pwa'i 3, pwaki 2,
rari(na) 2.

cluck to'omisi.

clump huu 7, mwai 3,
roborobo 2.

clumsy 'ahio 2, buronga'i 1,
bwahere, bwango 1.

cluster 'ada 1, ai 6, aohi 3,
dadahi 1, garinga 2,
hungu(na) 1, huu 7,8, mwaiao.

clutch gomo 1, hererumi,
heretari, kakawi 1.

coagulate ha'atoto 2, toto 3.

coal magaraha.

coarse haitariusi, rawaraha 1.

coast abauro, aione, asihane,
asimerihua, asinerihua,
hatara 1, hatarea.

cobweb rawa(na) 4.

cockatoo 'ege 2, kaekae.

cockle shell beritongo 2,
henubora, re'u.

cockroach adi 1, adingana.

coconut 'ahusia, 'obu 1,
'oda'oda, 'o'ora 3, 'ora 5,6,
'oraamai, 'orasi 4, 'u'u 3,
aiha, apwa 2 (see apwaapwa),
are 5, atea, basi 3, basu 1,
biringi 1, buni 2, buronga,
bwango(na) 1,3, bwango-
bwango(na) 1, bwera 2,
dangahoro 1,2, do'o 2, giroha,
gori 1, ha'adangahoro,
heretasi, hero 3, kori 1,
makaku(na), marawai 3,
masimasi 4, matere, mwata-
mwata 3, ngisi(na) 1, niu,
niuniu'a 1, niuniuraa, poku,
poru 3, pwaikari 2,
pwapwairato, pwaruru, pwaruu 1,
rauihara, rau kihara, rau
kuhara, roboatari, sahu 1,
saramarai, saukai 1, sobou,
sokai, suru 4, tahota'a, tamu,
tatasi, tawa'i 3, teetee 5,
teeteesi, tete'u, tooto'i,
usu 6, usuri 2, wai'oa,
waiwai 1.

cohabit 'ami, awanga'i 2,
ha'amanato, hai'ani 1,
haiawanga'i, haihusu'i,
haita'eri, hoto 4, manata 3,
manatanga'i 2.

coil ariari 3, hiri 3,
pwa'i 1,2, pwapwa'i.

cold 'aro 8, 'oree ri'i, ahu(na)
(see ahuwaanusi, ahuwai),
ahuru'a 1, anu'ai 2, anuka'a,
aro'ua, arusiwai 2, aruwai 2,
barato'o, bebehu ni ao ni'e'i,
behuru'a, boengoto,
ha'ahihiroku, ha'awaanusi,
ha'awanukai, haimwatoru,
hihironu 2, hihironu 1,
kake 1, mamaroha'a, maraato,
mwatoru 1, mwatoua, poengoto,
sihuru'a 1, uri 3, waanusi 1,
wagirohaa, wanukai, wawairo'a.

coleus 'abu'abu, wawao 1.

collar piru.

collect ahuasi, awangimai,
haisi'o, ruru 2, tari 8.

collide tatateetee, teetee 2,
teeteera'i, teeteeri.

colour 'ahi'a 2, 'ome 3, bara 1,
bwera 4, ha'amengo, haitohe 2,
haitohetohe, mwatoru 4,
sasangota'a, ta'e 6,
tahamoidora, togomenaa, tohe 3.

columnella dodo 5, dododo.

comb 'aha 1, 'ahasi, aisura 1,
buru 23, buruburu 2, buruhi,
burunga'i 2, ha'arawasi,
komu 2, ngere(na),
ngerengere(na), rawasi, sura 4,
sura'i 2.

come 'abonga, 'agu 2, 'ahari 1,
'ahiro 1, 'ara 7, 'ari 1,
'ariaro, 'arihuro 1, 'ariro 1,
'ooura, 'uamai, aanga'i 1,
aasuru, abwango, adori 1, aga 3,
agata'i, ahagugu, aharuga,
ahasu 1, ahatata, ahe 4, aho 3,
ahu 1, 9, ahusi 3, ahuto'o,
anga'i 1, ao 2,3, aoha'i, ara 14,
arangu 2, araoto, arata'i 4,
ariwaga, atahi, ausu 2, aweke,
bo 3, boboi 2, bohaasuu, boi,
dada 4, dau 4, gauna'o, gone 2,

goni 1, ha'aburohi, ha'abwahe,
ha'aisuisu, ha'ata'i 3,
haiaasuru, hai'ahiro,
haisirisiriha, hita 3, hoga 2,
hura 3,7, hurasi 4, husi 4,
koahehe, kuruhi, mahusi,
mamararodoa, maradio,
mararopwa, mari 3, maroro,
mataro 1, ngaungauraa 2,
oro 2, oro'ani, oroma'i 2,
oromaisi, rago 2, ragu 1,
ranga 5, rangu, rarada 1,
rere 4, rerehau, rerengai'i 1,
rewa 2, rewasi 3, rugu,
ruguhura'a, ruru 2, ru'u 3,
siri 3, sua 2, suani, tae 2,
taga 2, tahi 6, taka(na) 4,
tata 2, tatahi 3, teho 1,
tere mai, tobo 1,
to'o'itarana, toraoro,
totohuni, totongisi 2, tuhi,
uku 1, ura 2, ura mai hei,
uwa 2, uwatara 2, wasiahura,
wasihura, weke 1.

comfort aringa 2, ha'a'aro 2,
hata 4, hatara 1.

Comforter (St John) ha'a'o'ori 3.

command abebwau 3, atenga'i 1,
ha'atora 2, taari 2, tamami.

commend ha'atora 1.

commit 'ahoda, 'ani, kete 1,
ranga 7, rangata'i 4.

communion ngaumaea 2.

companion dama(na) 1, koa(na),
rua(na) 1.

company rua 2.

compare ha'auu.

compassionate ahu(na) (see
ahugoro).

compel ha'ausura'i 1,
ha'aususu.

complain haiubwabwa.

complaint ha'idadaoha.

complete 'iraro, ango 2,
aratoto 2, buru 16, deede,
ha'aahu, ha'ahako 1, ha'ahuu 1,
ha'aohu 1, ha'ata'ai 2,

- hata'ai, hunu 2,3, huu 5,
 mano 2, mari'i 1, moia,
 mono'a, mouta'i 2, mwaruru 1,
 ohu 1, oo 5, rado 4, saga 1,
 se, see, tabubu, tarihana,
 tee 3, teetee 3, toma(na),
 toriharisi.
- compliment* ha'ata'eta'e 1.
- compose* ha'aidu 2, idu 5.
- concave* heraheraa, kokoroha'a,
 rusu 3.
- conceal* ahuni 1, ahunia, anomi,
 aru 7, aruhi 1, giru(na) 2,
 ha'abainihu, ha'abeinihu,
 ha'abinihu, herepiro, hionga'i,
 hunihuni, kuha, mwanamwanaa,
 pino 2, piro 1.
- conceit* 'ege 4, 'egea, aneane,
 ha'ata'e 1, ha'atahekeheke,
 ha'atoha'i 2, kane, mwasimwasi 2,
 tahekeheke, toha'i.
- conceive* bani 4, ruruu.
- concern* 'ana 1, 'ine, 'ini,
 pooto 1.
- concert* hatahata 1, heri.
- conch* ahuri 2, dodo 7, duduuu.
- condemn* asapu, sapu 2.
- condiments* tatango 3, wasi 4.
- condition* riha(ana).
- conduct* awaha 2, wagora 1.
- cone* borabora 2.
- confess* 'unuha'arangasi,
 'unutahanga'i, 'unutoha'i,
 'unutoma'i, ha'aranga,
 ha'asusu 4, ranga 1, rangasi,
 susu 8, ta'eta'e 1.
- confident* ahu(na) (see ahususu),
 ha'abere 1, haimaotori,
 wasipo 3.
- confine* ariruma, raraporua,
 tarihisia.
- confirm* arata'i 3, bohi 2,
 ha'amauta'a, ha'amora 3,
 ha'a'o'ori, ha'atarausi,
- ngangara 2, suara 2.
- confound* rorosi 2.
- confuse* asita'a, babara 1,
 bara 9, barabara 2, haireda,
 reda, wini'ai 2.
- confusion* 'asirai 1, areda,
 asi 1, asira'i 1, ha'aareda,
 haireda, mamareda 2, reda,
 sikina, sikinei, wasita'a.
- congeal* bou 2.
- congratulate* baarahe 1.
- conquer* ha'aoto, oto 2.
- consent* arabwau, ha'akoakoa 2,
 haarama'i 2, mwa'e, mwa'era,
 mwa'esi.
- consider* hii 1.
- consorting* ha'ahirihiri 2.
- constellation* 'a'ahi 4, aha 5,
 ai'adu 2, baraihau 3, buru 10,
 iraki, ora(na) 8, ta'eoru,
 umu 3, wanibubu.
- consternation* hehee 4.
- constipated* suaga, su'uiahu.
- constipation* su'uiahu,
 tahararua.
- consumption* 'ako.
- contain* mena 2.
- contempt* mora 5.
- contend* ha'ata'e 3, haioho,
 kiikii, kitikiti 2, oho 6,
 ohonga'i 2, ohta'i 2.
- contentious* keke 1.
- contents* tawera'i 1.
- contest* haihane 1,2, haikiikii,
 haikitikiti, haiohooho.
- continued* 'eo'eo, aoni 1,
 suusuu 3, taraura'i 2,
 waiduu'a 2, waihirohiro 2,
 wenuri.
- continue* usu 9.

- continuous* 'asoso 1, ahu 7, arosi 1, hanehane 1, hara 3, hata 5, hatahata 2, hatara'i 3, susuha'i 4, tara'asi, tarau 1, taraura'i 1.
- contort* wa'i 4, wa'inga'i 3, wa'ini 3, wa'ira'i 3, wa'iri 3.
- contract* amo, ango 4, ha'atutua 2, magohegohe 1, roka, roko 1.
- contraction* ru 2.
- contrary* sua 8, suara 3, suara'i, suari 2.
- contribute* ba'oba'o (see ba'oba'ori).
- control* ha'aginata'i, ha'ahirihiri 1, rahamato.
- convalescent* tataairaa.
- conversation* ara 4, buto 3, daadaro heiso'i, gehogeho, ha'abuto.
- converse* harahara 1.
- convey* ma'aru 4.
- convince* to'o 1, to'o'i.
- convolvulus* hure 3, ori 3.
- convulse* 'iba, wa'i 4, wa'inga'i 3, wa'ini 3, wa'ira'i 3, wa'iri 3.
- oo* kumukumu 1.
- cook* 'eu 2, 'oda'oda, 'ohu 1, ariari 5, aroho, bii 1, biri 5, biringi 4, bwabwa 2, darasuru, gora 3, ha'abwabwa, ha'amatota, ha'amwina, ha'a'ohu, ha'atebo, ha'atoto 3, hage 1, hageniu, hahi 1, haimatota, ha'imatota, hairagu, kuki 1, mako 2, marabii, matota, mwina, rahi 2,3, raorao 3, rarada 8, sauhau, sinabii, tageu, wagahura 1.
- cooking vessel* kuki 2.
- cool* 'amengo 1, anudara, arudara 2, auri.
- copulate* buu 10, buuri 6, ro'uhanga.
- copy* ha'amaani 1, ha'ausuri 1,2, haimaani 1, haisuri 3, maani 5, susuri, usuri 4.
- coral* 'au 1, 'eu 3, ahu 10, gau 3, hasigeragera, hau 7, kau 1, meimei, mwamwaeta'a, rade 3, ta'aru 2.
- cord* hirimarauurobo.
- core* uto(na).
- cork* geha, pwanu 2, pwaru 1, tahu 1.
- corner* 'obiwa, kwasu'u(na), diu(na), di'u(na), dui(na), du'u 2,3, esu, kapa, kapakapa 1, kopiwa, manga(na) 2, ngado(na).
- corpse* adaro(na) 2, aora 1,2, atongi 6, diiri 1, dohu(na), haa 4, haanga'i, ha'idana, rae 2, ramoa 1, tahamae.
- correct* to'o 2.
- correspond* dama(na) 1, sama(na) 3.
- cottonwool* taataga.
- cough* 'a'adara, ganamasi, gonagona 2, ha'agonogona 2, hu'u 1, sua 4, suanga'i, suasua 1, suasuaou.
- count* 'aba'aba 2, 'ohai 2, duma'i, hua(na) 3, idu 4, maa 6, maaru, rauwainiu, rodo 4, sinakawa, sinowa, wai 3.
- countenance* rosirosi 1.
- country* anosada, ha'a'anaangari, toro 2.
- couplet* mwaramwara 1, pwanepwaneo.
- course* 'a'a 1, 'a'uata, ma 3, ma'ata 2, magu'ua, marawai 1, mea 1, mei 1, uhumae.
- court* kao(na) 4, kaori 2.
- covenant* duru 5, hau arata'i, maata.

- cover* 'are'are'oa 1, ahuni 1, ariuwe, aru 7, bohi 1, buru 12, bwana 2, bwaru 1, dere 3, gau'a, giru(na) 2, ha'abwarasi 1, ha'amahorosi 2, herebohi, kuha, kukuha'i, kukukukuha, maagugu, maruru 1, mwahi 3, mwana 1,3, mwana-mwanaa, mwanasia 1, radi, susuha, ta'asi(na) 3.
- covet* ha'apwaki, hane 2, maga 1, magatai, naga 1.
- covetous* ahu(na) (see ahuhanehane), hanehane 2, mahanehane.
- cow* boromakau.
- coward* rogohea.
- cowl* bwana 3, waaruha.
- cowry* buri 5.
- crab* 'ahe, airoma, amaeo 1, aopara, ariimango, arimango, asusu, a'u, autata, bao 2, dehe 2, kakau'ara'ara, kao(na) 6, karuhe, kawou, kiri 1, kou 2, kouauu, kuka (see varieties listed), mwamwasuu 1,2, pokupoku 1, rami 1, rapurapukao, roma 1, taho 7, tapo 4, toba 6, toga 3.
- crack* asida, buta 3, buta'i 3, butangari 1, ha'amahita, ha'apwaa 2, magahuhu 2, maganunu, magewanunu, makere 2, maranga 3, marangari 1, mwa'ata 1, nga'anga'a 1, nga'anga'adi, pwaa 2, pwaari 2, pwaasi 2, raboa 2, ta 12, taa 5.
- crackle* makorukoru, mwitimwiti, ririki 3.
- crafty* ahi(na) 3, ahuni 3.
- cram* 'ara 2, ha'a'ara 2, rubu 1.
- cramp* hari 7 (see haripoopoo), kake 2.
- crash* bwaro 2, ha'abwaro 2, ha'amaguru, maguru 1,2, ngaero 1, rate 3,4, warakou.
- crave* tataui.
- crawl* ango 3, angoango 2, angohi 2, angori'i, ha'akakarohonu, kakaro 1, kakaroboo, kakarokuka, ridu 2.
- crayfish* 'oree, apwaapwa i hare, rami 1, suaasua, uraura.
- creak* nga'anga'adi, ngadingadi 1.
- create* ha'ahara, ha'ahora 4, ha'apwaa, hara 4, pwaara, rewarewa 2.
- creature* gugu 4, mamu 2, manu 1, mwaamwaa 1, ura 6, uratohu.
- creditor* ha'a'ino.
- creep* kaihirihiri, kao(na) 3, tatarau 3.
- creeper* 'abui(na) 2, 'adi'adi 1, 'adiaro, 'adio 2, 'adioao, 'aro'abe, 'ogo 1, oiwaro(na), ahuahe 5, akiaki 3, apwa 2, boboihu, burara 1, butobuto, dahihi, gugu 2, harihari 2, hihiruu, hinau 1, hunigorou, hure 3, kaka 5, kirori 1, mananga 2, mangure, manuri 1, marake, morumoru 1, nanagi, puka 2, pwarisu, rangabere, raraasi, reresi 1, rihunga'i 6, samu, sukae, tokaringa, topa, topwa, uha 5, waa 2, waabao, waatataru, wai'ai, waroahie'i, waroahorosi, waroani'e'i, waroapuna, waroaragau, warobua, waroburara, waroburu, warobutobuto, warohau, warohinou, warokara, warokaukau, waromahai, waromahui, waromara'o, waromwaa, warongangara, waropwarare, warorake, warori'oba'ewa, warosisiko, warosisiporo, warosu'a, warosusu'uru, warotahera'i, wasa 2.
- crest* 'abuta 2, komu 2, tatasi'esi'e, tatawisi, tatawisiwisi.
- crestfallen* waroangia.
- cricket* buburuatoaa, kikiparanisu.

crime 'itaburunga.

crinkle manikoniko, niniro,
tairumirumi.

crinoid ako 2.

cripple ariruma, kuasi, po'u,
taki 1, tataki 1.

crisp kakairaa.

crisscross kapakapaesu 1,
parapara'au 1.

croak akeo, aseoa.

crocodile huaa 2, huasa.

*crook*¹ ai'aki, aiiake, kaki,
kau 3, simwa 2, sumwa 1,
tataki 2.

*crook*² aki 2, kake 3.

crooked 'ahehe, 'e'ero 2,
'otamwakeke, ha'amwa'iru,
ha'ataihi, kake 2, kakea,
ma'iru, makeke, mwa'iru,
mwakiru, rerewa, tapiro,
totoroku.

crop harisi 3, mada(na),
tabara.

cross aharau 1, ahoro 2,
atohoro, bo'u 2, dadahoro 3,
dadaro 1, ha'aharo, hagu 7,
haiharo, hauriogu, horo 4,
horosi 3, husuhoro, rado 2,
rigo 2, riko, tarau 5,
tarauhi 4, tasi 4.

crossbeam rarada 7.

crosscousins ha'i 5 (see
ha'ihahoda), haihahoda 2,
kikii.

cross-eyed maarerenga.

cross-legged kapi'oa.

cross-patching bubu 4.

cross-piece aguraitahe, boahe,
ha'abweabwea, ruta 2.

crosswise 'abe 3, ha'a'abe,
ha'ahoro, ruahoro, tunga.

crotch tanga(na) 1.

croton dada 1.

crouch ahihi(na) 3,
ha'atutua 1, kao(na) 3,
kaohi, kaokao 2, mahihi,
siboro.

crow tatarake, tatarauke.

crowd 'ahu 3, aburi 1, ara 1,
baraha(na), bibingia,
ha'aburi 1, haiaa, haiburi,
haiburiburi, haisuusu,
hata'ohu, hatapuru,
honuaramwaga, hunga(na) 4,6,
kairango 2, mwaneahu,
mwatasiki, pupuru 1, ruru 2,
su 4, su'i 3, tare 5, tareha,
tatamare'a, umu 4.

crowd hungu(na) 2,3, hungu-
hungu.

crumb ha'amememe, mamomo,
ngautegera'i.

crumble 'abota, 'agota, gu 3,
gugu 1, gunga'i, magahuhu 1.

crunch ha'adamu, ha'ameme'a,
kaukau, madamudamu.

crush bibi, biri 1, biringi 2,
bitabita, buru 20, buru'i 7,
buta'i 4, buuri 1, buuroga,
ha'amamae, ha'ameme'a,
ha'amomo, ha'amomori 1,
ha'amomoru 1, haimaga, koso 2,
mabotabota, madomodomu,
maga 6, magari, magamagaa,
magani 1, mangosongoso 1,
mapita, marabuta 2, matobitobi,
matogotogo, mena 3, menasi 2,
momo 2, sau 4, saunga'i,
sauni, uhu 8, uhu'i 2, uri 1.

cry 'eo'eo, 'ohauahe'eni,
'ohereho, angi 1, bara 3,
barai 1, bwarorahurahuta'i,
bwerubweru(na) 2, ha'aangerehi,
ha'aangisi, ha'abou 2,
ha'amaemae 2, ha'atatawi,
haitawitwai, kakaoa 2, kara 6,
mamaa 1, marihu 2,
nga'anga'a 2, ngara 1, rourou 2,
sero, ta'anamada, tatawi,
tawi 1, tora 17, waiangia.

crysalis angairurua 2,
pouporuwake, pweta 2,
usuusuhenuaa, usuusuhinuaa.

crystal maa 7.

cup mwaeta'a 3.

cupit hasiade, ro'urimarima.

cup bebengo, bino 3, koso 1,
kukumanu, o'i 2, taru 3,
tete'u.

cup & ball apwa 2.

cupboard kaporu 1, ruruma'i,
ru'uru'u.

curb ha'aginata'i, ha'ahihiri 1.

curdle 'oo 3, hutohuto 2,
tora 5.

curl 'e'ero 1,2, apwaki, ari 8,
ha'aniniro, ha'aro'u,
ha'atainikoniko, hairuirui,
kakawera'a, marobi, nunuru,
ro'u 4, ro'uni 2, ro'unga'i 2.

curly 'o'ori 2, 'uru 9, hiohio 1,
hiru 4, kaihiohio.

current ahera, arere 1, asiasiko,
gone 2, ha'aaahesi,
karikari'ariha 2, rere 3.

curse 'isi 1, bataraha 2, bwanu 2,
ha'a'isi'isi, hadi 5, oro 3,
orobwau, orohuni 1, tahitahi 7,
uruha'i 2, urunga'i 2.

curve ariro'u, tahapa, totoroku.

cuscus haimangamanga, huto 1,
maabe 1, mahui 2,3, mwara 3,
rama 5, rereteboo, tarauha.

custom 'iringe(na), baronga(na),
damuwaipo, ha'aruu, manata(na),
manatanga, ngauae, ngori-
ngori(na) 2, ringe(na) 1.

customary mora 1.

cut 'ara 6, 'arata'i, 'aro 5,
'oi 4, 'oro 1,2, 'oro'i, 'u'i,
aha 2, ahamwemwe, ahangenge,
aharere, ahasi, ahasiba, ara 8,
arabahai, arara'i, ausu 1,
esu, gara 1,2, ha'aaha,
ha'atasi 2, ha'ato'oto'ohi,
ha'ausu, hero 3, hoa 3, horo 1,
horomodu, horongedengede,
horosi 4, kapa, kapakapa 1,

kara 3, karahita 3, kere,
kiri 2, modu, nini, oni 4,
ora(na) 10, osi 1, raimaa(na)1,
raubwae'ahu, rerebweru 1,
rete 1, rewa 3, ririsi, risi 1,
roho 3, roto 1, rotohi 1,
roto'i 1, sope 1,2, ta 13,
taataba 1, tabi, tagu 1,
tahi 5, tahitahi 2, tapuru,
tasi 1, tata 8, ubu 3,
ubuta'i, uhu 11, uhu'i 4,
uhunga'i 3, usu 7.

cuttings hasi'ai'ai.

cuttlefish buru(na), kakamate,
monagi, urahu.

cycad borabora 1, mwa'ire.

cyclone saiasu 2.

D

dam bani 3, bono 1.

damaged suhi 2.

damp asipo, buni 1, marabuni,
medo, waanusi 2,3, waoni 2,
wasipo 6, wauni 2.

dance anosimao, arasi, dama,
ha'amao 1, haimao, kookoo 4,
maamaani, mamao 1, mao 1,
mao ana resi, maomao 1,
mao ni wao, mwakomwako 1,
taharaa 2.

danger hura 4, maera 1, maeraa,
ramosi, su'ahi, sunga.

dark buru 1, buruburu'a,
buutaa, do'o 1, ha'arodo,
kahakahaa, kokohono,
kokomarua, kuhi 2, kutaa,
marodorodo, me'eme'ea, mengo 3,
mwatoru 3, rodo 1, rodohono 2,
rodomi 1, rodopakuu,
roromarua, ugurodo 1,
umiumi'a, waibongibongi.

darken marawa 6, merumeru.

darkness aribono 2, ariibono 2,
rodohonoburu, waiguhia.

darn a'i 3.

- dart* haribusu, kona 5.
- dash* haihitara'i, irango 4,5,
rokuroku, rukuruku, ruku-
ruku'a, rukurukunga'i, siko 2.
- daub* mwako 1,2, sukohu.
- daughter* gare(na), ina(na) 2,
kare 1, kikii, toro 6.
- dawn* dangita'i, rewa(ana) 1,
rodoburudangi, uguirodo
bwauniauu, wa'aria ruarua.
- day* 'ohua 1, dangi 3, dangigoro,
dangiori, ha'aadaradangi,
ha'adi 'udi'udangi, ha'ahunu 2,
ha'ariudangi, ho'oabowou,
ho'oarahawou, ho'oawou,
hunuboo, rawairei, rodo 4,
rodoha'i 2, sange 2.
- daybreak* haihora'i, kakauu 2.
- daylight* dangi 3, dangidangi,
dangira'i 2, mwadahora 1.
- dazzle* ha'amaadu'u,
ha'amaremare 1, hunuhunu,
maadu'u 2, maremare 1.
- dead* hahaisina, haikuru,
kuru 2,3, mahunu 1, maria,
mwaruu 2, ngudu 2, rangc 2,
rangorango(na) 3, rodomana,
suda 2, toro 4.
- deaf* karingahau, ngotoburu,
pwangoro, pwarongo.
- deaf & dumb* bweu 2.
- deafen* ha'apwarongo.
- death* 'arakahau, aau, angiunu,
angiunua, angohirae,
aranga'ima, arato, atorado,
bebebe 4, ha'araorao 2, hata 3,
hatara 2, irango 3, mae 4,
maemangari, maera 1, maeta(na),
manawa 2, rarate, raterate,
riuta'a, suuha(na).
- debate* haihane 1.
- debt* 'ino(na), ha'a'inosi,
roro 7, roro'a 1, roro'ai 1.
- decay* ahatete, aratete 1, a'umu 1.
- deceit* dauahuto.
- deceive* dauahuto, edaro,
ha'apwaeapwae, ha'apwaeipwai,
ha'apwasi, ha'awara'i,
karekare, koe 1, kohe kohe 2,
kokoita'i, pwaapwaa 2,
pwari'i, pwasi 1, sapu 1,
wara 2, waranga'i 1, warangi.
- December* simwado'o.
- decide* 'isi 2, 'u'urari 2.
- deciduous* togomenaa.
- decisive* mosi 2.
- decline* 'usu, ahugege, dumi,
ha'atarisu, ro 4, roke 2,
roni, rore 2, tabagere,
tairoke.
- decorate* amu 4, amui, anu 1,
anumi 1, ha'arauni 1, mahe 2,
rarara 3, rau 6, rauni.
- decoration* 'aha 1, borabora 2,
ha'arauni 2, rangaraha 2,
rauniha, reoreo 2, suhai'ama-
'ama.
- decoy* ha'atarai 2.
- decrease* ha'amwamwa, ha'aunu,
hai'opiopi, mwaihi, unu 4,
unura'i.
- deep* 'uruauru 2, 'u'urari 1,
dodo 4, ganu 1,2, kae 2,
kahakahaa, kakaora'ana, koke,
nonga 3, roro 4, suu 7,
tahu(na) 2, tere 7, ubwea.
- defecate* 'arihasimou, 'e'e 4,
he'a 2, he'atoo, hehe'a 1,
hehee 3, keke 2, sango,
totogo 2.
- defend* ha'abwarasi 1, rara 7,
tatahi 2, urabwarasi.
- defendant* 'ahi 3.
- defender* ohi 1.
- defiant* buuharanga'i.
- deform* kake 3, poro'osua.
- delay* aure.
- deliberate* gohe 1.

- delirious* ha'atata, ha'atate, haitata, koukou'a, koukoukou'a.
- delirium* tatate 2, tate 1, tee 4, to'otee.
- deliver* biibiitawa.
- demon* adaro(na) 3, bataraha 1.
- dense* ahu(na) (see ahukakuaa), robo 3.
- dent* matehu, pipi.
- deny* ahuni 7, aruhi 1, mwana 3, mwanasi 3, tea 4, tohe 1.
- departure* uraho'i.
- derision* hehe 1.
- descend* 'agugu 1, ahuta 3.
- descendant* uwauwa 1, wauwa(na) 2.
- desecrate* ha'amora 4.
- desert*¹ bwaranga 1, bwarangateete, haiuru 2, he'uru 1, manga 5, mangamanga 2, mangamangahi, mwadengedenge, mwamainge, mwamwaidengea, nugasikoha'i, o'awaa, su'amuri 2, waheuru, waheuru'a, wareto.
- desert*² ma'asara, mangasara, pwarateana.
- desirable* ta'ata'a 2.
- desire* aahuni, ahu(na), ahuni 5, dodoona'a, gasi 4, ha'apwaki, ha'awaoga, hai'irisi, hairabasi, hane 2, hangoni, maga 1, magariua, moa, mwa'aru'aru, osa, rauhi 2, sasa 2, sisiwa 1, ta'asi(na) 5, tara'irisi, tawatori, to'ohi 3, toori 1, tori 13, waoga.
- desist* ha'arewarewa 2.
- desolate* ha'abwaranga, ha'aheuru, ha'asawero, sawero, sigia.
- despair* heihei.
- despise* ha'amora 4, haimwagita'i 1,
- hairerede, heihei, magita'i, ramoa 3.
- despoil* amwera, ha'a'amwera, ha'a'amwerasi, ha'aasira'i, ha'amasara, ha'awareto.
- despond* heihei.
- destination* ha'aburosi 2.
- destitute* tarohiabe.
- destroy* buta 4, ha'aai'aa, ha'aaruhu 1, ha'abwaranga, ha'aheuru, ha'aosa, ha'asawero, ha'awareto, here'uasi, keke 1, marama, ngau 2, ngori 1, okaoka, rama 9, ru'uha'i, sagu 1, sawero, tege 3, tegera'i 3.
- detach* 'u'usi, ha'asigihi, sigira'i 4, sigita'i 1.
- detail* ha'amaabe, maabe 2.
- detain* 'ahi 6, ha'a'ahi, ha'ahiri.
- deter* ha'amama'ai.
- detour* abariri.
- devout* mahasi 1.
- dew* arobu 1, aruwai 2, sihori 1, waanusi 2, waoni 2, waunu.
- diamond* supii.
- diaphragm* ha'adawamisii.
- diarrhoea* abwarao 1, ta'o'o.
- die* 'angore 2, 'arakakau, 'aridorasu'uisina, ahasu 2, anunu 2, anu'u, aruata 1, gama, ha'asuu 5, mae 3, maehaioringa'i, maehaiorita'i, maesi, mamaria'a 3, manawarikiriki, marasirasi 2, mate 1, riotou, suu 5, suuha'i, suuhi 3, suunga'i 2, suungi 2, suuni, suuri 2, suuta'i 2.
- differe* ha'aohu 2.
- different* 'etea 1, 'ete'i, ohu 4, aoba, ha'aaobai, ha'akakarohuasa, ha'aohu 2,

- haiaoba'i, hai'ete'e,
 haiobaoba, hai'ohu, oobaoba 1.
- differentiate* ha'a'etea.
- difficult* 'asa, are 3, asa,
 bora 1, bwara 1, bwarahi,
 ha'aasa 3, ha'aasai, ha'abora,
 ha'abwarasi 2, mangamangatou,
 mangamangatoua, maraheutaa,
 marasaia, rahamatoo, tairokea 1,
 to'o i risipou 1.
- difficulty* 'ari'asa, gona 2,
 haabu'oahu 2, ha'ahauta'i(maa),
 ha'amwahia, ha'atairokea,
 rohirohi 2, tora 6,
 wai'atenga'i 2.
- diffuse* ha'amarara, marara 2,
 rorowaro, torihorohoro.
- dig* 'ahi 4, 'e'eri, 'eri 2,
 ahura 1, arahi, ataba, bebeto,
 haihai, huhu'i 2, mwamwane,
 taho 6, toba 2, toratora 1,
 uhu 7, uhu'i 1, wato 2.
- digestion* ae 2.
- diligent* hairara.
- dim* 'a'ano, ano 3, gagahuaa,
 gahu, kokomarua, kuhi 2,
 roromarua, wahawaha,
 wahawahaa, waibongibongi.
- diminish* mwahii, mwaihi,
 mwamwauhea, mwauhe, toto 11.
- diorite* wadi 1.
- dip* dara 2, dodoha'i 1,
 dodora'i, suha'i 1, tarakaka 1,
 taru 1, too 6, tooha'i,
 toongi 2.
- direction* ha'abebe 2,
 mahanenga'i.
- directly* hunganiodo 1.
- dirt* 'araki, agohu(na),
 dohudohu, ha'araoa, kahua,
 kuhi 3, rororo.
- dirty* 'araki 3, do'o 1,
 ha'aagohu, ha'aburuburu'a,
 ha'amasimasi 1, ha'anunu'u,
 ha'ariritoa, haimasimasi,
 kino, kokohu 1, ma'ino'ino,
 ma'ipo, makipo, maramisu 1,
- masimasi 2, me'eme'ea,
 mwaora, riiriitoo, ri'oa,
 ru'uhiato 1, siko 3,
 suruwaido'omwa.
- disallow* 'e'e 4, dumi.
- disappear* ahuni 4, aro 6,
 ru'u 3,6.
- disappoint* bu'ohoo,
 ha'abu'ohoo.
- disapproval* haidorisuu 4.
- disaster* torehuu.
- disc* ararede, arikorokoro,
 buto 1, dahihura, dodora,
 hitara'i 2, hura 6, hura soso,
 mata 1, matesina, songo.
- discharge* 'orasi 3, pusu 3.
- discoloured* mamara'edaa.
- discontent* magairua.
- discuss* ha'amaata.
- disease* abeto, abwarao 3,
 bita 1, bunaasi 2, huni 1,
 karohi 4, kokorohuto, mari 2,
 mimioo, mwaa 5, mware 2,
 nongaa, o'o, popo 2,
 poporomasi, rade 1, raha 3,
 rakerake'a 2, rari(na) 2,
 rau'eda 2, sususu 3, tagaoo,
 wato 4,5.
- disembark* 'a'ana 2, rege 2.
- disembowel* ha'atataru 1,
 tatari 2.
- disguise* makomako 1.
- disgust* i 3.
- dish* bi'ora.
- disincline* boe 5, boenga'i 2,
 mwagi.
- dislike* 'ageta'i, 'itaa,
 ahu(na) (see ahuitaa, ahuta'a,
 ahuta'ai, ahutai), hairarawa,
 kuta'ai, mwakuku 3,
 ngoobou('ana) 1, rarawa 4,
 rarawata'a.
- dislocate* ha'amaranga 1,

- maranga 1.
- disobedient* ahu(na) (see ahurongo'asa), ha'atohi 1, sukatea, waikaku.
- disobey* dira 4, haitohe 1, heigi, kakawa, kakoa.
- disown* dirabeira'i, tegetege.
- disparage* ha'aheihei, heihei, o'aketee.
- disperse* gora 4, mwatagara 1.
- display* huna 1.
- displease* ro'u 2.
- dispose* haitori, tori 6, toringa'i 4, toringi 1, toro 4.
- disposition* baronga(na), girihana(na) 1, gorihana(na), raro 2.
- disputatious* 'ito 1.
- dispute* 'e'eanga'i, arahuni, dira 4, dirahi 1, ha'a'e'eanga'i, ha'ahairaesi, hai'e'eanga'i, haitohe 1, haiubwauwā, heigi, kakawa, kakoa, tohe 1.
- disrespect* aramaa, kosa, ngoota'a.
- dissolve* ahe 3.
- dissuade* 'ero, ha'a'ero(ahu), ha'asida 1.
- distance* 'a'ari 2, 'a'awa 3, 'arisareaa 1, 'ooura, ao 2, haitawatawa, mataro 1, uwatara 2.
- distant* torarua 1, toto'ubu'ubu, u 1.
- distend* angatoi 2, ha'ahorasi, ha'araha 3, ha'araha'i 1, ha'arangasi 1, hora 3.
- distinct* ha'amaranga 5, hurasi 1, masigi 1, rarangana.
- distinguish* haimaranga.
- distort* gehogeho.
- distress* biri 2, biriha 1, biringi 3, ha'ahihi'a 1, ha'amaangiangi, hura 4, maaangia, robi 3.
- distribute* ase 2, ase'i, asi 3, ato 4, atoato 2, atongi 2, ha'ahita, hotora'i, mamareda 1, tabahisu 1, toriha'a.
- distribution* haa'ohura, tori 15.
- disturb* 'ani'ani, aa 6, aamia, asiasiko, ha'angudi(abe), ha'arahe(abe) 1, ha'ataihiro, ha'awairikoi, kate, kokohu 1, ngaruha'i 2, ngudi, omi 1, rora 4, udi, wairikoi 3.
- disturbance* ha'akokohu 2.
- ditch* 'erihoro, 'eritarea, tarea.
- dive* 'asohu, araausuu, arahusu, arasohu, ariusuu 2, asohu, atogumu 1, maairo, mairo, mwatakohu, suu 4, suuhi 2, taarenga 3, watogumu.
- divide* 'i'i 1, adara'i 2, ha'amaho 1, ha'ao'i, ha'atahi 5, haihoa, hoa 2, horo 1, horosi 1, mahiri, mahiria, maobaoba, tahi 11, tahinga'i 3, tahiri.
- divination* 'irara 2, ha'aasu 2, ha'ageugeu 2, mwarabaina, taha'irara.
- division* barahau, ha'ahehe 1, hehe 4, mado.
- divorce* ha'aniga 2, ha'anuga 1, hainiga 1, hainuga 1, niga 2.
- dizzy* 'oroha'i, garigarimaa, ha'aru'u 2, maagarigari 2, mahugari, mama'o'o, ru'u 7, ru'uhi 2, tariruaau 2.
- do* 'idi 3, adauha'i, bunawara 1, bura 2, burita'i, daa 2, dau 3, do 5, haa 1, ha'agigi 1,2, haai, ha'ana'ora'i, ha'angotoha'ate, ha'atatau, haau, ha'auru 1, ha'awagora 1, haimatota, ha'imatota, hasi 4, heho 3, here 3, herehunu, hohoro 2, kaori, kare 2, kasaori, maabe 2, mako 2,

- mara(na), marasaia, marewa 3,
 matota, maungataa, mawaru,
 menanga'i, meranga'i, muna 1,
 oru 4, popo 1, ra'i'ua, ro'u 2,
 suate'e 1, susu'ihaaaro 1,
 susuu 2, tara¹ 1,2, taringa 2,
 tarorua, tau 1, taunga'i,
 toma(na), tora 18, ukate,
 uruta'i, uruuru 3, wai'ate 2,
 wai'atenga'i 2, waikaku.
- dodge* ha'aadarahi, ha'atahi 3,
 taro 8, tarohi 3.
- dog* 'aharara 1,3, kai 3, misu,
 musumusu, ora(na) 9, orahi 2,
 ou 1, puro 2, surihata.
- dog-paddle* 'aroha'i 1, arohai.
- dolerite* haubare'o 1, hau
 marawa.
- dolmen* suru 11.
- don't* a 9, abu 1, abwii, au 4,
 bu 1, mago 2, ra'i'ua, sibwa 2.
- door* bararuma, hinau 1, hohono,
 kakareaharau, mararuma, maro'o,
 masurunga, ngoo(na) 2, tahamaa 1.
- doorway* kaikaiaharau.
- dorsal* bobo(na) 5.
- dot* toongi 4.
- dottle* kaokao 4.
- double* hihiro'u 1, matanga 1.
- doubt* ha'abere 3,
 manawarihariha 1, naunausara,
 nugaitararua, ruarua'a,
 tawaado 2.
- doubtful* 'ohi 3, 'u'uridaedae,
 aharua 1, bere 2, dauotonga 2,
 ha'abere 1, haabu'oahu 2,
 hairuaruaa, kerekere, maadi'u,
 ruarua'a, sausaute'e, tawaru,
 waikuakuaa, waikunakunaa.
- down* 'oiwaro(na), 'ugu,
 'uruauru 2, adio, adori 1,
 auru 1,2,4, dere 2, dio 1,
 dodo 3, guni 1, ha'aatongi,
 ha'agogoru 1, ha'ahaahi,
 ha'ahakaka, haahi 3, ha'akuhu,
 ha'atoru 1, ha'auri 3, haidadao,
- haibuburi, haitake, hakaka,
 harihari 1, henga, hiota'i,
 hue, iha 4, ihanga'i 2,
 ihata'i, kaka 5, kakaha'i 2,
 kakasi 3, kokohu 2, kotokoto 2,
 kukuru, kuni, kuru 4, kuru-
 kuru 3, maka 2, manugege,
 maradio, maraterea, maruru 1,2,
 masibotere, matokitoki 1,
 oho 1, ohonga'i 1, ohosi 1,
 pasu 1, rae 4, raesi 1,
 rebwa, reebwa, rengi, rere 4,
 rerebweru 1, rerehau,
 rerenga'i 1, rewa 4, rewasi 6,
 ributa, ritoki, riunga'i,
 roo 2, roosi, rosi 4, rosu,
 rubu 1, ruhi 1, saoha, sau 4,
 sono, sumwa 2, suu 2,
 suuta'i 1, taataga, tabi,
 tagu 1, take 4, tama, taoha 1,
 taregogoni, tarisuu, tata 8,
 tatao, tere 3, tobatoba,
 togi 1, tori 1, tori'a,
 toringa'i 1, totogi, toto'o,
 turi, tutu, uhu 11, uhu'i 4,
 uku 1, uriuri 1, uru 4,8,
 uruihana, urunga'i 4, uruuru 2,
 uwonibwaa, waiuraura, wesu.
- downcast* tainironiro.
- downwards* bohi 3.
- dracaena* bwango(na) 3, diri 2,
 dirinitako, karingadiri 2.
- drag* banira'i, ha'aoge,
 ha'ausuusu, kaka 5, kakaha'i 2,
 kakasi 3, oge 1, tahori 2,
 tahota'i, uruha'i 4, usu 2,
 usuha'i 1, usunga'i 2, wa'i 2,
 wa'inga'i 1, wa'ini 1,
 wa'ira'i 1, wa'iri 1.
- dragonfly* 'aniwai, kakaenawai,
 kakaeniwai, kakaniwai,
 kakanuwai, taataawai, to'awai.
- drain* marauwai.
- draw* a 10, aa 8, ahi 1, a'i 1,
 banira'i, ha'aoge, ha'oo, kere,
 kohihi 1, kurukuru 3, oge 1,
 oo 3, oomi 2, panu, poku-
 poku 2, pwanu 1, raa 2, riridu,
 ru'u 4, ta 11, taariadaro,
 tahi 7, taho 4, tahori 2,
 tahota'i, tara'ikeo, taru 1,
 uruha'i 4, usu 2,3, usuha'i 1,
 usui 1, usunga'i 2, wa'asiha,
 wanu 2.

dread ha'a'idi'idi(abe).

dreadful ha'amama'au 2,
ma'uta'a.

dream bwore 2, pwore, tatara 2.

dregs 'orasi 4, bira(na) 3,
masimasi 4.

dress huhunu 3.

dribble tare 3.

drift busu 8, busunga'i 2,
busura'i 4, busuta'i,
ha'abusura'i.

driftwood bani 7, hasiora 1,
pwakora 3, rangaraha 1,
rangaranga 2.

drill haro 6, idu 2.

drink gono, ha'agai, ha'agonohi,
ko 2, mami 1, oga 3, su'u 3,
su'uri 1, toohi 2, toto 1,
tototo(na) 3, uru 10, uruhi 2,
waigonoa, waigonora.

drip 'uro'uro(na) 1, buu 2,
buubuuri, buuri 2, dede 1,
ha'abuubuu, ha'amama 2,
ha'amami 1, higa 1,
honumamairi, huhu 1, mama 2,
udu.

drive 'abi 3, agura, aguru,
ahu 3, bai 3, bee 2, ha'aagura,
ha'abai, ha'abweu 1, ha'amori 2,
ha'anui, ha'awai, pesua 2,
raunga'i 3, suruado'oa, taa 2,
taari 1, to'ohi 1, tora 11,
wai'ate 1, wai'atenga'i 1.

drizzle mwasimwasi 4.

droop awero 2, maero(na) 4,
mamareto, mamaria'a 3, maria.

drop 'atege, anoano 3, dede 1,
gaoa, ha'abiringi, ha'ahora 2,
ha'amememe, ha'atege,
ha'aterehi, ha'atete 4,
ha'ateteho 3, higa 1, kokoru 3,
kokoru 3, mememe 1, mwerata'i,
ngautegera'i, okodere, rauta'i,
roro'ai 3, sihuri 1, tege 1,
tegetegeaa, udu.

dropsy pura 1, susu'uraa.

drought sinasusu.

drown anokumu, anokumu 2,
atokumu, dodo 3, gogono,
ha'adodohi, ha'amwaruru 2,
ha'aruhi 2, ruruha'i 2,
ruruhi 3, ru'uha'i, wadakumu.

drum barai'o'o.

drunk ru'u 7, waigonoa,
waigonora.

dry 'a'ate, 'ate 2, ahea 1,
aomata, aumata, barinu'u,
buronga, guma 2, gumwa,
ha'a'a'atehi, ha'agora,
ha'akakate, ha'ama'a,
ha'amaha, ha'amamaha 1,
ha'amamata, ha'araahi 1,
ha'arangi 2, ha'asasu,
ha'asinari, ha'atenge,
ha'awaari 2, kakate 2, maa 13,
ma'a 2, madoo 1,2, mado'o,
maha 1, mamaha 1, mamata,
mamata horohoro, matamata 1,
tenge 3, too 5.

duck 'aranga, kangara,
karakaranga'i su'u, karanga,
karangaisu'u, ngara 2.

dugong haihu.

dull kaku 1, pwa 3.

dumb aromuni, banguu 2, bweu 2,
manguu 1, ngoto, ngotoburu.

dun toori 2, tori 14.

dung ae 1, ha'aroga, roa 2,
roro 1.

dura mater gahugahu(na).

dusk kuhi 1, ma'ahu.

dust agamomo 2, ago(na),
asuniano, biabia, dedehe 4,
hehe 2, ngangaa, sahu 2,
wahawaha ni mwago.

dustbin rahu 4.

dusty ha'anunu'u, rahuaa.

duty 'arenga(na) 1, ora(na) 3.

dwarf ha'aretongi, ha'aretoreto 1,
mwemwe 1.

dwelt 'i'o, awa 1, awadora 1,
dau 6, ewa, ha'amono, mono,
o'a 1, owa 2.

dwelling 'aha'aha 1.

dye bii 2, ma'u 2,4, ma'unga'i,
ma'uri, ma'uria, ta'e 6,
ta'ea, ta'enga'i, ta'eri 2,
toongi 2.

dying 'arakakau.

dynamite huhunu 2.

dysentry 'abu 2, abwarao 1.

E

each 'ado 3, mwai 2, mwane 3,
mwani 1, ta'ina.

eager ahu(na) (see ahuraorao),
osa, totohi 3.

ear ha'aoko, karinga(na) 1,
karingaahora, karingadiri 1,
masa 2, o'uo'u 2, tabitabi.

early ho'ata'a, hu'o 3,
hu'orodo, mahu'o 1, rora 3.

earnest rarara 1, ta'asi(na) 5.

ear-plug o'uo'u 2.

earrings iro 2.

earth ano 2, marabu, mwago.

earthquake garagara, nunu 4.

ease arudada, arudara 1,
ha'amahaaha, madidi.

easily mwada'u 2.

East pwaaha 3.

eastward maetokerau.

easy ha'amwada'u 2, marewa 3,
mwada'u 2.

eat 'aramadi, 'ete 2, 'ona 4,
'onari, 'one, apo, ato 8,
bababaniara, bwao 2, bwaori 2,
goru 1, ha'agai, ha'ahadi,
ha'ata'uta'u, hadi 1-4,

haramae, hari 7 (see haringau),
henga, irango(na), kokoru 6,
koru 4, mamu 1,4, manga 2,
mangamanga 1, mangii(na) 1,
masiri, mwasimwasi 3, mwata 1,
mwatanga'i 1, mwatari, naanau,
nga 2, ngau 1,3, ngauborohu,
ngaubwaa, ngaubwarabwara,
ngaukokona, ngaukongari,
ngaumadoo, ngaumaea 1,
ngaumaeta, ngaumanongi,
ngaumasiri, ngaumasu, ngaumea,
ngaumwada'u, ngaungau 1,
ngau'omegoro, ngau'ometa'a,
ngausimoua, ngautautau,
ngautege, ngo(na) 2, oga 1,
ramua, sai 2, saio, sapo,
si'ogomu, sisi(na) 3, sua 3,
suari 1, su'ugomu,
tahangiharisi, tapo 1, tomi 2,
wado 4.

eaves bibisi(na) 2, bisibisi 1,
raberabe(na).

eavesdrop ihata'a.

ebb 'umwa 2, guma 1, gumwa,
mai 3.

echinus done(na), mwamwaroro,
mwaroro, po'upo'u i uri,
ranga(na) 1, sina 3,
taroma'e, tawa'i 2.

echo dadauringe, rohoroho.

eclipse mae 2.

eddy 'ahiro 2, 'ariro 2,
waihiroi 2.

edge 'ahi 11, 'arihuro(na),
agi(na), agu 2, aku(na),
babata(na) 1, bari 1,
bobo(na) 1, dingi(na) 3,
gege(na) 1, haimanini,
hairiuriu'a, hura(na), maa 4,
mangorongoru, manini,
mararina, mwangoru 1,
ngedengede(na), ninita(na),
poumaere, rihurihu 1,
tahu(na) 2, tahutahu(na),
uteute(na).

edging baraihau 1, baranga'i
hau, boo 2, boohi.

edible toka 1, uwo 2.

eel binaauu, bohitanga 2,

- hasiwaro 2, hauho, hihiraore,
hoho 1, huhu 3, kahuru, kakuru,
marea 2, suisusu, wahuto,
waiho 1, waihuto, watehiri,
watoruga, wawa'au, woho.
- effect* haimarai.
- egg*¹ arisi(na) 2,3, asiasi(na) 2,
bira(na) 2, bobo 3, kokoru 1,2,
kora 2 (see koraikua),
koropwai i niu, kui(na), moane 2,
po'upo'u(na) 2, rami 1, saolu.
- egg*² ha'ata'eta'e 2.
- eggshell* suri(na) 4.
- egret* kaoa, kaopwa 1,
tutumwaetaa.
- eight* ha'awaru, waru 1,
waruhiga 1.
- either* ma'ua 1.
- elastic* 'u'u 2, 'u'unga'i,
aro'u 1, au'u 2, mwadoridori 1,
mwakai 2, mwakuku 2, mwarara 3,
mwarauoge, mwa'u'u 1, oge 2.
- elbow* di'u(na) (see di'udi'u(na)),
dudu'u, mamaro'u(na), ruru(na).
- eldest* ari'i.
- elephantiasis* bebei, pura 1,
pwoopwo, susu'uraa.
- elevate* ha'asahosaho, sahosaho 3.
- eleven* aowai.
- elsewhere* ru'u 3,5.
- embalm* tahamae.
- embark* ha'ata'e 2, mwari 1,
mwaringa, mwarita, ta'e 4,
ta'e(na), ta'eri 1.
- embarrassed* to'o i risipou 1.
- embellish* rauni.
- embers* 'ai'eu, magariha.
- embrace* awa 6, awahi,
ha'abwarasi 3, ha'aroto,
hairoto, roro 8, roroi 2,
roroma'i, roto 4, roto'i 2,
rotonga'i 2.
- embroider* rabwa 3.
- embryo* hasi'abu, sigi 7.
- emerge* taraga.
- emit* 'awarao, bosii.
- emotion* ahu(na) (see ahuasuasu).
- emphasis* te 1.
- employ* ha'atagora.
- empty* bwara 5, bwarabwara 3,
bwaranga 1,2, bwaranga(na),
darawaawaa 1, ha'abwarabwara,
haiuru 2, kongari 1, mahono,
maroaroa, mwamwata,
mwaumwautea, obaoba'a 4,
pwaranga 1, ratarata 2,
waawaa 3.
- encircle* 'agototo, garigari 1,
ha'abwarasi 3, haro 8, toto 5,
toto'i.
- enclose* ha'atari'oko, koko 3,
mwadu 1.
- enclosure* barabara 1,
damutege.
- encourage* ha'aaneane,
ha'agorogoro, ha'asasa,
rale 3, rabe'i 2.
- encrust* ha'apwatopwato,
ha'asura, pwatopwato, sura 7,
sura'i 5.
- end* 'ere'ere(na) 2, 'ohehu,
'omo'omo(na), 'o'ohai 2,
'u'i'u'i 3, ahora(na) 2,
ango 2, arosi 3, berebere,
bunawara 1, buto 3, gaga 1,
garigaringa'i, ha'aarosi(na),
ha'amahoro 1, ha'arosi(na),
hasidingi(na), kakawera'a,
kosu 1, maana'o, ma'ere,
mariri 1, modu, moumou 3,
mwarisurisu, mwetemwete(na),
ngedengede(na), ngodongodo
(na) 1, ngoo(na) 3, ngoongoo(na),
ngoongooiruma 1, ngori-
ngori(na) 1, pwango(na) 1,
pwonotaa, ra'era'e 2, rangata'i
rangata'i 1, raumaana'o, risi
beibei, roro 9, rosi 1,
susuru'u, tabakuhi, tatarihana,
toto(na) 1, tototo(na) 1,
uwa(na) 3.

- endearment* ha'arahu 2, rahu 1.
- endurance* 'a'aira'a.
- endure* aru 1, aruwaa, gagu, ha'aaru, ha'amahu, mahu 2, o'asusu, rongo 3, susu 5, torisusu.
- enemy* boomangori 3, ha'asagu, haimae 1, haimaeronga, mae 6, maeronga(na).
- energetic* ha'amanaunau.
- energy* ha'a'amau'asi, maroo 1.
- enfold* haihirihiri 2.
- engage* ahino, aruma'i 1, boe 6, ha'abobo(abe), hainagai, hiru 1.
- enjoy* manamanahau.
- enlarge* ha'araha 2, ha'araha'i 1, ha'arangasi 1, hora 3.
- enlighten* dangihi, ha'amarewa 2, sinari 1.
- enmity* ha'amaho 1, haimwagita'i 2, maho 1.
- enough* 'oha(na) 1, masu, mwahei, ora(na) 1, pote 2, taisada 2, tarisada 2.
- enrage* ha'aareare.
- enrich* ha'atari 2, ha'atoto'ora, tari 9.
- enslave* sugu 1.
- entangle* ha'akaihikohiko, ha'ataiduruduru, ha'ataihikohiko, haikakawi, haikawikawi, hiko 1, taiduruduru.
- enter* 'asiri, ha'asirihi 1, oho 3, siri 3.
- entertain* abe 10, abenga'i 1.
- enthusiastic* ahu(na) (see ahuraorao).
- entice* ha'atarai 2, mamu 6, paruparu 3, riro 3.
- entrails* bwahuri(na) 1, pwahuri(na).
- entrap* tara'i 5, wara 2.
- entwine* haihirihiri 2.
- envious* haibobo, mahanehane.
- epileptic* manumanua.
- epilepsy* manu 2.
- epiphyte* bwarisu, habarisu, pwarisu.
- equal* ada 2, arari, aratara 1, dada 3, dadanga, ha'asada, haidadanga, haidadanga'i, hane 3, hane'i, madada, sada, taisada 1, tarisada 1, tataisada.
- equalise* dadani 2, ha'aa'oi, ha'arari, ha'ao'i, ha'ataisada, ha'atarisada, o, o'i 1, rabauru 2.
- equivalent* ara 12 (see arari).
- erect* ahete, akaka 3, ha'ahete, ha'aurasi, kaka 3.
- err* eha, ha'atari 1, ha'ateha, tari 11, taritaria, tarubere.
- error* haitari 1, ro'uha 2,3, taritaria.
- escape* aatari, babasi 3, ha'aaatari, haiaatari, hoa 4, mwaeroo 2, tai 5, taihi, tohotara(na).
- established* huu 4.
- even* haihatara, hatara 5, unonga 2.
- evening* heuta'i noni 1, kuhi 1, rahi 3, suurahi, suuraihi.
- evening star* mangaingau.
- event* raumwadu.
- everlasting* tarau 1.
- every* 'ahuta, dangiori, ha'aadaradangi, ha'adi'udi-'udangi, ha'ariudangi,

- karakarata(na) 2, mwai 2,
mwane 3, mwani 1, ngaruta(na),
waruta(na), waruwaru 1.
- everywhere* taatarau.
- evident* marewa 3.
- evil* 'uara'i, 'uasi, apwako,
dongadonga 1, haiurungi,
mamarewa, sisiwa 1,2,
ta'aha(na) 1, urungi 2.
- exaggerate* ha'aheko, ha'ahesiwai,
ha'ameko, ha'amemeko, heko,
memeko, rabwa 3.
- exalt* diu 1, ha'adiu, ha'diu,
ha'ainoni, ha'asuru 1,
ha'ataro 2, hau 1, hauasa,
inoni 2, ranga 3, taro 4,
toro 5, toroha'i 2.
- example* do 1, ha'arei 1,
ma'ari 2.
- excavate* 'u 2.
- exceed* oraora'a 1, tatara'asi,
teetee 6,8, tete 6.
- excel* ha'atoha'i 1.
- excellent* riha(ana), toha'i.
- excess* awiniwini 1, biraso 1,
burita, ora(na) 11,
oraora'a 1, riu'a, riutaha,
wini 3.
- exchange* aadairi, ha'idoorada 2,
haiharuharu, haioioi,
haioriori, haiorisi, orita(na) 1,
ugu 1.
- excite* ha'aareare, ha'agogoru 2,
ha'amaho 1, tangaru 2,
tatangarungaru 2.
- exclamations* 'aiwii, 'arii,
'awii, 'awui, 'eita 2, 'ome 2,
aikii, ani 4, anima, are 1,
aree, atakee, bwaia, ea, eeni,
he'eni, heewaa, hehe 1, hengi,
hita 3, ho, i 3, ie, kau 6,
ke, maeahu, mwane 2, naaia,
rakoa, resi, sisia, suka(na) 3,
suuisina, taiae, tasiae,
tawaado 2, waruhura, wisi 3,
wui 1,2.
- excuse* aharua 2, ha'atarisu,
- ro 4, roke 2, roni 5, rore 2,
tairoke, tarikoke, tarisu.
- exercise* ha'ahirihiri 1.
- exert* birata'i, ramonga'i,
urungi 2.
- exhort* ha'akenakena.
- exhume* hairu'u 4.
- exorcise* ra'a 3, ra'a'i 3.
- expanse* asiu'u.
- expect* 'ohi 1, abota'i, ha'auri 2,
haiakari, haiamasi, hii 1,
maarage, nanasi, to'o'itarana,
totori.
- expectation* hainanasi,
haitotori.
- expel* hino 2.
- experience* hunioo.
- expert* ha'ahuu 2, manata 2,
manatanga'i 1, mataihere,
tarisi 1.
- explain* ahamaa 1, ahatahangii,
ha'a'irara, ha'amwaragai,
ha'auu, ori 4.
- explode* mabusu, mapusu 2,
raboa 2, ta 12, taa 5, tuu 2.
- expose* 'ae 1, 'aei, 'aeri, ai 2,
airi, aora 2, asuhi, asuri,
ha'aasuhi, ha'ahori, maitee 2.
- expression* iatangawaianasi.
- extend* akuru 3, ao 4, asura,
eba 3, nono 4, rara 6, su'uri 3.
- exterminate* suuha'i.
- extinguish* ha'akuru 2, kuru 2,
kurunga'i 2, mate 3.
- extirpate* 'i'ita'i 3, hunu 1,
kuru 3, maramomo, mumuni 3,
ngori 1, tori 7, toringa'i 5,
torisi.
- extol* ha'aaneane, ha'ahauasa,
ha'ahou, hou 1, rahe 3, taro 4.
- extremity* hasidingi(na), rosi 1.

exult ihu, wawao 3.

eye 'omemarakaranga,
'omengenge, 'oraa, 'uru'i 2,
aada, arisi(na) 1, biri 3,
bohi 4, buru 2, bwebweru,
bweru 2, bwerubweru(na) 2,
didimaa(na) 1, ha'akare,
iha 6, ihasi 2, kare 3,
kareri'i, kuru 1, maa(na),
maahura, maangenge 1,2,
maarerenga, ma'aru 4,
makaku(na), maraurau 2,
marawa 3, mare 2, maregugu 1,
mari 2, marodo, pwasimaa(na),
pwasumaa(na), ruarua 3,
taha'abu, wesu.

eyebrow hasuhasu(na), mare 1,
mwakura.

eyelash henguhengu 2, henuhenu.

eyelid aahusi ni maa,
henguhengu 2, heruhenu,
hesu(na), hinuhinu(na),
hisuhisu(na), wesu.

F

face 'aba 3, aro 4, aroaro,
aromaa, dirabeira'i,
ha'arengasi, maa 2, maamaa 2,
ramosi, tategori,
waiburu(na) 2.

fade anoro 2, aro 6, ha'aanoro,
hainuku, nugu 1, nuku, nunuru.

faggots ha'abobo.

fail 'ometaraburu, 'ometariraua,
'ometarisi, aburo, apwatanu,
apwaturi, apwerupwere, bere 1,
biibiitawa, dira 3, dirahi 2,
dira'i, gaga 1, gaganga'i 1,
ha'abwakeko, ha'adada 2,
ha'adadahi, ha'adadasi,
ha'ado'ua, ha'aheho, ha'asuhi 1,
ha'atasi 1, hairiuriu, hehee 2,
heho 3, kokoita'i, mai 5,
manawasuka 2, pware, rie,
ro'u 1, ro'usi, taresi 3,
tarisi 4, wahango.

faint mae 2, maehoro, mangotori,
ro'o.

fair marakohu, sasangota'a,
wawa 2.

faithful 'abana'i, haiginata'i,
maangudi, mangudi 2.

fall 'abobo 2, 'agota, aho 1,
'aho'a 3, 'ahoda, aru'a 1,
'ohai 1, 'umwa 2, aarobo,
aatasi, abo'e, abwango,
abweru, aehu, aera, aga 5,
agamomo 1,2, aganunu 1, agasi,
agusu, aha'o, ahakaka 1,
ahatete, aheo, ahu 1, ahuge,
ahuroi, ahusi 3, aihe'u,
aihu 1, aiihu, aka 1, akaka 1,
angori, ao 6,7, aohi 2,
a'oru, aramomo, arobo, asige,
ataha 2, atahi, atogumu 2,
auru 4, awero 1, busu 7, buu 2,
buuta'i, bwaro 2, bwaroha'i,
bwarokawi, bwaroruaahoro 2,
bwarota'i, dere 1, dereha'i 2,
deresi 3, dereta'i 1, gaga 2,
gogoro 3, ha'a'ahoda, ha'a-
'ahodari, ha'aataha, ha'aatahi,
ha'abworo 2, ha'adere 1,
ha'aganganga'i, ha'ahakaka,
ha'ahodari, ha'amadare,
ha'amaropi, ha'arerede 1,
ha'asida 2, ha'aterehi,
haihodahodari, haimomori,
haiunusi 2, haka 4, hakaka,
hoda, hoga 1, kotokoto 1,
kuhu, madare, maharihari,
mairi, mamare, mangori 2,
maoba, marabuta 1, maropi,
maruhu, matere, matobitobi,
morimori, mwatoru 3, na'o
taba 2, ngori 2, nguru 1,
nori 2, pwapwara, pweta 3,
rahu 7, rigi 5, roga 1,
rosirosi 1, sigi 3, sigira 2,
sua 2, suatora, tarahuri 1,
tatapwerupweru 2, tege 1,
teho 1, tehoru 1, tere 4,
teteho 2, wasipo 4.

false ha'aberiberia'a,
resesingoo.

fame taro 3, taroha(na).

family ahu 9, ahusi 1, ha'i 5
(see ha'iamada ha'i inada),
ruma 2.

famine rahe 2.

famous ha'aasa 2, ha'ataro 2,
hauasa, taro 3, tataro 1.

fan dedehe 5, dehe 1, deheri 1,
dehesi, ha'atere, hee, hehe 5,
hehee 1, rehe, tere 1, teresi.

fang mwarau.

fantail kekewe.

far ahosara 1, ari 6,
ha'aburohero, ha'atau 1,
hagatau, roqo, sahosaho 2,
tabwahi 1, toto'ubu'ubu,
waarau 1.

farewell ha'a'ari 2, ha'aburi 2,
koko 2, kookoo 2.

farther 'uru'ari, 'uruhura'a,
'urusiri, ariisi, arimano,
hura'a 2, ngodongodo (an) 2,
sua 11, tae 1.

*fast*¹ 'ara 1, 'araki 1,
araatoi 1, aratoi 1, arawato.

*fast*² ato 2, ha'aadara,
ha'ariri 2, maanuru, maroaroa,
maro'uro'u 1, nao(na),
nigangau, nungangau, toriharisi.

*fast*³ gugu 3, hereburuhasi,
herehasi, pungu 1, pwango(na) 4,
rodi 4.

fasten 'ahi 5, aki 4, ha'ahuna,
ha'arodi, ho'o 1, huna 2,
maamaa 3, pino 1, raku, rodi 4,
saku 3, ta'ita'i 3, tausi 1,2,
wara'o 3,4, waroika.

fat 'obwo 8, bwarabwara(na),
bwi'a, dada 2, domwa, maoboobo,
mwamware'a, mware 2, mwomwona,
ngisi(na) 2, niuniu 1, niuniu'a 2,
papanoto'a, punipuni'a, purara 1,
puro 2, pwapwarisua, pwini-
pwini'a, pwunipwuni'a, rahagoro,
rumurumuga, waigorota'a,
wainoenoa, waiwai'a 2.

father ama(na), ha'i 5 (see
ha'iamada), ngoongoiruma 2,
ngoongoirumaodo.

father-in-law aharo 2, ha'i 5
(see ha'ihungoda), ha'ihungoda.

fathom gawe, sihanga, tahanga.

fault 'ino(na), ahamaa 1,
roro'a 1, roro'ai 1, taritaria.

favour 'ometa'e, haibonga'i.

fear 'asu 2, 'ohi 4, 'ohihi 1,
'ohisi, 'oi'oimae, anuka'a,

ariri 1, arusasa, arutata 1,
ginagina 1, ha'atutu 2, hinano,
kohihi 2, ma 1, maa'u,
magugu 1, mama 1, maaa'u,
mama'ioo, manawaasa, nohonoho,
tatawi, wara 3, warahi,
waranga'i 2.

fearful ginagina 2, haimamaa'u,
mamaa'uguruha, wara'a 1.

fearless ahu(na) (see ahuto'o),
maoto 2, susu'ihahaaro 2.

feast 'agu 1, 'aguha'i,
aruaru 2, ato 4, buu 6,
buumwane, bwaahurobwau,
damubua, ha'a'abasi,
ha'a'ariwai i gare,
ha'abwaura'i 1, ha'abwero 2,
ha'aho'ita'ihera, ha'ahoisi,
ha'akarowaia, ha'angau'ado'a,
ha'angauha'ariri, ha'angau-
ngau, ha'angaunoni,
ha'araorao 2, ha'araoraohera,
ha'areereone, ha'asigi 2,
ha'asigikekerei, ha'asigiraha,
ha'atarawa'ana 'ini hane,
haiharungi, hairahi 2,
haneaharo, haru 7, harungi 1,
houraa, irango 3, maeta(na),
ngauha, nganimwane, ngaura,
rodomauru'ahu, rongo 1,
susuburi 2, susukaringa,
su'uha 3.

feather manuaraha, manubebe,
manukumu 2, uru 13, uruihana,
uruioa, waraehu(na),
warihu(na).

February watauaraha.

feeble mawerowero.

feed a'ori, ha'amanga,
ha'angau, ha'aoga, ha'asuari,
ha'atoto 1, hangani 1, hangarai,
hanga 2, haru 4,5, haruharu 2,
harumi, hitawingi, mware 3,
ngauha'ariri, tawe 2, tawi 2.

feel 'abobo 1, 'ake, 'aki,
'ona'ona, aganu 1, ahata,
ango 1, arudada, arudara 1,
ha'amagomo, ha'amarai,
ha'ananau 1, ha'arasi 3,
hakehake 1, hiito'o, karo,
maa 12, maadidi, maata'i 1,
magomo 2, mama 1, mama'a,
mamai'au, marai 3, maramata'i,
moa, mora 5, mwagi, mwanugu,

- nanau 3, nugaitararua, obo 3,
obwo, orohimada, ramea 5,
rongo 3, ta'asua('ana),
tookarokaro, uunuunu.
- feeler* bangobango(na).
- feelings* ahu(na), hau 3,
raro 2, wai tomutomu 2.
- fell* ha'abwaro 1.
- fellow* dama(na) 1, rua(na) 1,
sama(na) 1.
- fellow-worker* koa(na).
- female* 'e'ero 3, bwabwa 1,
pwapwa, urao 2.
- fence* ahisi, bani 2, bara(na) 2,
barabara 1, barai 2,
damaibara, kakareaharau,
rate 2, susubani, teetee 4.
- ferment* hane 5, totobe 1.
- fern* 'umi'umi, aniuniu 2,
anube, baroto, buaroto,
bwarabwara 1, bwaroto 1,
dodohu'o, ha'aana waibora,
hinihini'eu, imoimo, korikai,
nono 3, oneone 2, rederede,
rereae, rukaaruka, rulumada,
siaha, surumoru, tagere,
tahutahu, tangisi 1, tangusi 1,
tetekamaru, tetekanaru,
wara'o 1.
- festival* 'ohua 1, hau buuhara.
- fetch* urahi.
- feud* hainguda'i, haitoratora,
heremae 2.
- fever* 'awaa, anudara, garagara,
mata'i.
- feverish* 'airiri, ariri 1,
mata'i.
- few* 'arahita 1, gogota,
ha'arabwa 2, ha'arapwa,
mwamwauhea, mwauhe,
pwarapwara(na) 2, rabwa 4,
rapwa, to'ohihiri, toohirihiri.
- fibre* buro 3, ha'awa, rarawa 2,
tamu, tatasi, wa 8, wawaro'i 2.
- fibrous* rarawa 3, taatamua 1,
- tatamua.
- fierce* ha'angangate 1,
mareredinga, tariwara'a,
wara'a 3.
- fifty* 'aba'aba 2.
- fig* 'amau, 'oda'oda, heenaru,
kamau, parako 1, rasirasi 3,
rauraha, rauri'i.
- fight* 'ahu 4, 'oi 1, oi'oimae,
bunawara 1, gaasi buhara,
haigumu, haingahu 1,2, haioi,
hairaburaba, hairuba,
heremae 2, hereua, herewa'a,
hingahu, otohahunu'i,
ramo 3, ranguhasi, ruba,
ruburubu 1, waimae.
- fighting party* mae 7.
- figure* bonotaa, kamaitau,
maomao 5,6, wawairoke 2.
- figure-head* guru 1.
- fill* ahonu, buru 19, buru'i 6,
buuri 7, dede(ana), dee 2,
ha'adee, ha'ahonu, ha'ahonusi,
ha'ateteho 1, honu 1, mwana 2,
mwanasi 2, pono, pwono,
tahi 8, tongi 1,2.
- film* 'uri(na) 3, asire,
hororaaraa 1, kokoru 2.
- filthy* misumisu'a 1.
- fin* 'ire'ire(na), bobo(na) 5,
manu(na) 1, waibo(na) 2,
waipo(na) 2.
- final* mosi 2, tee 3, teetee 3.
- find* 'omeadoi, 'omesadoi,
haisadoi, madawera 3,
mahanenga'i, mudihaiangisi,
radaa, sado 1, si'o 1.
- fine* asira, asira'i 4, bwaura'i 3,
dangigoro, diinga 1,
ha'arito, hiri 4, marawarawa 1,
orua 2, riha(ana), toto(na) 2,
totoha(na), waigenia,
watehiri.
- finger* atara'ibai, hai'ini'ini 1,
haikawiri 1, kakau(na) 1,
kaki, kau 4, ri'iriri'i 1,
suha'i 1, tarakaka 2, usuhe'u,

- wairi'iriri.
- finish* 'i'i 2, 'isi 3, agohe 3, ango 2, bunawara 1, deedee, haa'ango, ha'ahako 1, ha'amamaha 2, hako 1, huna 5, hunu 2, mahoro 4, mano 2, momou 3, mouta'i 2, mwokaa, ohu 1, pakerake, se, see, tariha(na) 4, tori 3, toringa'i 3.
- fire* 'atiaro, 'eu 1, 'inahuni, 'iu 1, 'oru, 'u'usara, anu'u, arenga'i hau, asie, beraho, butamate 2, du 2, dui, dura'i, gora 1, ha'a'ora 3, maaraha 2, maraha, oru 3, sara 3, si'e 1, tage, tarauhi 2, taraunga'i, tobo 3, toga 1, toge, togo 2, tue, tui 3, tuna 2.
- fire-brand* bwaroo(na) 1.
- firefly* buruburu 1, bwabwaora, bwabwaraora, maromaro.
- fireplace* dohu 2, ha'ahehe 1, marata 1.
- firestick* popotoi 1.
- firewood* baranga'i, bwa'ari, dunga 1, huahuadunga, karapoto 3, maamaa 4, tunga, tungatunga 1, wadu 3.
- firm* 'a'aira'a, 'abi 3, 'abo, apo 1, 'o'o 1, 'u'urari 2, baabau, babau, begu, bunganga 1, gugu 3, ha'abaabau, haababau, ha'ahahuto'o, ha'amau'u, ha'angatangata, ha'a'o'ori 1, ha'ato'oto'o 2, ha'atoto 2, hahau 2, hahuto'o, haimau'u, hairagu, hara 3, mauta'a, mau'u, ngaioraa, nganga, ngatangata 1, o'asusu, pakupaku, ro 1, sagu 4, sukate, to'oto'o, toto 3,7, urasusu, wete 6.
- first* 'ohua 1, 'oraamai, etana, gina, gu 1, ha'aha'abwara mararuma, ha'ana'o, maamaari 3, tahamaa 2, tahamora 1,2.
- first born* ahu(na) (see ahubweu), utaora 2.
- fish*¹ 'a'awa 1,2, 'amera,

'anate 1, 'are'i, 'awa, 'eru'eru, 'urahu, 'u'u 5, abaabanii'a, aburoho, amusi 1, angora, ao 10, a'oriu, ara 17, aria, ariu 2, arusa 1, asingaa, asinga'i 1, asitotoweria (see nono iasi) awekoweko, babari'eda, babasura 1, ba'e 4, ba'ohu 2, bari 2, baroho, basahu, batai, bau 3, biraha 1, bobohasimou, boborauaro, boe 3, boeboe 2, bomaoro, bomatanga, bomera 1, boro i asi, bubu 3, buma, burunii'a, busu 3, busu'i 4, bwabwautai, bwahi, bwangobwangomamura, bwara-bwarahu'o, bwauahuri, bwau-bwau 3, bwaumaremare, bwaunaki, bwaungudu, bwausiwaiau 1, bwero 2, damani'au, daora, dauarite, dedehe 1, doriawa, gamwa, gaumwa, goa, gugu 4, gurua bani, ha'apwaasi (see pwaasi), ha'atau 2, haha 1, hahasi 1,2, hane'i'ai, harata 2, hari 5, harimanu, haripwepwero, hasikaukau, hasi'o(na) 3, hasi'ohu, hero 5, hiahia, hiku 1, hiruhiru, hohorongari 2, huaii'a, hurua'abani, i'a 1, i'a'ahau, i'aahea, i'agaru, i'amamaesipoo, i'amanu, i'amarumu, i'amera, i'amisu, i'amwaa, i'anagi, i'ani'adio, i'aniane, i'aniano, i'a nibongi, i'a nitorimatawa, i'a'oree, i'arada, i'atataru, i'awaibora, i'awirora, kaakawa, kakawe(na), kamwa, karangi 2, karikaringa, korirengarenga, maabwangora, ma'ae, maaringa 2, maa'uta'i manu, maawai, madaamada, mahui 5, makorokoro 1,2, maama 3, mamahui 2, mamanaho, mamarada, mamu 8, mamura, mangade 4, mangara, maoraora, marawa 4, marawarawa 2, marea 1, marewarewa, mawasi 2, mera, moro, mwadu 2, mwamwahihi, mwarore, nganganga, ngarua, ngauaro, ngo'ora, nohu 2, obehu, poenimatawa, poosusu, popota'i, pwaepwaeasi, pwahi, rada 2, radaradasimwaa, ragui, raha 2, rairasi, rangana, rasi 2, reto 1, rihurihu 2, riridawi, risu 3, rohi 2, ru , satu, sau 1, saunga, sawa,

- sigira'i 6, si'o 4, suuni'aru,
tahatahaaroro, tatatakukuru,
tauhi 2, torai 3, totowara'o,
ume, umi, uu 1, wai'au 1,
warawaro 2, wekeweko.
- fish*² 'aisuasuaara'a, ahoro 3,
ahuasi, a'o 3, a'oi 1, aora'i,
aore, ara 3, arai 5, asinga 1,
awangimai, bobotoo 2, buu 4,
daori, garu 4,5, haa 2,
ha'aabwa 2, marai 1,
mwamwato 1, oge 1, ohe 2,
osira'i, rawarawa 2, taataba 3,
tara'i 4, tara'iadaro 1, 2,
tatarai'i, to'o 6, tori 4,
uguugu 3, waiasi, waiasinga,
waihisi.
- fisherman* ha'awahango, mangahu 1,
manongi 2.
- fishing line* 'aro 3.
- fishing rod* aha 1.
- fissure* hora 5, waumu.
- fist* gumu(na) 2, ha'agumu,
haigumu, hererumi, rubu 2,
ruburubu 1, ruku, rurumi 1.
- fit* 'abora'i, 'aubere,
bunganga 2, haihangahanga,
hunioo, maauta'a.
- fitting* 'oha(na) 2, 'omep'waurahaa,
marahoraho.
- five* arosi 4, dumai, ha'arima,
rima(na) 2.
- fix* 'ahi 6, 'ahinga'i, 'ahira'i,
'ahita'i, 'aibonga, 'apo 1,
buru'i 1, ha'a'ahi, ha'a'apo,
ha'a'ara 1, ha'ahasi, hanausi,
hangarai, ta'e 6, tausi 1,
to'o 5.
- flake* asaki, sigi 3, sigita'i 2.
- flame* hadamea, meamea(na) 2,
meameaha(na).
- flap* 'ahida, bebebe, gahogaho,
kapi 3, namu 2, namunga'i 2,
namuta'i, tere 9.
- flash* ha'area, ha'ariro 1,
hairiro, nanga(na) 2, riro 1.
- flat* 'uruauru 1, anosada, aora 1,
arataru 1, bwaheta, bwangurua,
gohu 1, ha'ahedaheda,
hahapa'a, haisada, hapa 2,5,
hedaheda, heheda, heraheraa,
maranu'u, papapa, papapa'a,
taori 1, waiburu(na) 3.
- flatter* ha'akarekare,
ha'akorokoro 1, ha'amenamena.
- flea* bote.
- flee* ahure, aohi 4, aoni 3,
aosi, hora 1, horanga'i,
tahi 2, tahisi 2, tahita'i.
- fleecy* aroraenga.
- fleet* ara 3.
- flesh* a'unu, hasikaukau,
hasi'o(na) 1, raaraanga,
suumanongi, tagahuru'a,
toobi'o, uwo 2.
- fleshless* wasipo 1.
- flick* bee 1, ramo 1.
- flight* ha'aaohi.
- flint* ausu 1, dai'iri 2, haro 6,
hau nagi, nagi.
- flit* mauru 2.
- float* ahe 2, ahehe 1, aorere,
ha'aahe 2, ha'ahaharere,
ha'amanumanu, ha'ataresi,
haharere, haihaharere,
haimanusi, haitege, manu 3,
manugege, manunga'i, manuodo,
manuta'i, nahu 1, nahunahu 2,
pwakora 3, ranga 6, rangata'i 3,
saha 1,2, tare 1, taresi 1,
tareuwouwo, tege 4, uwo 1.
- flock* ahu 9, buburami, rade 2.
- flood* ahe 4, ahehe 2, aheraha,
busu 6, bwera 5, nonga 1,
ruarua 2.
- flour* ngangaa.
- flourish* berobero, ha'amauri 1,
huraniwaitaa, magarooa, mauri,
tahi 1.
- flow* ahe 1, bweruhi, bweruta'i,
hiru 3, huhu 1, ririki 2,
ru'u 1, taha 8, tahari 5,

- tare 2, taretare, unonga 2.
- flower* 'ora 5, ahuahua 1, burosia, bwanaabwana, diwa(na), gaogao, mamahe, mwa'irau 2, taga 2, taga(na), taka(na) 1,4, tawagasiu, waowao 2.
- fluff* mamota 1, rawarawa 1.
- fluid* bosì.
- flute* wa 4.
- flutter* kape 1, kapi 3.
- fly*¹ nono 6, rango 1, rangorae 2.
- fly*² aharuga, ahua'ora 1, gaho, gahogaho'a, gahosi, ha'aroho 1, mao 5, mwiti, riki, roho 1, tora 12.
- flying fish* magari, mwagaru, waropasa.
- flying fox* mumusuwari, roge 1, wawairoke 1.
- foam* 'abuta 2, arimwa'e'e, ha'arimwa'e'e, huto 2, hutohuto 1, rerere 1.
- fold* ari 1, biibii, bino 3, bohita, bori 2, ha'aroku, hihiro'u 2, kaka 2, kakaha'i 1, manikoniko, pino 1, pwakeroa 1, roku 1, roomi, ropi, ro'u 3, ro'umi, ro'uni, ro'unga'i 1, rumi, tainikoniko, tairumirumi.
- foliage* 'uru 5,6, 'urubobono, angosuru 2.
- folktale* haimamaani, haimaani 3, hari 7 (see harimaani), mamaani usuri.
- follow* 'ohihi 2, aahii, abe 11, abengi 2, ahihi(na) 2, ahora 1, angohi 3, araimamu, bani 6, bara'e'e 1, bibihara, haahi 1, ha'asuri, ha'abangai 1, ha'iangisi 1, ha'isuri 1, kamori, muri(na) 5, nata 2, neta, riu 4, sirihoro, suri 1,2, suru 13, suuri 1, tanini 1, tatara 1.
- fond* maga 2.
- fontanelle* mamanawa(na) 2, waira'a(na).
- food* 'ete 1, 'eu 2, ae 2, apwo 2, ariari 2,5, aruaru 2, ato 7, banga, buruburu 6, buruhua, bwero 6, gede, ha'aaki 1, ha'aasi, ha'aato 3, ha'adawa, ha'agaga, ha'agare 2, ha'angaungau, hagu 2,5, hahi 2, hasikaukau, hinanga 3, hingana 2, kae 1, mahana 1,2,4, mamu 2,3, manga 3, mangita 1, meme 1, mememe 1, mena 4, momo 1, momoru, taabwahi, tabahisu 1, tawe 1, tebo 3, to'i 2, toki 2, wawe 1.
- foodless* pwarateana.
- fool* bunoto, ha'abunono.
- foolish* bunono, bwebweu'a, bweu 1, ha'abweubweu, karua'i, pwa 3, pwapwasi(na) 2, tara¹ 2.
- foot* atonga'i, kape 2, sususu 3, tengi, tera'i 1, uwa(na) 2, uwauwa 2.
- football* buta 5 (see butabolu).
- footprint* 'ota(na), 'otapaniwai, benga(na) 2, tarahuri 2.
- for* 'ana 1, ohi 5, tana, ura 7, uranga'i 2.
- forbid* 'ete 2, ao 9, au 4, auha'i, aunga'i, bobohi 3, bohi 5, ha'aabu, ha'abu, ha'abui, ha'a'ero'ero(ahu), ha'amahorosi 1, ha'amakipo, ha'amanuru, ha'atawa 1, hiku 2, tongo 2.
- force* busu 4, busu'i 2, busura'i 3, ha'aboeboe, ha'ausuusu, ha'awai, ramoramo'a, sagu 1, tahu 2.
- ford* ahea 2, uruhoro.
- forearm* 'ahi 10, boera(na), bori(na).
- forefoot* rima(na) 1, ruma(na).
- forehead* dara(na), gore, raehau(na), rahau(na).

- foreign* aheahea, haka 1,2,
maramara 1, matawa 2.
- forest* 'u'usu, hasiwabu,
tahawabu(na) 1, wabu, wabutee.
- forestall* ha'abere 2.
- foretell* duru 6.
- forever* suusuu 3.
- forget* burongo, ha'apwakoru,
ha'arorenga'i, kaku 2,
pwakoru, su'amuri 2.
- forgetful* ahu(na) (see
ahukakuaa).
- fork* abauhu, manga(na) 1,
mangaauu 1-3, matanga 1,
sususu 2, tanga(na) 1, uhu 3,4,
uhunga'i 1, uhuu 1,2.
- form*¹ ha'aasu 2, ha'ageugeu 2,
raungari, sumwa'cro 2,
ta'ahere, weo 2.
- form*² ahusi 2, ha'atotobe,
ha'atotobi, ruta 6, sigi 7.
- formal* adaimae.
- formerly* ani 2, bwani 1.
- fornication* 'ani, awanga'i,
haiporu.
- forsake* ga 4, gagahuru 2,
gagata'i.
- forth* 'ahu 5, 'ahusi 2, 'uda 1,
ha'ata'i 3, hura 3, ranga 5,
tuna 1.
- fortunate* dahi 3, mwaa 3.
- forty* 'aharara 2.
- forward* arihaungangara,
arioriori, duna 3, geugeu 1,
geusi 3, ha'adunaduna, ha'atuna,
kepwo, maora'i, obe, rae 1,
riu 1, roda 2, tai'eba'eba,
waiburu(na) 2, waihirohiro 2.
- foster brother* ha'ikoa.
- foul* dangita'a, gino,
ha'amwakohu, haisisiwa, ma'ipo,
makipo.
- foundation* 'o'ori(na),
bobo(na) 6, suaraa(na),
suari(na).
- four* ha'ahai 2, hai 2,
ho'oarahawou, makai.
- fowl* abwa 1, kua 2.
- fragment* haimari'iriri,
hero 3, mari'iriri,
maromoromo, minamina 1,
pepeso.
- free* asioo 2, dadara'a 2, gou,
ha'atahi 4, kure, madamada,
madawera 2, madidi, maragaro,
mwadoridori 1, mwakure,
mwatake 1,2, rewarewa 1,
sagaewa, ua, waga 2, waruha,
wasawasa'a 2.
- freely* bane 1, baninga'i,
daarue, ha'awate, haraa 1,
hisu 1.
- frequent* mea 4.
- fresh* 'asi 2, mamaware,
mami 1,3.
- freshet* ahe 4, aheahe 2, gone 2,
guma 2, su'ua 1, unonga 1.
- friend* 'oe 2, 'oena, buru 7,
gai 2, hagu 1, ha'i 5
(see ha'imarahuda), haidoudou,
hai'oa, hata 7, hatari 4,
he'eni, hoa 1, kaku 4,
marahu 2.
- friendship* ha'agare 1,
haigauni, to'obu.
- frighten* 'uha, ha'aguru,
ha'amaausi, ha'amagugu,
ha'amaomao, ha'ama'u,
ha'awasawasa'a,
mamaa'umaramwaa('inia),
maomao 7, ma'uho.
- frightful* mamaa'uguruha.
- fringe* age 2, rawarawa 1,
tatamu.
- frog* pwaro'ama'ama, pwipwi,
waarau 2, wadi 3, wairau.
- from* 'ahoda, 'oro'oroha'i 1,
'uro'uro(na) 1, 'u'u 1,

- 'u'uha'i, 'u'usi, baani,
haimataro, hakehake 1,
heremaranga(na), hereraranga(na),
hinano, hiro 2, horanga'i,
horota'i, hura'a 2, hurata'i,
karakara, maamaata'i,
riuta'ira'i, surura'i, ta 8,
tahi 4, ta'i 4,7, ura mai hei,
uratarihe'i, wai'ate 1,
warita'i, wasiwasi 5, wou.
- frond* haha(na), hahaisina,
hangahanga 2, pwao 2,
roboatari, tahiao, wawa 1.
- front* hue i'a, maa 5, mara 4,
na'o 3, ngoongooiruma 1,
riunga'i.
- froth* hutohuto 1.
- frown* ha'anugu 2, ha'anunuru.
- fruit* ahu 12, ahuri 1, ake 2,
ataha 2, buru'ete 3, dahidahi,
gaga 2, garinga 2, gugu 2,
ha'agaganga'i, ha'amurimuri,
ha'ana'o, hainamu, hua(na) 1,
hungu, kara 9, kopu 1,
kurirapwa 1, ngaumaanibwa'ora,
ngaumaanimou, pira,
pwakarorodo, ta'iro, tootoo 4,
totomate, wa 5, warasi 2,
wiriwiri(na) 2.
- fruiting* mahoro 4, riunga 2.
- fruitless* mwanemwane 3, rearea.
- fry* ha'aradahi 1, ha'aradarada,
radahi.
- frying pan* ha'aradahi 2,
ha'aradarada.
- fulfil* mamasara, uwaare.
- full* 'ahu 6, aa 3, adaimaa, ahonu,
ahora 3, ahu(na) (see ahumeru),
ahu'ora 2, araamaga, aramaga,
ararehua, aratoto 1, arerehua,
bubu 1, ha'aahu, ha'ateteho 1,
honuaramwaga,
honumamairi, honeteteho,
hurasi 6, huu 5, kaokao 1,
marungaa 1, masu, maua, meo,
mwaa 6, mware 3, raratarau,
tariberebere, teteho 1,
tongi 2, unumarara 2, waikao.
- fullgrown* kaimau'a, keimaua 1,
madori 1, maeo, poru(na) 2.
- fun* wagewage.
- funeral* gaasi dangi, inango.
- fungus* kaaringa, mataasi.
- furlong* 'auhoa 1.
- furnace* maaraha 2.
- further* mano 1.
- future* taoha 2.

G

- gable* bonotaa 1, pwonotaa.
- gad* wageroa.
- gadabout* gedegede 1.
- gain* tari 9.
- gale* 'a'are 2, ahorosi 1,
awarosi, aworosi, dehedehe 2,3,
nehe 3, ro'aro'a, rohu,
roro'a 2, worosi.
- gall* asiasi(na) 1, buru 17.
- game* 'aikukusu, 'idi'idi 2,
apwa 2, arahibonubonu,
araiubena, bibinihu, bobohi'eu,
buruburuhaioe, butangari 2,
ha'ahii 2, ha'ahuhusu 2,
haikaori, hakotai, hihio,
hihirinauwe, hihiriohu,
hihiriuwe, hihitou 1, hiitou 2,
hiohiorima 1, kikimo, kikiru,
kirori 3, kokoriki, kokotee,
kuakua, kukurumwasi 2,
makasono, minamina i rogo,
mudi 4, mwamwato 2, mwato-
mwato henu i ngari, pwarero 1,
riripora, rorobo'eu,
sauumarapora, sikera,
sinakawa, sinamusi 3, sinowa,
sirisirihitarau, sungisungiaa,
tabatabakau, tapatapakau,
tarakau, tatarauahuto,
tautau 3, topwauo.
- gape* owa 3.
- garden* 'o'ora 1,2, ahoro 1,
ara'ibwa'u, aru 5,6, arua,
aru'a, atotari, barahau,
beberotaa, borunga(na) 3,

- bwaraa, bwarangateete, bwa'u 2, didiusi 2, di'u(na), gege'u 2, ha'aadara, ha'ananara, haididiusi, hasimou, hasinana, kona 2, maraba, masara 3, mou 2, odoha(na) 2, robi 1, tata 1, umwa, uwa 1, watau.
- garfish* haha 1, mwarore, torai 3.
- gargle* gome, gomi.
- garland* 'ere 1, 'ere'ere, hihiribwau, mwa'irau 1.
- garment* bwani 2.
- gasp* 'osora 2, manawasuatora, manawatora, marasirasi 2, poe 1.
- gastropod* ariri 2, aweawe 3, iro 1, kahika, kakaharau, rarada 2, roge 2, sisiapiro, sisinahu, waroanamanekao, wowososo, wowosuwai.
- gather* 'auhi 2, abo 2, agamomo 1, ahu 12, ahuri 1, au 5, auhi, aunga'i 3, ha'asi'o, ha'atau 2, inango, kakaromwada, kakaromwasa, karowai, kawai, mwari 1, ruru 2, ruruha'i 1, si'o 2, si'ogoni 1, si'oha'i 1, si'ohi, si'onga'i 1, tara¹ 5, tatarasi 2, tatarau'ura'u, tau 3, taungi, tobo 1, wadu 2, waduwadu 2.
- gathering* bwea 2, mwariha 1, mwaringa, mwarita, rihumae.
- gaze* 'aonga'i, 'ita 3, bore, bu'o, haabu'oahu 1, hai'ita'ita, hanenga'i 4, irohi 2, ironga'i, maagarigari 1, maaraga, maarara 3, mahete, maraga, maredinga, tona 1, tonabuu, to'o 4.
- generation* bwaonga 2, gumu(na) 1, ugu(na) 1, uguta(na).
- genital* na'o(na) 2.
- gentle* ahu(na) (see ahumarumu'a), ha'amamako, ha'amanego, ha'amwamwako, haimamako, haimwamwako, hatahata 3, heremanego, kare 3, mamako 2, manamunamu 2, manata 1, manego, manigo, mani'o, maratanoa, mariri 3, marumurumu 2, marumuaa 3, mwamwako, rawairaa, tatarekereke, unonga 2.
- gentleman* mwaeraha 3.
- get* 'awaa, 'eita 2, 'ini 3, du'u 2, ha'arangisi, ha'arugunga'i, haau, ha'awahango, ha'aweweesi, hagu 5, haribua, hariruwai, haruharu 1, heho 3, here hagu, kake 2, marawa 5, marihu 1, matangotango, sumwarua, sungi('ana), suruta'e, taabwahi, tabaa, tairokea 1, taru 1, tawasi, uri 3, waiura-ura, weweesi.
- ghost* adaro(na) 1, agura, anoa(na), ara 5, arai 2, arakakaru, are 4, areare 1, arenga'i 2, atua, bwanu 1, bwarariu 1, bwauiu, bwauni, didiusi 3, ha'abwauni, ha'adongadonga, ha'agahegahe, ha'ageugeu 2, haitabwaohi, mana 3, marumarusiaha, mumuu, sa 2, suruado'oa, taariadaro, tabwahi 2, tara'iadaro 1, tea 3, uraohi 2.
- giant* rahatewa.
- gibberish* haimaramara 2, maramara 1.
- giddy* mama'o'o.
- gift* bane, bani, ha'abwero 1, haihaioringa.
- gill* karinga(na) 2, rangasi(na).
- ginger* ha'abwahegare, kariikari, maea 2, mumu 1, mwotaamwota, rakaraka, ria 1.
- gird* suaara'a.
- girdle* 'abe 2.
- girl* 'anawe 3, hasiwae 3, oita, oita'i, rebi 2, wae 2.
- give* 'aa 2, 'agesi, 'agu 2, 'arenga(na) 2, aatasi,

- aratoto 3, baira'i 2, baninga'i,
 barere, bubu marikahu, daa 1,
 daarue, diinga 2, doedoe 2,
 gegeha 1, haa 1, ha'aato 3,
 ha'abarere, ha'abwaura'i,
 ha'agonohi, ha'aherehere,
 ha'ahisu, ha'ahoto 1,
 ha'amangaitou, ha'amarihu,
 ha'amasa 3, ha'amasi 2,
 ha'amasimasi 2, ha'amauni 1,
 ha'amuri 3, ha'amware 1,
 ha'aporuporu, ha'atabara,
 ha'atete 2,3, ha'atahi 2,
 ha'awate, haiharungi, haora'i,
 haru 6, harungi 1, hisu 1,
 maroo 2, masa 1, masi 3,
 masimasi 3, musui'a,
 ora(na) 9, paruparu 2,
 reho 1, riaria 2, rotohi 3,
 ru'uhiato 2, suru 8, suru'i 5,
 taha 5, tangahoo, to'o i
 risipou 1, torito'o 2, toro 3,
 toto 9, totonga 1, ugu 1,
 ugu'i, uguni 1, wate.
- giver* huuna 2.
- glad* mari'ori'o, wa'e.
- glade* masuusuu, suaa.
- glance* akere, gege'u 1, pwera 1,
 sepa, sipa, sisi'e 2, sisipa.
- glare* mari 1.
- glass* iroiro 2.
- gleam* 'ora 1, 'orahi, 'orara,
 wadowado(na) 2.
- glide* 'a'a 2, 'a'aha'i 1,
 'a'ara'i 2, 'a'ata'i,
 kakanga'i, kakasi 1,
 ono 3, tataisuisu, tatawisi,
 tatawisiwisi, usura'i 2.
- glistening* rea 1, renga 2.
- glitter* ha'amahunuhunu,
 merumeru'a, rea 1, sege,
 sigisigi.
- globular* huahua.
- gloomy* heihei.
- glorify* ha'abewaasi.
- glorious* roaroa 1.
- glory* bewaa, raraha(na).
- glow* bunibunia, maraha,
 wadowado(na) 2, wana 2.
- glue* buru 4.
- gluttonous* ngaungauraa 1.
- gnat* asitotoweria (see nono
 iasi), bitaro, hidapwaranga 1.
- gnaw* katikati 2, kokoru 5,
 koru.
- gnome* arora, arura.
- go* 'a'ari 2, 'a'awa 3, 'ahiro 1,
 'arato 2, 'ari 1, 'ariaro,
 'ariauha'i, 'ariha'i,
 'arihuro 1, 'ariro 3,
 'arisareaa 1, 'arisuu,
 'ariunuunu 1, 'eita 2, 'unga'i 2,
 'u'uridae, 'u'urito'o, 'u'usu,
 aaraa, adara 1,2, adio,
 ahi(na) 3, aho'i 1, ahoro 1,2,
 ahuahu 6, amwa 1, ango 7,
 anu'u, apuro, ara 11, ara'a 1,
 araara'a 2, ara'i, ara'ibwa'u,
 arawato, arusara, arutata 3,
 atongi 5, burohi, buutaa,
 bwahe, diu 2, di'u 1, gari 3,
 ha'aapwaturi, ha'aatahuraga,
 ha'ahu'o, ha'ahu'oi,
 ha'akikipau, ha'aoni, ha'a'oto,
 ha'ariu, ha'aruhasi, ha'atahi 4,
 ha'atariraa, ha'atori 1,
 ha'auru 1, ha'autare, ha'awaga,
 ha'awasiwasi, hagu 5, hahano,
 hai'ahiro, hairongo, haitake,
 haitare, hakehake 1, haneaharo,
 hano, hari 2,3, haribua,
 hariruwai, hataahu, heewaa,
 herenuga, hereahi, hereahu,
 hereua, hiku 2, hiro 3, hora 1,
 hura 3, hura'a 1, irango 3,
 kamo 1, kamokamo 1, kawa,
 kiruanga, kure, kutaa, maagari,
 maamaari 3, maetokerau,
 mahu'o 1, mamanu, marai 1,
 maruru 1,4, mate 2, mwarete,
 nahu 1, nahuma'i, nahunahu 1,
 nahunga'i 1, namunamu 2,
 na'o 2, ngongota'i, niga 2,
 nuga 1, o'asigasiga, oro 2,
 pwa'are, pwarero 2, rago 2,
 ragu 1, rerewa, rewarewa 1,
 rihu 1, riri 2,8, ringa'i,
 riu 1,3,5, rugu, ruguhura'a,
 ruha, ruhatara(na), ru'u 3,
 se, see, siri 3, sirihoro,
 siritaha, sisiri, su'asu'a,
 suhu 2, susu 7, suuta'i 1,
 taabwahi, tabwahi 1, ta'e 2,

- tahaa(na) 1, tahani 2, tahariu, tahekeheke, taho 3, tahuraga, ta'i 7, ta'ihi, ta'inga'i, take 3,4, takesu, tapiro, taraura'i 2, tare 4,5, taresi 2, tari 11, tariha'i 3, tarihu, tariraa 1, tarisuu, tarubere, tatangoringori, tatau 3, tawasi, tege 2, tegenga'i, tegera'i 2, tehuri 1, tere 3, tomwa 3, tona 2, toraoro, tori 1, toringa'i 1, toto 5, turi, unudara, unusi 2, unuta'i 1, urahi, urodo 2, uru 4, uruuru 2, usumataha, utare, uwa 2, uwatara 1, wai'ate 1, waihirohiro 2, wairikoi 1, wasi 4, wasiwasi 2,5, wato'i.
- god* hatoibwari.
- goggle-eyed* pwasimaahura 1.
- gong* 'o'o 4, 'o'omaradaro 2, 'o'oraha, 'o'ori'i 2, aha 4, angi 1, eidaro, garu 1, igi 2, maradaro 2, mwaramwara 2, ri'i 2, suru 7, taba'i, tabari 2, taha 7, tahari 4, tari 12, tariwa'a, tatari 1, tatau 3, totorai.
- good* aadairi, goro, maitana, mora 2.
- goodbye* koko 2.
- goods* ha'adiuhi 2, hairu'u 2.
- gossamer* ugu 2.
- gossip* 'unu'unu, tatarau 4.
- gourd* 'aupwapwa 1.
- gracious* ahu(na) (see ahumarumu'a).
- grain* 'u'i'u'i 2.
- grandchild* uwa(na) 1, wae 1.
- grandfather* auwa, ha'i 5 (see ha'iuwaiada), kauwa, uwa(na) 1, wauwa(na) 1.
- grandmother* kawae, wae 1.
- grandson* asi 7 (see wakinakare), wauwa(na) 2.
- grasp* apwatanu, apwaturi, buru 14, buru'i 5, ha'aapwaturi, haigomo 2, heremaani, herengai, herepwisi, heresi, herewadihura, kakawi 1, ruku, rurumi 2.
- grass* 'a'ada, 'a'aurere, areare 4, bubungu areare, bwangore, gewasi 1,2, haharisi, ine 3, koongaa, mwao, oraora 3, owou, rei 2, sahuru 4, susuriora, ware 4.
- grasshopper* harasi 1, harasisiki, hatara 9, kokorubote, mabo, ngabo 3, rawa'ado.
- grate* saukai 2, si'e 2, usu 10.
- grave*¹ giru(na) 1.
- grave*² ngoobou('ana) 2.
- gravel* mwamwairase, mwamwarasa, mwamwarase.
- graze* amu 2, haimangamanga.
- great* araha 1, raha 1.
- greedy* buru 14, buruburu 3, ha'ata'uta'u, o'ata'a, ta'uta'u, tohutohu.
- green* bua 1, mamarewa'a, marawa 1,2, mwaga, pwi.
- greens* tangisi 2, tangusi 2.
- greet* ha'adi'u, haidi'u 3, haiha'aari, haikawiri 1, hai'ini'ini, maia.
- grey* hihitorea, rahurahu'a.
- grieve* ha'amaangiangi, ha'atou, ha'atubu, manawasuka 1, suka(na) 2, totou, urutou.
- grin* mwasi 3, mwasinga'i, mwasita'i.
- grind* 'ara'ara 3, ha'angadingadi, ngagingagi, ngingita.
- grip* 'idi 2, ha'agomo, ha'aheresi, haiherehere, heresi.
- gripe* ahiro, ahiru.

grit 'aiti, ngadingadi 2.

groan arangu 1, oho 7,
ohonga'i 3, ohooho 2, ohora'i,
toho 1.

groin mwaa 4.

groove didiwa, diwa, hara 1,
maa 8, manga(na) 1, masi 6,
matasi 1, pwe'u, raipwe'u,
rohi 1, to'osua 4.

grope 'ake 1, 'aki, ahata,
haiahata, hatari 2, karo,
karohi 1.

gross purara 1.

ground 'araki 7, ano 2,
anosimao, anototo, borunga
(na) 3, hera ragerage, kakara'i,
magita'a, maihuri,
makahuhu 1, mwamwairase,
mwamwarasa, mwamwarase,
rarada 1, sara 4.

group ahu 9, ahusi 2,
burungaraha, ngautangusi,
tarauha.

grove birubiru 2, ha'asope,
rarau 3, raro 4, umu 4.

grovel ahihi(na) 3, ha'amahihi,
kohihi 2, mahihi, poporo'u,
roku 2.

grow 'a'a 3, 'a'ara'i 1,
'umwa 1, anau, bahabaha,
buruhasi 1, bwi, bwito, ha'abwi,
ha'aretoreto 2, ha'aumwa 1,
ha'awagora 3, haibahabaha 2,
haiburito, horo 5, horota'i,
huunga'i 1,2, maeo, maero(na) 4,
maua, meo, nanara, raaboa,
rahanga'i, rahata'i, retoreto,
rewa(ana) 2, rewai, rewanga'i,
subu, ta'era'i 4, tori 10,
totora 1, tubu, wada 2.

growl ngunguru 2, nguru 2,
ngurunguru 1.

growth 'araki 4, suka(na) 1.

grub angairurua 1, hago, hao,
ngabo 2, pouporuwake,
rihorere 2.

grumble 'ubwa.

grunt arangu 1, gonagona 2,
ha'agonagona 2.

guard 'a'ana 3, gari 5, haiaahi,
haigarigari, haiginata'i,
pwea 2.

guest 'ariahu 1, bababaniara,
roborobobwau.

guide ha'ariri 1, ha'auru 2,
haiuru 1, riri 1, riringa'i,
uru 12, uruha'i 3, urunga'i 3,
uuru.

guile ahuni 3.

guileless odoni.

guilty ahehe.

gulf aro'una, aro'uuna 2,
kakaora'ana.

gulp ato 8, gona 4.

gum bunagi 2, buru 4, buruhasi 2,
burungarito, mangade 1, mau'u,
tahaburi, totonga 3, totongaa.

gums hasingada(na),
ngada(na) 1.

gun suda 4.

gush ha'ahurahura, haihurahura,
hura 5, hurahura 1, hurangai,
hurata'i, rama 7.

gust saisahu, saisasu 1.

gut sisi(na) 3.

H

habit ha'anonohi 1, haitui,
haituitui, tui 2.

Hades rodomana.

haematuria mimioo, rade 1,
tagaoo.

hair abwo 2, angosuru 1,
bibisi(na) 3, bwaupou 1,2,
bwautaka, bwauuruuru 1,
hasiku, hasipu, huhurere,
huhurere'a, huru 5, huruhuru-
nua 3, hurumotaa, hururere,

- kokohu, koru, kura 2,
maesimwaeroo 3, mamahe,
mamota 1, mengo 3, purupuru,
ruirui, sasangota'a, sihuru'a
1,2, tabo 1, tagahuru'a,
tahitahi 4, taiduru, tapuru,
waraehu(na), warihu(na),
wasia 1.
- hairless* ahuru'a 3, huunia,
kura 1.
- hairly* bwaroto 2, huruhuru'a,
ramuramu'a, taatamua 1,
tatahuru'a 1, tatamua.
- hale* bubua.
- half* 'arahita 3, aba 1, apaapa,
ararehua, arerehua, bababa 2,
gege(na) 1, haslaba, kaokao 1,
rauhisi, rehu'a, tabarua 2,
tete'u, waikao.
- half-caste* tabarua 2.
- half-way* tai 2.
- halo* arikorokoro, koro 1,
ririumu, umu 2.
- hammer* ade 3.
- hamzah* hatora'i.
- hand* 'ahio 2, ase 1, baraikakau,
gede, gore, haiuruuru,
hareharere 1, hereahu,
herebei, hereponosi, hida 1,
maehaioringa'i, maehaiorita'i,
maha(na), manawi(na),
muri(na) 6, odo(na) 1, rima(na) 1,
roo 3, ruma(na), susuri, tagaro,
tahahau, ta'irimarima, tangaa,
tanu, uha 2, uru 8, urunga'i 4,
usuri 1, wahara.
- handful* ha'ara'u, rarau 2,
ra'u, ra'uha'i, ra'unga'i.
- handle*¹ aharara, dodole,
kakata(na) 1, ra'era'e 1,
risi beibe, roha 2, waa 1,
waawaa 1.
- handle*² gede.
- handsome* marauhuna.
- hang* agangia, ahi 2, aho 4, aki 3,
ahosi 3, apwao, awi, awinga'i,
- awira'i, awiri, awiringa'i,
bwaroruaahoro 1, ha'aapwaohi,
ha'aawi, ha'akurukuru 1,
ha'amada 1, ha'ariorio,
ha'atetegarau, haikukuru,
halkurukuru 1, huna 1, kawi 2,
kukuru, kuru 4, kurukuru 1,
kurunga'i 3, mumu'i 3,
paruparu 1, ritoki, ri'o 2,
tetegarau, togi 1, to'i 1,
toki 1, totogi, totohi 2.
- happy* mari'ori'o.
- harbour* aro'uu 2, aro'uuna 1,
asinamo, makira 2,
obwaobwa, su'u 2.
- hard* 'a'ate, 'araki 5, agora,
ahau, anototo, awareda, baabau,
babau, begu, ha'a'a'atehi,
haababau, ha'agora,
hahanguru, hara 9, kakate 2,
karakarapuru, ma'a 1,
maanabu, makahoahoa, makaku,
mangasi 1, mangasi(na),
mwakakao, mwakuku 1,
mwa'u'u 2, ngangate, ngata-
ngata 1, ngoa 2, pakupaku,
sagu 4, tahihiro, toto 3,
waihirohiro 1.
- harder* ha'amaanabu, ha'atoto 2,
haisagu'i, sara'a 1, totobe 2.
- hard-hearted* ahu(na) (see
ahubaabau).
- hardwood* bouwaro, dingare.
- harlot* ha'aitoha, ha'arebi,
haitaro, masa 4, mwamwaro'a,
urao 1.
- harm* ha'amaara 2, ha'amara,
ha'ata'a'i, ha'awagora 1,
mara 6, raongi 2.
- harvest* 'e'eri, 'ohua 1,
haigoni 3, si'ogoni 2.
- haste* rora 3.
- hasten* ha'atonga, rauhi 4,
rora 3, tatau 2, tautau 2.
- hastily* 'ogera'i.
- hat* didimaa(na) 3, maamaari 2.
- hate* ahu(na) (see ahuitaa),

- ngoobou('ana) 1, ramao 4,
ta'asua('ana), taesua('ana).
- have* to'o 3, to'ora 1.
- hawk* aragau, bina, gaura 1,
hada 1, hahare'a, hiitou 1,
kaura, kiokio ni mou,
sinatau, tehe 2.
- hazard* ha'awate.
- he* a 2, ia 2, iia, na 3,
nana 1.
- head* angori, asohu, bwari(na) 2,
bwau(na) 1, bwausiwaiau 1,
bwauuruuru 1,2, gai 1,
ha'aagario, ha'aakaka, hinau 1,
muribote 1, tapwau, to'orubu,
uwokaokao.
- headache* taha'abu.
- headlong* dodoa, dodoha'i 2,
ha'arerede 1, tatabwerubweru.
- heal* atobono, bou 2, ha'amaho 2,
maho 2, robonga 1, susuha,
susuku, su'umi, too 5.
- health* 'awaa, akeakea 1, biraso 2,
bunibunia, mamateaa, mauri.
- healthy* bunibunia, bwia,
wawaitotoa.
- heap* ahu 8, bara 7, baranga'i,
bourahu, bwa'ora 2, ha'ahunga,
hungahunga'a, hunga'i, robo 4,
sungu 1, sungisungu 1,
togotogo 2, totogo 1.
- hear* hii 1, rarai 2, rate 4,
rongo 2.
- heart* 'u'urari 2, ahu(na),
hanahunu 1, hau 3, hue'ai,
maaraha 2, maehunu, raro 1,
sae 2, tariroge.
- heartburn* ahu(na) (see
ahutongatonga), tongatonga,
wai tomutomu 1.
- heartily* da'aawara, da'aha'areke.
- heat* ha'amadoro, ha'aoboobo,
ha'ao, ha'aopo, ha'araorao 1,
maero(na) 4, oo 1, oongi 1,
oora'i, raaraa(na) 1,
- raongi 1, raoraongi, rarao,
uri 3.
- heathen* ahu(na) (see ahurodo).
- heave* ahu(na) (see ahuasuasua).
- heaven* ahaaha 1, ahowaa, aro 1.
- heavy* buaa, bunga, buta 6,
ha'abiringi, ha'ahihi'a 1,
ha'atogi, hi'a, hi'ara,
hihi'a, togi 2, uri 1.
- hedge* bara 6.
- heel* po'upo'u(na) 4, takesu.
- height* 'uro'uro(na) 1.
- heir* orisi 3, orisi(na),
orita(na) 2.
- help* 'a'au, 'arenga(na) 2,
'auhi 1, abewaro, bei 2,
dauwaroha(na), dinga(na),
ha'aaatari, ha'a'arenga,
ha'agahegahe, ha'a'o'ori 1,
ha'arahu 1, ha'aruani 2,
hai'a'ake, hai'a'auhi,
hai'arenga, oro 2, rauhi 3,
ruhatara(na), tatau 1.
- hem* ngedengede(na).
- hence* ho'oabowou, ho'oarahawou.
- her* 'ana 2, ana 1, na 4,
nana 1, ni 6.
- herb* kakapo, rari(na) 3.
- herd* hagahaga, waarea.
- here* ariini, ini 1, tere mai.
- here & there* hairiu 2,
mwakini 1.
- hero* 'abiha 1, a'omarau,
borongaungaunoni, bwarotomea,
hihitou 2, makapunamwarore,
meamea(na) 3, mwaeroo 4,
mwaeroobwani, mwarakaoa, sau 2,
sautabai'o'o, sinatau,
susu'iha'aaro 2, takibaina 1,
tatatenatauriki, warahunuga.
- herring* 'eru, ero.
- hesitate* bonunu, ha'abonunu,
wainu'anua.

hibiscus pwarongoto, taritari.

hiccup sua 4, toru 2.

hide 'ariunuunu 1, ahuni 1,
 anoni, bainihu, bani 5,
 beinihu, binihu, biro 1,
 giru(na) 2, ha'abeinihu,
 ha'abinihu, ha'amuni,
 hionga'i, hunihuni, kiruanga,
 kopi 2, magare 1, mumuni 2,
 muni 2, mwaro, uradodo 1,
 uraohi 1, waoni 1.

hide & seek riripora.

high 'uruara'a 1,2, ahaaha 1,
 aho 4, aroro, haharere, husu 3,
 husuhusu, irobwararuma, maahaha,
 mwaahoaho, oro 4, ororiu 1,
 sahe 3, sahosaho 1.

hill 'aha(na), aharauna,
 anou(na) 2, bwari(na) 1,
 hungahunga, hunganiodo 2,
 ta'eha 1,2, ta'era'i 1,
 toro 1.

hillock bobo 6, bobosiano,
 busu 6, busubusu 1, busura'i 2,
 hairipwaripwa, hasibusu,
 sungisungi 2, tungitungi 1.

him nana 1.

hind uwauwa 2.

hinder a'usu, daubwarari,
 dauponosi, ha'abwarasi 2,
 mamasara.

hindquarters mamuri 2.

hire 'ahu 1, ha'a'ahu 1,
 taha 5, tahari 2.

his 'ana 2, ana 1, na 4, ni 6.

hiss dorisuu 1, haidorisuu 1,
 suu 9, tuu 1.

hit busu 7, busuri 2, daro 1,
 ha'ato'o'i, hanarete 2, hita 5,
 makamakaa, ngahu 1, rabu 1, sua 1,
 tabe 2, tatapwerupweru 2,
 tatateete, te 5, teete 2,
 teeteera'i, teeteeri, to'o 1.

hitch ha'aaki 2, kaki, kawi 2.

hither mai 1, mari 3, mei 2.

hither & thither a 12, aa 6,
 mao 5, waihiroi 1, wairikoi 1.

hoarse ha'atoe, ru'u 6, toe 1,2.

hoe ara 10.

hoist rau 7.

hold 'ini 2, binorima, dau 2,
 gagu, garigaringa'i, gome,
 gomi, gomo 1, gumi,
 ha'ahengu, ha'ahingo,
 ha'amaringi, ha'amumu,
 ha'apungapungatea, ha'atari 3,
 haiherehere, hai'ita'ita,
 haimumu, hasigugu 3, hengu,
 here 3, hereburuhasi, herehasi,
 hereponosi, herepwera, heresi,
 heresua, heretaisada, hereunu,
 herewadihura, hingo, hino 2,
 isuisu 2, kahukahū(na) 2,
 kau 2, komokomo, maringi 2,
 mumuni 1, rarehimaa(na),
 riunga'i, roro'arohi,
 rurumi 2, taranga'i 2, tee 1.

hole basi 3, basu 1, giru(na) 1,
 gogoro 3, hahare'a, hakiru,
 harehare 1, hora 5, idu 1,
 iduidu, maa 3, moka, mumudi 2,
 mwarara 1, riwa(na) 1, taho 7,
 tahu 4, tahu(na) 3, tahuri,
 uhu 7, uhu'i 1, unumarara 2,
 waawaa 2, waumu.

hollow darawaawaa 1, garu 1,
 hure 1, kokoro, kokoroha'a,
 koro 2, kororiwa, mao 3, maohi,
 marawai 2, maroha, obaoba 3,
 riwaigaumwa, suda 2, waawaa 3.

holothurian awa'ini'o'o.

holy maa'i, maea 6.

homesick doonu, ha'idoonu,
 ha'idoudou.

honey modia 2.

honeycomb huaimodio, nui(na) 4.

honorific sau 2.

hook 'abunawai, 'awi, aki 3,4,
 akiaki 2, aradonga, basa,
 damani'au, gara 1, ha'aabwa 2,
 hinou, i'amaori, kawi 1,2,
 mwamota, rauhi 6, tahapa,
 tahura, ta'i 6, tataki 4,

- te'i 2, toheo, tootoo 3,
toto 14, uwa(na) 3.
- hop* ike(abe).
- hope* 'ahi 9, haiakari,
haiamasi, hainanasi,
haitotori.
- hopeless* 'idimwangari 2,
rohirohi 2, rorou, tou 1,
uruta'i.
- horizon* 'omenunu, 'omenunuha(na),
matawa 1, tata'e 1, uru 6,
wa'aniaro.
- horizontal* 'ogu 1, hora 6,
tahataha 4.
- horn* bangobango(na), rangorango
(na) 2.
- hornbill* bina (see bina awa).
- hornet* hohororamo, mahino
madoro, mamaniho, mamanipo.
- horrified* mwanuka.
- horseshoe* aringa'i.
- hot* 'a'ara, 'ara 4, 'obwo 2,
'uru 1, 'u'udiwi, aserematawa,
awiniwini, boto, doro,
ha'a'uru, haimadorohi, hatangaru,
hata'ohu, hataoo, madoro, marou,
ngarengare, ngiringiri 2, oo 1,
raa 1, raaraa(na) 2,
raaraamaata'i, rao 1, raorao 1,
rara 4, rarama 1, rarara 2,
sinatahubarenga, wasa'a,
wata'a.
- hour* ohorapwarapwa,
roodoburudangi.
- house* anosiona, boreaherahe,
bwahe, bwani 2, didi 1,
didihoro, ha'adamani 1, hare 2,3,
huu 9, ngootere, oha 2, raemari,
rokera, ruma 1, sia(na) 1,
susuru'u, tabakuhi, taohi,
tarawa'a, tau 4, tawao, tora 7,
torai 1.
- hover* ha'ahairo 1, hahairo 1,
hairo, hareharere 2.
- how* 'a'ua, 'o'ua, 'ua 1, a'ua,
ha'aheu'a, ha'asiha, heua,
- siha 1.
- howl* wiuwlu.
- hum* ha'angiri, ngiri 1,2,
ngiringiri 1, nguru 2,
ngurunguru 1, nguu.
- human* hasikaukau.
- humble* ahuni 6, ha'aheihei.
- humiliate* ha'aahuni 2,
ha'aheihei.
- humpback* kokosu.
- hunchback* kosu 3, poro'osua.
- hundred* 'aba'aba 3, 'arangi,
ha'atangarau, rau 9, tangarau.
- hunger* ro'o.
- hungry* ahu(na) (see ahupwaranga),
gasi 4 (see gasingau),
ha'ahioro, ha'ihioro, hioro,
obaoba 4, obaoba'a.
- hunt* asinga 1, ha'awasi 2,
maabe 1, sisiri, walasinga,
wasiwasi 2.
- hunter* betebete, hanahana.
- hurry* 'ogera'i, ha'aasoso,
ha'aboeboe, ha'aboeboe(abe),
ha'aebasi, ha'arora 1, rauhi 4,
raunga'i 2, rong'a'i, rora 4,
tatau 2, tautau 2.
- hurt* anuri, mamasi 2, totou.
- husband* areha 2,3, atorado,
manu(na) 2, wai(na) 1.
- hush* dorisuu 2, haidorisuu 2.
- husk* 'e'e 3, henu(na), heretasi,
hoto 7, hurehure(na),
kahure(na), tatasi, usu 6,
usuri 2.
- husky* bangabanga'u'u, toe 1.

- idea* ahu(na) (see ahumeru).
- idiom* tawa(na).
- idiot* pungangua 2.
- idle* burara 2, bwebwero 1, ha'aburara, heremaemae.
- if* 'ona 3, 'onata.
- ignorant* bu'o 2, buruniai, buruninoni, haireirei, maahoo, tapwau.
- iguana* 'ara'u, haha 2.
- ill* 'ori 2, akito, buna 2, dadao, ha'aoriha, ha'a'oriha, ha'idoonu, ha'idoudou, hurasu 2, mae 1, maemae'a, mamaria'a 2, maraterea, masi 5, mwaamwaatou, mwari 2, mwarenga'i 1, ridu 5, sasawe, tatairaa, to'ota'a, tora'eta.
- illfitting* 'omepwaurahaa, ha'amarahoraho, kara 7, magahogaho, makarakara, marahoraho, pwaurahaa.
- illformed* hehe 3.
- illhealth* biraso ni noni.
- illness* dunga 2, husihusikuka, maeha, maera 2, mamaera'a, mwariha 2.
- image* nunu(na).
- imaginary* arahibonubonu.
- imitate* ha'amaani 1, haimaani 4, haioangi 1, maani 5, mamaani, mara(na), mwakirakira.
- imitator* mwanekira 2.
- immature* 'obu 2, aurodo, hehe 3, rodo 5.
- immediately* hasi 4, tora 18.
- immerse* anu 2, anukumu 1, dodoa'i, ha'aanu, ha'adodohi.
- imminent* raumwadu.
- impale* a'o 3, surua'o, susu 3.
- impart* ha'ahere, ha'amemeena, ha'amena 1, ha'angisu, ha'anono 2,5, ha'anonohi 2, ha'anonori, ha'auhi, hainanau, memena, mena'ai, menasi 1.
- impassable* 'oruru, oruru, to'oruru 3.
- impatience* taiae, tasiae.
- imperfectly* dae, heuta'i.
- importance* haaria, hasihasi 3.
- importune* ha'agahegahe, ha'arahe(ahu) 1.
- impossible* bwa'i, mangamangatou, mangamangatoua, maraheutaa, pe'u 2.
- impression* reebwa, rewasi 2, siha 3.
- improper* haitariusi.
- improve* goro (see gorohi, goronga'i), ha'amagora, ha'awagora 2, magora, wagora 1.
- impudent* to'omisi, wete 2.
- impure* haitui, haituitui.
- in* 'urusiri, be'i, horosi 4, i'ei, nai, nei 3, no'ai, raro 3, siritaha, suri 1, tana.
- inaccessible* ha'abwara.
- inadvertently* bere 1.
- inattention* ha'awagora 3.
- incestuous* misumisua 2.
- incise* usu 8.
- incision* suhu 3.
- incite* 'ae 3, 'ai 3, ha'aboeboe, ha'aboeboe(abe), ha'ata'eta'e 2.
- incline* 'a'ahi 2, 'o'ohai 1, bino 1, boosuu, geu, geusi 1, ha'a'a'ahi, ha'adede, ha'aobi, ha'apwaringe, ha'aringisi, haimaringi, maringi 2, obi, oro 7, pwaringe, ringi.

- inconvenient* kara 7, makarakara, marahoraho.
- incorrect* samo 1.
- increase* ha'araha 2, ha'araha'i 1, ha'aruani 1, ha'atabara, haitabara, raha'asi, rahasi, tabara.
- incur* roro'ai 1,2,3.
- indebited* ha'aroro'a'i 1.
- indecent* butaa 2.
- indeed* 'osi, 'osite, eeni, he'eni, ma'ata 2, maeahu, marai 2, ni'ua.
- indifferent* ahu(na) (see ahuaanusu).
- indistinct* haimangurunguru, manamunamu, mangurunguru, radarada 2, samo 1.
- induce* 'agu 2.
- industrious* 'amau'a, gegeha 2, gegehaa.
- inedible* takiro.
- inert* agohe 1, hehenga.
- inexhaustible* huu 2.
- infect* ha'atarauhi 1, sigi 9, sigihi 4.
- infest* gau'a, mwaamwaa 2.
- inflame* ha'aawangi 2, tangaru 3.
- inflect* maata'i 1.
- influence* anou(na) 3, bira 2, birata'i, ha'ahaoosi (haate) 1, haiurungi, mamarewa, urungi 2.
- inform* ha'arongo.
- inhabited* waruwaru 2.
- inherit* borohu, buu 9, herehuu, hereusuri.
- initiate* ha'amarauhu 2, marauhu 1.
- injure* bira 2, birasi 2, birasia, ha'amaara 2, ha'amama'ari, ha'amara, ha'ata'a'i', mara 6, marabuta 2, ngori 1, raohi, wete 5.
- ink* buru(na).
- inland* siri 1, su'u 1, toro 2.
- inlay* gara 2, garutara(na), ha'arauni 2, maamaa 1, maamaa'a, reoreo 1, tori 12, torimi.
- inner* 'uri(na) 4, 'urimaui, ha'adamani 2, kahokaho(na) 2, raro 1.
- innermost* 'uriadaro 1.
- innocence* raraberu.
- insect* angairuru 1, bango-bango(na), hou 2, karakara-mwadio, kukurumwasi 1, maromaro, mwaamwaa 2, ngaungauniu, poporou, pwako 2, rarate, raterate, rawai'ado'a, rete 4, riirii, riripwaranga, tahu 5, toru 1, wairoaroa 1.
- insert* dede 2, dedeha'i, dee 1, duna 3, karahita 2, tete 3, tetehi 1, tetesi 1, totopwaru 2.
- inside* ahaita'i, mangisi(na), ngado(na), raho 4, raro 1, siri 2, toobi'o.
- insipid* tomea'a.
- insolent* ha'angete, ngete 2, raramaa(na) 1.
- inspire* ha'atawa 3, hairaberabe.
- instant* taruru 2.
- instead* tara¹ 3.
- instruct* aidangi, ha'aaidangi, ha'ananau 2, ha'asiba.
- instrument* dora 3.
- insufficient* mangamangatou, mangamangatoua.
- intact* herebubua.

intelligence a'unua.
intelligent aidangi.
intentions sisiwa 1.
intercourse karukaru 2, madu'i,
to'oha.
interest ha'abu'o 1.
interior toro 2.
interlace rahi 2.
internal 'abobo 1, uburaro.
interpret ori 4, rabe 2,
rabe'i 1.
interrupt dorahoro, ha'akena,
haimaramara 1, kosa,
maramara 2.
interval ahoaho 3, awaahoaho,
haiunauna, horohoro 1,
hororaha, mea 4, mwada'u 1.
intestine bwahuri (na) 1,
pwahuri (na).
into hakehake 3, karahita 3,
maruru 4, oho 4, rori 3, ruhi 3,
ruruhi 2, siwa 3, siwi 2,
suhai 1, susuha'i 1, toba'i 2,
too 4,6, tooha'i, toohi 1,
toomi 1, toongi 2,3, to'oni 1,
uhunga'i 3.
introduce ha'arhunga'i 1.
invade ha'a'a'anangari.
invigorate ha'araga 1, raga 1.
invitation tarisu.
invite 'ariahu 1, ha'abwahe.
involute pwakapwaka(na) 1.
involved ha'aroro'a'i 2.
inwards kokoroha'a, siri 1.
iridescent hatamarea, mare'a.
iris arisi(na) 1, asire, buru 2.
iron ha'i 4 (see ha'ihau), hau 2,
paka, pakapaka.

irregular arateteho 2, asigo,
ha'amadara, haisibwa'i,
haiunauna, horohoro 1,
hororaha.
island anuta, bahoi(na),
barinu'u, bio, ha'adahi,
hanua, haura hane, haura ora,
komukomu 1, kumukumu 4, marae,
marau, marauwawa, nunuta,
oro 6, orumarau, ruaasi 1,
ruta 5, sabe(na) 2, urawa 1.
isthmus aro'una, aro'uuna 2,
kakaora'ana, maro'una 1,
ngorangora 3.
it 'ana 2, a 2, ana 1, ia 2,
iaa, na 3,4, nana 1, ni 6.
itch 'aro 9, karukaru 1,
karohi 4, mamasi 1, masimasi 5.

J

jagged matae, matehu,
rihoriho'a.
jam 'apo 1, ba'o, ha'ahanga,
hai'apo'apo, hanga 1.
January 'aridaaba, 'ariha.
jasper hau mera.
jauntily tahekeheke.
jaw bangasi(na), rua(na) 2.
jawbone hairahi 1, hara 2,
harata(na), rate(na).
jealous bisu, ha'abisu,
haibobo, haudinga(na),
kakawa'ome, kakoa'ome.
jealousy haiubwani.
jelly-fish bwangobwangomamura,
guru'a bani, hurua'abani,
kakawe(na).
jerk 'a'o 2, a'o 3, a'oriu.
jest ha'akima, ha'akimakima,
ha'akoekoe, ha'amwaimwai,
ha'amwasimwasi, haikou.
job taunga'i.

join bunganga 2, susuku,
susukumi, ta 10, ta'i 3,
tata 5, teteho 3.

joint ako 1, amada, dira 2,
diuidiu 1, ha'amararanga,
hahau 1, mamaro'u(na).

joke emeko, ha'akoekoe,
ha'amana 2, ha'awakesi, haikima,
kima, koe 1, kou 3, mana 1,
pwari'i, wake 1.

journey 'a'ari 2, ahosara 2,
hahano, hano, taha'ubu'ubu,
taho 1, taura'i, taura'iha(na),
uraho'i, uranga'i 3, utare.

joy ahu(na) (see ahuasusu),
arere 2, arutata 2, ha'aarere,
haiarere, wagewage, waraga.

judge 'i'i 1, haihirihiri 1,
hihiri 2, mahiri, mahiria,
rei 1.

judgement haihiri.

juicy bweraa 2.

July watoheuru.

jump ara 15, araahusu, aradio,
ba'ohu 1, ike(abe), rege 1,
reke, sigi 4, sigira'i 5,
sigiri 2, taba 1.

June aotarau.

junior gere 2.

just 'oasi, a'ua, a'uata,
bura 3, bwaranga 3, gere 3,
kongari 3, moi, tu.

justice waiuru.

jut kakaora'ana, toba 3,
tobari 1.

K

kaolin bawa.

kava ha'abweu'ai.

keel bari 1, gao(na) 2.

keen ahu(na) (see ahuraorao).

keep 'ahiro 1, 'ete 1,
ha'aahiahi, ha'abobo(abe),
haabotou, ha'akeka,
haiabwanga'i, hai'ahiro, heewaa,
herebubua, hiro 2, kare 3,
karikariria 1, makira 1,
mamasara, pwera 2, rae 5, rai 1,
raiki 1, rui, sama(na) 3,
toraoro, uri 1, wana 1.

keepsake hai'omesi.

kernel 'e'e 3, 'eri 1, agore 1,
mamau'u, popou, po'upo'u(na) 3,
ratarata(na), toobi'o.

kettle kuki 2.

kick buta 5, butabuta 2, buu 1,
buuri 1, buutahanga'i,
ha'ahaura, ha'ahaurangi,
horongi 2, sura 9, sura'i 6.

kidneys huai'ai, kora 2
(see koraimabwe), wanitea.

kill 'i'ita'i 3, 'ohauahe'eni,
'ohereho, 'uasimwaeroo,
diinga 3, duru'abu(na),
durumada(na), ha'amaesi 1,
ha'aoto, ha'arei 2, haingahu 2,
hanahunu 2, hehe'a 2, heretai,
horo 2, horohenua 1, horosi 2,
hunu 1, iri 3, mani, maramomo,
marihu 2, mumuni 3, muni 1,
ngahi, ngahu 1, ngau 4, ngori 1,
oto 1, raboasimada, ramua,
rei 3, tori 7, torisi, uhu 10,
uhunga'i 2.

*kind*¹ 'ahuta, girihana(na) 2,
gorihana, mamu 1, ngaruta(na).

*kind*² ahu(na) (see ahugoro),
manego, manigo, mani'o.

kingdom houra 2.

kingfish ariu 2.

kingfisher kiokio, warure.

kingship dora 3 (see dora ni
mwaeraha).

kiss haingooni, hainono.

kite 'a'o 1, ao 12, aora'i,
tora 12, torai 3.

knead buru 8, buru'i 2.

knee mamaro'u(na), pwaruru(na),
ruru(na), topou.

kneecap mudirauhi, mwedarauhi.

kneel boururu, ha'atopou,
poururu.

knife 'auhoa 2, harahara 4,
nahi.

knit to'obu.

knob bobo 6, bwau(na) 4, kora 2
(see koraitete), kosu 1,
sungiaritari.

knock asaki, bwabwa 4,
ha'agogoru 1, ha'akokohu 1,
ha'aroho 2, pwepe, rabu 1,
rahu 6, roho 4, tabe 2, taki 2,
tee 2, teete 1, tenge 1.

knoll hasibusu.

knot arihueamadi, bango 1,
bwaubwau 1, duru 3,4, hahau 1,
hiko 2, maamaa 3, poporo 1,
popou, poupou 2,3, tora 15,
waiho 2.

know 'iraa, 'irara 1, ha'ariaria 2,
kaaia, kaia, kakauu 1, mata 2,
matai 1, matanga'i, metei,
to'ohihiri.

knuckles igi 1, tete'ahuriri.

L

labour mamairaa.

lack masara 1, tahe 2, toho 3.

ladder buuhanehane, tarahanehane.

lag ahi 2, ahinga'i.

lagoon gura, namo, uguiasi.

lair nui(na) 3.

lake biro 2, nonga 2, su'u 1.

lame aari, bwaki, tomwa 2,
tomwato.

lamellibranch magoru.

lament ago.

lamentation bwaoha'i 2.

lamp raita.

lamprey roge 3, roke 1.

lanceolate toretore'a 2.

*land*¹ 'uru 10, 'uruara'a 1,
'uruauru 1, ano 2, bwenaa,
hasimou, henua, mogamoga,
odoha(na) 2, runga(na),
sura 2, sura'ina, toora'i.

*land*² 'a'ana 2, 'oto, ahuta 1,
ahuto'o, ao 11, arabuu,
dio 2, ha'adiohi 2, ha'a'oto,
ha'arege 1, ha'aroro 2,
nonga 4, rarada 1, rege 2,
roro 9, suru 6.

landing aringa 1, maetawa.

landslip auru 3, gogoro 2,
maoba, maopi, maubi, rerede 2.

language 'isi 1, aramaa,
ha'angae 2, ha'atariusi,
haihahara(na), haimaramara 2,
haitariusi, haiuruha'i, hoto 5,
mara 5, tariusu.

lap hainimori, kopi 1,
obaoba 2.

large 'ita 2, areare 2, bi'ora 3,
bwi, eba 3, ha'awagora 3,
hoehoera'a, huunga'i 2,
kaeraha, kaimahoraha, kairaha,
magahogaho, pekariu,
pwapwarisua, raha 1, riha(ana),
sae 3, su'ungai 2, ubwea,
waigenia, watehiri.

larva pwakou, wairoaroa 2.

last 'osora 2, dingi(na) 1,
ha'ahako 2, ha'ahakoa,
ha'ahakona, ha'amamatasusu,
ha'amatasusu, ha'amuri 1,
ha'amurimuri, haimuri,
hasidingi(na), hunu 3, huu 3,
madingi(na), oto 3, susupwau,
tatango 2.

lasting huu 2.

late poru 7, poruhi 1,
porunga'i 1, poruporu'a 1,
uguirodo ha'amauru gare.

latrine roro 2.

lattice parapara'au 1.

laugh da'a, da'aawara,
da'aha'areke, ha'abu'o 1,
ha'ada'a, ha'amana 1,2,
ha'amwasi, ha'amwasita'i,
mana 1.

launch araara'a 1.

law ha'atora 2.

lay akeho 3, aora 1, araatoto,
ateho 2, ato 1, atongi 1,
gari 6, haa 4, ha'aabweru,
ha'ahihisi, haani, ha'a'oosi,
ha'asusu 2, sisi(na) 2,
toto 13, ugu 3, uguni 2.

layer haihorota'i, togotogo 1.

lazy 'a'ago 4, 'age 1, 'ageha 2,
agohe 1, doe 2, ha'aagohe 1,
maira, mamaira, marapwa'a,
marapwapwa'a, pwa'a 1, tabu 2,
ukate.

lead arai 4, bwau(na) 5,
bwaubwau 2, bwauhi, ha'amamai,
ha'atari 1, ha'ateha, ha'auru 2,
maa 11, maamaa 6, maamaani,
maamaari 3, maari 2, na'otara.

leader abebwau 2, bwau(na) 2,
bwauha 2, bwauodo 2, maamaa 6,
wa'animae, wirinibete.

leaf 'aba 2, 'aba'aba 1,
'ama'ama 2, 'ini 3, 'oda'oda,
'oko'oko 1,2, 'uru 5, 'uru'uru,
aasuru, adi 2, ao 1, a'ohu,
apiapi, bino 3, bobohi 2, bubu 2,
buronga, buru 15, bwana 2,
bwaraa(na), gora 1, ha'aaake,
ha'aaakesi, ha'a'a'akesi,
ha'abobo, ha'hiihii, ha'aromo,
haiaasuru, husi 4, ihasi 1,
kaka'i(na), karingadiri 2,
mamahe, nunu 2, ponga 1,
pwao 1, rau 1, rawa(na) 1,
ro 3, ro'ai, robo 1, roboatari,
romo 3, rora 1, roro 3,
saisasu 4, sara 1, tahari 10,
takere'ai, tooto'i, waowao 2,
waridu, waroamadi, waropwaranga,
wego.

leafless aganunu 2.

leak ahu'ora 2, buubuuri,

ha'abuubuu, ha'amami 1,
huhu 1, makuru 2, masuhu,
mwasuhu 2, suru 12, surusurunga,
unumarara 3.

lean 'a'ahi 2, abe 9, abo'o,
ahuare, apwaropwaro, bwaohi,
ha'amatoo, hai'a'ahi,
haimaringi, hairabe, hatara 4,
maoo, maoro, mwaoro, mwaoto,
oro 7, oroha'i 2, orohi 2,
oroma'i 1, rabu 3, suaahata,
suatate, to'oa.

leanto maramarau 2.

leap 'arahoto, araahusu,
arahusu, buugeregere,
gagahuru 3, ha'abuugeregere,
ha'ahuhusu 1, ha'arege 2,
hoto 6, huhusu, husu 2,
irango 5, raga 4, reke,
rora 2, taba 1, tabanga'i 1,
tarisuruta'e, tataba 2.

learn mamasi 3.

learned ahu(na) (see ahunanau).

leather bihi.

*leave*¹ arama'i 2, dauhionga'i,
herepingo, herepiro.

*leave*² aho 3, ahosi 2, aruata 2,
gewasi 1, ha'abwebwero, ha'asuu,
hauniomaa, nigatori, nugatori,
oho 2, ohosi 3, ohotai 1,
reebwa, rigi 1, siha 3,
su'amuri 2, suuta'i 2, tabo i
bwauna i manu, tahisi 1,
tahitahi 6, taho 3, tahonga'i,
taiho, tori 5.

lecture haiubwani.

lee asimae, hororaaraa 2,
mae 9, maru(na) 3, ohi 6.

left bwebwero 2, ha'agigibwau,
maha(na), manawi(na),
muri(na) 6, totooe.

left-handed 'ahio 2.

leg boera(na), bworea, kakau
(na) 1, kawira 2, repa, taki 1,
tataki 1, toki 3, uwa(na) 2,
uwauwa 2.

legacy haioringa'i, haiorita'i.

leglet 'otamwago, 'otomwago,
huruhurunua 2.

leisure bwebwero 1, bwero 1.

lend ha'atete 3.

length amada, arosi 1,
bahoro(na) 1, bangsahoro,
damadi'u, ha'ababareogu,
haidi'u 1, haiunauna, ita,
roto 1, susu'iao.

lengthen ha'angongori, uru 7,
urui 1.

lengthways oosi.

lengthwise ha'o.

leper keto (see inoni ketoketo'a),
morumoru 2.

leprosy morumoru 2.

less amwa 2, mwahii, take 2.

let dere 2, duna 2, guni 1,
ha'aapwaturi, ha'ahari 2,
ha'akakaro, ha'akuhu,
ha'amatabwa, ha'amomoru 2,
ha'ariu, ha'arobi, ha'aroho 1,
ha'aruhasi, ha'atahi 4,
ha'atake 1, ha'awaga, herenuga,
kawa, kuni, morimori, mwerata'i,
niga 2, nuga 1,2, okodere, oo 2,
oomi 1, oongi 2, rewarewa 1,3,
ruha, take 3, tege 1, toto'o,
uraohi 1, waga 2, wogasi.

letter hatora'i.

level 'oosi 2, ara 12, aratara 1,
dada 3, dadanga, guma 2, gumwa,
ha'ada 1, ha'anini 1, ha'asada,
ha'atarai 1, haihatara, hatara 5,
heretaisada, hu'isada, mwana 4,
mwanasi 4, mwanasia 2, ninini 1,
sada, tataisada, toora'i.

lever hoka 1, huke, poke, sura 5,
sura'i 3.

liar dauhuto(ana), ha'amaranana,
maranana.

libel rao 3, raorao 2.

lichen rumurumu.

lick name, nami.

lid bwaru 1, bwaru(na).

*lie*¹ 'ani, 'ariunuunu 2, 'asuhu,
abe 3, abwa 2, ano 1, ara 13,
ari 8, daarengarenga, dadao,
dao 1, eno 2, haidadao,
haimaranana, hatara 5, hora 6,
horo 4, horohorongi, huri 1,
kaihoru, mwaringa'i 2,
raraha'i, renga 1, ributa,
taarenga 1, taataarenga,
tara'i 2, taratara'i, wadu 1,
wadu wadu 1, waiburu(na) 3.

*lie*² ahuni 7, haimaranana,
karekare, koe 1, kohe kohe 2,
pwaapwaa 2, pwari'i, pwasi 1,
tohe 1, waruhi.

life diinga 3, tahinga.

life-giving ha'amauri 1.

lift a 11, aa 7, aanga'i 2,
ahaai, aharenga, ahuree 1,
ahurenga, akaka 2, akeho 1,
anga'i 2, ha'aakaka, ha'ahete,
haau 2, hareharere 1, hari 3,
haringai, iha 3, ihanga'i 1,
kame, mare 1,2, ranga 3, rehi,
rewa 1, suru 1, suru'i 1,
taba 5, taba'ai, tabe 1,
take 1, tau 2.

*light*¹ 'ae 1, bewaa 1,2,
dangi 1, ha'amatabwa,
ha'aranga, haitohe 2,
haitohetohe, marewa 1,
marumaru'ahua, pwaaha 2,
raaranga'a, ranga(na) 2,
rewa(ana) 1,2, rewanga'i,
sasangota'a, sinariha(na),
tarawa'aria, uguirodo
bwauniauu, uguirodo
ha'amauru gare, wa'aria,
wa'aria ruarua.

*light*² 'oru, du 2, dui, dura'i,
tage, tanga, tarauhi 2,
taraunga'i, toga 1, toge, tue,
tui 3.

*light*³ ata'e.

*light*⁴ ha'amwahehe,
hihibururaha 1, mahaaha,
mararo'a, mwahehe,
mwahehe'a.

lighten ha'amahaaha, rewasi 4,
riro 1.

lightning ha'ariro 1, hairiro,
hira 2, hiraia, hireia,
hita 1, hitaia, marangaia,
mararea, purua.

*like*¹ 'iri, 'o 1, bo'o, gone 1,
ha'araba, ha'auu, haiabangai 2,
maga 2, raba 1, ta'ahi.

*like*² 'o 1, 'ona 1,2, 'onai,
'oni, 'osi, dama(na) 2,
ha'asamo, hane 3, mana 4,
mara 1, mara(na), sama(na) 1,
tarisada 1.

liking hairaba.

lily harahara 2, hi'imanu,
tara'i 7.

limb 'aba 1, 'uda 3, 'uta 1,
bweraa 1.

lime 'au 2, amusi 2, babasahu 2,
bubuni 2, dee 2, gu 3,
ha'ataha, hasiahu, kakasa,
kame, kasa 1, kau 1, madu'i,
ngangaa, rogahunu, taha 10,
tahanga'i 3, tahataha 2, tasi 3.

limebox 'au 4, 'audamu,
'aumwaru, 'aupwapwa 2.

limestone bia(na) 2, biabia 1,
bota 1, hau hage, hau wasi'iri,
hau wasure, marabu, wasure.

limit uraho'i.

limp ha'atakesu, takesu.

limpet haruataihenu 2,
sisiapiro.

line 'aro 3, arihueamadi, bani 7,
bubuni 2, hata 5, ririwaro 1,
tahataha 4, tangatanga 2, tasi 4,
tatara 3, toohorohoro, ugu 3,
uguni 2, uguugu 1.

linger ha'abweu 2.

lip boaro, bohura'a, bwauano,
bwerubweru(na) 1, haraiahora,
haraibahai, maadamu, ngora-
ngora 1, nono 1, nonora'i,
nonori 1, punga 1, tohi, toto 1,
wewe(na).

liquid 'arobwa'i, bwera 3, gome,
gumi, kao(na) 1, marawai 3,

ma'u 4, suru 4, taru 3.

list gasi 2.

listen 'ome 2, arahaisuri,
bahurongo 1, ha'aparinge,
ha'apwaringe, ha'arerede,
hanenga'i 2,3, ihaiha 2,
karingahau, maaringa 1, paringe,
pwarongoisuri, rongo 2, tora 1,
totohi 3.

listless agohe 1, hehenga.

litter ateho 2, gare(na) (see
gare boo), teho 3, tehongi,
tehoi 2.

little dora 2, gaga'u, ga'u 1,
ha'amasi 2, ha'amasimasi 2,
masa 1, masi 3, masimasi 1,3,
masinga, rabwa 4, rapwa,
raraasiaro.

live awa 1, awangi, awato'o,
dau 6, ha'ahaguhagu, ha'amono,
mamauri, mamauri'a, mamauritaa,
maramisu 2, mauri, mono,
mwaamwaa 1, mwamwaro'a, pwa'are,
tahi 1, tahitahi 1, tai 6.

liveliness te 1.

liver rogo(na), rua 3, sae(na).

lizard 'unu 1, hasimaria,
hoho'odidi, kaaranga, kunu,
oorodidi, po'upo'u suri,
pwa'a 2, pwakaka, pwapwa'iro,
pwapwakiro, taetae.

load ha'aruta 1, rori 3, ruta 3.

loan magiro, mwago.

loathe 'ita 1.

lobe wero(na).

locative i 5.

lock ariwarehu(na), hiru 5,
purupuru, ruirui.

locust hatara 9, mabo, ngabo 3.

lodge kani.

lofty ahaaha 1, husu 3, husu-
husu, maahaha, mwaahoaho,
sahe 3, sahosaho 1.

log 'ahui 1, aharau(na),
atotari, baibai, banlogu,
borunga(na), bou 1, dadahoro 1,
daudau, haitoringa'i,
haohaota 2, pwakora 3,
rangaranga 2, taratarau,
tatarauha, to'ohoro.

loin wa'a(na).

loincloth maro 3.

lonely sigia.

*long*¹ ahu(na) (see ahu(na)),
bo'osua, doonu, ha'adodoona'a,
ha'a'idi'idi(abe), ha'ateetee,
ha'atete 1, haidoonu, haidoudou,
ha'idoudou, haihioro, haitari 2,
mahanehane, ongaonga 1, osa,
suka(na) 2, ta'asi(na) 5,
tarisi 5.

*long*² 'umi, age 1, bwane, bwani,
bweu 3, ha'abweu 2, ha'aorea,
ha'atona 2, huu 4,
kakawera'a, matarotaro,
susu'iha'aaro 1, tewa,
toraatewa, totoadara, wato'i.

look 'omengenge, 'omesuri, aa 2,
aada, agariomai, dira 1,
diragege, dunga 2, gagari,
ha'ahaha'i, ha'amaru 2, haha'i,
hahairo 4, hahane'i, hairigo,
hairoohi, hereisuri 2,
hitawingi, iro 3, irohi 1,
kamo 2, kamosi, maa 9, maadai,
maagarigari 1, maanga'i,
maani 1, mabe, magarigari,
mahanenga'i, mamamu, mangenge 1,
maraterea, mareredinga,
matamata 2, matanga 2, nanau 1,
nauunauu, rae 1, rigo 1, rihu 2,
rio, roo 4, siba, tagu 2, tawe 2,
tawi 2, ura 7, uranga'i 2,
wairiorio, wasiwasi 4.

looking-glass iroi-ro 2.

loom huunga'i 2.

loop aringa(na), hio 3, hiro 3,
pwaki 1.

loose 'agawa, 'orisi 3, 'oro'oro 3,
aganunu 3, awaruha, awatahu,
daadara, ha'arabwa 1, haharasi 1,
magoegoe, mwakarakara, nuga 1,
rabwa 2, ramuramu, saku 3, unuunu,
waga 2, waruha, wasiahura,

wasihura, wogasi.

loosen rigi 2, roda 2.

lop akerei, ara 9, arauuru.

lopsided ageu, obi.

lose 'amengo 2, 'atege, ai'ai,
anou(na) 3, ato 2, gaga 1,
ha'atari 1, ha'auru 1, heho 2,
kawa, nunu 2, ruha, ru'u 6,
sihuru'a 2, tarisi 2,3, uri 3.

lot mwai 4.

loud 'akuu, 'imo, asuasura'i,
ha'angete, ngete 2, siwi 3,
tooro, tooro 2, wete 2.

louse 'agera, 'akera, babarite,
bote, hairoohi, masiusiu,
roo 4, unuunu.

love 'ometa'e, aroha(na) 2,
bo'o, haimadu'i, haita'ahi,
haitabaini, haita'eni,
haitobwani, madu 4, ta'ahi,
tabai(na) 1, tobwa(na).

lovely ta'ata'a 2.

low 'uruauru 1, anoano 1,
ariauru, gao(na) 1, guma 2,
gumwa, mai 3, mairara,
maitee 1, maiteehuri,
marangadangi, rehu'a.

lower dere 2, derenga'i,
dereri, deresi 1, guni 1,
ha'aanoano 2, ha'aauruhi,
ha'aaurusi, ha'adere 2,
ha'akuhu, ha'aruhi 1, kuni,
toto'o.

lowering kokohono, rodohono 2.

lucky ha'amwaania, maana,
mwaa 3, mwaana, mwaani,
mwaania, suaradangi.

lull 'aru'a 2, gaoa, ha'aoho,
koko 1, oho 5, ohooho 1,
ohosi 2, tomu 1.

lump gore, hairuru, kokorohuto,
popou, poupou 3.

lung abwarao 3, babahunu(na),
mamanawa(na) 1, rogohuto,
rogomwa'u'u, to'ohunu.

lure ha'amamu.

lurk ano 1, matoo 2, ohi 2,
uraohi 2.

Lycopodium 'ama'ama 1.

M

mackerel saunga.

mad ha'abweu 1, nui(na) 5.

maggot uro 2.

magic haihuu 2, haisi'ohi,
hauhuu 2, robonimena, si'o 3,
sumwa'oro 2, suura'i,
ta'ahere.

maid maramara 4, oita, oita'i,
saanau, ure.

maimed moku, mo'u.

mainpost didiwa, diwa, manga(na) 1,
mangaau 1.

maintain raraberi.

make 'ahi 11, 'anaraha, 'ere 1,
'uara'i, 'uasi, 'uru'uru, a'i 3,
dau 3, haa 1, ha'a'a'ana,
ha'aaere, ha'aasa 3, ha'aasai,
ha'aasu 3, ha'aaweawe, ha'abao 1,
ha'abarai(abe), ha'abewaa,
ha'abobo, ha'aburara, haai,
ha'anunu'u, ha'atuku, haau,
ha'augahe, ha'auri 1, ha'a'uru,
ha'awaanusi, ha'awadi, ha'awa'e,
ha'awagora 1, ha'awahuru,
ha'awanukai, ha'awari 1,
ha'awawa di, hada 3, hahau 4,
ha'i 4, hai'ini'ini 2,
haimadu'i, haimumusu, hainguruhi,
haitoto, hano, harahara 1,
harungi 1, herebari 1,
hihibururaha 2, ho'o i dangi 2,
horo 6, kare 2, kekerei'a 2,
koo, kookoo 1, maagua,
maanabu, manaeho, maoto 1,
nui(na) 2, pipingo, poru 8,
poruporu 1, pwaki 1, pwango(na) 4,
pwao 1, ra 3, ral 2,
eresengoo, rewasi 4, riri 7,
ro 4, rodi 4, roke 2, romo 3,
roni, rora 3, rore 2, ro'u 1,
rumaano, ruruha'ate, ru'unga'i 1,
sigi 8, suhu 3, su'uha 3, tairoke,

tarikoke, tarisu, tasi 4,
tea 2, tobo 3, toe 2, togo 2,
tohoma'idangi, to'ohi 1,
to'omisi, toongi 4, tora 8,
torai 2, tuku, uwatara 1,
walgiru.

Malaita mwara 1.

malaria maramata'i, marawere'a,
mata'i, werewere'a.

Malay apple 'ahi'a 1.

male maori 3, mwane 1, mwane-
mwane 1.

malignant 'ehurodoma.

malinge ha'arugunga'i.

man 'omesurirae, aione, ama(na),
angohirae, asi 7, au 3,
buru'ete 2, bwani 2, bwau-
siwaiu 2, ha'abwakeko,
ha'agohegohe, ha'aruru 1,
ha'i 4 (see ha'inoni), ha'i 5,
(see ha'ido'orada, ha'ihahoda,
ha'imarahuda, ha'iroa,
ha'iruada, ha'iurada,
ha'iuwaiada), ha'ihungoda,
ha'ihhada, ha'ikeo,
haimarahuda, ha'imariida,
haimaru, ha'iroa, ha'iruada,
ha'i'urada, haka 3, hasimwane,
hasinoni, hasiwa, hasiwa,
here 1, inoni 1, kakata(na) 3,
kakataa, kokorete, kurirapwa 3,
mahunu 1, mangiita, marahu 4,
ma'uni, mwane 1, mwusina na
waiu, noni, nuni, punguhau,
ramo 3, risita'eoru 2, sae 1,
sinamusi 1,2, waaringa,
wariha 1, warita 1.

manager 'omesuri.

mango 'aai, 'aai, hare'uru 2,
wawaiheo.

mangrove busubwaunimwaro, ongo.

mangy mwadarodaro.

manhandle heretai, wini 4,
wini'ai 1, winiwini 1.

manner 'ege 4, 'oasi, maramisu 1.

man-o-war darao 1.

man-trap karahita 4.

many 'ahu 3, aru 3, asari 2, berenga, bobo 5, doedoe 1, ha'a'ahu 2, here'ubu'ubua, karakarata(na) 1, rago 1, roroso, roso, ruana 2, siha 1, sobo, ware 2, waruwaru 1, wena, werawera.

March wataukerei.

mark adi 2, ahira(na) 1, ato 1, ha'a'ara 4, ha'aatoato, ha'idoorada 2, riu 2, rogahunu, siha 3, suura'i, tasi 3, toohorohoro, toomaamaa, usu 8, wasipo 2.

marking maro'uro'u 2, mwakimakima, mwakimakimaa, mwaro'uro'u, susurii'a.

marriage aharo 3.

marrow bwahuri(na) 3, pwango(na) 2.

marry aure, gere 4, ha'agoni, ha'aruru 2, ha'i 5 (see ha'iwai), haigoni 2, hauniomaa, kao(na) 4, kokorete, maehahi, ragi 1, rohirohi 1, su'utee, uragi, wai(na) 2.

mash karadede'au.

mask makomako 3.

mass 'urubobono, angosuru 2, bonga 4, geragera, huu 7,8, nenemo.

massage diiri 1, heresigare, taro 9, uni.

mast auu.

master aongi 2, bwausi, dadara'a 2, haimarungi, marungi.

mat bwana 2, ha'u 2, hi'o 2, rarare.

match arari, pangupanguraha 2, pwangupwanguraha 2, pwapwairo.

mate dama(na) 1, koa(na), marahu 3, rua(na) 1, sama(na) 1.

matter bwango(na) 2, gogo(na), ruarua 3, tariha(na) 4.

mature aretoreto, bi'a 1, poru(na) 2.

May waruahe 2.

me au 1, inau, nagua, nau 1.

meal aruaru 2, dauha 2, ha'amuri 3, ngauha 1, ngaungau 2, ngaura.

mean 'ini, heua, o'ata'a.

measure 'auhoa 1, baba'ewa, bahurongo, banga, bangara'i, du'u 4,5, ha'atahanga, maamoku 2, ododo 2, reho 1, sina'ake, sukuri, taru 3, toho 2.

measurement rusu 2.

meat bihi, boromakau.

meddle bahu.

meditate noru.

meek agohe 2, ahu(na) (see ahumamae, ahumanigo), harita'i 2, mamahu.

meet 'abi 5, adahi 1, donga 2, dongadonga 1, ha'aroi 2, haiadoi, haidi'u 2, haimumusu, haiuriu, haisuara'i, haisuasuaa, haitora, karikari'ariha 2, mora 4, ohi 3, roi 4, sua 2, suaha'i, suahi 1, su'ahi, sunga, usi 2.

meeting haiusi 1.

megapod 'au'au 1, ataba.

Melanesian abeburu 2, abedo'o.

melt oro 5, oroha'i 5, rada 4, rarada 9.

member burunga(na) 1, mwaneraha 1.

membrane rawa(na) 2.

mend a'i 3, ao 5, aomi, aongi 1, aumi, bono 1, ha'awaari 1, orima'i 1, sungu, susuku, susukumi.

menses mai 5, taha 9.

- menstruation* hau'abu.
mention ara 4, hu'u 2.
mercy 'aroha, tatauwi.
mere bura 3, bwaranga 3, gere 3, kongari 3, moi.
mesh maa 3, maamaa 5.
mess ha'awagora 1.
message biibiitawa, gehogeho, ha'aaringa 2.
messenger ha'ataari 2, haitarohai.
metal paka, pakapaka.
meteor au 2, manutari, pwapwara, rara'ege.
method tora 15.
mew ngiri 1, nguru 2.
micturate atowai, misi.
middle 'iruha, 'ubu(na), 'ubuta(na), 'uruha(na), irango 4, rehu'a, ruaasi 1, taha'ubu'ubu.
midge nonoasi.
midnight torarua.
midrib mumudi 1, mumuki 1, teru, wede, we'e, wete 3.
midwife ha'aha'asusu.
mightily ramoramo'a.
migrate hai'a'angari.
mild marumuaa 3.
mildew sahuru 2, waanusi 3, wakohua, waoni 2, wauni 2.
milk 'oda'oda, ha'adangahoro, ha'idana, rami 2, suru 4, suruhuto.
Milky Way mamarawai 1.
millipede donga 1, dongadonga, sukeke, susukeke, weri 1.
mincing 'ege 4.
mind 'aro 6, 'arohu, 'omera'ima, ahu(na), ariho, biri 2, gegeha 1, ha'a'adoma'i aho'i, ha'abobo(abe), ha'ariaria 2, ha'ariho, hau 3, raro 2, sae 2, waikuakuaa, waikunakunaa.
mine agu 1, agua, aku, gugua.
mingle dauri 3, dora 1.
minister ara'eu, tauaro('ana).
minute babarite.
miracle haabu'oahu 3.
mislaid ha'arorenga'i.
misplace 'u'uritoo.
miss adara 1, apwerupwere, dira'i, ha'abwero 2, ha'apwera, ha'apweru, hairiuriu, herepwera, herewadihura, pwera 1, pweru 1, rie, taresi 3.
mist bahau, gagahuaa, gahu, hau 4, waanusi 2, waha 1, wahawaha, wahawahaa, wauni 1.
mistake ahamaa 1, bere 1, beresi, ha'ama'ari 2, haitari 1, ro'u 1, tari 11, taritaria, tarubere.
mix 'arobwa'i, 'oda'oda, dauri 3, dora 1, haiada'i, mami 2.
mixture otaota 2.
mock ha'akima, ha'akimakima, ha'amaani 1, ha'amwasira'i, haimaani 4, haimamaani 3, hairerede, maani 5, mamaani, manawa 2, mwakirakira.
mockery mwanekira 2.
model ha'amaani 2, ha'ausuri 2, haimaani 2, haimamaani 2, taratara(na) 2, tariha(na) 3.
moist bubuni 1, buni 1,3, susu'u 1, su'u 1.
moisture 'ate 2, aruwai 2, sihori 1, su'u 3.
molar hara(na).

mollusc aweawe 3, hahasiba'ewa,
hahasigugu, haruataihenu 1,
hasigugu 1, hasi'o(na) 3,
hasipwi'a, hato 1, hitau, kuku 1,
kuku bare'o, mada 3, mamanuraha,
marakaihika, pungu 2, rata(na) 2,
rate 5, sisiapiro, tatabo.

moment ahoaho 2.

money 'aba'aba 3, 'aro 7,
ariburu, aru 8, aruarua,
babariodo, ba'oba'o, bunarito,
buto 1, buu 8,9, dao 2, duru 7,
gari 1, gariawara, gawe,
ha'a 1, ha'ababareogu,
ha'adareha, ha'aha'a 2,
ha'aidao, ha'airi 2,
ha'amwaraua 1, ha'a ni atae,
ha'a ni ruha boo, ha'a ni
tarau, ha'a ni totorae,
ha'arogea, ha'aruruiwea,
ha'asirihii 2, ha'atahanga,
ha'atete 2,3, haruharu 1,
hasu 2, ita, madu 5, maenga(na),
mamarawai 2, maragaura,
musui'a, ngisi(na) 3,
raherahe 1, rihoa, rulumwadu,
ru'uhiato 2, ru'una, ru'unga,
siwa 2, sungi('ana), suruha'a,
taha 3, tari 8, tea 3, toa ni
i'a, toomi 2, toongi 1,
torito'o 2, toto 9, totorae,
unutara.

month 'oree rii, hura 2,
ngasito'o 2, ogu 2, simwado'o,
waibono 2, waro 6, waruahe 2,
watauakerei, watauaraha,
watoheuru.

moon 'ahu 6, aa 3, arikorokoro,
bubu 1 (see hura bubu),
dahigoro, ha'aiha,
hasihuraiasi, hasihuraimou,
hura 1, irobwararuma, kui 'awau,
mae 2, marangadangi,
marumaruahua, rangaigare,
rangairoi, raratarau, rawairei,
ririumu, si'edahi, umu 2,
waro 5.

moonlight rangaihura, sinari 2.

moonrise raraasiaro, raraasiobo.

moonset wa'aria ruarua.

mop angosuru 1.

more berenga, sua 11.

morning haaho'oa.

morning star hanetewa, madara 2.

mortar kairaa, mota, sudamu,
susudamu.

mosquito 'arainono, kakautewa,
namu 3, tau namu, tototo(na) 2.

moss rumurumu.

mother 'ariburu 2, bwauodo 1,
ha'iinada, ina(na) 1, ine 1,
inisi, nana 2, nanae.

mother of pearl reo, toheo.

motionless nogo.

mottle bisibisi 2.

mould wakohua.

mouldy kahuaa, wakohua.

mound 'i'ita'i 2, ahu 8,
ahura 2, buru 21, buru'i 8,
busu 6, busubusu 1,
busura'i 2, hasibusu,
haurangaranga, heo 2, huhu'i 2,
mwanunu 3, sungi 2, tawaniora,
uhu'i 3.

mountain bwari 2, hoto 2,
hungahunga.

mountainous 'uruara'a.

mourn maanuru.

mouse kasuhe, mweramwera 2.

moustache henguhengu 1,
ngorangora 4.

mouth arimwa'e'e, dawa(na),
gome, gumi, ha'aarimwa'e'e,
hara 1, kanakana'a, manga 4,
mataha(na) 1, ngo(na) 1,
ngoo(na) 1, totongisu.

move 'a'ari 2, 'asirai 2,
'iha 1, 'uda 3, 'unahu 2,
'uta 1, ahu 2, a'ito, aratoi 1,
ariro, asira'i 3, ato 5,
ato'ai, atonga'i, awasi,
duna 3, duu, gai 1, geugeu 1,
geusi 3, gonagona 1,
ha'adunaduna, ha'ahai 1,
ha'aringaringa, ha'ariro 2,
ha'arungarunga, ha'atuna,

hoka 2, kaka 2, kakaha'i 1,
 kakara'i, kakasi 1,
 maadamu, maangudi 1, mae 1,
 maora'i, maraurau 2,
 mwadoridori 1, mwa'osi'osi,
 nanari 3, nenemo, ngaringari 1,
 nimo, ono 3, orimarabiraha,
 osira'i, pora, rae 1, rida 1,
 ringaringa, ri'o 1, riro 2,
 riu 1, riuriu 1, riuta'ira'i,
 roda 2, rungarunga, sara 2,
 sigi 2, su'u 4, tangaru 2,
 tare'ugu, tatarekereke,
 tuna 1, urubo, uu'aa 1, wero 2.

movement mate 1.

much berenga, hihibururaha 2,
 rago 1, totoadara.

mucus bwango 2, rohe 3, rorohe.

mud magita'a.

mulberry maro 1.

mullet 'anate 1, karikaringa,
 sawa.

multiply ha'arago 2, ha'arago'i.

mummy doru.

munch kaukau.

murder ha'arai, haingahu 2.

murderer ha'agare 1, ha'aguru,
 mwaeroo 5.

muscle bworea, daura(na) 1,
 hasi'o(na) 1.

mushroom kaaringa.

muschel mwagoru, tahuru,
 waroadaikaopwa.

must purara 2.

musty ha'awa'ura, wa'ura.

mutual arata'i 1, halabangai 2,
 hai'aba, halarama'i 2, hai'oa,
 hai'oi, hai'oringa, hai'oriori,
 hai'orisi, hairaba, hairabe,
 hairui 1.

mutter betenguru, dodonga'i 3.

muzzle ngoningoni, ngoonini-
 ngooni.

my agu 1, agua, aku, gu 4,
 gugua.

mynah siko.

myth 'oni'oni.

N

nag haiubwani.

nail mwisi 2, mwusi 2, sigi 1,
 wara'o 5.

naked awira'i, dadare,
 haikongari, kongari 2, roko 3,
 wa'adare, wa'adadare,
 wa'aroko 1.

name 'a'ahi 4, 'airasi,
 'aridaaba, 'ere 2, 'ubuna,
 'unu 2, 'unua 1, ara 4, arai 2,
 ata 2, atani, ato 3, ha'aatani,
 ha'aato 1, ha'amarahu 1,
 haihuu 1, hanuato'o, haora'i,
 hara 11, haruataihenu 1,
 hasihonu'e'ero, hau 2,
 hihitou 2, hinauri'o 1,
 hoto 2, hu'u 2, iraki, irango 6,
 kahuko 2, kamaitau, kamokamo 3,
 kaopwa 2, karangi 3, kauraha,
 keohireia, kira 2, kohuko 2,
 kookoo 4, kurirapwa 3,
 makapunamwarore, makira 3,
 manuauhenua, marodomwaruru,
 mea 6, muumuu, mwanunu 3,
 mwara 1,2, mwarakaoa,
 mwata 5, ngautangusi, ora(na) 8,
 pona, pungu 2, pwakeraha,
 pwaunauru, rakerake'a 3,
 raraaburu, sau 2, so 1, soi,
 tabwari, ta'eoru, tahihitou,
 tamatamarere, tararamanu,
 tatatenatauriki, tawaniora,
 umu 3, uranga'i'abu, urawa 2,
 usuusutoba'a, wangisi, wango 2,
 wanibubu, waruhiga 2,
 watauakerei, watauraha,
 watoheuru, wa'uri matawa,
 wenuri.

namely do 1, ma'ari 2.

namesake ha'i 5 (see
 ha'imarahuda), kira 3,
 marahu 1, mwanekira 3,
 to'ohuu(na) 1.

nape herehere 1, muribote 1.

- narrow* 'ogo 3, 'oko'oko'a, amo, ango 4, ha'ahihiri 2, hahari(na), haiangohi, haito'o'i, kakaora'ana, maro'una 1, raraporua, tarihisia, tari'oko, tari'oko'a.
- nation* aru inoni.
- native* ai 3, aohenua, auhenua, mora 1.
- nautilus* anu 1, bireo(na), gara 2, hita kara hita 1, reoreo 1.
- navel* po(na), waibo(na) 1, waipo(na) 1.
- neap* mainiharisi.
- near* 'urumai, ahuta 2, ariini, arimai, bohaasuu, durumwadu, gara 4, ha'agarangi, ha'arara 2, hata 3,7, hatara 1, hatari 5, mai 2, natasi 1, panu, pwanu 1.
- nearly* gere 3.
- necessity* purara 2.
- neck* 'u'u(na) 1, bwango(na) 1, ha'aha'a 1, maro'una 1, to'obwao.
- neckerchief* bwanaha'aha'a.
- necklace* 'uma, duru 8, durui'a, ngari 2, piru, poru 2, sire 3, taraira'o, tarai'uma, uhi 4.
- necklet* bwarabwara 2.
- needle* anuri, nira, suriao, surirogeao, sususu 1, tarumare 3, waa 3.
- neglect* ha'arobi.
- neighbour* ha'abwahe, o'ahenua.
- nephew* ha'i 5 (see ha'imauada).
- nervous* kito, rigi 4.
- nest* anu'i, ha'ateho 2, nui(na) 1, nuinui 1, pori, teho 3, tehongi, tehoru 2, tora 8, torai 2.
- nestling* taataga, uwonibwaa.
- net* 'ubena, a'i 3, ato 9, bwasu 1, garu 3, haa'u, hu'o 2, marawata, mari'i 2, moke 2, oroi 2, rawa(na) 3, sao, tahutuu(na), tanga(na) 2,3,4, tanu, tao, taru 2, tataba 4, tau 6, tau namu, tou 2.
- nettle* abunawai, darao 2, nunurao.
- nevertheless* ma'ata 1.
- new* bura 1, ha'abura, haoru, maahoo, sigi 8.
- news* 'ahusi 1, taro 1, taroha(na), taroha'i, toro 3.
- next* 'ahora 1, bwahe, haisuri 2, nata 2, natasi 1, neta, tanei.
- nibble* karo, karohi 2, katikati 2, ketekete, ketiketi, mangii(na) 1, tabo 2.
- nice* kana.
- night* bongi 1, 2, magaweri, mamararodoa, rangaihura, raratarau, rodo 3, rodomauru-'ahu.
- nine* ahuri 4, ha'asiwa, sinowa, siwa 1.
- nip* 'ini 2, araato 2, arato 2, aratopi, ha'aii 1, herepipi, ii, kabo 1.
- no* 'a 1, 'ai'a, ae 3, a'uata 2, e 4, hagaraia, hasihasi 3, mareha.
- noble* inoni 2.
- nod* arabwau, madengudengu.
- noise* 'anaraha, adaronga 1, agorogoro, agorugoru, manaeho, pipingo, rourou 2.
- noisy* adaronga 2, haihoihoi, hoi 2, rongu 2, wete 2.
- nonsense* ea, tatate 2, tate 1, tee 4, to'otee.
- noon* atoa, atowaa.

noose ari 4, pwango(na) 3,
pwapwango 2, tari 1.

north teterematawa.

nose aroo(na), arouu(na),
bwarisu(na), hengu, hingo,
hino 2, isuisu 1,2, ngoa 4,
rosibwango, susubwarisu,
usuusu 4, warobwarisu.

not 'a 1, 'ai 2, 'ai'a,
'arisuu, ae 3, auata 2, buna 2.

notch 'ara 6, 'arata'i, aha 2,
ahasiba, bete 3, ha'a'ara 4,
kere, madiwa, makere 1,
masipwa.

nothing bwebwero 1, doe 2,
ha'awahango, koahehe, kure,
makure, mwakure.

notice geesi, ha'abu'o 2,
ha'abu'ori, ha'amaahoosi.

nought bere 1.

noun 'a 5, 'uru 8.

nourish hanga 2, raiki 1.

novice bura 2, maahoo.

now horotani, no'ani 1.

numb adiadi 1, mae 1.

number arai 1, asari 2, doedoe 1,
ha'ateho 2, hanene, pwara-
pwara(na) 2, rama 4, ta'e 5,
umu 4, waru 3, waruubu.

numerous manao.

nurse 'aku'aku, ha'ahairiho,
hairihu, rihu 2, rihunga'i 2,
tagu 2, tauaro('ana).

nut 'a'araa 2, 'ado'a 1,
'aho'aho, 'e'e 3, 'e'i,
'eri 1, 'urungari, aahi 2,
anu'ai 1, aoni'e'i, arataoa,
babara(na), barabara 3, barawe,
bebehu(na), bohitanga 1, bua 2,
buaabua 1, buru 20, buta 3,
butakorū, butangari 1, bwao 4,
bwaongi, bwa'ora 1,2,3,
bweratari, gagare, gogomo
(see gogomoa'a), ha'ama'a,
haribua, hoto 7, kahokaho(na) 2,

kakaho(na) 3, karu 2,
kokorowawa, kora 2 (koraingari,
koraiao), koruukoru, ma'a 2,
maarau, maasli, mamau'u,
marangari 2, ngari 1,
ngaumaanibwa'ora, pira,
piu(na), poku, pwaikari 1,
rako, rakohuru 1,2, rarau 2,
ratarata(na), rearea,
rorohi 3,4, ruru'i, sisire 2,
to'i 3, toraka 2.

nutmeg ara'a 2, tara².

nutting bwa'ora'i.

0

oar 'arohi 2, radi.

oath arata'i 3, ha'asuu 2,
tarumare 2.

obedient haimaruga, haimwa'eta,
maruga 2, mwa'emwa'e 2.

obey arahaisuri, araisuri,
rongo 2.

object ha'aabwa 2, kora 1,
maea 2, moane 2, popou,
poupou 1, po'upo'u (na) 1,
ratarata 1, sura'i 7, suura'i.

obligation 'arenga(na) 1.

obscure 'a'ano, ano 3, kuhi 2,
mumuni 4, muni 2.

obsidian nagi.

obstacle higi, ta'era'i 3.

obstruct ha'abora,
ha'abwarasi 2, haimatangu,
kaihoru, madawera 1.

obtain 'aku'aku.

occupy ahino, aradodo 1,
ha'abobo(abe), hino 1.

ocean roqo.

o'clock heuta'i noni 1.

october ogu 2.

octopus 'uria, 'uria adaro,

- 'uria ni'abu, 'uria ni ibwa,
'uria ni obwa, 'uria ni rodo,
kakawe(na), nito, nuto,
tagaia'o, tatarai'i.
- odd* doedoe 1.
- odour* mawaha 4.
- oesophagus* 'au'u'u(na).
- of* ana 2, higa 3, i 2, ki 1,
ni 1.
- of course* 'a'a 1, 'a'uata,
a 13, a'ua 2, a'uata, ma 3,
ma'ata 2, magu'ua, mea 1,
mei 1, suka(na) 3, tawaado 2.
- off* 'adu 2, 'ahoi, 'e'i,
'inihete, 'oaha(na), 'oha(na) 2,
'oi 4, 'oiwaro(na), 'oro 2,
'oro'i, 'uru'ari, atahi,
duna 1, ha'agigi 1, ha'awai,
haiunusi 1, hari 1, hasu 1,
herehasu, herepasu'i, herepipi,
horo 1, horomodu, horongedengede,
horosi 4, hunuu, hura'a 2,
husi 1, kahure, kakahuru, kapa,
kapakapa 1, karikari, kuu,
maahoosi, maauta'a, mahosi,
mahusi, mairi, ma'oi 2,
marisi(na), marete, modu,
muri(na) 6, mwana 4, nini,
nunu 3, nunusi, nunutori,
ora(na) 10, pasu 1, pwaakora,
raesi 2, rama 6, rete 1, riri 2,
risi 1, roqo, ruhu, sigi 3,
sipa, sisipa, sura'i 6, susuru,
tabari 1, tabwahi 1, tahi 5,6,
14, tahitahi 2,3,6, tarauru,
tari 4, tarisi 3, taro 7,
tarohi 1, tasi 6, tata 2,
tatahi 3, tegera'i 1,
tegetege, tori 5, tuhi,
unutara, uranga'i 3, uu'aa 2,
wanu 2, waruhura, wasiahura,
wasihura, weke 1.
- offence* totoha(na).
- offer* diinga 3, ha'awate,
saro(na) 5, tatahe 2.
- officer* buuritawa.
- official* binauhi, hanarete 1.
- offspring* bia(na) 3, bira(na) 4,
pwira(na).
- often* ha'arago 1, ha'asiha,
ha'autare, mea 4, mwada'u 1,
tara(na) 5.
- ogre* ngaungaunoni.
- oil* rumu, waiwai 1.
- oily* rumu'a 1.
- old* 'adede, 'atebo, anou(na) 4,
bwane 2, bwani 2, ha'awari 1,
huu 4, kae 1, matangotango,
mataroha 1, moka, pwaowai,
rahu 3, repo 2, unumarara,
ure, waaringa, wari, wariha 1,
warita 1,2, warita'i, wari-
wari 2.
- omen* apwako, aranga'imae,
bara 4, diri 4, horomadada.
- on* 'ini 1, haiuruuru,
hasigugu 3, hatara 4, heewaa,
hunga(na) 3, kare 3, makira 1,
mwako 2, suri 1, susuri,
taarenga 1.
- once* ha'ata'ai 1, ha'ata'i 1,
hauta'ai.
- one* ani 1, bababa 2, eta,
haidaudau 1, haisirisiriha,
haisusuri, hauniomaa,
heuta'i noni 2, mahasi 2,
mo'o, mwaeroo 2, mwagaia,
mwakini 1, mwane 4, nata 1,
ta 1, ta'ai, tabobo, ta'i 1,
ta'ita'i 2, tanei, wageroa,
waiuraa, wariha(na).
- oneself* toki 4.
- only* buri'ete, buru'ete 3,
moi, ta 1.
- onto* huni 2.
- open* ariwaga, awanga, beto 2,
ha'amanganga, ha'amwanganga,
ha'apweta 2, ha'aragata'i,
ha'arangasi 2, haimanganga,
hera 1, herehora, hereheo,
hure 2, kakasi 5, keha, kiri 2,
manganga, maragaro, marewa 2,
matangu, mataha(na) 2,
mwadahora 1, mwanganga 1,
mwataha 1, owa 3, owanga'i 3,
owaowa 2, ponga 2, pweta 1,
raga 5, riba, ripa, taha 3,

- tahamaa 1, tahanga'i 2,
tahangi 1, tahori 3, tahu'i,
tahusi, tarihi 1, waarara,
waawaa 3, waga 1, waka 1.
- opening* diwaawaa, ha'ahori 1,
maa 3, manga 4, mwarara 1,
taataha, taharaa 1, tahataha 1.
- openly* burua, marewa 2,
mwadahora 1.
- operculum* mudi 5, mweda 1,
mwera 3, mwisi 1, mwusi 1,
wini(na).
- opossum* duru(na).
- oppose* bwara 3, bwarasi, dira 4,
ha'abwarasi 2.
- opposite* 'ai 6, 'airi 2, dada 3,
dadanga, haidadanga,
haidadanga'i, odoha(na) 1,
odohi 1, tae 2.
- oppress* tete 8.
- or* ma'ua 1.
- orange* 'ahi'a 2, mori 2,
ruburubu 2.
- orchid* muimui, muimuibao,
okeoke.
- ordain* bohi 2.
- ordeal* 'irara 2, arenga'i hau,
dau'eu, dauhau, dausuu,
ha'asina 2, ha'atohe,
tahaburi, tahahau, tahasina,
tohe 2.
- order* abesigihi, asigo, atongi 4,
do 1, halsuri 2, huni 3,
taori 2, tauri.
- orderly* orua 3, sama(na) 2.
- ordinary* kongari 3, moi.
- organ* koru 1, mwanemwane 1,
na'o 2, ta'asi(na) 1.
- origin* huu 6.
- original* huuna 1, mora 1,
tahamora 1.
- originator* huuna 2.
- ornament* barabara i'a, dahi 2,
ha'abao 1, ha'abarai(abe),
ha'arauni 1,2, ha'aripa,
hato 2, hura soso, huruniwaa,
hururorisi, isuisu 1, kumu-
kumu 5, masa 2, mumu'i 1,
mumu i karinga, mwa'irau 2,
nunuu 3, nunusi, nunutori,
pwaumanu, ra'o 3, rauniha(na),
tabeasi, tabetabe, tabitabi,
tarohiabe, usuusu 4,
warobwarisu.
- orphan* 'a'osi 1, a'osi 1,
inemae.
- osprey* wagio.
- other* ahihi(na) 1, gege(na) 2,
ha'aadaradangi, ha'adi'udi-
'udangi, ha'ariudangi, tabaho'i,
tagege(na).
- our* 'agaau, 'agaau'i, 'amami,
'ameu, 'amiria, agaau, amami,
ga 2, gaau, gagau 1, ga'i 1,
garaa, mimiria.
- out* 'a'ana 1, 'age 2, 'agehi,
'agei, 'arisareaa 1, 'atege,
'orasi 2, 'uruhura'a,
atahuraga, butamate 2, dira 2,
diudiu 1, ga 3, ha'aatoato,
ha'aga, ha'atuha,
ha'ausura'i 2, ha'a'u'usi,
hadamea, haihurahura,
haitehateha, haiunusi 2, hana 3,
hanasi, hanata'i, hane 4,
hano, hari 3, haro 5, heremata,
hereosi, hero 4, hora 2,
horosi 4, huhu 1, hu'orodo,
hura 3,5, hura'a 1, hurahura 1,
hurangai, hurasi 3, hurata'i,
iha 2, kai 4, kaka 4,6,
kakahuru, kakaka, kakau 2,
keha, kere, kona 3-5, kuru 2,
kuruha'i 1, kuru'i 1, kuta 1,
maringi 1, mataha(na) 2,
mate 2,3, mena 4, menasi 3,
nauunauu, pena, pusu 3,
rakarakaa, rama 7, rangu,
rara 6, raranga'i, rihunga'i 3,
ruguhura'a, ru'u 1,3, sawero,
sida 2, sigihi 1, sigira'i 1,
sigiri 1, siritaha, suki 1,
sura 1, sura'i 1, suuha'i,
ta'ara, taariadaro, tabo 1,
tae 1, tagaro, tahariu,
tahi 1,2, taho 2,4,5, tahoni
1,2, tahora'i, tahori 1-3,
tahota'i, tahuraga, ta'ihii,

- ta'inga'i, tairokea 1,
 tara'ikeo, taranga'i 2,
 tarenga'i, taresi 2, tata'e 3,
 tataha'i, tatawi, tenga'i,
 tete 7, tetehi 3, teteho 2,
 toba 3, tobari 1,
 to'o'itarana, tora 4,17, tuha,
 tuhu, tuna 1, uhirai 2,
 una 1, unu 1, unumara'uru,
 unusi 1,2, unuta'i 1, usu 4,5,
 usuha'i 2, usui 2, usu'i,
 usukakau, usuusu 3, wanu 2,
 wata 3, wede, we'e.
- outer* 'adio 1.
- outlet* taha 4.
- outrageous* nui(na) 5.
- outrigger* 'etea 4, dadahoro 2,
 dadaro 2, gou, ha'aahe 2.
- outside* ahisi, hura'a 2,
 kahokaho(na) 1, muri(na) 3,
 omaa 2.
- outskirts* uteute(na).
- oval* moane 2.
- oven* 'abaraa, 'oda'oda,
 buruburu 7, keha, sirihii 2,
 tageu, umu 1.
- over* 'a'a 3, 'a'ahi 1, 'a'ake,
 'a'ara'i 1, 'ana, 'awao,
 arateteho 1, bo'e 3,
 ha'abwaoha'i, ha'apwahai,
 ha'apware, ha'apwerupweru,
 ha'ara'ongi, ha'ata'ai 2,
 hahairo 4, haho(na) 1,
 haigarigari, haro 7, hata'ai,
 hereponosi, ho'i 2, hoka 1,
 horo 4, horongi 1, hue,
 hu'isi, hu'ita'i, huke
 husuhoro, kaihirihiri,
 kukuha'i, kukukuha, maagugu,
 mahoro 2, mangenge 1, maoo,
 pino 1, pware, pweru 2,
 ra'o 6, ra'ongi, roana,
 robonga 1, robosi 1, robota'i,
 roi 1, roroha, roroha'i,
 sane 2, sange 1, susubere,
 suuhi 1, su'umi, suunga'i 1,
 tarau 5, tarauhi 4,
 tatarengarenga, teteho 2,
 totooe 1.
- overcast* wairodo.
- overcome* ha'arei 1, ha'awewe,
 ramohi, ramota'i, wete 6.
- overcook* ha'apwepwesa,
 pwepwesa.
- overcrowd* bobo 5, bobonga'i.
- overeat* buaa, ngauburita.
- overflow* 'o'ohai 1, aramaga,
 asioora, ha'ateteho 1,
 honuuharau, honuaramwaga,
 mamairi, tariberebere,
 teteho 1.
- overgrown* aru 6, ha'arobi,
 haimausu, hasimou, mausu,
 wata 2.
- overhang* apwao, apwero, baaro,
 bwaoha'i 1, sura'aoa'o.
- overhead* hunganiodo 1.
- overlap* damadi'u, ha'angenge,
 ha'atahitahi, haitahitahi,
 mwakomwako 2, tahi 9,
 tahiinga'i 2, tahitahi 5.
- overlay* mwanasi 1, mwanasia 1.
- overloaded* 'araki 2.
- overlook* 'omeadara, 'ometarisi,
 ree 2.
- overseer* 'omesuri, haimarungi.
- overshadow* anuare, awata'a,
 mamaru(na) 2, maru(na) 2.
- oversleep* bwore 1.
- overspread* hai'a'a.
- overthrow* ha'ahaka.
- overturn* 'arihu'i, 'o'ohai 1,
 abweru, ahu'ora 4, beruta'i,
 ha'aabwasi, hu'e, kara 5,
 karaha'i 1, karangi 1.
- overwhelm* anokumu, anukumu 2,
 atokumu, wadakumu, wini'ai 2.
- overwork* su'urarakenga'i,
 su'urarate.
- owe* 'ino(na).

owl kahuko 1, kohuko 1,
ngai 1.

own haraa 1, harari 1,
to'ora 1.

owner to'ora 2.

oyster 'a'asuaa, hau wasua,
roma 2.

P

pack 'oruru, oruru, rabwa 1,2,
rubu 1, to'oni 1.

pact ha'akoakoa 2.

paddle 'arohi 2, abonga'i,
aohi 5, arohai, boe 7,
boenga'i, ha'akakarohuasa,
haruta, hote, mea(na),
nahura'i 1, roro'arohi.

pain 'abobo 1, 'ara 5, 'arii,
adiadi 2, aganu 1, ahiro,
ahiru, aru 1, arudada,
arudara 1, arusara, arutata 3,
baba'o, berei, gonagona 1,
ha'amaata'i, ha'amagomo,
ha'amarai, ha'amwa'e'e,
ha'ananau 1, ha'arasi 3, hiito'o,
husi 3, kawira 1, maata'i 1,2,
madidi, magomo 2, maise,
mamasii 2, mamota 2, marai 3,
mwa'e'e, ngona 1, nongaa, oo 4,
orohimada, rada 1, raramea 5,
taha'abu, tangaru 3, urutou 2.

paint 'eda 2, bubuni 1, buni 3,
ha'amahui, mangade 3, ma'u 2,
tarakaka 1, usu 3, usui 1.

pair 'oa, 'oa ni manu, donga 3,
to'i 4, wai'oa.

pale babara 2, bara 1,2, behu.

*palm*¹ 'auraho, ao 1, arætoto,
bi'a 2, buatai, butowai,
bwa'atari, bwango(na) 1,
hangahanga 2, hiru 2, hoa 5,
ma'ema'e, niu, pwapwairato,
ra'ei, sinora 1, tabaa, tea 1.

*palm*² bwabwahe(na).

Palolo barenga, ogu 1, oku.

palsy 'o'onu 2.

pancreas mwa'a, rogomaganianu.

pandanus 'ariburu 1, bwana 1,
gire, ha'u 1, hi'o 1, kire,
mwamwana 1, sara 1, sasara 1,
tari 2.

panic ma'uho.

panolpy mama'ungaa 1,
mangataa(na).

panpipes 'auuhiuhi, angi 1.

pant 'osara, 'osora 1,
awasirahe, ha'aosimago,
haimanawarihariha, manawa 1,
manawa'osara, manawarihariha 2,
osimago.

paralyse ngudu 1.

paralysis 'o'onu 2, abengudu.

parasite aheahe 4, morumoru 1.

parcel biibii, kara 8.

pare su 5.

parrot 'aba'aba marawa,
'irori 1, diwi, kara 4, kira 1,
kirakira 1, kirori 4,
mwanekira 1, sire 1, siri 4,
siwi 1.

part 'ano, aba 1, aboro,
heremae 1, mangasi(na),
meomeoaba, na'o 3, ngasito'o 1,
pura 2, raga(na), raro 1,
rita(na), sisipoi, suhi 2,
taba 3, tagege, ta'ira'i 2,
tete'u, uwo 2, wini 1.

partake ngaumaea 1.

participle e'i, ga 1, ka.

particle maea 1.

partition 'ogu 2, didi 2,
didihoru, hehe 4.

partner bei 2.

partnership be'i 2.

party 'ahi 3, 'ahu 4, mae 7,
ta'e(na).

- pass* 'aharau, anoro 2, aohoro, aro'u 2, aro'una, aro'uuna 2, ha'aanoro, ha'adi'u, ha'apware, ha'atariri, hahari(na), haidi'uri, hairiunga'i, kakaora'ana, mararohiana, maro'una 1, mimi, pware, rado 3, rewa 2, rewasi 3, susubere, tahaa(na) 2, tariri, ura 2, uraohi 1, uru 8, urui 2, urunga'i 4.
- passage* maetahataha, sirihoro.
- passenger* ha'adiohi 2.
- passion* ha'aginata'i.
- passionately* rahurahuta'i.
- past* 'omera'ima, di'u 1, mariuriu, oto 3, tariraau 1.
- paste* bai 2, buru 4.
- patch* bwari(na) 2, ha'awaari 1, sirihii 1, tatasakusaku.
- path* ahora(na) 2, aohoro, gao(na) 1, gaoha(na), haane 1,2, rongu 1, ta'eha 2, tahu(na) 1, tara(na) 1, tarahaane 1,2, taratara(na) 1.
- patient* ahu(na) (see ahumaraagohea), torisusu, torito'o 1.
- pattern* ha'ausuri 2, mwidimwidi.
- pause* 'aru'a 2.
- paw* baraikakau.
- pawpaw* 'ainihaka, poupou 6.
- pay* 'ahu 1, 'airi 2, ahamaa 2, ha'a'ahu 1, ha'aherehere, ha'aruruibwea, haitaro, haru 5, hasu 2, hiri 4, hori, maenga(na), orahi 2, rauta'i, tahaburi, tahahau, taha'irara, tahari 2, tahasina, taho 8,9, tahori 4, tarauru, toto 9, totorae.
- payment* ariburu, ha'aha'abwara mararuma, ha'amauri 2, hairu'u 3, haitoto, harungi 1, mae 5, mahana 4, ora(na) 9, to'oha, toto(na) 2.
- peace* 'aro 6, 'aroahu, ariburu, ha'angagu, nagu 1.
- peaceable* abenga'i 2, ahu(na) (see ahuaabenga'i).
- peacemaking* buu 8.
- pearl* kora 2 (see koraidahi), moane 1, poupou 5, roa 1, waro 4, wini 2.
- pearl-shell* dahi 1.
- peck* pupu, tapo 1, tere 8, topi 1.
- peel* 'o 3, 'oi 3, 'uri(na) 5, gagahu, kakaho(na) 1, su 5, suhi 1, suuhi 4.
- peer* rae 1, raenga'i, raeraenga'i.
- peg* 'abi 3, 'abisi 2, paruparu 1, toto 10, wara'o 5.
- penetrate* aro'uu 1, aro'uuna 1, sirihii 3.
- penis* akaka 3, wii.
- people* kakamora, mahono, masi 1, muumuu, pwakeraha, pwapwangora, pwaronga, ruaasi 2, ugu(na) 1, wamwea.
- pepper (betel)* 'oha, amadi, kakangara.
- perceive* 'irara 1, aidangi, ha'ahii 1, hii 1.
- perch* ta'e 1.
- percolate* tonga 2.
- perfectly* menanga'i.
- perform* ha'aha'wai, ha'auraruruha, mahasi 1, maori 1.
- perhaps* gasi 1, ma 3.
- period* horota(na), madora(na), marauhu 2, na'o 1, oha 1, raumwadu, waruahe 1.
- perish* gaga 1.
- permanent* 'arihuu, 'ariihuu, ariruma, awasusu, awato'o,

harita'i 3, hatara'i 4.
perpendicular aseki.
perplex ha'ato'ouu, ha'awairikoi, wairikoi 4.
persevere tarauhi 1, usu 9, usura'i 3.
persist bwarohara(na) 2, kaori 1, kasaori.
person 'ageha 2, 'are'are'o, 'ariahu 1, ai 3, awadora 2, baronga goro, baronga ta'a, buruburu 8, ha'aawangi 1, ha'agonohi, hairiunga'i, kowai, maho 3, mwaeta'a 1,2, mwane 1, mwanekira 3, pwakeraha, ramoa 3, ramua, rawabare'o, rua 2, sahusahu 2, ta'asi(na) 3, ure, waiuraa, werawera.
personal bwore 3.
perspiration madaa, mahenaa.
perspire madaraa, madoraa.
persuade 'ero, ha'abweubweu, ha'ahaoosi (haate) 1, hairarahi, rarara 1.
pestilence riunga 1.
pestle koto 1, ngoso.
pet hangani 2.
petal ahuahuh 1.
petrified mataroha 2.
phantom anou(na) 1.
pharynx 'uma'uma.
phase hasihuraimou, kui 'au'au, masuruga, si'edahi.
phosphorescent mwaromwaro 1, roaroa 2.
photograph bibiri nunu.
phrase sikera.
pick apo, hasu 1, huhuri, hurihuri, kapi 1, madi, rahi 1,

rete 2, si'o 1, si'ohi 3.
pick-a-back baha, boha, haibahabaha, haibohaboha, sungi 3.
picture nunu(na).
piece aboro, aera, amada, babaiuna, bahoro(na) 1,2, garu 2, hauriogu, itoro, kai 5, maamoku 1, maharihari, mahoro 1, mamomo, maruhu, mawe'e, ora(na) 7, ra'o 4, rara 8, rarada 4, ri'iri'i 2, roto 2, tete 4, toro 7, waro 1.
pierce ha'amaruru 2, ha'amwaruru 1, ha'arubunga'i, kaauria, kuhu, maruru 4, mwakau, mwako 3, mwaruru 2, raki, rubu 3, su 2, su'i 1, susu 3, susu'i 2, susura'i.
pig 'airoo 1,2, 'ama'ama 3, 'e'e 1, 'e'esi, 'uru 3, 'uru'i 1, ai'ora, a'ori, boo 1, boomangori 1, burugawaa, bwabwa 1, dada 2, gare(na), ha'anoto, haga, hagahaga, hago, hagu 3, hai'uru, hasi-bwabwa, nahomera, puro 2, raarahi 2, sae(na), sisiri, suasua 2, ta'asi(na) 1, taratara(na) 1, te'e 2, uuto, waarea.
pigeon 'ao, babaahu 1, bina (see bina ahuri, bina ni mou), bora 2, bwarisibua, kumukumu 2, manukumukumu, waibora.
pigtail buripote, marusi'u'u, muribote 2, murupote.
pile 'ahi 8, 'u'u 1, ahuh 8, bara 7, barai 4, baraidunga, baraihau 2, busu 5, ha'aahuni 1, ha'ahuuani, ha'ahuuni, ha'arobo 2, ha'atetehe 2, hairobo 2, hungahunga'a, mamairi, robo 5, robosi 2, siwa 2, tunga, tungatunga 1, wadu 3.
pillar auu i rohu, hauheitori, hau ura.
pillow borunga(na) 1,2.

- pilot* hahasi 1.
- pimple* boroboro, popoto,
poruporu 2, poruporu'a 2.
- pinch* 'ini 2, 'inimarahasiwae.
- pink* awaawara 2.
- pioneer* tahangi 2, tahani 1,
tahari 6.
- Piper methysticum* 'awa'awa,
ba'enakakawa.
- pistil* taga 3, taka(na) 3.
- pit*¹ bebebe 1, girubwara,
gogoro 3, mamango(na).
- pit*² ahira(na) 2, ini 2.
- pitch* rodoburu, rodohono 1.
- pith* ahe o'uo'u, hoa 5, madoo 1,
obo 2, o'uo'u 1, rore 1,
uwo(na).
- pitiabile* 'ari 2, mama'ari,
mama'aria 1.
- pity* 'aroha, aroha, aroha(na) 2,
baromaa, guama(na) 1,
ha'abaromaasi, ha'ama'ari 1,
ha'ata'ahi, haimama'ari,
haita'ahi, ta'ahi, tabai(na) 2,
tobwa(na).
- place* 'a'ago 3, 'abaraa,
'aha'aha 1, amu 4, arangu 2,
asira'i 3, ato 9, bohi 3,
bonga 1, boorahu, bwaurate,
bwea 3, dora 3, gedegede 1,
ha'aabesigihii, ha'ahatara,
haanga'i, ha'anonoi, hera 2,
irango 2, koru 2, maara 1,
ma'asara, maea 6, mamao 1,
mea 6, mwasi 4, mwasidohu,
niga 1, nonga 2, nuga 3,
odonitataru, pwarateana, rahu 4,
susu'u 1, su'u 1, tabaori,
ta'ita'i 3, tanga(na) 4,
taori 2, tara(na) 4, tauri,
totogo 2, tuga, waheuru'a,
wanga 2, wariwari 1, wasiwasi 5.
- plague* riunga 1.
- plain* 'ometoha'i(nia), ha'ata'i 2,
hatarana, maranu'u, mwamagi,
mwanganga 2.
- plait* 'aro 2, 'i'i 2, aa'i,
ari 2, ha'ahau, haihau, hau 5,
haungai, hauri, hinau 2,
mwamwana 2, piro 2, rahi 2,
tooto'i.
- plan* 'isi 2, ha'akoakoa 1,
iri 3, niga 3, noru, nunuga.
- plank* rau 3.
- plant*¹ 'a'are 1, 'abe 1, 'ai 1,
'ape, 'aramadioga, 'aro 4,
'imu'imu, 'uruu, agore 3,
ahaahaberi, ahorosi 2, ariboo,
aukeauke, awarosi 2, banabana,
baono, biringiruma,
bwanaabwana, gaogao,
ha'abwahegare, hanohano 2,
hara 7, hasi'ei, hi'imanu,
hiohiorima 2, hiore, hira 3,
hugi, huru 2, hurua, kahaiha,
kakarohikou, kakawima'o,
karakaramangaru,
kariikari, kau 5, kukurupwau,
mami 5, marageresae, moruaro,
motamota, mumu 1, nunurikasuhe,
ohe 1, pwarapwaramera, pwareo,
ra 2, rarakii 2, raramea 4,
rarare ni bwera, tagarodo,
taritari, tawe 1, toa,
toato 1, tomwaroto, uru 9,
wahere, waihiruhiru,
wanganirohu, waowao 1, ware 3,
warehouse, wawao 1,2.
- plant*² 'ari'ae 1,2, buru 13,
buru'i 3, ha'ahora 4, hagu 4,
hasi 1, hasinga'i, huhu'i 1,
rautari, robi 2, su 3, susu 2,
susu'i 1, tere 2, to'oni 3.
- plate* baba(na) 3, bobo(na) 3,
karupenga, poru 5, tarupenga,
unauna.
- plateau* hungana, pwainaa.
- platform* abui waiuu,
anosibwea, ariari 1, arohaa,
bi'a 2, bwea 1, haa 2,3,
ha'abweabwea, maraburu 2,
pweapwea, rangorae 1, tahe 4,
tau 4.
- play* aoni 1, daro 1, gede,
ha'aporuporu, ha'apworupworu,
ha'aroda 1, ha'atake 2,
ha'awakesi, hainonora,
hainorasi, hairimasi, hairoda,
hairosi, hairuba, hairuda,

- kao(na) 5, kaori 3, nonora,
poruhi 2, porunga'i 2,
poruporu 1, pwarero 1,
pworupworu, raka 1, roda 1,
ruba, ruda, wake 2,
- playful* ha'awakewake.
- plead* dinga(na).
- pleasant* kanakana'a, maitana,
marimari 1, mari'ona.
- please* bi, ha'akorokoro 1,
su 1, tu.
- Pleiades* buru 10.
- plentiful* garinga 2, mamaingi 1,
mwa'o 2, mwa'osi 2,
mwa'ota'i 2.
- plenty* banaeho, haimatagara.
- pleurisy* 'ako, maata'i
rakerake.
- plexus* hangahanga 2.
- pliable* maangudi 1, mangudi 1.
- plot* duru'abu(na), durumada(na),
iri 3, tora 19, toramae.
- pluck* abo 1, abori, dadahi 2,
dahidahi, gani 1, ha'ato'oto'o 1,
hasu, hisu 2, huhu 2, huhuri,
huri 3, hurihuri, husi 1.
- plug* bwaru(na), geha, o'uo'u 2,
suhu 1, tahu 1, tahusi.
- plume* manukumu 1.
- plump* rurumuta'a.
- plunder* buta 4, butabuta 1.
- plunge* hoto 6.
- pneumonia* 'ako, boengoto.
- point* 'arakakau, 'oohi 1,
atohoro, haabu'oahu 2, haro 6,
haura hane, haura ora,
kakaora'ana, maa 4, manasi,
ngodongodo(na) 2, rare 2,
romo 1, suda 3, sura 2,
sura'ina, taketake 2, tenga'i,
uraho'i, urouro(na), usu 4,
usu'i, usukakau, usuusu 3,
uwaare.
- poison* huhunu 1, hunu 5,
tara'i 3.
- poke* aga 2, agani, gani 1,
gangi, ha'aii 2, ha'anori,
haro 5, ii 2, karuwini 2,
sigihi 1, sigira'i 1,
sigiri 1, siwa 3, siwi 2,
suha'i 1, suki 1, tuhu.
- pole* 'airepo 2, 'aitori 2,
adaa, aora 1, auu, ba'e 2,
ba'eba'e, baibai, buuhaisuri 2,
buuhanehane, didiwa, gaamwa,
ha'aba'e, ha'asusuporo,
haohaota 1, susuporo, tarihi 2,
toko 2, ugu 4.
- policeman* totorasina 2.
- polish* kasa 4, rurumuta'a.
- polite* o'agoro.
- pompously* 'unga'i 2.
- pool* 'obwo 1, 'u'i'u'i 1,
anonganonga 2, biro 2,
hasiora 2, iroiro 1, kirokiro,
kokoke 1, korokoro 3, nonga 2,
oboora, obwa 2, pwapwariu,
pwapwaruu, pwaruu 2, robo 2,
uhu 2.
- poor* aera, bara 11, barihu,
bwausiwaiu 2, ha'abarai(abe),
hehe 3, herehere 2, ma'ani 2,
mamatea, meomeoaba, pohara,
pui, purawa'ia, pwe, rearea,
ta'a 1, ta'aha(na) 2, wagi 3,
wiri 1.
- pop* sikesike.
- populate* hai'a'angari.
- porpoise* 'aharara 2, 'aingi 1,
girio, iri'o, toa ni i'a.
- portent* bara 4, haubara(na).
- porter* bonga'i 1.
- portion* 'i'i 1, aba 1, abe 12,
aboro, adara'i 2, ha'amadi,
higa 5, horo 3, horohoro 4,
kaakara, kao(na) 1, kokoru 4,
raubwae'ahu, taba 3, tagege,
tohu(na), waaba, waka 2.
- Portuguese man-o-war* darao 1.

position kena, sara 2, su'u 4.

possess 'inari, adaro(na) 5, bwauni, ha'abwauni, ha'ahiohio, ha'a'ora 1, ha'arabe 1,2, ha'atabwahi, ha'atawa 2,3, hairaberabe, haitabwaohi, marungaa 2, niuniuraa, ora(na) 4, orahi 1, oraora 1, rabe 1, rabenga'i, rabengi, rabesi, sasa 2, tabwahi 2, tabwaohi, tapwahi, to'o 3, to'ora 1.

possession 'amwera, borohu, bwore 3, madu 1.

possibly 'onata.

post ahu 11, auu, awasi 2, ba'eba'e, ha'aadara, hasibou, hunga(na) 5, mara'airihu, nunu(na), peta, rangi 2, rihu 3, to'onunuha(na) 1.

pot kuki 2, su 3.

potato kumara.

pouch angaigare, duru(na).

poultice gori 3, kara 9.

pour 'orasi 2, bweru 2, ha'adede, ha'ahana 2, ha'aringisi, ha'idana, hana 3, hanasi, hanata'i, hu'ihu'i, hurasi 3, iri 2, iringi, iris, maringi 1, ori 5, orisi 4, pusu 3, ringi, tahi 12.

powder 'abota, 'agota, bai 2, gu 3, gugu 1, ngangaa.

power 'amengo 2, adaro(na) 5, anou(na) 3, ha'ahanarete, ha'ahere, ha'amemeena, ha'amena, haihuu 16, hauhuu 2, mana 3, marungaa 1, memena, mena 1,2, mena'ai, menasi 1.

practice ha'ananau 2, si'o 2.

praise baarahe 1, dahi 3, ha'aaneane, ha'aasa 1, ha'aasai, ha'abaarahe, hou 1, rahe 3.

prattle 'irori 2.

prawn 'oree, mutipwaro, mwitipwaro, ngitipwaro, ngoda,

ura 5, uraura, wado 3.

pray ha'arahe(abe) 2, ha'arahesi 1, rihunga'i 4.

prayer ha'arahe(abe) 2, ha'arahesi 2, ha'arihunga'i 2, rihunga 4.

precious mora(na).

precipitous 'aba 3, rohurohu'a, rorohuaa.

predict to'o'itarana, toomi 2, toongi 1.

prefer 'iri, 'omehihisi, 'omehiri.

prefix 'a 4, haari, ha'i 3,5, hari 7, hasi 5, hau 2, hei 1, hu 2, hua(na) 4, i 6, i'a 3, kai 6, kora 2, ma 5, maa 1, mai 4, mara 2, masi 2, mwa, mwai 1, mwani 2, mwasi 1, na 2, ou 2, pwa 1,2, pwai, pwasi 3, pwei, rau 2, re, ri 1, sau 2, ta 5,6, ta'e 5, tai 1, tari 5, tata 4, tawa 2, to 1, too 2, wa 1,2,9, waa 4, wai 1, waro 2, wera, wi 1.

pregnancy bani 4, maero(na) 1.

pregnant ahuehue, dodonga'i 4, gare(na) (see gare'a).

preliminary ha'amauri 2.

premature 'aho'a 1, asige, taruru 1, tauu.

premonition bara 4.

preoccupied ahu(na) (see ahuhiru), hiru 1.

preparation dauoto(na), ha'ahahau, hahau 4, hai'aba, taura'iha(na).

prepare 'aba 4, 'abasi 2, 'abata'i, 'agu 1, 'aguha'i, 'o'ora 1,2, ara'eu, ha'aagauhi, ha'a'agu, ha'atauni 1, ha'ataura'i 1, ha'awaiwai, hagu 8, hahau 4, haihahau, hereagu, here hagu, kaka 1, raba 3, tageu, tatari 2, tauni 1, taura'i 1, waiduu'a 1.

presence sia(na) 1.

present 'agu 2, ha'abwaura'i 2,
ha'ageesi, haigarihi,
haioringa.

presently abuga'u, aride'eni,
baaniaga'u, baaniata,
borota'a, gasiaga'u.

press bira 1, biraha'i,
birasi 1, biri 1, bonga 2,
domu, haahi 4, ha'aruhi 2,
haiburi, haiburiburi,
hatara 4, rebwa, repwa 2,
rewa 1, rubu 1, ruhi 1,2.

pretend edaro, ha'agare 1,
ha'ahehe 2, ha'ato'o(abe),
poruporu 1, wake 1.

pretty rarara 3.

price 'iri'iri, 'iu 2.

prick do 4, do'i, ha'amwaraua 2,
ha'anori, matasi 1, mwako 3,
su 2, su'i 1, susu 3, susu'i 2,
tongi 3.

prickles ha'amamota, ha'amomota,
mamota 1, suda(na).

priest hoho'asi.

principle na'o(na) 1, na'oha(na).

prise asino, bo'e 1, ha'apoke,
hu'e, po'e, poke, sino.

prisoner ha'iho'o.

proclaim ha'ahoura'i, ha'ataro 1,
manganga, taroha'i.

procure heresigare.

profane uru 3, uruhi 1,
urungi 1.

profit ha'atari 2.

projection ra'e 3, ra'era'e 1,
toto 10.

prolific haigau.

promise duru 5, duruduru,
ha'abwero 1, ha'amasipwa,
ha'auri 1.

prong maerada, marada, sususu 2.

pronoun ku, mwadi'u, na 11,
ta 7, taa 1, taha 1, tei,
wa'i 6.

prop 'aisuasuaara'a, 'o'ori 1,
sua 5, suari 3, suasuaraa(na).

proper ora(na) 2, orua 3.

property bwenaa, keta 1,
ruruunga(na), to'ora 5,
wa'u(ana) 1.

propitiation ha'akorokoro 3.

proportion 'arahita 2,
bungabungaa.

prostrate rahu 7.

protect ha'awbarasi 1,
maagugu, mahoro 6.

protection dirinitako, mangita 3.

proud kane.

prove ahehe, kete 4.

provoke kuta 2, maarara 2.

prow toutou(na), urouro(na).

prowess ramoha 2.

pudding 'ini'ini, 'o'ora 3,
gori 1,2, haabo'e, ha'araha'i 2,
ha'atoto 3, kara 8, kori 1,
masara 4, pwaisusugu,
ra'engo 1, reremo 2, sobou,
susugu, susu'u 3, takiropo,
tauma, taumwa, toparoto.

puff ahuree 2, babasahu 1,
busu 1, busu'i 1, busuri 1,
ha'araha 3, ha'arangasi 1,
ha'atuha, pusu 1, tuha,
uhira'i 2.

pull 'a'ari 1, 'ahoi, 'e'i,
'oiwaro(na), 'ugu, 'u'uha'i,
aa 8, abwo 2, aga 4, agani,
angu, aritaki, au'u 1, bo'e 2,
bwabwa 4, bwai 1, bwao 1,
bwa'ora 1, bwaori 1, diri 5,
duna 2, gaa, gogomo, ha'aa'u,
ha'arasi 2, ha'aroro 1,
ha'ataho, ha'a'u'usi,
hai'ini'ini 1, haiunusi 1,
hari 1, harihari 1, haroro 1,
hure 2, husi 1, kahure,
kaka 5,8, kakasi 5, kai 5,

- kona 3, oge 1, pasu 1, rae 4, raesi 1, rangu, rarasi 1, rau 7, rausi, rautari, rewa 4, rewasi 6, roosi, roro 6, rosi 4, ruhu, sumwa 2, sususigihi, tabo 1, taho 5, tahoni 2, tahori 3, tete 4,7, tetehi 3, toki 4, totoki, tungitungi 2, unumara'uru, unutara, usu 2, usuha'i 1, usunga'i 2, usuusu 1, we'e, weke 2.
- pulp* hasi'o(na) 2, magani 2.
- pulse* wawaro'i 3.
- pumice* hau manumanu.
- punish* ada 2, adahi 2, ha'ato'ohi.
- punishment* su'umae.
- pupa* babarite 1.
- pupil* gare 3, kareri'i.
- puppy* gare(na) (see gare misu).
- purchase* maenga(na).
- pure* mainora, mairona, manora, mawasu 2.
- purpose* gomo 2, madina.
- purse* punga 1.
- pursue* haahi 1, horosi 6, mamu 7.
- pus* abwarao 2, dede, dee 3 (see deenga'i), gogo(na).
- push* ake 1, buri 3, burisi 3, buru 11, burusi 1, bweru 1, diri 5, dua, duna 3, haihoto 2, hiota'i, hoto 3, raga 3, rori 3, sua 6, sura 6, sura'i 4, usu 2, usuha'i 1, usunga'i 2, usuusu 1.
- put* 'ahi 1, 'ege 4, 'ohisi 2,3, 'ohu 3, 'owai, 'uru 5, 'uwai, aasuru, abesigihi, aga 1, agahi, agangi, aho 4, akeho 2, aruma'i 2, ateho 1, ba'oba'o, bobotoo 1, bohi 2, butamate 2, bwaru 1, dara 2, duna 1, ga 3, goni 2, ha'aabesigihi, ha'aatongi, ha'abao 1, ha'agigi 1, ha'aha'a 1, ha'ahanehane, haahi 1, ha'amadi, ha'amamota, ha'amararanga, ha'amaru 1, ha'amasa 1, ha'amate 2, ha'amomota, ha'amwa'eto'eto, ha'anuga 2, ha'araangi, ha'arabasi, ha'arara 1,2, ha'arengasi, ha'asudaru, ha'ataha, ha'ateho 1, ha'atobo, ha'atoto'i, hadamea, haigoni 1, hane 4, hanga'i, ha'o, hare'uru 2, harumae, hereagu, herebei, herepiro, hero 4, higi, hoto 7, hunga(na) 3, ihasi 1, kakasa, kara 9, kohihi 2, koma, kopi 1, kuru 2, kuruha'i 1, kuru'i 1, mada 4, mahihi, maka 2, mamahe, mamau'u, mate 3, mwako 2, niga 1, nono 1, nonora'i, nonori 1, nuga 3, oosi, orima'i 1, oru 3, pesua 1, ponga 1, poumaere, pwaru 1, rahehahe(na), riri 4, roo 3, sida 2, sono, sudaru, su'i 2, taha 10, tahanga'i 3, tahari 7, tahari 10, tahataha 2, tatara'ura'u, tauri, tatagoni, tebo 3, teho 2, teho 3, togotogo 1, tohi, toki 3, tongi 4, to'oni 1, toto 1, totorasina 1, tuga, tuna 1, uri 1, uu'aa 2, wata 3.
- puzzle* asaha, asahi, asai, asari 1, ha'aasanga'i, haabu'oahu 2, ha'atairokea, ha'awairikoi, haitairokea, tairokea 2, wini'ai 2.

Q

- quake* 'iha 3, niuniu 2, nuinui 2, nunu 4.
- quality* ta'aha(na) 2.
- quantity* bibiri 1, ha'ateho 1, haitabara.
- quarrel* 'ahi 3, arahuni, ha'amaho 1, hairosi, haitohe 1, haitoto, maho 1, maramisu 2.
- quarter* maamaaidangi.
- quartzite* hau baba, hau da'iri, hau di'iri, hau mera, hau wadi, si'iri, wasi'iri.

question haisonga'i 2, so 2,
songa'i.

quick akoako 2, ha'amanaunau,
ha'araurau, ha'awete, hasi 4,
kau 6, maatau, manaunau 2,
maraurau 1, mea 4, minamina 2,
mwada'u 1, mwinamwina,
noranoraa, otaota 1, rau 5,
rauhi 1, raurau 1, tautau 1,
tohutohu, tona 3, tora 18,
wato'i, wete 1, wisi 2.

quicksand mauunuunu, mwaruuru,
mwaunununu.

quiet ahu(na) (see ahuabenga'i),
asinamo, bahu, dau 5, ha'abahu,
ha'amahu, ha'amaru, ha'apapaku,
haimanuru, mahoro 3, mahu 2,
mamahu, mamanuto'o 1, manego,
manigo, mani'o, manuru, paku 1,
papaku, tano 2, ugurodo 2,
unusi 2, uruta'i 1, waduwadu 1.

quite 'a'uata.

quiver 'idi 1, 'idinga'i 1,
'idira'i 1, awasi 3,
ha'anahunahu 1, ha'aowasi,
ihaiha 1, nahu 2, nahunahu 3,
nahunga'i 2, nahura'i 2, oringe,
owanga'i 1, owaowa 1, owasi.

R

race kakamora, kuru waiane,
masi 1, pwapwangora,
pwapwaronga, pwaronga.

radiance raraha(na).

radiant raraha(na).

raft parapara'au 3.

rafter 'ato.

rage bouhiru'a, buuharanga'i.

rails ruta 1.

rain ao 2, aoha 1, arotaha,
bitora, domu (see domuria-
matawa), masigi 4, moumou 1,
muti, paparako 1, pwapwaruu,
rangi 1, susuha'i 4, taharara,
tataramatawa, tomu 1,
udumoumou, uruuru 4, uta 1,

utaora 1.

rainbow rauaro.

raincourse marauwai.

rainmaker ha'arangi 1.

rainsquall taharangirangi.

rainstorm baragaria rorodo.

rainwater anonganonga 2.

rainy dangita'a, waruahe 1.

raise abengi 3, du'a 1,
ha'aaraha, ha'abwaura'i 1,
ha'amwaerarahaha, ha'arepo,
ha'arepwa, ha'asuruta'e,
poruporu 2, ranga'ai, rangai,
rangi 2, siwi 3, toro 5,
unu 3.

*rake*¹ ai'adu 1.

*rake*² 'adu 1, 'ake 2, 'akehi,
'ohu 3, ase 1, asi 2, asigoni,
asinga'i 2, asira'i 2, dedehe 3,
ha'a'adu, tara¹ 5, taragoni 1,
tarasi 1.

ramrod rori 4.

rank dama, ha'aaraha, hauasa,
sama(na) 2.

ransom diinga 2, ha'ahasu,
haihasu, hasu 2.

rap mwa'ata 4, mwamwa'ata.

rapid aratoi 1, rauha'i 2.

rasp ataata.

rat 'asuhe, hohorobuni,
hohoromou, hohorongari 1,
kasuhe.

rate wagi 3.

rather gere 3, mara 3.

rattan 'ue, 'uwe, babare 2,
bare, higa 2, wa 8, waabei,
warohiinau.

rattle 'ahuriri, kaakara'i 1,
kore 2, kurakurateo, kuratee,
mwidi, radarada 1, tenge 1.

- ravine* mararohiana.
- raw* mangari 3.
- ray* hari 5, kete 1.
- reach* 'arisareaa 1, ada 1, adaimaa, arogai, asura, hatara 3, hura 7, taha 2, tahari 1, taha'ubu'ubu, tari 6.
- read* 'ohai 2.
- ready* agau, ha'aagau, hereagu, mahana 3, mwatoru 3, sigihi 5, taha 6, tahari 9.
- real* huuna 1, mora 1, uu 2.
- really* he'eni, maeahu, suka 3.
- reason* 'iniani, 'iniasi, 'iniataha, mago 1, manasi, tara¹ 1, tara(na) 5, tarana, tegeha(na) 1, wa'a 2.
- rebut* ha'ahanenga'i.
- recall* 'omera'imaa.
- receive* daa 2.
- recent* haoru.
- reckless* ha'agaga.
- reckon* duru 4, ha'akoakoa 4, mora 5.
- recline* suatete.
- recognise* 'ometaraburu, 'ometariraua, dirabeira'i.
- recompense* ada 2.
- reconcile* ha'ahaguhagu, toto 9.
- recover* 'awaa, ha'arigi, ha'atotongisi, maadidi, marihu 1, riotou, tahinga'i 1, totongisi 1.
- red* 'u'udiwi, areare 4, awangi 3, awareda, ha'amaradarada, ha'arada, meramera'a, rada 5, radanga'i 2, raramaa(na) 2, raramera'a, tataweri'a 2, to'o 7, to'ohi 4, to'orodo, wanga 3, wara 1, waru 2,
- wasawasa, wawara 1.
- redeem* ha'ahasu, haihasu, hasu.
- reed* ade 1, ha'adamani 1, mwataga, pwarauri'ai, roi 3.
- reef* du'a 2, garu 5, ibwa 1, mararina, obwa 1, taataha, taharaa 1, tahataha 1.
- reel* 'orisi 2, 'oro'oro 2.
- reflect* ha'area.
- reflection* barabara sina, haisibasiba, nunu(na), raaranga'a, wado(na).
- reflex* harari 2.
- reflexive* haraa 2.
- refrain* bahu, bwero 4, ha'ahirihiri 2, ha'asuru 2, mani, suru 10, tahi 13.
- refresh* bauria, ha'ahaoru, ha'amamaro, ha'amanawa, mawe.
- refuge* ha'abwara.
- refusal* 'ateha 2, angata.
- refuse* 'atehi, 'atesi, 'e'e 2, 'e'ehi, 'ita 1, 'usu, ahu(na) (see ahuita), angata, bara'e'e 2, bwarohara(na) 1, bwerunga'i 2, bwou, dirabeira'i, dumi, ganigani bwau(ana), gere 4, geusi 2, ha'abu, ha'ageesi, ha'ahi'ai, ha'aidu 3, ha'akeke 1, ha'akirikiri, ha'arerede 2, haiita, hakahaka'a, hanenga'i 2, hereburuhasi, herehasi, herepipingo, idu 3, kakoa, kakawa, karingahau, keke 1, kui, makekooa, mwakuku 3, pakuupaku, rerede 3, roa 2, rui, tui 4, waikaku.
- regular* haisuri 2.
- reject* 'ita 1, 'itaburunga, e 4, gaasi, ha'akikipau 2, haiita, haiitaita, idu 3, rerede 3, si'omuri, tarisu, wai'ate, wai'atenga'i 1.
- rejoice* ahu(na) (see ahuwagasi),

- arutata 2, ha'abao 2, ha'awa'e,
 haimariorio, kane, manawa 2,
 mari'ori'o, wa'e,
 wagasiahu(na), wagewage.
- relate* 'unuradoma'i.
- relation* aharo 1,2, buru'ete 1.
- relative* hungo(na) 1,2,
 tageha(na).
- relic* mangita(na), raherahe 2.
- relief* ha'amarihu, maadidi,
 madawera 3, marihu 1.
- rely* bu 2.
- remain* 'ahi 6, 'arihuu, 'ariihuu,
 awa 1, awasusu, ha'a'arihuu,
 ha'abotou, ha'agigibwau, ira 2,
 robonga 1.
- remains* tatango 2.
- remember* 'arata'i.
- remembrance* ha'a'omesi,
 ha'areeireei, hai'omesi.
- remind* ha'atawa 1.
- reminiscent* ha'abunene.
- remove* 'adi, 'ahi 7, awe'e,
 geha, ha'amori 1, ha'arawaburu,
 ha'aru'u 1, ha'ata'ita'i,
 hairahi 1, hairu'u 1, iharate,
 maaraha 1, rore 1, ru'u 5,
 sigihi 2, ta'asi(na) 4,
 ta'era'i 3, tahu 1, tahusi,
 tai 4, unahi, uudi.
- rend* tangu.
- renew* ha'ahaoru, sigi 8.
- renovate* sigi 8, sigiri 3.
- renown* ramo 2.
- repeat* ha'amaani 1, mamaani,
 rehasi.
- repent* ha'ariho.
- replant* rautari.
- replete* ha'asaai, ha'asai,
 ha'asio, masu, pote 1, sai 2,
 saio.
- reply* nguu.
- report* ha'asusu 3.
- representing* tara¹ 3.
- reproach* raramea 2.
- reproof* karingahau.
- reprove* ha'amagora.
- reputation* ha'azaruhu 1.
- request* bwauiu, ha'angoni,
 haipotai, hangoni.
- rescue* ha'a'a'auhi.
- reside* mono, owa 2.
- resin* mangade 1.
- resound* ha'amaguru, maguru 1,
 makuru 1.
- respect* ginagina 1, ha'ahihi'a 2.
- respond* hainoto.
- rest* abe 9, abengi 1, agohe 3,
 aora 3, atamaro, boretaa,
 dau 4, eno 1, ha'amadare,
 ha'amamaro, hagu 7, haimamaro,
 hare 7 (see harimarumaru),
 hatara 4, huaii'a, mamaro,
 manawa 1, matoo 1, mawe,
 osimamaro, osimawaro 1,
 suaahata, tara(na) 4, uri 1,
 wadu 1.
- restless* 'ito 1, a'ito, kito,
 mwa'emwa'e 3, rahamato,
 tora'eta, wa'inga'i 2, wa'ini 2,
 wa'ira'i 2, wa'iri 2,
 waiuraura, wa'u(ana) 2.
- restrain* ha'aagohe 2,
 ha'aginata'i, ha'ahihiri 1,
 ha'ahirihiri 1, hiri 2,
 tano 1.
- restrict* tongo 2.
- result* bwakeko, gomo 2.
- retire* ru'u 4, ru'uhi 1,
 su'ara'i 2.
- retribution* su'u('ana), su'ua 2,
 su'umae, waiuru.

- return* 'a'awa 3, 'ariro 1,
'arisuu, aburo, ada 1,2,
aho'i 1, ahosara 1,2, ahure,
banga, doedoe 2, ha'a'ariro,
ha'aaburo, ha'atabara, hiro 3,
ori 1, riu 3, su'uha 3,
take 2, totonga 2, ugu 1,
uratarihēi.
- reveal* ha'aranga, ha'ata'i 3.
- revenge* ha'ato'oto'ohi,
ha'auru(na), iro 5,
iromada(na), rabauru 1,
ruu(na), su'u('ana), su'u(na),
su'ua 2, su'uha 2, su'ungai 1,
su'ura'i 1, tarauru, uru 2,
waiuru.
- reverberate* ha'amaraguru,
haimaragaru, maraguru.
- reverence* ha'amora 4, maa 12.
- reverse* 'arihu'i, hu'ita'i.
- revive* maehoro.
- revolve* 'a'aro, bebebe 3,
burosi 2, ha'ataiburo 1,
haihirohiro, hiro 1, taiburo,
tatahurohuro.
- rheumatic* ngona 1, paparako'a,
popo'a, riri'e 2.
- rheumatism* hurahura 3, kawira 1,
parako 2.
- rhombus* kapakapaesu 1.
- rib* garogaro(na), rakeraketo'o.
- rich* angarua, banaeho,
ha'aaihu, ha'abanaeaho,
mwomwona, to'ora 3, toto'ora.
- ride* esuesu, ha'aesuesu,
tataosiosi, tatarairai,
tatasiesi'e.
- ridge* abwahunga, adaa, aharauna,
sia(na) 2, sie(na) 2, sua 9,
sue(na) 2, ugu 4, urunga(na).
- ridge-pole* adaa, hara 1.
- right* 'a'uata, 'osite,
'otapaniwai, adara 2,
ha'asudaru, mada 4, reiani,
odo(na) 1, orima'i 1, pesua 1,
sudaru.
- rim* agu 2, hura(na), wedu(na).
- rind* kakaho(na) 1.
- ring* burau, ha'atee, koringi,
pura 2, ra'o 2, tee 1, tenge 2.
- ringworm* huni 1, huni'a,
hunira, pasa, ra'e 4, reto 2.
- rinse* dana, dori, gaani,
gone 3, ha'amami 2, ho'i 1,
hu 1.
- ripe* do'o 2, gaogao'a,
ha'amada 1, haimadamada,
hairarata'i 1, mada 2,
madamada 2, madori 1, maeo,
maero(na) 2, marasirasi 1,
matere, mwatoru 3, pwakarorodo,
pwi, raaraa(na) 5, raaraata'i,
rodo 2, rodomi 2, toka 1.
- ripple* anini, anonganonga 1,
arearere, asimerumeru,
hainimori, nonganonga.
- rise* 'asoso 2, 'o'o 6, a 11,
aa 1, anusara, ara'a 1, bobo 9,
bwa'ara, ha'amaranga 4,
ha'apwaa 1, ha'asungi,
ha'ata'i 3, hane 5, hete 2,
hungai, irimoro, maranga 2,
pwa 1, pwaari 1, pwaro,
ranga 2,3, ranga'a, repo 1,
repwa 1, suruta'e, su'ura'i 2,
ta'e 3, ta'era'i 2, tata'e 1,
usu 1, usunga'i 1, usura'i 1.
- risk* bara(na) 1, ha'awate.
- rite* suruado'oa.
- river* 'umwa 2, aringa(na),
ariu 1, boro 2 (see Wai
boroni), bwarinu'u, maramarai,
maranu'u, marawai 1, ru'uha 2,
uhumae, waibono 1, waimata,
waimatamata, wairaha 1.
- rivulet* uhu 6.
- road* tara(na) 1.
- roar* 'u'uru, aawa, hahanguru,
maraguru, wadawadamea.
- roast* hunu 6, tebo 3.
- rob* beri.
- rock*¹ 'eu 4, auu i rohu,

- bia(na) 2, birubiru 3, bota 1,
 burusimangita, dai'iri 1,
 diiri 2, geragera, hau 6,
 haubari, hau buuhara, haugama,
 haugamaburi, hauhana, hauhara,
 hauheitori, hauho'asia,
 hauhuari'i, hauihaiha, haukasuhe,
 hau mahuhu, hau mahui, hau
 marawa, hau matoo, haumutimuti,
 hau mwago, haunaraha, hauni
 ba'ewa, hau ni bwero, haununu'u,
 haupwaro, hauroroboa, hau
 si'esie, haususu, hau'uri,
 hauwa'asiha, huu 1, maitee 2,
 makahuhu 1, moumou 2,
 mwamwaeta'a, mwaro, mwaro-
 mwaro 3, pirupiru, poroporo'a,
 rohoroho, si'iri, wadi 1,
 wasi'iri, wasure.
- rock*² ha'ageugeu 1, maraho'i.
- rocky* ma'asara.
- rod* aha 1, a'o 3, ngarua.
- roe* 'aru(na), bira(na) 1.
- roll* 'aroro 1, 'unga'i 1,
 aburiburi, ageugeu, ango 5,
 buri 1, buringa'i 1, burisi 1,
 buro 3, burosi 2, buru 8,
 geugeu 2, ha'aageu, ha'ageugeu 1,
 ha'aho'ihoi, ha'amaremare 2,
 ha'apwerupweru, higa 2, ho'i 2,
 ho'u, iha 6, ihasi 2,
 maihurihuri, marageu, maraho'i,
 mare 2, mena 4, menasi 3,
 mwahiro, pena, pweru 2,
 taho'ihoi, tatao, tatapweru-
 pweru 1.
- roller* bota 3, irango 1.
- roof* bori'ai, pwapwasi(na) 1,
 pwapwasiu 2, rangi 3, sia(na) 2,
 sie(na) 1, sua(na), sue(na) 1,
 suri(na) 3.
- roof-top* hunga(na)¹ 3.
- room* 'obiwa, didihoro, kaporu 2.
- roomy* arogai, sagaewa.
- roost* ata'e.
- root* 'agugu 1, 'a'opa,
 'umi'umi, 'u'urari 1, aroo(na),
 arouu(na), borabora 2, ha'aaki 1,
 kakopa, ramuramu, rango 4,
 rari(na) 1, sangi 3, sisipoi,
 sua 7, suahi 2, suasua 2,
 tatamu, ugu 4, uku 2,
 umiumi.
- rope* ango 5, angomae 1, ari 3,
 ariheda, arihua, daroro 2,
 eba 1, garigari 3, garigari-
 nga'i, kaka 4, tari 2,3,
 warokunikuni.
- rosewood* rigi 7.
- rot* 'adede, 'atete, 'uri 2,
 a'uru 1, gaga 2, gaganga'i 2,
 ha'agaganga'i, ha'amanabonabo,
 ha'angabo, haihatete, hatete,
 manabonabo, mapipi, ngabo 1,
 toka 2, wada 3.
- rotten* aera, beto 1, ini 2,
 kabo 2, kapo, makapooa,
 mapusu, ngabo 1, raho 4, tuhi,
 wataa.
- rough* adiadi 2, ahurehure,
 asuasura'i, bwairako, madoo 3,
 ngangara 3, ngatangata 3,
 rawarawa 1, sungisungi 3,
 taatamua 2, taiduru.
- round*¹ 'arihuro 2, 'arihuro(na),
 aaburi, ahuri 3, gari 4,
 garigari 1, garinga 1,
 ha'apokuro, hara 9, haro 8,
 huhua 2, huri 2, kora 1,
 pokuro, popokuro, popou,
 poupou 1, po'upo'u(na) 1,
 ratarata 1, susuru'u, tabakuhi.
- round*² 'ago 1, 'agoawa, 'agototo,
 'ahiro 2, 'ariho'i, 'aro 1,5,
 'aroro 3, buro 1, gari 4,
 ha'aha'a 1, ha'asu'amuri,
 heretoto, hihiri 1, hiko 1,
 hio 2,4,5, hiri 3, huro,
 kahiohio 1, kaihirihi,
 maagarigari 1, mao 2, maori 2,
 riho(na) 4, rihiriho, roro 10,
 roroi 3, rukuruku, sirigarihuro,
 su'amuri 1, tahararo, taiburo-
 buro 1, tare 4, taungi, toto 5,
 wiro 1.
- roundabout* waro 3.
- route* gariwaro(na).
- row* ato 1, atoato 1, bara 10,
 ha'ahanehane, hahakiru,
 haihanehane, haihuu 3, haruta,
 hasidingi(na), hatara'i 2,
 sama(na) 2, su'ara'i 1,

- tanini 2, tara (na) 3,
tariha (na) 2, tatara 3.
- rub* 'airida, 'atiaro, asie,
ata 3, buro 5, buru 24,
buru'i 9, bwabwa 3, du 1,
dudu 1, ha'aroda 2, ha'aroga,
ha'awasi 1, herepipi, kai 4,
kasa 1, nora 1, ra'a 2,
rarasi 4, rere 5, rereha'i 2,
rerenga'i 2, ro'a 2, roda 3,
roga 2, sara 3, si'e 1, sipo,
suburu, suhi 4, tarohi 2,
taroma'i, tuna 2, uni, usu 10,
wadi 2, wasi 1, wasira'i.
- rubbish* bourahu, dohudohu,
roa 2, rororo, togotogo 2,
totogo 1.
- rudder* wirowi 2.
- rude* ha'angete, ngete 2,
o'ata'a, tariusu.
- ruffled* huru'a, merumeru.
- ruin* anosiona.
- rule* aongi 2, marungi.
- ruler* haimarungi, hauhuu 1.
- rumble* ngaero 1.
- run* 'ohi 4, a 12, aa 6, ahure,
anuri, ao 8, aratoi 1,
arihusu 1, arosi 1, ato'eba,
bwebweru, bweru 2, eba 4,
ha'awahuru, haiaa, haihorai,
hakotai, hora 1, huru 1,
husu 2, mahu'o 2, maraterea,
ma'uho, ngurunguru 3,
rerebweru 2, rerepweru, suru 9,
taganiabe, tai 5, tai'eba'eba,
taihi, tatao, wagahura 2,
wahuru, wete 1, wisi 1,
wisiwisi.
- rush* 'orasi 1, dodo 6,
dodoha'i 2, mawaha 2, rauha'i 1,
raunga'i 1, waihiroi 1.
- rust* he'a 1.
- rustle* 'iha 1.
- S
- sacred* abenga'i 3, abu 2,
birubiru 2, burusimangita,
puna, tabu 1, urlurimae.
- sacrifice* are 4, dada 2,
dal'iri 2, ha'aasu 1,
ha'amaea 1, ha'arahesi 1,2,
ha'arigi, ho'a 1, mangori 3,
saro (na) 4, ura'i.
- sacriligious* mahasi 3.
- sad* ahu (na) (see ahutotou),
ha'arou, haikukurahua,
kukurahua (see kukuraahua),
rosirosi 1, rou 1, rourou 1,
tainironiro, waidoodoo'a,
waroangia.
- safe* bubu marikahu,
mamanuto'o 1, tabemawa.
- sagacious* hunioo.
- sage* 'ainitii, mahana 5,
marageresae.
- sago* abobo, ao 1, ha'adehe,
hangahanga 2, sinora 1,
tabaao, tahiao.
- sail* bebe 5, bebebe 2, buuri 7,
guni 1, ha'abebe 2,
ha'amanumanu, ha'arohasi,
rihutoto, rohe 2, taketake 2.
- saliva* moamoa'obo, taero,
wawe (na).
- salt* 'abuta 6, asi 4,5, asiraa,
ha'amaraasi, maraasi, tawasi,
uha 3, uhaa.
- salt water* asi 4, ha'amaraasi,
maraasi, tawasi, uhu 6.
- salve* si'o 1.
- same* mau 3, ra'i'ua, reebwa,
taisada 1, tarisada 1.
- Santa Ana* oaraha.
- Santa Catalina* oari'i.
- San Cristoval* makira 3.

- sanctify* ha'amaea 2.
- sand* 'i'i 4, anou(na) 2,
bwarinu'u, gogoro 2, yogoru 1,
ha'abono, maramarau 1,
mumudi 4, nunu'u, o'u,
peruu 2.
- sandhill* maramarau 1.
- sandstone* haupwarari.
- sap* toto 12, totonga 3,
totongaa.
- sapling* horowao, wao.
- sardine* buma.
- satisfaction* waiuru.
- satisfy* ha'amasu.
- saturate* aunguri 2, masu.
- Saturday* a'oi'a.
- saucy* to'omisi, wai'atea.
- savage* 'ara 4, 'ara'ara 1,
wara'a 3.
- save* diinga 2, ha'atahi 1,
tatahi 2.
- saviour* ha'atahi 2.
- savoury* kanakana'a, mahanahana,
manongi 1.
- saw* 'adi, 'adiaro.
- sawdust* sahu 2.
- say* 'ariburu 1, 'unu 2, ha'aate,
ha'a'isi, ha'amadori,
ha'ato'oto'o 3, haidorisuu 2,
kira 2, koko 2, ma'ari 2,
madori 2, tatarihana.
- scab* ango 6, angoango 1, angoi,
pwapwa(na) 1.
- scaffold* haano, rumaano.
- scald* awadaro 1.
- scale* pwapwa(na) 1, una 2,
unahi, unahia, unauna.
- scar* arikorokoro, harata 1,
hira 1, huhura(na) 1.
- scarecrow* ha'amamao 2,
ha'aro'aro'a, maomao 4.
- scatter* adara'i 1, asenga'i,
asera'i, asi 1, asinga'i 2,
gewasi 2, ha'aareda'i,
ha'asaga, haisaaga'i,
haisaaka'i, haisaga, saaga,
saaka, saga 2, sibwa 1, siha 2.
- scold* butamate 1, ha'ahaita'i,
ha'amama 1, ha'amama'ai,
ha'atabu, ha'awara'i 3,
haiubwani, haiuruha'i,
karuwini 1, raramaa(na) 1,
rarama 2, te 3.
- scoop* 'aro 5, arohi 2,
tatanu 1.
- score* aha 2, osi 1.
- scorpion* sisioo, suhari,
susuoo.
- scowl* ha'anunuru.
- scramble* ango 3, angora'i 1.
- scrap* mangisi, masimasi 4.
- scrape* 'ara 8, 'arasi, 'o 3,
'oi 3, 'ora 3, 'orasi 4,
'ori 1, 'orisi, ata 3, atai,
dedehe 3, hereosi, kape 2,
kara 1, karasi, karikari,
mahuru, ma'u 3, re'u, saukai 1,
si'e 2, sokai, tara¹ 6,
tarasi 2.
- scratch* 'ake 2, 'aro 10,
'arohi 1, ahi(na) 4, arahi,
ha'arada, hai, haihai, haru 3,
harusi, karohi 3, karu 1,
karuha(na), karukaru 2,
taba'ai.
- screen* 'ohi 2.
- screw* 'ahu'ahuro 3.
- scrub* wairoge'a.
- scum* gora 4,5, he'a 1, he'ara,
marapau'a 2.
- scurf* 'uri(na) 2.
- sea* ahoaa, ahue, asi 6, asibora,
asidadaori, asido'o,
asimarara, asimarawa 1,
asimerumeru, asitotoweria,

- asitoweria, asiu'u, atohoro,
 atokumu, atongi 6, bobofasi,
 boraboraa, buugeregere,
 bwairako, bwarariu 2, gugu 4,
 ha'abiwaa 2, hane 4, matawa 1,
 roqo, taba 1, tabanga'i,
 tataba 2, tawa 3.
- seagull* ma'ahe.
- seahorse* amusi 2 (see amusi
 anai kaowa), bote (see bote
 huasa).
- seam* tara(na) 2.
- seance* 'irara 2.
- search* amu 2, ha'ahairo,
 ha'asiba, haha'i, hahairo 2,
 haisiba, maabe 3, siba,
 wasiri.
- sea-slug* awa'ini'o'o.
- season* anu'ai 2, awarosi 3,
 aworosi 3, bwao 4, ha'auha,
 harisi 1, maraau 3, rihoro,
 riunga 2, sinatahubarenga.
- seasoned* bou 1.
- seasurgeon* gaumwa.
- seat* 'abara 2, 'obi(na) 1,
 aradodo 1, arata, dora 3
 (see dora hainagu),
 ha'adaahi, ha'amatongi, hapa 4,
 risu 1.
- seawater* asi'au, ha'aasi.
- seaweed* 'ama'ama 3, 'araga,
 'arato 1, hanatai, mwaromwaro 2,
 rumurumu.
- seaworm* barenga, danu 2.
- secluded* ha'amarauhu 1.
- seclusion* marauhu 2.
- second* 'ahi 3, abebwau 3,
 ruana 1, wagi 3.
- secret* ahuni 5, beri, donga 2,
 haitui, haituitui, paruparu 2.
- secretion* popou, poupou 4.
- secure* 'a'apo.
- sediment* angoru 1, bira(na) 3.
- see* 'a'ano, 'eme, 'ome 1,
 'omeretehi, 'ometarisi,
 'ometoha'i(nia), 'o'ome,
 ha'a'ome, hanenga'i 5,
 heuta'i, maagari, mamauhuna,
 marewa 3, matagara bwabwaraora,
 ree 1, re'ire'i, rio, sabe
 (na) 2, wana 3.
- seed* 'ahururi, popou, poupou 6,
 taka 2, tete 2, tete'ahuriri,
 teteora 1.
- seedling* ponora.
- seek* ha'akeka, ha'akoakoa 3,
 ha'arado, ha'atohonga'i,
 rarara 1, tohotara, wado 3.
- seesaw* atake, atakesura,
 ha'atake 2, haitake, ririgi 2,
 ririki 1, take 4, taketake 1.
- seize* 'ago 1, anataku, bota'i 2,
 burungasi, dau 2, ha'atari 3,
 ha'ato'oto'ohi, here 3,
 herebota'i, herebubu,
 hereurumi, rau 4, rurumi 2,
 suara 1, takere 1, tapo 3.
- seldom* ha'ataringa.
- self-abuse* haitui, haituitui,
 tui 2.
- selfish* baronga ta'a.
- sell* hori, rao 2, raonga,
 raonga'i.
- send* atengi, ha'a'ari 1,
 ha'aaringa 2, ha'aboihi,
 ha'adiohi 1, ha'aebasi,
 ha'ahaha'i, ha'ahairo 2,
 ha'ahakehake, ha'ahana 1,
 ha'ahora 1, ha'ahurahi,
 ha'aoni, ha'arai, ha'aruta 2,
 ha'ataari 1, ha'ataho,
 ha'atarauhi 2, ha'atataru 1,
 ha'atora 1, ha'auri 1,
 ha'a'u'usu, ha'awete,
 mwitimwiti, taari 2, uranga'i 3,
 usu 11, usuha'i 3, usunga'i 3.
- sensation* arunga, mwanugu.
- sensible* aidangi.
- sentence* komenuhi.

separate 'i'i 1, ha'arake,
haihoa, hihiri 2, hoa 2,
maihaiha, maobaoba, ninisi,
rake.

sere mena 5.

series dingl (na) 1, ha'ahako,
ha'ahakoa, ha'ahakona,
hahakiru.

serpent haihuu 1, hatoibwari,
kamokamo 3, kauraha.

serpula sumwa'oro 1, to'oraro.

serrated makere 1, mataritari 1.

serve tauaro('ana).

service ha'arihunga'i 2.

set 'abe 3, 'iriri'iri, 'iu 2,
'oaha(na), 'oha(na) 2,
anukumu 3, ara 16, arasi 3,
atongi 4, auru 2, awaahoaho 2,
ba'e 3, bara 10, bonga 1,
ha'aabwa 1, ha'aaguhi 1,
ha'aamu 1, ha'aatongi,
ha'aboaha, ha'abunene, ha'adaohi,
ha'a'iriri'iri, ha'a'iu'iu,
ha'akakaro, ha'amaea 1,
ha'amaho 1, ha'amarahoraho,
ha'amarisi, ha'amau'u,
ha'anono 4, ha'asiba, ha'asuu 4,
ha'atagora, ha'atagu, ha'atahi 4,
ha'ataunga'i, ha'ato'o(abe),
ha'ato'oto'o 2, ha'atoto 2,
ha'aurasi, haharasi 1, haimau'u,
hano, horowao, hu'orodo,
kakau 2, maauta'a, maho 1,
mangorongoru, marisi(na),
matoobwauniuru, mau'u,
mwangoru 1, nuga 3, rauni,
riri 5, rohe 1, rosi 3,
suataha, suu 3, suuhi 1,
suunga'i 1, suungi 1, taha 6,
tahari 9, tanga(na) 3, tere 5,
togo 2, tongo 2, to'o 5,
to'ohi 3, tora 16, torai 4,
tori 11, torihoro, torima'i,
totora 3, ua, urasi, waga 2,
wagi 2, waruha.

settle ara 14, ata'e, awa 2,
awamol, awangi 2, awawou,
ha'aawangi 1, o'a 2,
o'anga'i 2, ru'u 5.

seven biu, ha'abiu, heuta'i
noni 1.

sever aha 2, horo 1, marisi 2,
mosi 1.

several madina.

sew su 2, su'i 1, susu'i 2,
ta'i 2, tata 6.

shade didimaa(na) 1,
haimarumaru, maamaari 1,
mamaru(na) 1,2, maru(na) 1,2,
maruha, maruhi, marumaru,
marungi, maruni, marusi,
rereba, suruhaneara'a.

shadow angohi 3, to'onunuha(na)
2, uguirodo bwauniauu.

shaft abe 2.

shake 'idi 1, 'ididi'idi 1,
'idinga'i 1, 'idira'i 1,
'iha 2, 'iwa, 'onu, 'o'onu 1,
'oro'oro 1, 'oro'oroha'i 1,
'uda 2, a'obi, asoso,
gagahuru 5, gahora'i, gani 2,
ganigani bwau(ana), garanga'i,
garigaringa'i, ha'anamu 2,
ha'angudu, ha'anuinui,
ha'a'onu, hainamu, kaakara'i 1,
kakahuru, kara 2, karakara,
karakaranga'i, namu 2,
namunga'i 2, namuta'i,
ngaruha'i 2, nguda, niuniu 2,
nuinui 2, rahito'u, sai 1,
taku, wero 3.

shaky adori 2, gaigai,
mwaorooro, mwarudaruda.

shallow hetaheta, matoo 3,
mwaano, pwaheta, pwee,
ta'aru 1, too 1, totoo 2.

shame butaa 2, eke, ha'amasa
1,2, ha'anima 1, maa 12, maagua.

shameless ha'amasa 2.

shape ahu 11, aringa'i,
ha'ariaria 1, ha'ariuriu, kapa,
kapakapa 1, kara 7, nunu(na),
supi, wado(na).

share 'ado 2, hai'ani 2,
ngau'omegoro, o'agoro.

shark asimarawa 2, ba'ewa, buru 9,
burusimangita, bwae (see
bwaeni), bwarariu 1, bwautahe 2,
marahari, sau 2, sautahimatawa.

sharp ata 3, bete 3, ha'arere 1,
maawari, makanu, makaru 1,
mamakanu, mamakaru, mwakanu,
mwakaru, mwamwakanu,
mwamwakaru, obo 3, rere 5,
rerenga'i 2, rerere 3,
rihoriho'a, sope 1.

shave boroboro, ha'anini 2,
meme 2, pou 2, ririsi, risi 1,
tabo 1.

she a 2, ia 2, iia, na 3, nana 1.

sheath harehare 2, pwakapwaka
(na) 1, pwangapwanga(na).

sheathe dereha'i 1, deresi 2.

shed anunu 1, hahare, hare 1,
tori 3, toringa'i 3.

shelf kaporu 1.

shell 'abunawai, 'ahio 3,
'aho'aho, 'ima, abwo 1, agore 2,
ahuri 2, anu 1, ao 6, aota'i,
aradonga, ararede, ariri 2,
babaiuna, babariodo, beri-
tongo 2, bete 1, bireo(na),
bunarito, buto 1,2, dahi 1,
dahihura, dao 2, dodo 5,
dododo, dodora, garutara(na),
gawe, ha'a 2, ha'ababareogu,
ha'aradahi 2, ha'aradarada,
henu(na), hita kara hita,
iro 1, kahokaho(na) 2,
kirakira 2, kora 2,
koraidangi, koraiuhi,
koreiporu, kuripwapwa(na) 1,
madu 5, matangatanga, mememe 2,
mengo 1,2, moo, mwera 2,
mwerabwaurae, ngorasi boo,
poru 1,4, pwapwa(na) 2,
ranga 4, ra'o 1, rarada 2,3,4,
rata(na) 2, rate 5, rauhi 5,
reoreo 1, roa 1, roaroa 3,
sire 2, sisinahu, taraiburi,
tatanu 2, te'e 2, tete'u,
uhi 3, una(na), unahi,
unauna, wa'amera, waroanakaowa,
waroanamanekao, waroherohero,
wowososo, wowosuwai.

shellfish awangimai, hasio(na),
kakaromwada, kakaromwasa,
po'upo'u(na) 5, wini 1.

shelter haihorai, hare'uru 1.

shield dirinitako, gege'u,

ha'a'ohi'ohi, sako, tako.

shift rida 2, uu'aa 1.

shin rari(na) 5, ri'eri'e(na).

shine 'ora 1, arito, bewaa 2,
dangira'i 1, dangisi,
ha'abewaasi, ha'amahunuhunu,
ha'amarewa 2, ha'area,
ha'awado, haimaremare,
haimatabwa, maremare 1,
mwadoridori 2, mwasigi 2,
pwaasi 1, raa 1, raangi 1,
raaraa(na) 2, rere 2, roaroa 1,
sigisigi, sinanga'i, wado 1,
wadowado(na) 2, wana 2.

ship aheahea, dio 2, geugeu 2,
ha'ata'e 2, haka 1,
pwaunauru, sero, waka 3,
wa'uri matawa.

shipwreck ha'aabe.

shiver ahuru'a 1, a'obi,
aro'ua, barato'o, behuru'a,
ha'atakiki, kake 1, magugu 2,
mwangoru 3, sihuru'a 1,
takiki, tata 3, tatahi 1.

shoal 'aingi 1, 'araa,
bwaubwau 3, mwaro, rereha(na),
ta'aru 1, tahu(na) 2.

shoot abwango, bira(na) 5,
bwa'ara, bwango 3, bwango(na) 3,
bwangobwango, bwangobwango
(na) 1, bwao 1, bwaobwao 3,
bwaori 1, bwaro 3, ha'ahana 1,
ha'ahanarete, hana 2,
hanarete 2, hanasi, mamanu,
mariri 1, pwao 2, pwira,
pwira(na), sagu 3, suda 5,
ta'era'i 4, tara'ahu.

shore 'abuta 5, ahihi(na) 2,
ha'adiohi 1, ninita(na),
one, rau(na), to'ohi 1.

short ana 3, bahoro(na) 3,
ha'apwapwaku, hauhu,
mwadumwadu, pwangupwangu'a,
pwapwaku, pwapwaru, pwapwatu,
pwapwauro, reho 1, supi.

shorten bahoro(na) 3,
ha'apwapwaku, mwadumwadu.

short-lived maramisu 2.

shot mamanuto'o 2.

shoulder 'aba'aba 4, 'abara 1,
dareha, gagahuru 1, gauna(na),
romo 1, ta'arauna.

shoulder-blade hotehote.

shout 'imo, adaronga 1, angi 1,
awara 3, awaawara 1,
boomangori 2, bwaroo(na) 2,
gaasi buhara, ha'ahoe, ha'aihu,
ha'auraha, haidedenga'i,
haimwa'e, haitotoro, hii 2,
hoe 2, huua 1, ihu, kakaoa 1,
mawa 2, mawahi 1, mawanga'i,
mawasi 1, ooringe, roro'ai 2,
tooro, toro 3, toroha'i 1,
totoro 1, uurahu.

shove 'ara 2, buri 3, buru 11,
bweru 1, dua, ha'ausura'i 2,
haihoto 2, hoto 3, sua 6.

show aheaehe 3, ha'amaahoosi,
ha'amaremare 2, maahoosi,
maoto 1, maregugu 1, marisi(na),
ngingita, sisi(na) 2, wawao 3.

shower husiha, tahataha 5.

shrine hare 3.

shrink 'u'u 4, 'u'uta'i, amamu,
angora'i 2, bani 5, banita'i,
gogoro 1, ha'angidi, ha'aniko,
ha'ato'oto'o 1, hai'opiopi,
hinano, hure 1, kohihi 1,
magugu 3, mwakuku 2, mwemwe 2,
ngidi, niniko 2, oni 1, poporo'u,
pwahihi, rihariha, roku 2,
waguga.

shriveled 'osa 1, angora'i 2,
gora 1, ha'angidi, hure 1,
kake 1, rara 2, rarata'i.

shrub 'aimisu, 'aimwadu,
'ainigare, 'ainitii, 'ara'ara 4,
'arabusi, 'ege 3, ahaohao 1,
babaranini, baneo, bano,
baranini, bariibarii, bauhi,
bero, boboro, burisiboo,
bwa'uhiasi, dadaohirebi,
damure 1, daohirebi, geewao,
gere 3 (see gerehasi'e),
ha'amauriido, hahe, harangada,
harara, husimara, husimera,
kehasii, kurupwaumwane, mahe 1,
mamara 1, mamaradiri, maoa 1,
nunuarobuu, paoniu, pwarauria,

rari(na) 3, su'a 3, tahataha 7,
tehetehe, tomaho, tomwa 1,
tomwaso, waroarodo, wasa 3,
wata 1.

shrug gagahuru 1.

shudder kake 1.

shun marasaia.

shut 'abisi 3, 'apo 2, 'uru'i 2,
bino 2, biri 3, bohi 4, buri 8,
buringa'i 2, burisi 4, buro 6,
burosi 3, buru 18, buruburu 4,
burusi 2, didiusi 1, haahi 2,
ha'amaru 3, ha'atari'oko,
ha'ausi, hono, horosi 4,
kamu, koko 3, kokomo,
kurunga'i 1, mumu 2, puro 1,
pwanu 2, pwaru 1, rihunga'i 3,
tari'oko, tari'oko'a, usi 1.

shy eke, ha'anihaniha,
ha'aninima, haimaagi,
hihiroku 1, maagi, maagua,
nihaniha, tariwara'a,
wairu'anua, wara'a 2, warahi,
waranga'i 2.

sick 'a'ana 1, 'ori 2, ahuroi,
ato 7, ha'a'a'ana, ha'aato 3,
ha'agahegahe, haimasiri,
hairuma'i, moa, ngau adoi,
wai tomutomu 2.

sickness maemwanari, maeraa,
ngona 1, ri'oto'o, riuta'a,
tarauhi 3, to'oaunga.

side 'aba'aba 5, 'abao, 'aihuu,
aba 1, agi(na), agoago(na),
agu 2, aribobo, baba(na) 2,
bababa 2, babata(na) 1, bahoi
(na), baro(na), batarau, bo 1,
bobo(na) 1,3, dira 1, garo(na),
garogaro(na), gege(na) 1,2,
gou, ha'agege, hata 7,
hororaaraa 2, mara'airihu,
maraurau 2, muri(na) 6,
ngenge 2, peta, ragerage(na),
rakerake(na), rau(na),
rihorihota'i, tabaho'i,
tabobo, tagege(na), tahu(na) 1,
wairiorio.

side-posts rihu 3.

sideways 'aribobo, bobo 1,
diragege, hairiuriuha.

sieve aramomo, ha'aaramomo,
kaaka, kaakara'i 2,
makurukuru, oriori 2.

sigh boe 4, gahe, hainguruhi,
osimaro, poe 1.

sight ahi(na) 3, ahuni 4,
ahuni'a, ariani, bara 4,
ha'aahiahi, hero 4, kuru 1,
tahariu, ta'ihii, ta'inga'i,
tarenga'i, taresi 2.

sign arabwao, bara 4, buto 4,
gaura 2, ha'a'ara 4,
hai'ini'ini 2, haimumusua,
karukaru 2.

silence ha'angoto.

silent 'arihuro 1, do 3,
dodo 2, dodonga'i 2, ha'ado'ua,
ha'aurodo, haimarahau,
mwadengedenge, mwamainge,
mwamwaidengea, ngoobou('ana) 2,
ngoto, nogo, nohu 1,
punangua 1, to'osua 2, urodo 1,
waidoodoo'a.

sill dora 3 (see doraahaharau),
kaikaiaharau, kakareaharau,
karikariaharau.

silverfish toru 1.

similar dama(na) 2.

simply kongari 3.

simultaneous arataru 2,
haiaasuru, hatahata 1.

sin oraora'a 2.

sincere odoni.

sing angi 1, angiunu, arasi 2,
aruhu 1, awasi 5, gana, gana
'irara, ganari, ha'ataba, haitaba,
siwi 3, suru 2, suru'i 2,
taataba 2, taba 2, tabanga'i 2,
tataba 1.

singe ha'arae 1, hunuu, rae 3,
raerae 1.

singer masara 2.

single buru'ete 3, wariha(na).

sink anu 3, aunguri 1, dodo 3,

dodohi, dodota'i, ganu 2,
guma 2, gumwa, ha'adodo,
ha'adodohi, ha'amaruru 1,
ha'amwaruru 2, kuku 3,
marangadangi, maruru 1,2,
nori 2, pura 2, pwaranga 2,
ruhi 3, ruruhi 2, suu 6,
tonga 2, too 4, toohi 1,
toomi 1, toongi 3, torihuu,
totohi 4, turi.

sinker kapuru, kopuru 2.

sinner oraora'a 2.

sip arobu 2, iru 2, toto 2,
totohi 1.

sir gai 2.

sister asi 7, do'ora(na),
gere 3 (see gereina),
ha'adareha, haho(na) 2,
ha'i 5 (see ha'iasida),
ha'iato, ha'ihahoda),
ha'idoorada 1, haihahoda 1,
hari 4, kasikasina mudi.

sister-in-law ha'i 5 (see
ha'iihada), ha'imariida,
iha 5, mwarii(na), waiha(na).

sit 'abi 4, 'aharau, 'ito 2,
'ogo 2, abara 1, abi 1,
abwa 1, ahu'ora 3, anu 2,
anudodo, awadora 1, awari 1,
buri 2, burisi 2, dodonga'i 2,
dodoo, doodoo, ha'amatongi,
ha'apwaaari, ha'apworupworu,
hagu 1, haiabi, haibuburi,
hainagu, hari 7 (see hariabi),
henga, hiku 3, hinagu, ho'a 2,
iahu, kehu 2, maamaahau,
manamanahau, matoo 1, nagu 2,
nogo, ri'oto'o, saku 1,
suatate, susu'iha'aaro 1.

six ha'aonc 1, ono 1, sikapo.

size huunga'i 2, risu 2.

skeleton arata(na).

skilful hunu 4, manata 2,
manata'i, manatasi 2, mataihere.

skill matai 2, matanga'i.

skim sasara 2, tarasi 4, waahee.

skin 'ariisu, 'e'i, 'uri(na) 1,

- aohi 1, aratete 2, bunaasi 2,
 bwai 1, bwa'ora 1, gagahu,
 ha'arawaburu, ha'atotobe,
 ha'atotobi, kahoi, kahokaho(na) 1,
 kakaho(na) 2, karohi 4, kokoro-
 huto, kura 1, kuri, mamau'u,
 maaa 5, pwapwa(na) 3, raha 3,
 ratarata(na), raterate'a,
 ridu 1, siko 1, sipo, uuto,
 wasiwasi 3, wedewede(na).
- skinless* wasipo 1.
- skirt* aabani, ahabi(na) 2,
 rihu 1, rihunga'i 1, rihuta,
 tanini 1, tarihu.
- skull* bwautae 1,2, kora 2
 (see koraihau), rahehe(na),
 rata(na) 1, wairata, wairate,
 warata, warate.
- sky* ahaaha 1, aro 1, aromarawa,
 boraboraa, hainihaniha,
 hainimata'i, irobwararuma,
 maamaaidangi, watakahuro.
- slab* 'ogu 1, baba 3, gori 2,
 hapapa'a, hau buubuu,
 papapa, tapapa'a, wahida.
- slack* awatahu, bebe 5, bebebe 2,
 bobotoo 1, maniho, topwatopwa.
- slander* 'unuha'i, 'unu'unu,
 ha'adareha, ha'atabuna, rao 3,
 tabuna.
- slant* 'abasi 1, posu.
- slap* ha'ahidari, hida 1, pwaa 3,
 taba 6, tera'i 2.
- slash* apiapi, dari, ha'amatasi,
 ha'asahuru, ha'ato'oto'ohi,
 haimatasi, kuta 1, maradarada,
 matasi 1, rama 6, sahururu 1,
 taba 6, tabari 1, tapa.
- slate* diiri 2.
- slaughter* gama (see gamaria),
 magama 2, magaria.
- sleep* 'angore 1, 'owai, 'uwai,
 benga(na) 1, birimaa, bwore 1,
 haitate, ma'aru 2, mena 3,
 moe, sauniragi, tate 2.
- sleepless* ma'aru 3.
- sleepy* gasi 4 (see gasimauru),
 haikukurahua, ha'imamauru,
 ha'imauru, kukurahua (see
 kukuraahua), kukuruhua,
 mamaurua, mamauru'a.
- slice* 'oro'oro, hero 1,2,
 kiri 2, ora(na) 10, orahoro,
 orai, oraora 2, sipa, toba 4,
 tobari 2.
- slide* 'otasida, adori 1, agusu,
 aratatao, asugu, buupwera,
 haikonasi, sida 1, tasi 5,
 tatatare 3, tobatoba.
- slime* he'a 1, he'ara, wawera.
- sling* 'arobwabas, 'arorabu,
 atoatohau, bwabwasu, bwasu 2,
 duru 1,2, haimutimuti.
- slip* 'e'eha'i, 'eha'eha,
 'otasida, adori 1, aga 5,
 agusu, ahu'o'o, ahuro,
 anou(na) 2, aratatao, asugu,
 buupwera, buusida, buutatare,
 dere 1, didira, didiri, dira 2,
 diri 1, gogoro 2, gogoru 1,
 ha'aasugu, ha'adere 1,
 ha'agogoru 1, ha'ahari 2,
 ha'akokohu 1, ha'apwera,
 ha'asida 2, ha'atake 1,
 ha'atatare, ha'atutu 3,
 ha'awahehe, haikonasi, hari 3,
 herewadihura, kokohu 2,
 kona 4, okodere, oo 2, oomi 1,
 ponapona, pwera 1, pwerahau,
 rerede 1, roana, sida 1,
 take 3, tapwera, taregogoni,
 tasi 5, tatatare 3, toba 7,
 toba'i 2, tobatoba, tutu,
 wahehe.
- slippery* ha'akona 2, ha'amamaoo,
 kokona, kona 1, maangudi 1,
 madari 2, mamaoo, mwadiri,
 waadiri, wadiwadi 1.
- slope* 'aba 3, 'aba'aba 5,
 aba 1, borunga(na) 3, marababa,
 maragohugohu.
- sloppy* waiwai 2.
- slothful* ha'amahau.
- slovenly* maramisu 1.
- slow* 'araki 4, 'unahu 1,2,
 'unga'i 2, aretoreto,
 aromumuni'aa, bungaa 1, gohe 1,

- ha'amaemae 1, ha'amarahau,
 ha'augahe, mahau, mamahau,
 maniho, maragohe, maragohegohe,
 marahau, retoreto, ugahe.
- slow-growing* ha'aretoreto 2.
- slug* awa'ini'o'o.
- small* 'obu 2, ahi(na) 2,
 akeakea 2, amwa 2, aruhu 1,
 asite 2, aurodo 2, babarite 2,
 bao 1, gare 1, gere 2,
 ha'aburohero, haora, kekerei,
 kiki 1, kikiriri, mairia,
 mairie, mamauhuna, mariri 1,2,
 mariri'e, mwahi 1, rea 3,
 ri'i 1, sire'a, sisihana,
 susuahu, tariri'i, tasi 1,
 tehe 1, wa'aroko 2, wiri 1.
- smart* rete 5.
- smash* apweta, ha'aapweta,
 ha'apweta 1, herebari 2,
 pweta 3, rebwaasi.
- smear* atara'i, babasahu 1,
 bubuni 1, buni 3, buru 12,
 buru'i 4, ha'asukohu, madu'i,
 ma'u 2, sukohu.
- smell* borau 2, bwa'uha 2,
 bwa'uhi 2, dongadonga 2,
 ha'adongadonga, ha'amasi 1,
 ha'asi'ini, ha'awanga,
 ha'awasu, haimaradi,
 harangato 2, makapu, mamasi 5,
 mamasiraa 1,2, mamu 5,
 mangeongo, maradi, mararo,
 masi 4, masingai, nonori 2,
 si'ini 1, sisi'ini, sisikini,
 tora 4, wanga 1, wango 1,
 warakau, wasu, wa'ura 1,2,
 wawe 2.
- smile* da'amumu, ha'amanamumu,
 ha'amwasimumu.
- smoke* aribono 3, aribono 2,
 asu(na), asu'a 1, asu'asu,
 asuasuaa, asuri, bwa'u 1,
 bwa'ubwa'u, bwa'uha 1,
 bwa'uhi 1, ha'aasuhi, ha'aomi,
 ha'asasu, maraasu, me'eme'ea,
 omi 2, tobo 2, togaburu, tomi 3,
 tomitomi, waha 3.
- smoky* sasu 3.
- smooth* 'ura 1, abi 2, ha'amamaao,
- ha'amanini, ha'anini 1,
 ha'awadi, ha'awawa di,
 haimanini, haubari, hu'isada,
 kasa 4, kokona, kona 1,
 mamaoo, manini, mwadiri,
 mwasigi 1, ninini 1, taori 1,
 waadiri, wadiwadi 1,3,
 waigenia, wasia 1, wasiaa 1,
 wasiwasi 3.
- smooth-skinned* kura 1.
- snag* rangaranga 2.
- snail* kora 2 (see koreiporu),
 poru 1, wawera.
- snake* akaka 2, bua 3, kakanga'i,
 kakarai, keohireia, ma'ara,
 maea 7, maeburu, mwaa 1,
 rihurihunga, roi 2, tahu(na) 3,
 teibua, uguugu 4, unaraha,
 unusi 3, uranga'i'abu,
 waihorodoma, warakori,
 warotaimwaa, warowaro ni asi.
- snap* 'ahari 1, ha'arae 2,
 raesi 2.
- snare* ngingita, rorohuna,
 tara'i 5.
- snatch* 'arahoto, hairau, rau 4.
- sneeze* 'asihe, aramwasi.
- sniff* gona 3, ha'agoga, hino 3,
 usubwango.
- snort* goga, ha'agoga.
- snout* ngorangora 2.
- so* 'e'e 5, 'oasi, 'oasiasi,
 'oi 5, 'oisaa, 'oita, 'osi,
 'osite, 'uana, 'uani, 'uata,
 do 1, eeni, huni 3, reani,
 wasi iia.
- soak* anu 2, anumi 2, bii 2,
 huhu 1, hu'i, u 3, u'i.
- soar* hairo.
- sob* gahe, oho 7, ohooho 2,
 tora 17, toranga'i 3.
- sober* ha'ahirihiri 1.
- sociable* baronga goro.

- sodomy* 'agoha, hairado, tui 1.
- soft* ahu(na) (see ahuwai), ango 7, asipo, ha'amatota, ha'amwina, ha'araa 1, haimuna, kamokamo, maangudi 1, madari 1, mahuhu, makahuhu 1, mako 1, mamae 1, mamaea 1, mamaeroa, marumuaa 1, marumuru 1, matapwitapwi, matota, maula, maulaula, mwamwako, mwaraurau, mwarisurusu, mwina, ngasito'o 1, ra'a 4, rahi 2, rara'a, ruruhutu'a, susu'u 1, uaula, unu 2, unuta'i 2, uubi, waitau'a, wasia 2, wasiaa 2, wasipo 6.
- soften* ha'amako, ha'amuna, ha'aorooro, muna 2.
- soil*¹ ano 2, bai 1, magiro, mwago, nunu'u.
- soil*² ha'anunu'u.
- sojourn* dauha 4.
- sole* bengana 3, bwabwahe(na).
- solemn* 'unga'i 2, haimanuru, manuru, ngoobou('ana) 2.
- solid* geragera, haimau'u, hara 3, huu 1, kerakera, mangasi(na), sagu 4, susu 4, tarau 2, toto 6, totobe 2.
- solidify* bou 2.
- some* haru 2, taoha 2, tara'i 1, toohiri, toohirihiri.
- somersault* su'aihonu.
- something* suruahata, tahaa(na) 1.
- son* ari'i, asi 7 (see asingare), bira(na) 4, bwaura'i 1,2, bwaururu 2, gare(na) (see gare bwaura'i, gare madu, gare manimani), ha'abwaura'i 1, ha'ikoada, ha'ikoani, kare 1, kikii.
- song* anginu, anginua, arai 4, awao, buto 4, ha'adangi, kau 4, kesau, maetokerau, pwaneo, suruha(na), tawaru, wangisi.
- soon* aride'eni, baaniata, na'ona'o 1, taruru 1, tauu.
- soot* do'o 2 (see do'odo'o).
- soothe* ha'abahu, ha'amahu, ha'amanora, ha'atano.
- sore* 'ara 5, 'are'are'oa 1, 'oi'oi'a, 'u'uhasinagia, ango 6, ariuwe, awangi 3, bongarihau, daana, gonagona 1, ha'aawangi 2, haro 2, hasi 3, hasinagia, huhura(na) 2, husu 1, karapasu, keo, keto, maara 1, moge, morumoru 2, mwaa 6, ongaonga 2, ra'e 1, rebwarebwa, robonga 1,2, suhi 3, ta'asi(na) 2, ta'ata'a 1, tapatue, uburaro, watodara'i, watora'i.
- sorrow* kukurahua, mama'aria 2.
- sorry* goma(na), ha'a'aroha, ha'a'arohai, ha'abaromaasi, ha'ama'ari 1, ta'ahi.
- sort* 'ahuta, 'a'ua, 'ua 1, girihana(na) 2, gorihana, hingana 2, karakarata(na) 2, ngaruta(na).
- soul* adaro(na) 4, aunga(na), gare(na) (see gare karumi ha'u), hi'ona 2, idutari, tara'iadaro 2.
- sound* angi 1, ao 2, aoha 1, awisi, bubua, dodo 7, doudou(na), duduu, ha'abworo 2, ha'akoo, ha'atuku, kaku 3, kara 6, karaha'i 2, koo, kookoo 1, kora 3, kore 1, madamudamu, maho 2, mawaaha, mawaha 3, mwa'ata 3, mwote, ngiri 1, taa 5, tataba 3, to'omisi, tuku, tuu 2, u 1, wisi 4.
- soup* hage 2, iru 1, mamu 10, mamua, mamuha, mamuri 1, suru 5, uru 10, uruhi 2.
- sour* ha'amasi 1, masingai, mwadi 2.
- south* taora'ina.
- Southern Cross* huaibubu, ta'eoru, wanibubu.
- south-west* taora'ina.

*sow*¹ boo 1 (see boo bwabwa),
mwara 5.

*sow*² rarasa, rasa.

space ahoaa, ahoaho 3, arata,
babata(na) 1, bwarumaa, dingi
(na) 2, haraiahora, haraibahai,
hera 1, herahora, hoa 6, hora 5,
karahita 3, mado(na), madora(na),
maheraa 1, masitahu, mawa 1,
mwarara 1, mwasuhu 1,
ngorangora 4, nunuha(na),
purusingoo, waawaa 3.

spacious arogai, haimarewa,
sagaewa.

spare ha'animani, mani.

spark 'ai 7, karahasi, maadehu,
madehu.

sparkle 'abuta 4, ha'amahunu-
hunu, mwadoridori 2,
nanga(na) 2.

spathe 'ora(na), damure 2,
diwa(na).

spawn 'uda 1, ha'a'uda,
ha'a'uda'i, maga 4,5,
pokupoku.

speak 'ariaro, 'unu 2, ahu(na)
(see ahuteatea), asuasura'i,
ate, ateboaa, bangabanga'u'u 2,
banguu 1, bonunu, bwou, ha'aate,
ha'bonunu, ha'ado'ua, ha'asamo,
ha'ate 1, ha'ato'o, kerekere,
maani 4, manguu 2, mea 2,
mwote, samo 1, so 1, soi,
te 4, to'ohi 5, torinohu.

spear 'adinanga, 'oo 2, 'oohi 1,
'orasi 3, aora 3, arehareha,
babangaa 1, bangabanga(na) 2,
hinau 1, koto 2, ma'e, maerada,
mamarangari, marada, mute,
oorai, popohau, rehareha 1,2,
rura, ruruda 1, ruruta,
suriwasi, suruwasi, taro 8,
toko 3, ura 4.

species awaha 3, o'aha 3,
o'ata'i, owaha 3.

speckled buruburu 5.

speech ha'ateatea, hada 3,
harahara 1, tariusu, tea 2,

wara 4.

speechless mwatoru 2.

speed ha'aburi 2.

spell 'uara'i, 'uasi,
'uasimwaenoo, angohirae,
aru 2, ha'a'uasi, haiangisi 2,
haiaru, haikuasi, hai'uasi,
hiaru, kua 1, maea 4,6,
roro'a 3, toto 13, usuhunu.

spend aosara.

spider bwari 4, ranga 8,
rawa(na) 5.

spike bobo(na) 5, rangaranga 1.

spin haihirohiro.

spine done(na), nanga(na) 1,
ranga(na) 1.

spirit 'unua 2, adaro(na) 3,
bataraha 1, ha'abwauni,
hi'ona 1, kamokamo 3,
kauraha, keohireia, kuhikuhi,
marumarusioha, mwaa 2,
rakerake'a 3, tararamanu.

spiritual a'unua, ha'i 4 (see
ha'ihhi'ona), memena,
mena 1,2, mena'ai, menasi 1.

spit 'a'ana 1, hitarapwi,
ngautege, ngisu, ngusu, tuha,
tuhe.

splash bisibisi 2, haribusu,
mwasikisiki, pwisi.

spleen dadaurimwa'a,
rogomamaganu.

splendid bewaa 2, merumeru'a,
orua 2, raraha(na), renga 2,
winiwini'a.

splendour bewaa 1, raraha(na).

splice maha 2, rado 1.

splint 'ahi 1,2.

splinter maabwaro, masinga,
waisu.

split 'ahita, aaisu, asida,
asite 1, ha'ahitari,

- ha'amakaka, ha'amatasi,
 ha'awaa, hita 4, kaka 7,
 kakahita, kakasi 6,
 karahita 1,2, karawe'e,
 magama 1, mahita, maiha,
 maitaita, makahoahoa,
 makamakaa, matasi 2, mutimuti 3,
 orahita, sangi 2, tarihi 1,
 tohita 1, wa'a 1, wa'ahita,
 wa'ari 1, wa'asida, waruhita.
- splutter* pusu 2.
- spoil* 'abobo 2, 'aramwanga,
 ha'ahagu, ha'ariritoa,
 ha'asagu, ha'ata'a, ha'ata'a'i,
 ha'awagora 1, ha'awerowero,
 here'uasi, hidau, keta 1,
 kino, mwasipwa 2, ngori 1,
 sagu 1, siko 3, suhi 2,
 ta'a'i 2, toranga'i 4,
 waanusu 3, wagora 2, wauni 2,
 wero 2.
- spokes* rangaranga 1.
- sponge* rosirosi 2.
- spoon* ke'u, o'i 2.
- sport* ha'awa'ewa'e, ha'awakesi,
 ha'awakewake, raka 1, ruda,
 wake 1,2.
- spot* aho 1, bwarinu'u,
 buruburu 5, ha'aroa, maa 7,
 maea 5, mangasara, marae,
 marawata'a, mwanunu 2,
 pwakora 2, rerere 2, saro(na) 1,
 suruhane'ara'a, ta'aru 1,
 tawahi, toohiuhiu, toopwore-
 pwore, tootoo 1, toretore'a 1,
 toto 4, totoburu, tootoo 1,
 wariwari 4.
- spout* asu'a 2.
- sprain* ako 1, ma'oi 1, mwa'oi.
- spray* aruhu 2, bahau, bunaasi 1,
 hau 4, mawa 4, namu 1.
- spread* 'a'a 3, 'a'aha'i 2,
 'a'ahi 1, 'a'ara'i 1, 'ahusi 1,
 a'ora, bono 2, bwabwahora,
 eba 3, gau 2, ha'abonosi,
 ha'ahaisu, ha'arobo 1,
 ha'atarauhi 1, ha'atarunga'i,
 hairobo 1, hari 7 (see
 haripwari'i), ho'a 2, hora 2,
 horasi, iha 2, ihari,
- mamareda 1, nanari 1, rere 1,
 rereha'i 1, robo 1, roborobo 1,
 robosi 1, robota'i, romo 2,
 rorobo 1, sane 2, sange 1,
 tarahunu, tarau 3, tarauhi 3,
 taraunga'i, taro 2, uha 1.
- spring*¹ dora 3 (see dora
 tatawai), hurahura 2, rama 8,
 ru'u 2.
- spring*² ahu'ora 2, bwa'ara,
 bwito, husu 2, nununu,
 raaboa.
- springy* mwakai 2, mwarara 3.
- sprinkle* aruhu 2, ha'aaruhi 2,
 ha'anamu 1, ha'asuu 3,
 ha'auduhi, namu 1, namunamu 1,
 namunga'i 1, namuri, namusi,
 rarasa, rasa.
- sprout* 'a'araa 1, 'oko'oko 2,
 basu 2, ha'ahaisu, ha'atare,
 papasu 1, pasu 2.
- spurt* busu 1, busu'i 1,4,
 busunga'i 1, busura'i 1,
 buu 3, buubuu 3, ha'asiko,
 ha'atuku, haimwata, haitogari,
 haitokari, herepipingo,
 mawa 5, mawahi 2, mumusu,
 musu, mwata 4, mwatamwata 2,
 mwatasi, pusu 2, pwisi,
 ririgi 1, sigi 11, sigiri 4,
 sikiri, togari, tokari, tuku.
- sputter* radarada 3.
- spy* 'ome'ome.
- squabble* ha'aweweesi, weweesi.
- squall* mahuara'a, taharangi-
 rangi, taharara, tahataha 5.
- squat* herebasi, herewa'a,
 papanoto'a, roko 2.
- squeak* katikati 1, tii.
- squeeze* bibi, bibingi, biringi 1,
 dangahoro 1, gomo 1, ha'agomo,
 ha'amomo, momo 2, rosi 2,
 teetee 5, teeteesi.
- squid* 'uria, nuto.
- squint* darere, ha'arere 2,
 rere 6, rerehi, rerenga,
 rerenga'l 3.

- stable* hahau 2, mamanuto'o 1.
- stage* pweta 2, rahamato'o.
- stagger* 'e'eha'i, 'ohai 1, 'orisi 2, 'oro'oro 2, 'oro'oro'oha'i 2, ah'u'o'o, asugu, hanoagusu, maahiohio, matokitoki 2, mwahiohio 1, tatahiohio 2.
- stain* 'o'a 2, ha'amengo, maa 7, madawera 2, umu 5, wawara 2.
- staircase* taraano.
- stake* 'abi 3, 'ahesi, 'ahisi 2, suasua 3, suda 1, wato 3.
- stale* asi'au, haimaradi, haimwatoru, kae 1, kahuaa, kai 1, maradi, masing'a'i, mwadi 2, mwatoru 1, wawe 1,2.
- stalk*¹ ka'ika'i(na), kaka'i(na), mwatamwata(na), pwakapwaka(na) 2, pwango(na) 1, toto(na) 1, wiriwiri(na) 1.
- stalk*² ango 7, angomae 2, angorete, kamo 1, kao(na) 3, kaokao 3.
- stammer* buruta'i, rori 2, samo 2.
- stamp* arihaungangara, buu 1,4, buuhara, buuroga, gaasi, buhara, mwere, te 2, tengi, tera'i 1.
- stand* ahete, anu 2, awara'i, babangaa 2, dau 4, ginagina 1, haabu'oahu 1, ha'akuhi, ha'arodo, ha'aurodo, hiku 3, ranga 3, rangata'i 1, sige, sike, tata'e 3, u 4, ura 1, uradodo 2, uranga'i 1, uranianiha, uranianihaaha'i, uranianihaata'i, urasigasiga, urasusu, urodo 1, wahara, waiuraa, warakai.
- star* aihe'u, bomera 2, bunauraua, dedehe 2, hanetewa, he'u, hi'u, madara 2, mangaingau, manutari, matagara bwabwaraora, pana, tatatenaturiki, usuusutoba'a.
- starch* bira(na) 3.
- stare* 'aonga'i, aunga'i 1, bobore, bore 1, iro 4, maani 1, maarara 3, maraga, tona 1, tonabuu, to'o 4.
- starfish* 'uriadaro 2, warawaro 2.
- start* 'abara'a, 'asu 2, 'asua, 'asu'a, asiwa, ha'ataura'i 2, huhuru, hu'o 3, kona 4, magugu 2, ponapona, suruta'e, taho 1.
- startle* 'abara'a, 'abara'i, 'idi 3, 'idinga'i 2, 'idira'i 2, ha'a'abara'i, ha'aasiwa, ha'a'asuanga'i, ha'a'asuani, ha'a'ididi, mwanuka, suki 2, urutou 1, wagara'i.
- state* ha'ihioro, rohirohi 2.
- status* ama(na), gare(na) (see gare madu, gare manimani), ha'abwaura'i 1.
- stay* awa 1, awaahoaho 1, bo'u'l, dauha 4, moe, o'a 1, o'anga'il, owa 2, owanga'i 2, owata'i, tora'eta.
- steady* ahu 7, ha'ahahuto'o, hahuto'o, roro'arohi, susuha'i 4.
- steal* beri, buta 4, herepiro, hero 4, unu 2, unuhi, ununga'i, unuta'i 2, waigiru.
- stealth* beri, gamo, kamo 1, kamori.
- steam* bahau, hau 4, maroo 2, mawa 4, sihori 1.
- steep* 'aba 3, ahaaha 2, ha'abuni, hete 1, hu 1, hu'i, kete 3, rihurihua, tobatoba(na), ura 3.
- steer* 'abi 2, 'abisi 1, na'o 2, na'ohi, na'ori, na'ota'i.
- stem* 'ai'ai, 'oha, horo 6,7, uhuhu(na), umuumu.
- step* areha 4, buu 1, bweta 2, ha'abe'o, ha'ara'ongi, haitehateha, haro 7, horo-horo 3, horongai, horongi 1,

- kakareaharau, ra'o 6,
ra'ongi.
- stepfather* areha 4, ha'areha.
- stepmother* areha 4.
- stew* bii 2.
- stick* 'a'abi 2, 'abau'u 1,
'airida, 'airoo 2, 'airoroho,
'aisura 2, 'aitora 2, 'apwo,
'ara 1, 'araki 1, 'au'au 2,
aaki, abe 4, ai 4, aidaro 1,2,
akiaki 1, amusi 2, apwo 1,
ba'o, bibisi(na) 3, buru 6,
buru'i 1, dadaro 1, gagu,
ha'a'ara 1, ha'ahasi,
ha'ama'ipo, haihasiri,
hasi 2, hasi'ai'ai, hasinga'i,
hasingi, hasira'i, hasiri,
kani, karahasi, maasii, madare,
mwara 3, popotoi 2, pungu 1,
rakarakaa, ranga 3,6, riwato,
rohi 1, roo 3, su'isu'i, sura 1,
susubwarisu, susuha'i 1,2,
taabi, tangatanga 1, tanini 2,
taoro, taotaoro 1, tarau 7,
tata'e 3, wato 2.
- sticky* hasihasi 1.
- stiff* 'o'ori 3, 'unahu 2, abe 1,
anaraa, baabau, babangaa 2,
babau, buru 22, burunga'i 3,
ha'amaanabu, ha'arasi 1,2,
haharasi 2, haimanabu, harasi 2,
maanabu, manabu, ngadi,
raraha'i, rarasi 3, rasi 1,
roro 6, roro'arohi.
- stifle* ngori 1.
- still* 'ito 1, haimanuru,
mahoro 3, manabu, mau 1, tano 2,
ugurodo 2, uradodo 2, wadu 1,
wadu wadu 1, warakai.
- sting* 'a'ara, 'abui(na) 1,
'ara 3,4, 'ara'i 1, 'uru 1,
anuri, buu 5, buuri 4,
ha'a'uru, mamasii 1, masimasi 1,
nunuri(na), nuri, oo 4,
ramo 1, ramoramo(na) 1,
raramea 2, rete 5, rumu'a 2.
- stingy* kikipau, kipau,
kokoita, punguhau.
- stink* borau 2, ha'awasu,
makapu, mapusu 1, mararo, wasu.
- stir* 'aro 1, bwai 2, gino,
ha'a'aro 1, ha'agogoru 2,
ha'ataihiro, kipo, taihiro 1.
- stitch* berei.
- stomach* asobe, bebe 2,
bebebe 1, bita 1, hue niu,
mamango(na), maroaroa, wa'are,
waga(na).
- stone* 'ira, 'ohu 1, aguru,
arata'i 3, arenga'i hau,
auri, baba 2, baraihau 1,2,
biri 5, boo 2, booahi,
booboo 2, boreaherahe, buta 2,
buta'i 2, buubuu 1,2,
bwabwa 4, bwarahau, dau'eu,
gagare, gara 4, gori 2,
ha'abababa, ha'i 4 (see
haihau), hau 6, hau arata'i,
hau buubuu, hau buuhara, hau
bwa'era, haubwebwero,
hau ha'aroiroi,
hauhahahi, hauheitori, hau
nagi, hauni ba'ewa, hau ni
bwero, hau ni mwaa,
hau'ono'ono, hauroara, hau
ura, hau wanuwanu, hee(na),
ine 4, kapuru, kopuru 1,
maea 2, maheraa 3, mea 5,
mudi 2,3, muki, mumudi 3,
mwaemwaerasi, mwamwaerasi,
rihurihu 1, ri'iri'i 3,
riri 4,5, ririhau, tahahau,
uhimatoo, umu 1, uri 1,
uriuri 2, uriurimae, wabina,
waihau.
- stony* bwaurate, mwamwairase,
mwamwarasa, mwamwarase.
- stoop* basi 1, basinga'i,
kao(na) 2, kaoha 2, kaohi,
kaokao 2, oro 7.
- stop* 'ahi 6, 'e'e 2, agohe 3,
atamaro, bwari 1, bwaringi,
dau 4, dauhi, dauri 2, dumi,
ha'aagohe 2, ha'amanuru,
ha'arurusina, haidaudau 1,
hainagu, horosi 5, mahu 1,
matehunu, matoo 1, moutori,
pwono, su'uri 2, to'osua 1,
wawaraiano.
- stopper* bono 1 (see bonobono),
bwaru 1.
- store* bwa'ora 2, haa 3,
haangai, haanga'i, haangi,

kae 1, koma, tahe 4, to'i 3.

storm saisasu 2.

story 'oni'oni, ara 4, arora.

stout pangupanguraha 1,
pwangupwanguraha 1.

stout-hearted 'u'urari 2.

stow ruta 3.

straddle buutahanga.

straight 'ogo 2, 'oo 1,
'o'ohai 3, 'oosi 1, ahete,
araoto, arata'i 4, daradara,
garegare, ha'amanini, ha'aodo,
ha'a'oosi, ha'aringaringa,
ha'arungarunga, hauhu, kemo,
magaregare, mweda 2,
ngongota'i, odo 1, odoha'i,
ododo 1, ohuwego, omo 2,
oni 4, rama 2, rasi 1,
ringaringa, rungarunga,
susuhi 2, wasiaa 1.

strain bibiri 2, ori 2.

strait madora(na).

strand angomae 1, garigari 3,
rarawa 2, taha 6, tahari 9.

stranger 'awataa, ha'aatawa,
ha'atawa 1, tawa 4.

strangle 'airoo, ha'ari'o,
ri'o 2.

straw dadani 1.

stray tasi 2, teha 1.

streak haimaradarada, kakaraosia,
maradarada, matasi 1,
warasiahuria.

stream gao(na) 1, mataha(na) 1,
uhu 4, waiathehe.

streamer kakawe(na).

strength anou(na) 3, daura(na) 2,
ramoha 2, ramonga'i.

strengthen 'o'onga'i, 'o'ori 1,
'o'ota'i, aringa 2, bau 1,
baungi, bauri, bauria, bunagi 2,
ha'aaringa 1, ha'abaabau,

ha'ababau, ha'a'o'ori 1,
ha'awetewete 1, raga 1,
suara 2.

stress mwadi'u.

stretch 'aa, 'oo 1, aa 8, aasi,
ha'ata'ara, hairasi, hangari,
hoka 2, kaka 6, kakaka,
kakasi 4, maro'u 2, rara 6,
raranga'i, rarasi 1,
rasirasi 1, ririworo 2,
ta'ara, tagaro, taranga'i 2,
una 1, usu 5, usuha'i 2,
usui 2.

striations si'esi'e.

strict rara 9.

stride rahiwa, taho'a,
tariho'a, wato'i.

strike abe 4, asaki, baa 2,
bobo 8, boboi 1, bwa'ari,
du'u 1, gumu(na) 2,
ha'agumu, ha'arabu, ha'atora'i,
hida 1, hihida, hihita,
hita 5, hitara'i 1, kehu 1,
kltikiti 1, kore 2, kuta 1,
mwa'ata 4, ngahu 1, oi,
poriki, rabu 1, ramo 1,
rohoro, rubu 2, saki 1,2,
sau 4, sua 1,8, suapou,
suatora, taataba 1, taba 6,
taha 11, tahanga'i 4,
tahari 8, tahataha 3,
tahatahanga'i, tama, te 5,
tee 2, teetee 1, tehu,
tehura'i, tenge 1, tengitengi 2,
to 2, to'o 1, to'ohi 2, to'o'i,
to'ora'i, to'orubu, tora 9,
tora'i 2, usumataha, wete 5.

string 'aba'aba 3, 'abe 1,2,
'ape, 'aro 3, 'arobwara,
aru 8, aruarua, banimaraunu,
buto 1,2, dodo'e, duru 8,
gari 1, gedegede 2,
ha'atahanga, hasiwaro 1,
kakaro(na), kapiro(na),
kawirai, marara'i, ramuramu,
rohe 1, roherohe, roro 11,
roroi 4, waro 1.

stringy rarawa 3.

strip 'a'ana'i, 'ahoi, 'auraho,
abauro, aganu 2, aho 2,
ahosi 1, ahu 5, bara 11,
burota 1,2, gogomo, ha'abarai
(abe), ha'aeo, ha'anunu,

- hai'oi*, heo 1, kahure, kari 2, kuu, nunu 1, raho 3, rama 6, ruhu, saga 1, sahu 1, sigo, simwa 1, tahi 14, tahiao, tahitahi 3, tari 4, tasi 6, tatango 1, waheda, wara'o 2.
- stripe* 'asi 3, burugawaa, kakaraosia, paiaro, si'e 3, si'esi'e, tore 1, ware 1.
- stroke* 'aroha'i 1, aohi 5, arabahai, diiri 1, hida 1, karohi 5, ra'a 2, ra'a'i 2.
- stroll* 'a'ago 1, bwabwahe, ha'abwabwahe, ha'ahariro, ha'amaengo, ha'atariori, ha'atataiori, hai'a'ago, hariro, ma'engo, ori 1, pwarero 2, talori, tariori, tataiori, tatariori, toratora 2, totoranga'i.
- strong* 'a'aira'a, 'amau'a, 'eu 5, aidia, aratoi 1, baabau, babau, ha'angangate 1, ha'awaoga, kakata(na) 2, kakate 1, mamaingi 2, marapau'a 1, marawa 5, ngaioraa, ngangate, ngata-ngata 1,2, pwapwairo, pwapwauro, raga 1, ramo 2, ramota, sasu 1,2, sukate, urahuta, wairikirikita'a, wasa'a, wawaitotoa, wete 6.
- struggle* 'ipa.
- strut* totorasina 1.
- stuff* 'adaa, 'ara 5, 'ara'i 2, bono 1, ha'abono, hono, karingadiri 2, ngauburita, tongi 1.
- stumble* agusu, buusua, ha'asuate'e, ha'atakira'i, sua 1, suapou, suate'e 2, taki 2, te'e 1, to'osua 3.
- stump* 'ahui 1, madahuhu(na), magahuhu(na), pwarauri.
- stunt* 'are'are'oa 1, barihu, ha'aretoreto 1.
- stupid* ahu(na) (see ahubaabau, ahukakuua), baabaa, bunoto, bweu 1, ha'abweu'ai, ha'akaku, ha'anui, ha'atapwau, kaku 1, masi 1, mwasipwa 1, pwasi 2, tapwau.
- subdue* ha'aanoano 1.
- subject* anoano 2.
- subside* 'agugu 2, anu 3, anusara, aruata 1, tori 2, tori'a, toringa'i 2, turi, umwoumwo.
- substitute* aadairi, diinga 3.
- succeed* heho 3, to'o 1.
- success* 'u'urito'o, butoo, sado 2.
- succession* suusuu 2, tarai, tarasi 3, tatarau 2.
- suck* ha'anono 3, ha'aomi, ha'asuhi 2, hahasi, nonomi, omi 2, onu, susu 1, tomi 1, tomitomi, toto 1, totohi 1.
- sucker* bia(na) 1.
- suckle* hasusu.
- sudden* 'idimwangari 1, mangari 2, mwangari 2.
- suffer* ahu(na) (see ahumaratanoa), aruhi 2, aruha'i, aru 1, haimarai.
- sufficient* ora(na) 1, taisada 2.
- suffix* 'a 2,3, 'ariihuu, 'asi 1, 'i 1,2, ha'i 1,2, hi 1, i, ma'i, mi 2, mia, na 5,7-9, nga 1, nga'i, ngi, ni 2, ra'i 3, ri 1, si 1, sia, ta 3,4, taa 3, ta'i 5, te'i 1.
- sugar* rodi 3.
- sugar-cane* ohu 2, rodi 2.
- suggest* atenga'i 2.
- suit* 'oaha(na), 'oha(na) 2, marisi(na).
- suitable* arari, maauta'a, ora(na) 2.
- sulk* bou 3, bwou, ha'abou 1, ha'abwou, waiboubou.

- sulky* ha'abou 1, ha'abwou, mamahu, ta'asua('ana), taesua('ana), waidodo'ua.
- sullen* baronga ta'a.
- summit* bwari(na) 1, odo 2, reirei(na).
- summon* 'ariahu 2, buu 6, buumwane, buuri 5, ha'atatahe.
- sun* anukumu 3, ha'araangi, matoobwauniuru, pwaaha 2, pwaari 1, raaraa(na) 4, sina 1, suu 3, tabagere, tawahi, tere 5, usu 1, usunga'i 1, utaora 1, wasa'a, wata'a.
- sunbeam* wadowado(na) 1.
- sunder* mahoro 5.
- sunfish* boeboe 2.
- sunless* mamaru(na) 3.
- sunset* barabara sina.
- sunshade* didimaa(na) 2, maamaari 2.
- sunshine* ha'araa 2, raa(na) 1, raaraa(na) 1.
- sunshower* arito, utaora 1.
- superior* baarahe 2.
- superlative* di'u 2, riu 7.
- supplement* ha'ahaosii(haate) 1.
- support* 'abau'u 1,2, abengi 3, bori'ai, hairabe, risu 1, rusu 1, tabe 1.
- supreme* a'unua.
- sure* bu 2.
- surf* 'abuta 3, 'arere, ahue, ao 2, naho, rokuroku, tahani 2.
- surface* 'adio 1, irimoro, maramarawai, taatamua 2, ta'e 3, tatamua.
- surfboard* ha'adidiri 1, ha'aesuesu, susunaho.
- surprise* 'asu 2, 'awii, 'awui, 'idi 3, 'idinga'i 2, 'idira'i 2, asiwa, bara 9, barabara 2, ee'oenu, gagahuru 4, ha'agagahuru, hehee 4, wui 2.
- suspect* pwataka.
- suspended* hua, huaanga.
- suspicious* mwaeroo 1, pwataka.
- swallow* 'apa'apa, 'u'umi, kapaakapa, kapakapa 2, ono 2, sisirihioha.
- swamp* bwera 1, mamako 1, mwaniao, ngona 2, susu'u 1, su'u 1.
- swarm* ha'aruruhi, ruru 2.
- sway* hiohio 2, maahiohio, mwahiohio 1.
- swear* 'isi 1, ha'airi 1, ha'amora 3, ha'atarausi, hai'isi'isi.
- sweat* madaa, madaraa, madoraa, maero(na) 4, mahenaa, manaranara 2, marou, nara 2, sihori 1, wasa'a ni sina.
- sweep* ha'adidiri 2, ha'atataru, singo, si'osi'o, suha'i 2, tara¹ 5, tataru 1, tatarahi, tatarasi, wete 4, wewete.
- sweet* ahu(na) (see ahumarumu'a), bweraa 2, ha'amarimari, ha'awanga, haimarimari, mamagi, mami 3, marimari 2, ngaumarimari, rodi 1, wanga 1.
- sweet potato* kumara.
- swell* 'agugu 2, anara, ahoaho 1, arato, asi 9, asobe, bobo 9, bobo(na) 4, boboiasi, bosai, bota'i 1, boubou, busu 5, busu'i 3, bwabwaesusu, bwa'era(na) 2, bweraa 1, gagaringaa(na), goru 2, ha'anoke, ha'asungi, ha'asu'u, hairoborobo, hanebusu, hara 8, harahu, harangato 1, hoho 2, hohoera'a, korakora 2, maea 3, masobe, mwaa 4, nanari 2, noke, nongaa, papasu 3, pote 1,

pwa'epwa'e, pwarupwarurua,
pwote 1, rato, riga, sungibo,
susuadi, susuniboo, sususu 3,
susu'u 2, su'u 6, su'ura'i 2,
su'usu'u, totohuni,
totongisi, ubu 1,2, waiahui,
waiau 2, waihui, wainoenoea.

swift atouwa, eba 4, kapakapa 2,
tariraa 1, taruru 2,
tatangoringori, urubo.

swim 'aroha'i 1, arasi 5,
arohai, hanebusu, kahiohio 2,
oro 1, orohi 1, oronga'i,
orooro, taarenga 2.

swing ha'akirori, ha'akiwaro,
ha'akurukuru 1, haikurukuru 2,
kepwao, kirori 2, kiwaro,
kuru 5, kuruha'i 2, kurukuru 2,
kurunga'i 4.

swish teetee 7.

swoop aoha 3, aradio, hahairo 3,
harihariri, mao 5, saoha,
taoha 1.

swordfish iri 1.

T

tableland bwa'u 2.

taboo adi 2, adiha, arabwao,
ba'ohu 2, beritongo 1,
ha'aoheohe, ha'atongo,
ngahurorobo, puna, raungari,
robo 6, robosi 3, rorobo 2,
ruru'i, suura'i, tabu 1,
tete 5, tetere, teteri,
tongo 2.

tack riri 3, ririha'i.

tadpole haro 4, sigi 6.

tail 'ohisi 3, areare 2, bebe 4,
bibisi(na) 1, ha'abebe 1,
kekere(na), kohihi 2,
mangaau 2, roa(na).

take 'age 2, 'agehi, 'agei,
'ahi 5, 'ahisi 1, 'amwera,
'e'e 3, 'idi 3, 'oiwaro,
'omesuri, 'u'u 1, 'u'usara,
apwo 2, atorado, berenga'i,

daa 2, dau 3, dauhionga'i,
daumaa(na), dautohu(na),
dere 3, geha, haa 1,
ha'abwabwahe, ha'ahariro,
ha'aehe 2, ha'ahoisi,
ha'amaemae 1, ha'amarahu 2,
ha'amomori 1, ha'amora 1,2,
ha'amwamwa, ha'amwera,
ha'aosi, ha'ara'u,
ha'arihunga'i 2, ha'atariori,
ha'atataiori, haau, ha'auru(na),
ha'awa, ha'awai, ha'awasi 3,
haiginata'i, hairau, hairu'u 2,
hakehake 1, heihei, here 3,
here burua, heremae 1,
heremaranga(na), herepingo,
herepiro, hereraranga(na),
hererumi, heresi, here'uamoi,
here'ubu'ubua, hio 2, keha,
keta 1, maamaari 3, mamata'i,
matai 3, nuga 2, nunu 3,
nunusi, nunutori, oni 3,
orita(na) 1, osi 2, pwaakora,
rahi 1, rahihai'irisi,
rahiuwa, rau 4, ra'u, ra'uha'i,
rauihara, rau kihara, rau
kuhara, ra'unga'i, sagu 1,
sigi 7, sigira'i 2, soitara'i,
sura 3, sura'i 1, surura'i,
ta'asi(na) 4, tabaori, tabo i
bwauna i manu, tahaa(na) 1,
tahi 3, taho 2, taho'a,
tahoni 1, tahora'i, tahori 1,
tahu 2, takere'ai, tamusi 2,
tanu, tariho'a, taru 2,
tataha'i, taunhi 1, tawera'i 1,
tete 5, to'o i risipou 2,
unu 1, unusi 1, wa 6,7, wai 5,
wa'i 1, wanu 2,3, wato'i, wede.

tale 'oni'oni, haimaani 3,
haimamaani, hari 7, harimaani,
mamaani usuri.

talk aba 2, bunene, butaa 2,
ha'abunene, ha'abu'o 2,
ha'abu'ori, ha'aguru,
ha'ahadahada, ha'akotahi,
ha'amaata, ha'arori,
hada 3, haharahara,
haimaramara 2, haitate,
haitawatawa, harahara 1,
karua'i, kosa, maanguu,
maani 4, maata, manaeho, mara 5,
maramara 1, nene 3, ngada(na) 2,
ngangara 1, rori 1, tatate 2,
tate 1,2, tawa 5, tawa'i 1,
tawatawa 1, tee 4, to'otee.

talkative waidoodoo'a.

tall kaeatewa, kaiatewa,
mwakai 1, tetengeraa, tewa,
urahuta.

tally rae 5, raesi 3, rai 1.

tame aori, ha'amanata,
ha'amanego, manata 1,
manatasi 1.

tangle haihikohiko,
haitaihikohiko, kakawi 2,
taihikohiko.

tap ha'araterate, mwa'ata 4,
mwamwa'ata, pweepwe, rate 1,
sigi 10, te 5, tee 2,
teetee 1, tenge 1.

taper ha'ahihiri 2.

tarantula bwari 4.

taro 'ari'ae 1, 'ohua 2, 'oi 4,
'umi'umi, 'uru 2, ahana'eu,
aro 3, arokamae, arokauhi,
aromaiki, aro ni kauhi, bo'e 2,
buura'i, bwaa, bwango 3,
bwangobwango, bwaraa,
bwaraa(na), hadaingau,
hanohano 1, hara 11, harungi 2,
hore, horea, horeanaikekewe,
hui, huihui, hunamurihaka,
kapogiru, korowai, korowaisawa,
maenasi, mamara 2, mangari 4,
mangasi 2, matanga'iadimwara,
matanga'imararoke, mwarata'ai,
mwarugu'ino, mwarugutehe,
ngoonimanu, pwapwamatoo,
pwasina, rihonaou, riri 6,
ririwaawaa, siki 1, takaiori,
takanamwera, takeore, tamusi 2,
tawatawa 2, to'oni 3, uha 4,
waiato, wakoma'u'u,
warakenimanu, watau, weoweo.

taste 'ara 4, ha'aobo, haikanari,
haimarimari, hasihasi 2, kana,
kanakana'a, mangii(na) 1,
marimari 2, name, nami,
namiria 1, ngau'a'ara, ngauha 2,
ngaugoro, ngauta'a, niuniu'a 1.

tattoo barauru 2, bubuni 3,
bwari 3, gaura 1, hasiuru,
mwako 2, mwere, rabu 2, taru 4,
tootoo 1, toto 4, tootoo 1,
uruuru 5, usu 8.

taunt haikoura'i.

taut ha'aa'u, ha'angangate 2,
ha'arasi 1, haroro 2.

teach ha'ahahano, ha'asuri,
ha'aslba, ha'ausuri 1.

teacher ha'ausuri 2.

tear 'ahari 2, ahakaka 2,
gewasi 2, ha'akari, ha'amatasi,
ha'asigo, haharl, haimatariari,
hari 1, harigata'i, harihari 1,
hure 2, kahure, kari 1, mahari,
makaka, makari 1, mataritari 2,
matasi 2, oni 3, sigo, tangu.

tears maapokawai(na),
maapokowai(na), pakawai,
wea(na), weawe(na).

tease ha'amaata'i, nguta.

tell 'unu 2, ha'amwaragai,
ha'arongo, ha'asusu 3, maani 4,
tamani, taro 1, taroha'i.

temper nawarita.

tempest dehedehe 2,
ha'agogoru 2, nehe 3.

temples babari 2, niniorua.

temporary ahoaho 2, ha'abui,
maruru 3.

tempt bara(na) 1.

temptation haiohongii.

ten a'uru 2, awara 1,2, awaraa,
gaasi dangi, gagau 3,
gariawara, ha'ahunu 1,2,
ha'atangahuru, haga, haha 1,
hara 10, huu 5, ita, rama 5,
sinora 1, tangahuru.

tend ha'atahe 1, hairarata'i 2,
haitawe, mwaari, rigo 1,
tawe 2, tawi 2.

tender maruga 1, maula,
maudauda.

tendrils kakaro 2, kakawe(na).

tentacle kakawe(na).

term maaru, rahu 1, rauwainiu,
risu 2, rusu 2, wai 3.

terminate ha'abuto.

terrible maaaa'uguruha.

test haiohongī.

testicle bwa'e(na),
bwa'era(na) 1, waiau 2.

tetanus wa'i 5.

texture rawaraha 1.

than baani 2.

thank gu 4 (see gaaaro, gaae,
gaaero, gaaana).

that 'a'ani 1, 'oasi, 'osi,
'osite, 'usae, ai 5, ani 3,6,
do 1, donu 2, huni 3, isi,
manasi, na 10,12, naasi, naia,
naisi, nasinini, nata 2,
natai 1, nei 1,2, neia, neisi,
si 3.

thatch 'ogu 2, abobo, age 3,
ao 1, araatoto, beraho, berao,
daura'i 2, ha'ahari 1, hari 3,
haringai, raho 1,2, siriha,
susu'iao, tahe 5, tora 14,
totora 2.

the ko 3.

thee mu 2, mua, mumua.

theft ha'aberiberia'a.

their 'ada 2, 'adarua, ada 3,
adaau, adarua, da, daau, da'i.

them ira 1, nadaau, nadarua,
ra 1, raau, rau 10.

then 'oi 5, 'oita, gu 1, hoi 1,
sua 10.

there 'oe 2, 'oena, ai 5, ariisi,
hairiu 2, iei, isi, manoni,
naiee, wou.

therefore 'iniani, 'iniasi,
mago 1, naasi, tarana.

thereupon gu 1, hasi 4, ko 3,
sua 10, tora 18.

they ira 1, iraa, irarua,
nadaau, nadarua, ra 1, raau,
ra'i 1, raru, rarua, raru'i,

rau 10, rau'i, re'i 2.

thick 'oruru, 'urubobono,
aribono 2,3, ariibono 2,
bihoa, bi'ora 2, bungu,
bwauuruuru 1, bweu 1, oruru,
pupuru 1, robo 3, tapwau,
ubuubu, waiguhia.

thicken ha'abungu, totobe 1.

thicket aribono 1, ariibono 1,
rorodi, to'oruru 2, wairoge'a.

thickset haigarangi 2,
papanoto'a.

thigh 'abi 1, 'abiha 1,
'obi(na) 2, ahi(na) 1, hida 2,
hue i'a, pwaa 3.

thin 'aroro 2, 'umwa 1,
ahuru'a 2, akeakea 1, a'unu 2,
berebere, burau, ha'amanihi,
ha'aumwa 1, haihakehake,
haimarisi, hakehake'a,
kaeatewa, kaiatewa, maaruhe,
magohegohe 2, manihi,
manuhi, marara 1, marisi 1,
rakehaua, rakerake'a 1,
rakesuria, repa, teha 2,
tori 10, unu 5, wawahea.

thine amu 1, mumua.

thing bwore 4, dora 3, heho 1,
hereho, kaemahoraha,
kalmahoraha, madina, maea 5,
maho 3, mareho, mereho,
re'ire'i, rewarewa 2, togo-
togo 1.

think 'ado 1, do 2, dodo 1,
dodonga'i 1, dodoona'a,
dodooni, dodoonu, donu 1,
gegeha 1, ha'adodoona'a,
ha'adonu, ha'adonuhi,
haidoudou, haisisiwa, hii 1,
noru.

thin-skinned kahoi.

third hi'ona 2, kaokao 1,
rawairei.

thirsty gasi 4 (see gasigono),
mamaha 2, marou.

this 'oani, 'oni, ini 1, naani,
naini, nanini, neini, ni 4,
niania, no'ani 2.

- thither* a 12, waihiroi 1, wairikoi 1.
- thorn* done(na), raraki 1, simwa 3, suda(na), sura'i 1, suta.
- thorny* heretari, rakiraki'a.
- thoroughly* aroho, gegeha 2, gegehaa, ha'agorohia 2, ha'ananau'a, hari 7 (see harihari), mari'i 1, tarihana, taringa 2, toma(na).
- those* 'a'ani 2, nei 1.
- thou* 'ae 2, 'oe 1, i'oe, mu 2, mu'i 2.
- thought* haisisiwa, mwasipwa 1, sae 2, sisiwa 2.
- thoughtless* 'agohi, 'osu, baabaa, buburu 1, bwango 1, taraburu.
- thousand* bwera 2, meru 1, sinora 2.
- thread* hirihiri, wiri 2.
- threaten* 'oo 2, 'oohi 2, ai 7, ana 4, ha'abasu, ha'abasuri, ha'amama 1, ha'amama'a, ha'ama'u, ha'amwa'u, ihanga'i 1, maarara 2, mwa'u 3, orohupū 2.
- three* ha'aoru, ho'oabowou, oru 1, risita'eoru 1,2.
- Three Sisters* orumarau.
- thrive* ha'ananara, masigi 3.
- throat* 'a'adara, 'adaa, 'u'u(na) 2, 'u'uhasinagia, bangabanga(na) 1, bangabanga'u'u 1, ha'a'ara 3, hasinagia, konokono 1, riwaigaumwa, tungatunga 2.
- throatily* bangabanga'u'u 2.
- throb* 'ini 4, hairarada, rarada 5.
- throng* aburi 2, ruruhi 1.
- through* 'abonga, 'u'usu, adara 2, atahuraga, dara 2, ha'aatahuraga, ha'a'u'usu, kuruhi, osira'i, siwa 3, suhu 2, suki 1, suri 1, taba 1, tabanga'i 1, tahani 2, tahuraga, teho 1, tehorī 1, unumara'uru, wa'a 4, wa'ari 2.
- throw* 'e'e 3, 'i'i 4, abe 6, aguru, angado, baba 2, babasahu 1, babasi 2, babata'i 2, bobo 4, bobonga'i 1, bobosi, bobota'i, gaasi, ha'aono 2, harigata'i, hatara 3, iha 4, ihanga'i 2, ihata'i, kaka 4, kakasi 2, mudimudi, mumudi 4, muti-muti 2, oho 1, ohonga'i 1, ohosi 1, rengi, riarā 3, ruruta, sahurū 3, sibwa 1, sigira'i 2,3, taarenga 3, ta'asi(na) 4, taragoni 2, tataba 4, tegera'i 1, tehorī 4, tora 13.
- thrust* bweru 1, bwerungi, bwerusi, do 4, do'i, rada 3, radanga'i 1, rarada 6, tete 3.
- thud* 'u'uru.
- thumb* raharaha, totooe 2, wairaha 2.
- thunder* akuru 1, guruguru, hita 2, maguru 3, pwararaa, rourou 3.
- thus* 'ariha(na), 'oani, 'oni.
- thy* amu 1, mu 1.
- tick* rate 1, te 5, tee 2, teetee 1, tenge 1.
- tickle* angohi 1, ha'akiri, ha'amari'iri'i, haikirikiri, kirikiri, mwariri.
- ticklish* kokorota'a.
- tidal wave* asiora.
- tide* 'umwa 2, arere 1, aroro, guma 1, ha'aumwa 2, karikari-'ariha 2, mai 3, mairara, mamu 9, maraguma, rere 3, tai 2, tongo 1, totongisi 2.
- tie* 'abisi 3, bango 2, daroro 1, duru 3, eba 1, ha'ahiko, ha'ahuna, ha'aruru-sina, hihiro'u 2, hiko 2, hiripono 1, ho'o 1, huna 2, mwakure, pwango(na) 4, raku,

- rasi 3, rihunga'i 7, roke 3, roo 1, rooke, rorosi 1, sura 8, tahe 5, tausi 1, tora 14, totora 2.
- tier* ha'ahanehane, haihanehane, hanehane 3, harehare 3.
- tight* 'abo, 'abora'i, 'apo 1, 'ara 2, ha'a'abo, ha'a'apo, ha'aau'u, ha'ahanga, ha'amumu, ha'arasi 2, ha'aro 2, ha'aroro 1, haihangahanga, haimumu, hairasi, hanga 1, hangahanga 1, haroro 2, hasigugu 3, heresua, kapi 1, komo, mauta'a, mumu 2, mumu'i 1, mumuni 1, poopoo, rarasi 1, ro 1, roo 1, roomi, ropi, roro 6, saku 4.
- tighten* 'airoo, ha'agomo, roroi 1, roromi.
- till* buna 1.
- tilt* posu, posuu, sahosaho 3, taa 4, taa'i 2, taari 3, taasi, takesura.
- time* dora 3, duru 4, gaga'u, gu 1, ha'a'ahu 2, ha'abiu, ha'ahai, ha'aono 1, ha'aoru, ha'arima, ha'asiwa, ha'atangahuru, ha'atangarau, ha'awaru, hasihuraiasi, horota(na), madora(na), na'o 1, oha 1, orea 2, tahamaa 2, tahamora 2, taoha 2, warita 2.
- timid* 'uha, ha'abere 1, mwaeroo 1, wara'a 1.
- tinder* hehe 2.
- tingle* adiadi 1.
- tip* geusi 1, sahosaho 3.
- tiptoe* sige, sike, tomwa 3.
- tire* ahi 2, boe 2, boenga'i 1, buaa, bunga, ha'audi(abe), ha'aweo, hunuhunu, magare 2, mahereaa, mahereha'a, mahunuhunu, maroo 1, osimawaro 2, rahe 1, weo 3.
- title* binauhi, hanarete 1.
- to* suri 1, tana.
- tobacco* asu(na), garigari 4, rarawa 1, saho, waha 4.
- today* de'eni, nade'eni, tatangitangini.
- toe* kakau(na) 1, wairaha 2.
- together* 'abi 5, 'abisi 3, 'ahi 5,8, 'ara 7, 'arato 2, 'aro 2, 'auhi 2, 'i'ita'i 1, 'isi 2, 'ohu 3, 'oruru, akeho 2, arateteho 2, ateho 1, burita'i, buru 3, goni 1,2, ha'agoni, ha'ahaguhagu, ha'aoruru, ha'asi'o, ha'ateho 1, ha'atobo, ha'atoto'i, haiaatari, haiabi, hai'apo'apo, haibahabaha 1, haibunene, haiburito, haidadao, haidedenga'i, haigarangi 1, haigoni 1, haihakuri, haimadamada, haimamaro, hairuru, haisukai, haitogari, haitokari, haku, haruru, hatahata 1, hatapuru, hatara'i 2, hereburu, hita 3, hunga'i, huu 8, kapi 1, mamau'u, mamu 1, mwai 4, oru 4, rado 1, ruru 1,2, ruruha'i 1, saku 1, sauniragi, siko 2, si'o 2, si'ogoni 1, si'oha'i 1, si'ohi 1, si'onga'i 1, si'osi'o, sura 8, ta 10, ta'i 3, ta'ingaruru, taragoni 1,2, tararuru, tarasi 1, taregogoni, tata 5, tatagoni, tamamare'a, tatarasi 1,2, tatarau'ura'u, tau 3, teho 2, tehoru 3, tobo 1, to'oruru 1, totohuni, wadu 2, waduwadu 2.
- tomahawk* kirakira 3.
- tomorrow* ho'ani, ho'oa.
- tongs* 'a'ahi 3, 'ahi 5, 'ahisi 1, kakahi.
- tongue* ariro, dou, ha'aagaaga, ha'aga, ha'akona, ha'ariro 2, mea 3, meamea(na) 1, meameaha(na), mwaeroo 3, wata 3.
- tonsils* bangabanga'u'u 1, kora 2 (see koratea), korakora 1, wanatea.
- too* doedoe 1, na'ona'o 1.
- tool* hau 8.

- tooth* 'aharara 1-3, 'aro 7, 'uma, ha'amwaraua 1, ha'arogea, ha'asirihi 2, hara(na), hasingoo, hata 6, i'a 2, i'ahunu, maaru, mara-gaura, mwarau, ngoa 5, pwatopwato, riho(na) 1, rihoa, surihata, suuru, tarakaka 1, toa ni i'a, too'a, tora 2, ubu 3, ubuta'i, wanu 3.
- toothache* goru 2.
- toothless* dawa(na), mangoo.
- top* 'e'ere(na), 'oi 4, 'oko'oko(na), 'omo'omo(na), 'oro 2, 'oro'i, 'u'u 3, ahora(na) 2, ha'arosi(na), hanetaha, hunga(na)¹ 2, hunganiodo 2, isuisu 3, kairango 1, kosu 2, madahuhu(na), magahuhu(na), mari'isi(na), rosi 1, sia(na) 2, sie(na) 2, suri(na) 3, ura(na).
- torch* abeburu 1, buru 5, buruburu 8, damure 2, garigaringa'i, hahaisina, mangade 2, sina 2, sisina, tahasina.
- torment* ha'araaraa(maa), raaraamaa 2.
- tortoise-shell* aradonga, babaiuna, una(na), unauna.
- torture* ha'araaraa(maa), raaraamaa 2.
- totem* aopa, bora 2, burunga(na) 3, hada 2, ngai 2, pwao 4.
- touch* ango 1, angohi 1, dadani 1, du'u 1, ha'ahata, ha'amuri 2, ha'atemweri, haidu'udu'u, haihata, hakehake 1, hakotai, hata 2, hatari 3, herebei, heremwere, heretemweri, nuga 2, suki 2, taki 3, temwe, urutou 2.
- tough* ha'adawa, ngasingasi, ngasiwaro'a.
- tour* atoato 3.
- towards* 'a'ahi 2, boboi 2, bwarasi 2, duu, hai'a'ahi, hata 7, hatari 5, huni 2, pasu 1, rosi 4, waiburu(na) 2.
- toy* 'ahu'ahuro 1, ha'amamao 2, ha'aporuporu, teteaenimanu 1.
- track* gewasi 1, ninini 2, nono 5, nonori 2, riu 2, riuriu 2, si'o 5, wawera.
- trade* ha'anuga 2.
- Trade wind* maraau 2.
- traffic* haiusi 2.
- trail* sara 4.
- train* ha'amanata, ha'amatanga'i, ha'awasi 3, haimatanga'i, manata 1,2.
- tramp* kotokoto 2.
- trample* buuhara, buuri 1, bweta 2.
- trance* marungaa 2, reresuri.
- transfix* rango 3, rangorango'a.
- transform* ha'aaho'ita'i.
- translucent* asimarara, haimarara, maarara 1, marara 1, mwarara 2.
- transparent* maarara 1, meromero, unumarara 1.
- transplant* ha'arautari, su'i 2, susuha'i 3, usuri 3.
- trap* 'airoo 1, amu 3, ato 9, atogumu 2, buruhasi 2, ha'aamu 1, ha'awara'i 1, hisi, hita kara hita 2, huhu 3, huna 4, karahita 4, ohe 2, raarahi 1,2, rosi 3, tara¹ 7, tara'imanu, waranga'i 1.
- travel* 'arisareaa 2, hatare 1.
- traveller* mahuara, mwaritaa.
- tread* 'ota, bita 2, bunganga 1, buta 5, butabuta 2, buu 1, buuhara, buuharanga'i, buuri 1, ha'abiringi, hainguruhi.
- treasures* tatara'ura'u.

treat ha'aatawa, ha'akare,
ha'amanamanahau, ha'a'au,
heremanego, kare 3,
manamanahau.

treble ri'i 2.

tree 'a'ahubaa, 'aai, 'ado'a 1,
'ahe'ahe, 'ahukawi, 'ahuto,
'ai 1, 'aiboo, 'aidaa, 'aihasi,
'aihehene, 'aihuri, 'aimahuri,
'aimera, 'ainiadarō, 'ainiboo,
'ainimisu, 'ainiragui,
'ainiurao, 'airaha, 'airari,
'airasi, 'airawa, 'airepo 1,
'airere 1,2, 'aisuru,
'aisusu'u, 'aitabi, 'aitomu,
'aiwasu, 'ama, 'amata'i,
'anaru, 'arohi 3, 'arosi,
'aumwa 2, 'eda 1, 'e'ere(na),
'ei, 'eimahai, 'eimwanihau,
'eirari, 'eita 1, 'ere'ere(na) 1,
'etea 3, 'irawaru, 'o'a 1,
'oko'oko(na), 'o'o 5,
'o'omaradaro 1, 'o'ori'i 1,
'ura 2, 'ure'ure, 'uri'uri,
'urungari, 'u'ura, abirubiru,
adari, adiimwara, ahaohao 2,
ahenaru, ahubaa, akama, anga 1,
angohikou, aniuniu 1, a'o 1,
a'oa'o, a'ohi, ara'a 2,
aramanu, ariimanu, ariiwai,
arite, ariwai, arubebe,
ataatahi, aura, awa 4, awaasi,
awaniwai, awarasidora,
awarasimea, awasi 1, awiriroge,
babaahu 2, bau'ahu, ba'ura,
ba'ure, be'o 1, bibi'ahi'ei,
biribiri, birubiru 1,2, boa,
bobohasimwera, boeboe 1, bohau,
boosusu, bo'owaro, borau,
boro 1, bouraro, bouworo,
buaabua 2, buingaki, bunagi 1,
burabura, buroburo, burota 1,
buru 3, buruba'ewa, buruhasi 1,
bururami, bwaata'a, bwaatakaa,
bwangobwango(na) 1,
bwaroha'ahoro, dāa 3, damure 1,
darao 2 (see daraomi matawa),
daro 3, dawa(na) (see
ha'adawamisu), dingare, domae,
doonga, doonga ni waro, doru,
gaha 1, gawa, ha'aro 1, habea,
hahonihau, haikawiri 2,
haneraha, haohao, hara 6,
harage, harahuu, haru 1,
hasiora 3, hata 1, heenaru,
heenua, hiu, huaabena, huhua 4,
hukihuki, huu 10, iraawaru,
kahuto, kakaruhote, kakarupepe,
kama, kamata'i, kanaru, kapii,

kasa 3, kewao, kokaapae,
kokiri, komiro, kori 2, ma 4,
maahua, maatou, maenato,
mahie'i, mahui 4, mainato,
mainiharisi, mamahua, mama'iru,
mamaraburu. mami 4, mananuri,
maniato, ma'uri 2, mara'a,
maraamara, maraangari,
maraaru, maraau 1, marabare'o,
marabarihu, marabaruhu,
maradaa, maradara, maradaro 1,
maradiwiri, maraduwiri,
maragahu, maramara 5, maranaki,
marangari 2, maranuwaipo,
maranuri, mara'o, maratea,
marauhe, marauri, mara'u'ura,
maraweru, mari'isi(na),
marimari 1, maro 1, ma'u 1,
mawa 6, memebusu, meru 2,
mudimudi 2, mumuta'i sina,
mwamwa'iru, mwaromworo 1,
nau 3, ngara 3, ngari 1,
ngori 3, nubu, ogo, oire,
oneone 1, ora(na) 5, pekariu,
pi'a 2, poniu, puka 1, pura 2,
pwakora 1, raangi 2, ra'e 2,
raerae 2, rahibora, rara 1,
rasirasi 3, rau'abu, rau'eda 1,
rauponiu 1, rereho 1,
reremounimwara, rigi 7,
riri'e 1, roho 2, rowoana,
ruga, ruruunga(na), saiasu 3,
sa'o, sara'a 2, saru, sigirimaa,
si'inimarahuto, siki 2,
sikirimaa, sisi'e 1, su'a 4,
taatara 2, takere 2, takiro,
taotaoro 2, tapwa, tara'i 6,
taramara'o, tariroge, taro 5,
tarumare 1, tatariwii,
tataro 2, tauhiwaiho, tea 1,
tengetenge 1, tete 1,
teteaenimanu 2, teteora 2,
tetesurima, toato 2, toba'a 1,
togo 1, tomu 2, too 3, tootoo 2,
toowaiau, tori 8, toriabe,
totobwango, uhonu,
urahasiwabwa, uraapo, uri 2,
uruhonu, waiwai 3, wanga-
wangairohu, warasi 1, waromaa,
wohau.

tremble 'idi 1, 'oi'oimae,
'o'onu 1, anuka'a, ariri 1,
arusasa, asoso, awasi 3,
garagara, gegewao, guni 2,
ha'atata 1, magari 2, nahu 2,
sasa 1, tata 3, tatahi 1,
tata'i, uranihanihaha'i,
uranihanihata'i.

trickle pusu 3.

- trochus* ra'o 1,4.
- trophy* awi 2, wawao 4.
- trouble* 'ani'ani, ha'awairikoi, kate, kokohu 1, maaangia, mama'aria 2, rora 4, taihiro 2, tora 3, toranga'i 2, wairikoi 4.
- trough* te'e 2.
- true* ha'amomori 2, huuna 1, momori, mora 1, mora(na), mori 1, nima, ninima, tawaado 1,2, uu 2.
- truly* ha'abere 3, ha'atawaado, haitawaado, marai 2.
- trumpet* ahuri 2 (see ahuri 'au), dodo 7, doudou(na), wisi 4.
- trunk* abe 2, pura 2, sabe(na) 1.
- trust* 'u'uri, 'u'uritoo, ha'a'u'uri.
- truth* momori, tawaado 1.
- try* 'o'o 6, bona, ha'aripa, haihagita(na), haimangii, hauboubou(na), hauhaununu(na), hohoro 2, maani 3, magita(na), mangii(na) 2, nora 2, ohonga, ohongi, riaria 2.
- tryst* haiabwanga'i.
- tuber* 'ahui(na), 'ano, gare 2, hinanga 1, wada 2.
- tuberculosis* honu'ago, honu'ako.
- tuck* kapi 2, pakeroa 2.
- tuft* hasiku, hasipu, komu 1, kumukumu 3, risita'eoru 1, tahitahi 4, taka(na) 2.
- tumble* aratetehe 1, gogoru 2, haihitara'i.
- tune* kinakana 1,2.
- turkey* 'au'au 1.
- turmeric* moamoa.
- turmoil* 'asirai 1, ha'aasira'i.
- turn* 'a'ake, 'ariho'i, 'aro 1, 'aroro 3, 'omemarakaranga, aake, aakehi, aburo, agario, agariomai, aho'i 3, ahoita'i, ahuro, aro'u 1, awero 1, beira'i, bino 1, bo'e 3, buro 1, dirabeira'i, gege'u, gehogeho, geu, gigi, gora 1, ha'aaake, ha'aaakesi, ha'a'a'akesi, ha'aagario, ha'aaho'ita'i, ha'abwaoha'i, ha'agege, ha'ahuro 1, ha'amengo, ha'aparinge, ha'apwahai, ha'asu'amuri, hio 2,4,5, ho'i 2, hoka 1, hu'isi, hu'ita'i, huke, huro, kahiohio 1, maadu'u 1, maamaata'i, maaringa 1, mamara'edaa, mao 2, maomao 2, maraguma, marasirasi 1, mariri 4, mengo 3, mwagi, mwatoru 4, paringe, raramaa(na) 2, rerewa, riho(na) 4, rihoriho, rihorihota'i, ringaringa, riuta'ira'i, roro 9, rungarunga, sagu 4, siboro, si'omuri, sisigi, su'a 2, su'amuri 1, tatarengarenga, togomenaa, tongo 1, totobe 2, wahehe, wa'i 3, waiburu(na) 2, wasawasa'a 3, wesu.
- turtle* 'aroha'i 2, 'e'ero 3, ao 6, baba(na) 3, bobo(na) 3, bwarabwara(na), gari 6, hapa 3, hasihonu'e'ero, honu 2, marabona, marawii, orobiu, una(na).
- tusk* riho(na) 2.
- twelve* torarua.
- twenty* 'aharara 1, gagau 2.
- twice* ha'arua, ha'aruu.
- twig* 'uru 7.
- twilight* maradaa(na).
- twin* iu, tawera'i 3, wahita.
- twine* agu 3, ha'aaguhi 2, hiri 3, kaihirihiri, waro 1.
- twinges* kawira 1.
- twinkle* haima'aru, ma'aru 1, maragugu, maramaragugu, maregugu 2.

twist 'ahio 1, 'aroro 3,
'inihete, ahuro, buro 4,
burosi 2, ha'amwa'ero,
ha'aobe, ha'apiro, haro 3,
hiko 1, hio 5, hiosi, hiota'i,
hiri 3, mwa'ero, mwakero
kero'a, obe, pakeroa 1,
pwakeroa 2, rosi 2, wa'i 3,
wa'inga'i 2, wa'ini 2,
wa'ira'i 2, wa'iri 2,
wairikoi 2, wiwo 1.

twitch ake 2, akera'i, oringe,
owa 1.

two 'aharara 2, aru 4, gere 1,
ha'idoorada 1, hairiuriu'a,
i'amourua, i'amurua, igaraa,
irarua, oru 4, ro 2, rua 1.

two by two ruarua 1.

U

ugly 'ometa'a.

Ulawā urawa 1.

ulcer 'ehurodoma, keo,
sahusahu 1, toba 8.

umbilical cord hirimarauurobo.

umbrella kukuha.

unable 'ito 1, a'usu, du'u 2,
mamasara, pe'u 1, simwarua,
sumwarua, to'o i risipou,
tora'eta.

unafraid haimaotori, maoto 2.

unashamed maoto 2.

unbroken arosi 1.

uncertain wasipo 3.

uncle ha'i 5 (see ha'imauada).

uncombed taiduru.

unconscious maehoro, mate 1.

uncooked mangari 3.

uncork tahu'i, tahusi.

uncover ahuree 1, ha'aawanga.

undecided bere 2.

under bahai(na), gao(na) 3,
ihasi 1, kaohi, ro'uro'u,
ruhi 2, siriha, tahari 10.

undergo ha'amarauhu 1.

underground ru'u 3.

undergrowth 'adu 2, tagu 1.

underlip ngoa 3.

underneath mao 3.

understand 'iraa, 'irara 1,
'omeretehi, aidangi, ha'ahii 1,
manata 2, mata 2, matai 1,
matanga'i, metei, mwaraga.

undo ariwaga, keha.

undoubtedly mea 1.

uneasy 'ona'ona, ha'a'ona'ona,
kena.

unequal damadi'u.

uneven bwaroruahoro 1,
di'u 3, haidi'u 1, hairipwa-
ripwa, sungisungi 3.

unexpected 'idi 3,
'idimwangari 1, ha'asuani,
mangari 2, mwangari 2, su'ahi,
suani.

unfaithful sukatea.

unfirm adori 2.

unfold 'ora 5.

unhealthy biraso 2, biraso ni
noni, mamateaa.

unimpaired sara 5.

unimpeded sasara 3.

unintelligible ha'arori, koo,
kookoo 1, rori 1.

unison aratarā 2.

unit 'aharara 3, abe 7,8,
bwaobwao 1, higa 4, hua(na) 3,
maa 6.

unload taringa 1.

- unlucky* maungaa.
unmarried 'anawe 3, buru'ete 2, maramara 3, ure.
unopened buru 15.
unpeeled haitete'u.
unplanted 'o'ora 2.
unpleasant ha'amamota, kuta'a.
unravel mwatagara 2.
unrestrained uru 11, uruta'i, uruuru 3.
unripe 'obu 2, bui, mwaga, mwagai, pui, weo 1, weruweru'a 1.
unscaleable rohurohu'a.
unseen mwarete.
unserrated buru 16.
unshaven babagari, bwari (na) 2, gari 2, tategari.
unsheathe dereta'i 2.
unskilful buruniai, buruninoni, bwahere, bwakeko, maahoo.
unskilled ma'ani 2.
unsliced haitete'u, mwangari 1.
unstable ahu(na) (see ahuwai), mwaorooro, mwarudaruda.
unsteady pwarai ki.
unsuccessful haimaungataa, mamaungaa, mangahu 2, maungataa.
unsuitable 'omepaurahaa, pangupanguraha 2, pwangu-pwanguraha 2, paurahaa.
unsuspicious ha'amaratoo, marato'o.
untamable tariwara'a, wara'a 2.
untearable harito'o.
untie duna 2, nuga 1, ruha, waga 2.
until ari 6, buna 1, dangira'i 2, ga'i 3, gu 2, tari 7.
unusual adaro(na) 5.
unused mawasu 1.
unwashed 'araki 3, masimasi 1, mwaora.
unwell ha'angesongeso, simwarua, sumwarua.
unwilling arangu 3, ha'akiki-pau 1, ha'amahau, ha'amarahau, haiori, mahau, marapwa'a, marasaia, mwa'eta'ate, sukatea.
unwrap iha 1, keha.
unwritten mawasu 1.
up 'agesi, 'ahi 5,8,11, ahisi 1, 'ara 5, 'ara'i 2, 'e'ero 1, 'i'i 4, 'i'ita'i 2, 'inahu, 'inahuni, 'omemarakaranga, 'oro 1, aaraa, ara 11, ara'a 1, araara'a 2, ara'i, aratarau, aro 2, atake, ha'aawi, ha'aurasi, haimwata, hairobo 2, haitake, haitogari, haitokari, haitoto, harigata'i, harikirokiro, haringai, hatara 3, hihiro'u 1, hiripono 1, hoka 1, hono, horota'i, horowao, hu'e, huhu'i 2, huke, huna 1, hungahunga'a, hungai, hurasi 4, huro, hurohuro 1, huunga'i 1, iha, ihanga'i 1, isuisu 2, kamu, kapi 1, karakaranga'i, kipo, koma, maadai, maharihari, mamairi, mamata horohoro, maranga 2, matabitabi, mataha(na) 2, mwana 3, mwanamwanaa, mwitimwiti, nununu, nunuru, oo 3, oomi 2, po'e, poke, pokupoku 2, pono, pwakeroa 1, pwaro, pwira, raaboa, ranga 5, rehi, riidaa, riri 5, risi 1, robosi 2, roke 3, roku 1, rooke, roro 9, rorosi 1, rotohi 1, roto'i 1, ro'u 4, ro'uni 2, ro'unga'i 2, sino, si'o 1, sisigi, sua 7, suaraa, sura 5, sura'i 3, suruta'e, susuku, susukumi, suuma'i, su'umi, taa 4, taa'i 2, taari 3, taasi,

tabe 1,2, ta'e 2, ta'eha 2,
 ta'era'i 2,4, tahaa(na) 1,
 taihiro 1, take 1,4, takesura,
 tarisuruta'e, taru 2, tasi 1,
 tata 1, tata'e 3, tau 2,
 tauhi 1, tauni 2, tete 4,
 tetehi 2, tetesi 2, to'i 1,
 toki 1, tora 16, torai 4,
 tosi 2, totoki, wagi 2,
 waiuraura, wesu.

upon 'ahita'i, 'orahi,
 'orasi 1,2, ahora(na) 1,
 ahuni 2, atoaro, bohi 2,
 ha'ahaahi, haahi 3, haho(na) 1,
 hanasi, hoto 6, hunga(na)¹ 1,
 huni 2, hurasi 3, komo,
 mawahi 2, misi, porosu 1,
 pwaari 1, pwaasi 1, u'inga'i,
 unuhi, ununga'i, unuta'i 2,
 usunga'i 1, usura'i 1.

upper boaro.

upright awaikiiki, heretaisada,
 manuodo, maraburu 1,
 masiboara'a.

uproot aihu 1, auru 4.

upset maringi 1.

upside down manugege, masibotere,
 poumaere, riunga'i.

upwards poumaere.

urge 'ae 3, 'ai 3, 'ero, gona 1,
 ha'aboeboe, ha'aboeboe(abe),
 ha'agona, ha'agonagona 1,
 ha'akenakena, ha'aosaosa,
 ha'asasa, ha'ata'eta'e 2,
 ha'ataruru, ha'atauu,
 ha'atona 1, ha'atonga,
 ha'ausura'i 1, ha'ausuusuu,
 haiusuha'i, ta'eta'e 2.

urine mimi.

us 'amami, 'ameu, 'ami,
 'amiria, ga 2, gaau, garaa,
 gau 4, gia, i'ameu, i'ami,
 igaau, igia, mimiria, naga 2,
 nagaraa, namami, nameu,
 namiria 2.

use ha'amarauhu 3, ha'angae 2,
 ha'a'uasi, haihaihara(na),
 haitariusi, hoto 5, koto 1,
 manata 2, manata(na),
 manatanga, pona, ringe(na) 2,

tariusu, wenuri.

uselessly dae.

usual mora 1.

utter ha'amwote, moia, mono'a,
 mwote, oo 5, tabubu.

V

vain 'u'uridae, 'u'uritoo,
 dira 3, gomo 2, mamaungaa,
 maungataa, mwatora, rare 1.

valley gohu 1, mararahiana,
 totoana.

valuable mora(na), tatara'ura'u.

vapour haaibii, haibii.

variation waiduu'a 2.

variegated 'omehaidorari,
 haidorari.

various 'ohu 4, ha'aaobai,
 haiaoba'i, hai'ete'e, hai'ohu,
 karakarata(na) 2.

veer 'ahare, rida 2.

vegetable tangisi 2.

vein maesimwaeroo 2, waimatanga,
 wawaro'i 1.

vena cava waimatanga.

vendetta su'umae.

vengeance su'umae.

vent pwahiae(na) 2, waitonga(na),
 waitoo(na).

verandah kekerei'a 1,2,
 maramarau 2.

verse pwanepwaneo, ro'u'a,
 tatara 3.

vertebra mangita 2, to'obwao.

very barabara 5, bere 4,
 maata'i 3, raka 2, ta'a 2,
 tara¹ 4, tatara'asi.

vessel kuki 2, rata.

vex kate, taihiro 2.

vibrate 'u'uru, gegewao,
guni 2.

victim ramoa 2.

view aneane, heihei.

vigor 'a'aira'a, 'amau'a,
aidia, araato'i 1, haoru,
marawa 5, tahihiro,
waihiro.

village 'ubuna, anuta, bia(na) 4,
daadaro heiso'i, ha'abwarabwara,
ha'abwaranga, hanua, henua,
he'uru 1,2, maana'o, mwata 5,
omaa 1, ru'unga'i 1,
taraoimaa, wango 2.

vine ha'aaguhi 1, warawaro 1.

violence hairau.

violently 'ipa, rahurahuta'i,
sai 1, sasu 1, wa'i 2,
wa'inga'i 1, wa'ini 1,
wa'ira'i 1, wa'iri 1.

virgin 'anawe 3, mawasu 2.

visible rewasi 4.

vision mwadahora 2.

visit 'arisareaa 2, ahoro 1,
ato 6, atongi 3, botou, garihi,
garitaha, ha'aato 2,
ha'awasiwasi, ha'awato,
ha'atongi 1, haigarihi,
hariri 2, maagari, odo(na) 2,
odohi 2, odonga'i, wasiwasi 5,
wato 1, watohi.

visitor mahuara.

voice 'iringe(na), ringe(na) 1,
siwi 3.

volley 'orasi 3, ruruta.

vomit 'a'ana 1, moa, ngau adoi.

voyage 'arida, oroi 1, rihutaa.

vulva ere(na), koru 3, sisi(na) 1.

W

wade uru 1, uruha'i 1,
urunga'i 1, uruuru 1.

wag ha'amao 2, mamamao,
mamao 2, maomao 3, maomaorai.

wages haitahari, tahari 3.

wagtail auhenua 2, manuauhenua,
taatarapwera, tatarapwera.

wail tatararae.

waist 'arobwara, huruniwaa,
kapiro(na), kawirai, wa'are.

wait 'ahi 9, 'ariunuunu 2,
'ohi 1, abota'i, aka 2, amasi,
ara'eu, aromumuni'aa, ha'abiowaa,
ha'atori 2, ha'aumwa 2,
ha'aware, ha'awari 2, ha'aweri,
haimakari, hainanasi, hai'ohi,
haitotori, maehahi, makari 2,
mamasi 4, nanasi, nasi,
tara'i 2, taratara'i, totori.

wake arisi 1, ha'araa'i,
mamaia'a 1, rarai 1.

walk 'ege 4, 'otamwakeke,
'otapaniwai, araato'i 1,
aratoi 1, arawato, arioriori,
butaa 1, ha'ahahano, ha'aruu,
ha'asina 2, ha'asuu 2, hariro,
maahiohio, maori 2, mwasi-
mwasi 1, pwepwera, radu,
ririhiro, tarau 6, tarauhi 5,
tatara'ahu, to'ouu.

walking stick 'a'abi 2, riwato,
taabi, taoro, taotaoro 1.

wall ahisi, bani(na), baniogu,
baniwaaria, booboo 2,
boreahehe, darawaawaa 2,
didi 1,2, du'a 2, duruwaipo,
ha'adamani 2, mwakomwako 2,
pwapwasiu 1, rabusi, ra'isau.

wallow buri 1, orohuto,
tata'iba'iba.

wander eha, ha'ateha, mamao 4,
mamaoha'a 1, mao 4, sirigari-
huro, sirihaiiaa, tari 11,
tarubere, tasi 2, teha 1.

wane haihasi.

want 'iri, boe 5, bo'lo, gone 1,
raba 1, teetee 6,8, tete 6.

wanton mwamwaro'a.

war haimae 2, hanahana,
heremae 2, hioi, surumae,
tabwari.

war-cry ta'anamada.

ward ppera 2.

warm ha'aoboobo, raaraamarumu'a,
waasina, wari'u.

warn ha'abasu, ha'abasuri,
ha'anauu, ha'atutu 1.

warning bara 4.

warped 'e'ero 2, rorohi 2.

warrior anou(na) 4, meamea(na) 3,
mwaeroo 4.

wart poroporoa, uhi 1.

wash aro 4, aroaro, aromaa,
daahi, daana, dana, dorima,
gone 3, ha'asigi 1, ha'awasi 1,
huhunu 3, mwa'u 2, roga 2,
wadi 2, wasi 2, wasira'i.

waste aratete 2, ha'agaga,
ha'agohegohe, maemae,
magohegohe 2.

watch abwa 1, araara'a 1,
gari 5,6, garigari 2,
ha'aaraara'a, ha'amaesi 2,
ha'apworupworu, hahairo 4,
haigarigari, haiginata'i,
rarai 1.

water 'uri(na) 3, akino, a'ora,
asi 4, bei 3, bwerubweru(na) 2,
dee 2,3, gino, giroha,
gora 4,5, ha'aagohu, ha'agonohi,
ha'amaraasi, hariruwai, ibwa 2,
ko 1, maangenge 2, maitee 1,
maiteehuri, mairara, mami 1,
maraasi, obo 4, rama 1, rata,
su'a 1, ta 11, tahi 7,
tahu(na) 2, tamusi 1, taru 1,
toba 1, toba'i 1, totongisu,
uhu 9, wai 2, wainiobu.

water-bottle atea, a'uru 2,
bei 4, huaiwai, huewai, wai 4.

water-carrier tatakai 3.

waterfall 'uro'uro(na) 2,
aheauru.

watershed haane 3, urunga(na).

waterspout mahuraa, mwakuara,
oo 3.

watery madari 1, mwakuku 1,
purawa'ia, pwe, waiwai'a 1.

*wave*¹ 'abuta 1, ahue, anusara,
asiora, busu 6, dodo 6,
esuesu, ha'adidiri 1,
ha'aesuesu, hurehi'imanu,
isuisu 3, naho, tabaosi,
tataisuisu, tatasi'esi'e,
tatawisi, tatawisiwisi.

*wave*² 'aribururu 1, arutata 1,2,
burunga'i 1, ha'amamao 1,
hurohuro 2, kurakura, kuru 5,
mamao 3, maomao 3, maomaori,
taranga'i 1.

wavy tatahiohio 1.

wax ma'ai(na).

way 'ariha(na), 'oani, 'oasi,
'osi, 'osite, higi, matanga 2,
tarisi 2.

we 'amami, 'ameu, 'ami, 'amiria,
ga 2, gaau, ga'i 4, gara 3,
garaa, gau 4, gere 1, gia,
i'ameu, i'ami, igaau, igaraa,
igia, meu, mi 3, miri, naga 2,
nagaraa, nanani, nameu,
namiria 2, ra 4.

weak 'o'lo 6, babare 1, barihu,
ha'arugunga'i, madamedawe,
maemae, maemae'a, maero(na) 3,4,
magari 2, mahere, mamaea 2,
mamaera'a, mamareto, manawa-
nawa, marawa 3, marepwarepwa,
mawerowero, mwarudaruda,
pe'u 1, ridu 5, sisitoua,
tatawero'a, werewere, wero 3.

weakness maera 2.

wean husi 2.

weapon mae 8, mama'ungaa 1,
mangataa(na), rangaraha 2.

wear ahosara 3, ha'amoku,

- ha'asusupwae, hakehake'a,
 marisi 1, matangotango, rahu 3,
 rangaraha 2, tori 10, waaruha,
 wawahea.
- weary* ha'audi(abe), magare 2,
 rahe 1, tariha'i 1.
- weather* asimauro, asira,
 asira'i 4, bebehu ni ao ni'e'i,
 dangigoro, dangita'a,
 ha'aarito.
- weathercock* 'ahu'ahuro 2,
 bebe 3, bebebe 3, ha'aro'aro'a,
 manubebe.
- weave* tata 7.
- web* tata 7.
- wedge* bohita 1, kapi 1, ponga 2,
 sangi 1, tohita 2.
- weed* abenga'i 4, amu 5, asino,
 bono 2, ha'asino, hahaho, haho 1,
 sino, taa 3, taa'i 1, umwa.
- week* sade.
- weigh* biri 2, ha'ahihi'a 1,
 ha'auri 3, maruru 2, porosu 1,
 rigi 2, roo 2, rosu, ta'asi(na) 6,
 toho 2, uriuri 1.
- weight* uriuri 2.
- welcome* ha'amaoto.
- well*¹ aunguri 2 (see aunguri
 wai), giruiwai, kaakaru,
 kakaru, uhu 5.
- well*² 'aita, 'awaa, 'eita 1,
 'oi 5, 'oita, 'uana, 'uani,
 'uata, banaeho, berobero,
 bubua, bwi'a, ha'agorohia 2,
 hairagu, heremariisi,
 heretaguma'i, hoi 1, marawa 5,
 mari'ona, ma'ua 2, menanga'i,
 meranga'i, muna 1, tabemawa.
- well-born* bwausiwaiau 2,
 mwaeraha 3.
- were-shark* asimarawa 2, sau 2,
 sautahimatawa.
- west* auru 1, hatare 2, suuisina,
 tere 6, uru 5.
- westerly* rohu.
- wet* be'o 2, buni 1, ha'abe'o,
 ha'arangisi, ha'awawa di, hu 1,
 madari 2, magita'a, medo,
 mwasikora'a, sihuri 2, tebwe,
 waiwai 2.
- whale* busuasi.
- whaler* aheahea.
- what* 'a'ua, 'a'uata, 'ua 1,
 a'ua 1, ha'aheu'a, hei 2,
 heua, maia 1, ma'ua 2, ta 7,
 taa 1, taha 1.
- wheel* wiro 2.
- when* nagei, ngai 4, ngaita,
 ngeita, oha 1, taoha 2.
- where* ani 5, hei 2, ura mai hei,
 uratarihei.
- which* hei 2, nei 2.
- while* bwani 1, gaga'u, ga'u 1,
 ha'abweu 2, ha'aorea, ha'atona
 2, horotaani, matarotaro,
 orea 1, susu'iha'aaro 1,
 tahatahana, toraatewa.
- whine* haungiringiri, ngiri 1.
- whirl* 'ahiro 2, buronga'i 2,
 mwahiohio 2, roho 5.
- whirlpool* 'ahiro 2.
- whirlwind* mwahiohio 2, oo 3.
- whisper* haanata.
- whistle* 'auroha, ha'awanu,
 kakau(na) 2, ngurunguru 2,
 wanu 1.
- white* 'abuta 4, 'anawe 1,
 'ege 1, 'eke, ahuru, bwautaka,
 ha'amahui, ha'amahunu, haka 3,
 horohorota'a, hunu 7, karu 2,
 kokoru 1, koropwai i niu,
 mahu 3, mahui 1, mahunu 2,
 mamahui 1, maregugu 1,
 nengenge, nengenengea,
 ngisi(na) 1, rahuaa, rara 5,
 rea 1, renga 2, rere 2,
 rerere 1, rou 2, taga 1,
 totoburu.
- white ant* ane, sane 1.
- whiten* bunaasi 1.

- whiteness* bebehu(na).
- whitish* behu, gere 3 (see gere 'eke).
- who* atei, iatei, nei 2, tei.
- whole* bubu 1, bubu'a, buru 16, gegeha 1, haibubu, haitete'u, mangari 1, mwangari 1.
- whorl* bireo(na).
- why* 'a'ua, 'iniataha, 'ua 1, 'uamai, 'a'ua 1,2, taranaitaha.
- wide* ahora 2, bwabwahora, ha'amanganga, ha'amwanganga, haimanganga, maheraa 2, manganga, mwanganga 1, owa 3, owaowa 2.
- widow* 'o'o'u, nao 1,2, rohirohi 1, tawe 1.
- widower* 'oatahi, mwarugu.
- wife* atorado, ha'aha'abwara mararuma, ha'i 5 (see ha'ido'orada, ha'iroa, ha'iruada, ha'iurada), haioioi, ha'i'urada, manu(na) 2, urao 3, wae 3, wai(na) 1.
- wild* here 1, mamaoha'a 2, tariwara'a, tere 10, wasi 3, wasiwasi 1.
- will* hai'irisi, hairabasi.
- willing* mwa'emwa'e 2, mwa'eta.
- wilt* nugu 1.
- wince* mangoru 2, mwangoru 2.
- wind*¹ 'ariro 2, 'aru'a 1, 'auroha, 'awao, ahorosi 1, ahuree 2, ao 2, aruwai 2, aserematawa, awarosi 1, aworosi 1, bebebe 2,3, biowaa, dangi 2, dedehe 4, dehedehede 1, gaoa, ha'abebe 2, ha'adehe, ha'asii, hatare 2, maraa 2, maraharisi, mararo'a, mawa 3, mawaaha, mawaiahare, na'o sua, na'o taba 1, nehenehe 2, oru 2, ro'a 1, saisahu, saisasu 1, sas 2, sii, suru 9, tahanga'i 4, taharara, tahari 8, tahataha 3, tahatahanga'i, taora'ina, terematawa, teterematawa, tohoma'idangi, to'obaba.
- wind*² ari 4, hihiri 1, hiri 3, rou 3.
- windfall* sigimwaawmaa.
- windmill* 'ahu'ahuro 1, ha'amamao.
- window* diwaawaa.
- wing* 'aba 1, gahogaho(na).
- wink* maadu'u 2, ma'aru 1, maregugu 2.
- winter* 'oree ri'i, rara 3.
- wipe* du 1, ha'aridu, ha'awaridu, mango, pako, paku 4, parako 3, sawero, waridu.
- wise* ahu(na) (see ahunanau), ha'amadoma, ha'ananau 3, ha'ananau'a, haimadoma'i, nanau 2.
- wish* gasi (see gasihano, gasimate), hai'irisi, hairabasi, raba 1.
- wisp* rangairoi.
- with* bei 1, be'i 1, haneaharo, hanenga'i 1, herebohi, hura 7, hurasi 4, kaku 4, karakara, manata 3, uranga'i 1.
- withdraw* duna 3, su'ara'i 2, tuna 1.
- wither* 'osa 2, apwango, gogoro 1, ha'amate 1, ha'anugu 1, ha'anugua, ha'anuku, ha'arango, kairango 1, makapoaa, marasi, mareu, maria, mate 1, mena 5, nugu 1, rango 2, rango-rango(na) 3, rangota'i, rasasi 2.
- withhold* bara 8, barai 3, bubu marikahu.
- within* raro 3, saro(na) 2.
- without* 'ariaro, 'ate 2, asigo, hatahata 2, herepingo,

- herepiro, makure, maroo 1,
masara 1, masipwa 1, tara¹ 1,
tatapwerupweru 2, toho 3.
- withstand* ha'abwarasi 1.
- witness* arata'i 2,3.
- woman* bwibwi(na), ha'aitoha,
ha'aporosu, haihine, hari 7
(see haripote), hasinoni,
hasiwae 1,2, hu'a, kao(na) 4,
keni, maeburu, mahasi 2,
maramara 3, raga(na), rebi 1,
rehoreho 2, rita(na), sau 5,
urao 2, wagi 1.
- womb* 'ahu'ahu(na),
kahukahu(na) 1.
- wonder* 'ai 5, 'airi 1, guama
(na) 2, haabu'oahu 1,3,
ha'ahau 2, haimwaota'i 1,2,
hari 7 (see harimwaota'i),
ine 2, mwa'o 1, mwa'onga'i,
mwa'osi 1, mwa'ota'i 1,
ngunguno, owii, tabiatoru,
wui 2.
- wonderful* 'asa, asa, ha'akeke 2,
mwa'osia.
- wood* 'u'usara, bou 1, bua 1,
sara'a 1, taho 10, tahu 3,4.
- wood borer* hitau, tahu 5.
- word* 'aroro 4, awao, ha'ate 2,
haihuu 2, hari, kaimanu, kesau,
kookoo 3, maetokerau, mamu 2,
mwako 4, niania, tamami,
tawa 1, totorai, tusu,
urabwarasi.
- work* 'abarua, 'i'i 3, 'i'ita'i 1,
'odo, 'odo tabairua, 'odo
tabararua, adauha'i, arikota,
boe 6, bo'e 1, bo'enga'i,
dau 3, dauha 3, dauha'i,
dauhatahata 2, daura'i 1,
dauri 1, dauha, gomo 2,
ha'amaabe, ha'amanimani(abe),
ha'atagora, heremaemaea,
heremariisi, heretaguma'i,
maabe 2, magomo 1, mahana 3,
mamairaa, mawaru, parapara'au 1,
raehaisuri, raesuri, tabairua,
tabarua, tagora, tauaro(na) 1,2,
taunga'i.
- workman* ahamaa 2, mataihere,
- tatagora.
- world* waruwaru 2.
- worm* barenga, dehe 2, durae,
hou 3, magauwiri, magaweri,
nate, ogu 1, oku, uro 2.
- worry* booboo 1, boosua,
ha'abooboo(abe), ha'arahe(abe)
1, ha'arora 2, ha'audi(abe),
ha'ausi(abe), nguta, usi 4.
- worship* ha'amena 2.
- worst* tabo i bwauna i manu.
- worthy* madada.
- wound* ha'amaara 1, ha'amwari,
ha'tato'o'i, harata 1,
hirahira'a, maara 1,2,
mwari 3, mwariha 3,4,
wadaro 1.
- wrap* 'inahu, ahu 4, ahuhau 2,
ahui, kara 8, tosi 2.
- wreath* ari 7, ariari 4,
ari'eba, hihiribwau, rorodara,
tarumare 3.
- wrench* herehasu, hereheo,
herepasu, herepasu'i.
- wrestle* hai'ago'ago, hai'ago'i,
haigomo 1, hairoro'i,
ha'iruada.
- wriggle* 'iba.
- wring* heremata, hereosi,
rosi 2, uha 2.
- wrinkle* apinopino, mwa'uu,
niniro, nugu 2, nunuro, nunuru,
ra'e 3, tainikoniko, tairoku-
roku, tairumirumi.
- wrist* pwapwango 3.
- wristlet* hasihuru,
hererumai'oo, ngaungaurima,
ngaurimarima.
- write* usu 3, usui 1.
- writhe* nenemo.
- wrong* 'a'ago 3, baba 4,
bere 1, bwango 1, ha'abweubweu,

reho 2, rehereho 1, rereho,
tari 11, tarubere.

Y

yam 'ago, 'ahungari, 'arangi,
'erikari, 'o'o 3, 'osa 2,
aenahana, ahuhu, ahura 2,
ari 9, arusa 2, ato 4, a'uru 2,
ba'e 2, ba'ema'e, ba'erosu,
bebetu, done(na), gaamwa,
gare 2, gasigasi, gora 3,
gori 1,3, haa 3, ha'aba'e,
ha'aboe'e, ha'aburohero,
ha'ahagu, hage 2, hana 1,
hasui, hero 2, heso, hinanga 1,2,
hinga, hingana, hisu 3, hokai 1,
horomaa, huhua 3, huto 3,
iru 1, kae 1, karadede'au,
kohe kohe 1, kori 1, madaara,
magawaro, makahuhu 2, mananga 1,
mataro 2, me'e, mora 6,
mwadi 1, mwataro, ngatengatea 1,2,
ngaumaanimou, pa'erisu,
pa'erisumahui, patango,
pwaapwaa 1, pwairihua,
pwaumaniro, raumanu, reremo 2,
ruruda 2, sado 3, sahoa,
sinora 2, sobou, suru 5,
susuahu, taba 4, taboro,
takairate, taumwa'o,
taumwa'ohari, taumwa'ohuaiamadi,
tepwe, toba 5, tere 10,
uguugu 2, uhada, uhi 5, uhu 7,
uhu'i 1, uwo 2, waidiri, waka 2,
wanihu, waraikiri, wawaibeo.

yawn arawa, awaia.

yaws buriburi, keo (see keo
buriburi), pupuru 2.

yellow awa 3, gaogao'a,
raaraamaa 1, raramaa(na) 2,
takatakarikia, totoragaa.

yes 'a'a 1, 'a'uata, 'e'e 5,
'osite, 'uu, a 13, a'ua 2,
ha'amomori 2, harua, iau, io 1,
koe 2, ma 3, magu'ua, mea 1,
mei 1, neiani, ni 5, suka(na) 3,
tawaado 2.

yesterday nanora.

yet mau 1.

yielding manawanawa.

yoke buuhaisuri 2.

yolk bira(na) 2.

yonder ariisi, manoni, wou.

you 'amou, 'amurua, 'oe 2,
'oena, 'o'ua, he'eni,
i'amou, i'amourua, i'amurua,
miu, mo'i 2, mou 3, mou'i 2,
mumurua, muru, murua 1, namiu,
namou, namua, namurua,
wisi 3, wui 1.

young 'asi 2, 'ini'inipwaa,
bi'a 1, gare(na), ha'ateho 2,
kiki 2, weo 2.

your 'amou, 'amurua, miu,
mo'i 1, mumurua, murua 2.

youth 'oa ni manu, bunaaburo,
haoru, maramara 4,
mwanehurahura, sa 1, saanau.

Z

zealous hairara, mahasi 1.

zenith hunganiodo 1.

zephyr dehedehe 1, nehe 1.

APPENDIX

Arosi Fish Names

Supplied by Simon Dadau from Asimanioha, Makira. Collected by Dr Gary Barnett.

| | | |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|
| baewa matawa | <i>Galeocerda cuvieri</i> | tiger shark |
| kokorumwera | <i>Carcharhinus ambyrichinus</i> | gray shark |
| baewa ni waiiau | <i>Carcharhinus albimarginatus</i> | silver tip shark |
| harimanu | <i>Aetobatus narinari</i> | eagle ray |
| bina'auu | <i>Gymnothorax undulatus</i> | moray eel |
| biraha | <i>Acanthurus lineatus</i> | surgeon fish |
| ma'ai | <i>Acanthurus striatus</i> | surgeon fish |
| ume | <i>Naso unicornis</i> | unicornfish |
| ariu | <i>Caranx melampygus</i> | jack |
| ia rae | <i>Elegatis bipinnulatus</i> | rainbow runner |
| ia rore | <i>Selar crumenophthalmus</i> | scad |
| waiaupapa | <i>Coryphaena hippurus</i> | dolphinfish |
| aria | <i>Cheilinus undulatus</i> | maori wrasse |
| ia auu | <i>Aprion virscens</i> | jobfish |
| ngowato | <i>Lethrinella miniata</i> | emperor |
| mangara | <i>Lethrinus kallopterus</i> | emperor |
| mwanenimatatawa | <i>Lutjanus bohar</i> | snapper |
| u'rahu to'oto'oa | <i>Cephalopholis argus</i> | rock cod |
| u'rahu magani | <i>Cephalopholis miniatus</i> | rock cod |
| u'rahu ni rade | <i>Epinephelus tauvina</i> | greasy cod |
| u'rahu waiiau | <i>Plectropoma maculatum</i> | coral cod |
| u'rahu bwaupwarange | <i>Epinephelus lanceolatus</i> | gropser |
| u'rahu mere | <i>Variola louti</i> | lunar tail cod |
| arei ni arato | <i>Siganus rostratus</i> | rabbitfish |
| ia atea | <i>Agriposphyraena barracuda</i> | barracuda |
| ono | <i>Sphyraena jello</i> | barracuda |
| ia wage | <i>Osbeckia scripta</i> | filefish |
| bubuhuho | <i>Balistoides viridescens</i> | triggerfish |
| bwabwa'are | <i>Diodon hystrix</i> | porcupinefish |
| poepoeasi | <i>Arothron hispidus</i> | toadfish |
| wato ruga | <i>Anguilla marmorata</i> | fresh water eel |
| anate | <i>Mugil cephalus</i> | mullet |
| ia ni monamona | <i>Amphiprion bicinctus</i> | anemonefish |
| tatatekurukuru | <i>Upeneus vittatus</i> | goatfish |
| mamanahu | <i>Makaira indica</i> | black marlin |

| | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------------------|----------------|
| waihiruhiru | <i>Istiophorus platythurus</i> | sailfish |
| mwarore or ia ni rawa | <i>Strongylura leiura</i> | needlefish |
| waiiau | <i>Katsuwonus pelamis</i> | skipjack tuna |
| karikaringa | <i>Neothunnus macropterus</i> | yellowfin tuna |
| babasuru | <i>Holocentrus spinifer</i> | squirrelfish |
| mwagaru | <i>Exocoetus volitans</i> | flyingfish |
| ia were | <i>Pygoplites diacanthus</i> | angelfish |
| arwabwa | <i>Platax teira</i> | batfish |
| bwauhaubunga | <i>Bolbometopon muraticus</i> | parrotfish |
| boborau'aro | <i>Cetoscarus pulchellus</i> | parrotfish |
| maringa | <i>Chlorurus microrhinos</i> | parrotfish |
| ariu weko | <i>Caranx ignobilis</i> | jack |
| ariu bora | <i>Caranx melampygus</i> | jack |
| ariu mahui | <i>Carangoides fulvoguttatus</i> | jack |
| ia | Collective name for fish | fish |

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series A, Nos. 1-9, Series B, Nos. 1-6, Series C, Nos. 1 and 3, and Bulletins 1 and 2 were called LINGUISTIC CIRCLE OF CANBERRA PUBLICATIONS.

All publications (including reprints of earlier items) subsequent to July 1967 bear the new name PACIFIC LINGUISTICS.

After each entry, ISBN numbers have been added. Where there are two ISBN numbers given, the first one refers to the complete set of volumes, and the second to the individual volume or part.

Prices are subject to alteration without prior notification. Numbers allotted to publications in preparation are preliminary, and may be changed without prior notification.

SERIES A - OCCASIONAL PAPERS

- No. 1 WURM, S.A. *Some Remarks on the Role of Language in the Assimilation of Australian Aborigines.* 1963; 12 pp. \$1.00
Reprinted 1966. ISBN 0 85883 006 X
- No. 2 HEALEY, Alan *Handling Unsophisticated Linguistic Informants.* 1964; iii + 30 pp. Reprinted 1967, 1972, 1973, 1975. \$1.50
ISBN 0 85883 007 8
- No. 3 PENCE, Alan, Ellis Deibler Jr, Phyllis M. Healey, and Bruce A. Hooley *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.1.* 1964; \$1.50
iv + 42 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 008 6
- No. 4 WURM, S.A. *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.2.* 1964; \$1.50
iv + 41 pp.; 1 map. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 009 4
- No. 5 HEALEY, Phyllis M. *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.3.* \$2.00
1965; iv + 53 pp. Reprinted 1972. ISBN 0 85883 010 8
- No. 6 BEE, Darlene *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.4.* 1965; \$2.50
iv + 68 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 011 6
- No. 7 FRANTZ, C.I. and M.E., D. and J. Oatridge, R. Loving, \$3.00
J. Swick, A. Pence, P. Staalsen, and H. and M. Boxwell
Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.5. 1966; viii + 93 pp.
Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 012 4
- No. 8 SHETLER, J., R. Pittman, V. Forsberg, and J. Hussey *Papers \$1.50
in Philippine Linguistics No.1.* 1966; iv + 38 pp. Reprinted
1971. ISBN 0 85883 013 2
- No. 9 NGUYEN DANG LIEM, A. Tran Huong Mai, and David W. Dellinger \$3.50
Papers in South East Asian Linguistics No.1. 1967;
iv + 43 pp. + 30 tables + 3 chart tables + 27 charts. Re-
printed 1970. ISBN 0 85883 014 0

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series A - Occasional Papers (*continued*)

- No.10 GLASGOW, D. and K., Jean F. Kirton, W.J. Oates, and B.A. and E.G. Sommer *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.1. 1967; v + 59 pp. Reprinted 1972. ISBN 0 85883 015 9 \$2.00
- No.11 VON BRANDENSTEIN, C.G., A. Capell, and K. Hale *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.2. 1967; iii + 73 pp. + 7 maps. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 016 7 \$3.00
- No.12 McELHANON, K.A. and G. Renck *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.6. 1967; iv + 48 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 017 5 \$2.00
- No.13 GODDARD, J. and K.J. Franklin *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.7. 1967; iv + 59 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 018 3 \$2.50
- No.14 AGUAS, E.F. and D.T. Tryon *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.3. 1968; iii + 46 pp. + 1 map. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 019 1 \$2.00
- No.15 CAPELL, A., G.J. Parker, and A.J. Schütz *Papers in Linguistics of Melanesia* No.1. 1968; iii + 52 pp. + 1 map. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 020 5 \$2.00
- No.16 VOORHOEVE, C.L., K.J. Franklin, and G. Scott *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.8. 1968; iv + 62 pp.; 2 maps. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 021 3 \$2.50
- No.17 KINSLOW HARRIS, J., S.A. Wurm, and D.C. Laycock *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.4. 1969; vi + 97 pp.; 3 maps. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 022 1 \$3.50
- No.18 CAPELL, A.; A. Healey, A. Isoroembo, and M. Chittleborough; and D.B. Wilson *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.9. 1969; vi + 110 pp.; 1 map. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 023 X \$3.50
- No.19 MILLER, J. and H.W. Miller *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.2. 1969; iii + 32 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 024 8 \$1.50
- No.20 PRENTICE, D.J. *Papers in Borneo Linguistics* No.1. 1969; iv + 41 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 025 6 \$2.00
- No.21 CAPELL, A., A. Chowning, and S.A. Wurm *Papers in Linguistics of Melanesia* No.2. 1970; v + 105 pp.; 5 maps. ISBN 0 85883 002 7 \$3.50

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series A - Occasional Papers (*continued*)

- No.22 LAYCOCK, D.C., Richard G. Lloyd, and Philip Staalsen *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.10. 1969; v + 84 pp. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 026 4
- No.23 BUNN, G. and R.; Alan Pence, Elaine Geary, and Doris Bjorkman; H. and N. Weimer; and O.R. Claassen and K.A. McElhanon *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.11. 1970; v + 78 pp.; 1 map. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 001 9
- No.24 ABRAMS, N., J. Forster, and R. Brichoux *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.3. 1970; vi + 77 pp. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 000 0
- No.25 VOORHOEVE, C.L., K.A. McElhanon, and Bruce L. and Ruth Blowers *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.12. 1970; iv + 60 pp. + 1 map. \$2.50
ISBN 0 85883 027 2
- No.26 BLOWERS, B.L., Margie Griffin, and K.A. McElhanon *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.13. 1970; iv + 48 pp. \$2.00
ISBN 0 85883 028 0
- No.27 KIRTON, Jean F. *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.5. 1971; iv + 70 pp. \$2.50
ISBN 0 85883 029 9
- No.28 DUTTON, T., C.L. Voorhoeve, and S.A. Wurm *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.14. 1971; vi + 172 pp.; 8 maps. \$5.50
ISBN 0 85883 030 2
- No.29 GLOVER, Warren W., Maria Hari, and E.R. Hope *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.2. 1971; iv + 78 pp.; 1 map. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 031 0
- No.30 DELLINGER, D.W., E.R. Hope, Makio Katsura, and Tatsuo Nishida *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.3. 1973; iv + 82 pp. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 091 4
- No.31 LEWIS, R.K., Sandra C. Lewis, Shirley Litteral, and P. Staalsen *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.15. 1972; v + 69 pp. \$2.50
ISBN 0 85883 032 9
- No.32 HOHULIN, R.M. and Lou Hohulin *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.4. 1971; iv + 32 pp. \$1.50
ISBN 0 85883 033 7
- No.33 COURT, C., R.A. Blust, and F.S. Watuseke *Papers in Borneo and Western Austronesian Linguistics* No.2. 1977; vi + 132 pp.; 1 map. \$5.00
ISBN 0 85883 164 3

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series A - Occasional Papers (*continued*)

- No.34 ALLEN, Janice and M. Lawrence *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* \$2.00
No.16. 1972; iii + 46 pp. ISBN 0 85883 081 7
- No.35 BEAUMONT, C., D.T. Tryon, and S.A. Wurm *Papers in Linguistics of Melanesia* No.3. 1972; vii + 113 pp. + 6 maps.
ISBN 0 85883 083 3
- No.36 SCHEBECK, B.; and L.A. Hercus and I.M. White *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.6. 1973; iv + 72 pp. + 4 pages of photographs + 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 095 7
- No.37 FURBY, Christine E., Luise A. Hercus, and Christine Kilham *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.7. 1974; iv + 73 pp. + 1 map + 3 photographs. ISBN 0 85883 116 3
- No.38 HOLZKNECHT, K.G. and D.J. Phillips *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.17. 1973; iii + 78 pp. ISBN 0 85883 097 3
- No.39 SHARPE, M.C., L. Jagst, and D.B.W. Birk *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.8. 1975; v + 78 pp. ISBN 0 85883 126 0
- No.40 CONRAD, R. and W. Dye; N.P. Thomson; and L.P. Bruce Jr *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.18. 1975; iv + 102 pp. + 5 maps.
ISBN 0 85883 118 X
- No.41 CHANDLER, Donna Hettick, E. Ruch, and Jeannette Witucki *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.5. 1974; iv + 74 pp.
ISBN 0 85883 114 7
- No.42 HUDSON, Joyce and Barbara J. Sayers *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.9. 1976; iv + 79 pp. ISBN 0 85883 140 6
- No.43 HEADLAND, T.N. and A. Healey; and Jeannette Witucki *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.6. 1974; iii + 74 pp.; 1 map.
ISBN 0 85883 108 2
- No.44 HOOKER, B., D. Behrens, and P.M. Hartung *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.7. 1975; iv + 60 pp. ISBN 0 85883 135 X
- No.45 REESINK, G.P., L. Fleischmann, S. Turpeinen, and P.C. Lincoln *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.19. 1976; v + 105 pp.; 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 156 2
- No.46 WITUCKI, Jeannette, M.R. Walrod, and Jean Shand *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.8. 1976; iv + 89 pp.
ISBN 0 85883 146 5

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series A - Occasional Papers (*continued*)

- No.47 KIRTON, Jean; B. Sommer; S.A. Wurm and Luise Hercus; and P. Austin, R. Ellis and Luise Hercus *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.10. 1976; iv + 78 pp.; 3 maps; 11 photographs. ISBN 0 85883 153 8 \$3.50
- No.48 THOMAS, D.D., E.W. Lee and Nguyen Dang Liem, eds *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.4: *Chamic Studies*. 1977; ix + 124 pp. ISBN 0 85883 163 5 \$5.00
- No.49 BRADLEY, D. *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.5. 1977; iv + 98 pp. ISBN 0 85883 158 9 \$4.00

In preparation:

- No.50 JOHNSTON, E.C., H. Weins, Jo Ann Gault, P. Green, B. Grayden, and Jeannette Witucki *Papers in Philippine Linguistics* No.9
- No.51 KIRTON, Jean F., R.K. Wood; Luise Hercus; and C.S. Street and H.P. Kulampurut *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.11
- No.52 GETHING, T.W. and Nguyen Dang Liem, eds *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.6: *Tai Studies in Honour of William J. Gedney*
- No.53 TRAIL, R.L., H.T. Rathod, G. Chand, C. Roy, I. Shrestha and N.M. Tuladhar; P.J. Grainger; W.W. Glover and J.K. Landon; A. Hale and T. Manandhar; and B. Schöttelndreyer *Papers in South East Asian Linguistics* No.7
- MÜHLHÄUSLER, P., D.T. Tryon and S.A. Wurm *Papers in Pidgin and Creole Linguistics* No.1

SERIES B - MONOGRAPHS

- No. 1 WURM, S.A. and J.B. Harris *POLICE MOTU, an introduction to the Trade Language of Papua (New Guinea) for anthropologists and other fieldworkers*. 1963; vi + 81 pp. Reprinted 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1973. ISBN 0 85883 034 5 \$3.00
- No. 2 WURM, S.A. *Phonological Diversification in Australian New Guinea Highlands Languages*. 1964; iii + 87 pp.; 1 map. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 035 3 \$3.00
- No. 3 HEALEY, Alan *Telefol Phonology*. 1964; iii + 1 figure + 53 pp. + 5 tables. Reprinted 1972. ISBN 0 85883 036 1 \$2.50
- No. 4 HEALEY, Phyllis M. *Telefol Noun Phrases*. 1965; iii + 51 pp. Reprinted 1972. ISBN 0 85883 037 X \$2.00

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series B - Monographs (*continued*)

- No. 5 HEALEY, Phyllis M. *Levels and Chaining in Telefol Sentences.* 1966; iv + 64 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 038 8 \$2.50
- No. 6 TRYON, Darrell T. *Nengone Grammar.* 1967; x + 91 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 039 6 \$3.50
- No. 7 TRYON, Darrell T. *Dehu Grammar.* 1968; ix + 111 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 040 X \$4.00
- No. 8 TRYON, Darrell T. *Iai Grammar.* 1968; xii + 125 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 041 8 \$4.50
- No. 9 DUTTON, T.E. *The Peopling of Central Papua: some Preliminary Observations.* 1969; viii + 182 pp. Reprinted 1970, 1971. ISBN 0 85883 042 6 \$5.50
- No.10 FRANKLIN, K.J. *The Dialects of Kewa.* 1968; iv + 72 pp.; 20 maps. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 043 4 \$3.50
- No.11 SOMMER, B.A. *Kunjen Phonology: Synchronic and Diachronic.* 1969; iv + 72 pp.; 3 maps. ISBN 0 85883 044 2 \$3.00
- No.12 KLOKEID, T.J. *Thargari Phonology and Morphology.* 1969; viii + 56 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 045 0 \$2.50
- No.13 TREFRY, D. *A Comparative Study of Kuman and Pawaian.* 1969; iv + 94 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 046 9 \$3.50
- No.14 McELHANON, K.A. *Selepet Phonology.* 1970; v + 47 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 003 5 \$2.00
- No.15 TRYON, D.T. *An Introduction to Maranungku (Northern Australia).* 1970; vi + 111 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 047 7 \$4.00
- No.16 McELHANON, K.A. and C.L. Voorhoeve *The Trans-New Guinea Phylum: Explorations in Deep-level Genetic Relationships.* 1970; v + 107 pp.; 4 maps. Reprinted 1978. ISBN 0 85883 048 5 \$4.00
- No.17 KUKI, Hiroshi *Tuamotuan Phonology.* 1970; ix + 119 pp.; 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 049 3 \$4.00
- No.18 YOUNG, R.A. *The Verb in Bena-Bena: its Form and Function.* 1971; v + 68 pp. ISBN 0 85883 050 7 \$2.50
- No.19 PATON, W.F. *Ambrym (Lonwolwol) Grammar.* 1971; xi + 128 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 051 5 \$4.50

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series B - Monographs (*continued*)

- No.20 CAPELL, A. *Arosi Grammar*. 1971; iv + 90 pp.; 1 map. \$3.50
ISBN 0 85883 052 3
- No.21 McELHANON, K.A. *Selepet Grammar. Part I: From Root to Phrase*. \$4.00
1972; vi + 116 pp. ISBN 0 85883 085 X and ISBN 0 85883 086 8
- No.22 McELHANON, K.A. *Towards a Typology of the Finisterre-Huon* \$3.00
Languages, New Guinea. 1973; vii + 73 pp.; 1 map.
ISBN 0 85883 094 9
- No.23 SCOTT, Graham *Higher Levels of Fore Grammar*. Edited by \$3.50
Robert E. Longacre. 1973; x + 88 pp. ISBN 0 85883 088 4
- No.24 DUTTON, T.E. *A Checklist of Languages and Present-day Vil-* \$3.00
lages of Central and South-East Mainland Papua. 1973;
iv + 80 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 090 6
- No.25 LAYCOCK, D.C. *Sepik Languages - Checklist and Preliminary* \$4.50
Classification. 1973; iv + 130 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 084 1
- No.26 MÜHLHÄUSLER, P. *Pidginization and Simplification of Language*. \$5.00
1974; v + 161 pp. Reprinted 1978. ISBN 0 85883 113 9
- No.27 RAMOS, Teresita V. *The Case System of Tagalog Verbs*. 1974; \$5.50
viii + 168 pp. ISBN 0 85883 115 5
- No.28 WEST, Dorothy *Wojokeso Sentence, Paragraph, and Discourse* \$6.00
Analysis. Edited by Robert E. Longacre. 1973; x + 131 pp.
ISBN 0 85883 089 2
- No.29 ELBERT, Samuel H. *Puluwat Grammar*. 1974; v + 137 pp. \$4.50
ISBN 0 85883 103 1
- No.30 METCALFE, C.D. *Bardi Verb Morphology (Northwestern Australia)*. \$6.50
1975; x + 215 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 121 X
- No.31 VOORHOEVE, C.L. *Languages of Irian Jaya: Checklist*. \$5.00
Preliminary Classification, Language Maps, Wordlists. 1975;
iv + 129 pp.; 17 maps. ISBN 0 85883 128 7
- No.32 WALTON, Janice *Binongan Itneg Sentences*. 1975; vi + 70 pp. \$3.00
ISBN 0 85883 117 1
- No.33 GUY, J.B.M. *A Grammar of the Northern Dialect of Sakao*. \$3.50
1974; ix + 99 pp.; 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 104 X

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series B - Monographs (*continued*)

- No.34 HOPE, E.R. *The Deep Syntax of Lisu Sentences. A Transformational Case Grammar.* 1974; viii + 184 pp. + 1 map. \$6.00
ISBN 0 85883 110 4
- No.35 IRWIN, Barry *Salt-Vui Grammar.* 1974; iv + 151 pp. \$5.00
ISBN 0 85883 111 2
- No.36 PHILLIPS, D.J. *Wahgi Phonology and Morphology.* 1976; \$5.50
x + 165 pp. ISBN 0 85883 141 4
- No.37 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *Cases, Clauses and Sentences in Vietnamese.* \$3.50
1975; v + 89 pp. ISBN 0 85883 133 3
- No.38 SNEDDON, J.N. *Tondano Phonology and Grammar.* 1975; \$8.00
viii + 264 pp. ISBN 0 85883 125 2
- No.39 LANG, Adrienne *The Semantics of Classificatory Verbs in Enga* \$7.00
(and other Papua New Guinea Languages). 1975; xii + 234 pp.;
2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 123 6
- No.40 RENCK, G.L. *A Grammar of Yagarua.* 1975; xiii + 235 pp.; \$7.00
1 map. ISBN 0 85883 130 9
- No.41 Z'GRAGGEN, J.A. *The Languages of the Madang District, Papua* \$5.00
New Guinea. 1975; vi + 154 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 134 1
- No.42 FURBY, E.S. and C.E. *A Preliminary Analysis of Garawa Phrases* \$3.50
and Clauses. 1977; viii + 101 pp. ISBN 0 85883 151 1
- No.43 STOKHOF, W.A.L. *Preliminary Notes on the Alor and Pantar* \$3.00
Languages (East Indonesia). 1975; vi + 73 pp. + 2 maps.
ISBN 0 85883 124 4
- No.44 SAYERS, Barbara *The Sentence in Wik-Munkan: a Description of* \$6.00
Propositional Relationships. 1976; xvii + 185 pp.
ISBN 0 85883 138 4
- No.45 BIRK, D.B.W. *The Malakmalak Language, Daly River (Western* \$6.00
Arnhem Land). 1976; xii + 179 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 150 3
- No.46 GLISSMEYER, Gloria *A Tagmemic Analysis of Hawaii English* \$5.00
Clauses. 1976; viii + 149 pp. ISBN 0 85883 142 2
- No.48 CLARK, Marybeth *Coverbs and Case in Vietnamese.* 1978; \$6.50
xi + 215 pp. ISBN 0 85883 162 7

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series B - Monographs (*continued*)

- No.52 KILHAM, Christine A. *Thematic Organization of Wik-Munkan Discourse*. 1977; xix + 280 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 168 6 \$8.50
- No.54 SNEDDON, J.N. *Proto-Minahasan: Phonology, Morphology and Wordlist*. 1978; x + 204 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 169 4 \$6.50
- No.55 LYNCH, John A *Grammar of Lenakel*. 1978; vii + 135 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 166 X \$4.50

In preparation:

- No.47 SCOTT, G. *The Fore Language of Papua New Guinea*
- No.49 FILBECK, David *T'in: a Historical Study*
- No.50 SMITH, Kenneth D. *Sedang Grammar: Phonological and Syntactic Structure*
- No.51 LEE, Jennifer R. *Notes on Li Hawu (Eastern Indonesia)*
- No.53 VESALAINEN, Olavi and Marja *Clause Patterns in Lhomi*
- No.56 ROSS, M. and John Natu Paol *Waskia Grammar Sketch and Vocabulary*
- CHAN-YAP, Gloria *Hokkien Chinese Borrowings in Tagalog*
- GONZALEZ, Andrew *Pampangan: Outline of a Generative Semantic Description*
- LUZARES, Casilda E. *The Morphology of Selected Cebuano Verbs: a Case Analysis*
- SOBERANO, Rosa *The Dialects of Marinduque Tagalog*
- MCDONALD, M. and S.A. Wurm *Basic Materials in Garlali: Grammar, Sentences and Vocabulary*
- AUSTIN, P., L. Hercus and S.A. Wurm *Basic Materials in Malyangaba: Grammar, Sentences and Vocabulary*
- McELHANON, K.A. *The Languages of the Morobe Province: Checklist, Classification and Field Guide*
- WELLS, Margaret *Sirol Grammar*
- FOX, G.J. *Big Nambas Grammar (New Hebrides)*
- HAWKINS, Emily A. *Hawaiian Sentence Structures*

SERIES C - BOOKS

- No. 1 LAYCOCK, D.C. *The Ndu Language Family (Sepik District, New Guinea)*. 1965; xi + 224 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 053 1 \$7.00

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books (continued)

- No. 2 GRACE, George W. *Canala Dictionary (New Caledonia)*. 1975; \$4.50
x + 128 pp. ISBN 0 85883 122 8
- No. 3 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *English Grammar (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.1)*. 1966; \$6.50
xliv + 177 pp. Reprinted 1970. ISBN 0 85883 054 X and ISBN 0 85883 055 8
- No. 4 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *Vietnamese Grammar (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.2)*. 1969; \$7.50
xlvi + 209 pp. Reprinted 1975. ISBN 0 85883 054 X and ISBN 0 85883 056 6
- No. 5 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *A Contrastive Grammatical Analysis of English and Vietnamese (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.3)*. 1967; \$5.00
xv + 151 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 054 X and ISBN 0 85883 057 4
- No. 6 TRYON, Darrell T. *Dehu-English Dictionary*. 1967; \$4.50
v + 137 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 058 2
- No. 7 TRYON, Darrell T. *English-Dehu Dictionary*. 1967; \$5.00
iii + 162 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 059 0
- No. 8 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *A Contrastive Phonological Analysis of English and Vietnamese (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.4)*. 1970; \$6.50
xv + 206 pp. ISBN 0 85883 054 X and ISBN 0 85883 004 3
- No. 9 TRYON, D.T. and M.-J. Dubois *Nengone Dictionary. Part I: Nengone-English*. 1969; \$12.50
vii + 445 pp. ISBN 0 85883 060 4 and ISBN 0 85883 061 2
- No.10 OATES, W. and L. Oates *Kapau Pedagogical Grammar*. 1968; \$5.50
v + 178 pp. Reprinted 1971. ISBN 0 85883 062 0
- No.11 FOX, C.E. *Arosi-English Dictionary*. 1970; \$11.00
iv + 406 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 063 9
- No.12 GRACE, George W. *Grand Couli Dictionary (New Caledonia)*. \$6.00
1976; vii + 113 pp. ISBN 0 85883 154 6
- No.13 WURM, S.A. and D.C. Laycock, eds *Pacific Linguistic Studies in Honour of Arthur Capell*. \$35.50
1970; viii + 1292 pp.; 25 maps; 1 photograph. Reprinted 1975. ISBN 0 85883 005 1
- Articles authored, or co-authored, by:
B.W. Bender, Catherine M. Berndt, R.M. Berndt, H. Bluhme,
J.E. Bolt, C.G. von Brandenstein, †C.D. Chrétien,

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books (*continued*)

J.R. Cleverly, C. Court, R.M.W. Dixon, W.H. Douglas,
 T.E. Dutton, I. Dyen, S.H. Elbert, A.P. Elkin, E.H. Flint,
 K.J. Franklin, Marie Godfrey, G.W. Grace, K. Hale,
 Joy Harris, A. Healey, H. Hershberger, Ruth Hershberger,
 W.G. Hoddinot, P.W. Hohepa, N.M. Holmer, B.A. Hoolley,
 Dorothy J. James, H. Kähler, Susan Kaldor, H. Kerr,
 Jean F. Kirton, D.C. Laycock, Nguyen Dang Liem,
 K.A. McElhanon, H. McKaughan, G.N. O'Grady, A. Pawley,
 Eunice V. Pike, R. Pittman, D.J. Prentice, A.J. Schütz,
 M.C. Sharpe, †W.E. Smythe, A.J. Taylor, D.T. Tryon,
 E.M. Uhlenbeck, C.F. Voegelin, F.M. Voegelin,
 C.L. Voorhoeve, S.A. Wurm, J. Z'graggen.

- No.14 GEERTS, P. *'Are'are Dictionary*. 1970; iv + 185 pp.; 1 map. \$5.50
 ISBN 0 85883 064 7
- No.15 McELHANON, K.A. and N.A. *Selepet-English Dictionary*. 1970; \$5.00
 xxi + 144 pp. ISBN 0 85883 065 5
- No.16 FRANKLIN, K.J. *A Grammar of Kewa, New Guinea*. 1971; \$4.50
 ix + 138 pp. ISBN 0 85883 066 3
- No.17 PARKER, G.J. *Southeast Ambrym Dictionary*. 1971; xiii + 60 pp. \$2.50
 ISBN 0 85883 067 1
- No.18 PRENTICE, D.J. *The Murut Languages of Sabah*. 1971; \$9.00
 xi + 311 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 068 X
- No.19 Z'GRAGGEN, J.A. *Classificatory and Typological Studies in Languages of the Madang District*. 1971; viii + 179 pp.; \$5.50
 4 maps. ISBN 0 85883 069 8
- No.20 LANG, Adrienne *Enga Dictionary with English Index*. 1973; \$10.00
 lvi + 219 pp. + 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 093 0
- No.21 PATON, W.F. *Ambrym (Lonwolwol) Dictionary*. 1973; \$11.50
 ix + 337 pp. + 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 092 2
- No.22 LONGACRE, Robert E., ed. *Philippine Discourse and Paragraph Studies in Memory of Betty McLachlin*. 1971; xv + 366 pp.; \$10.50
 1 photograph. ISBN 0 85883 070 1
 Articles authored by: †Betty McLachlin and Barbara Blackburn,
 Hazel Wrigglesworth, Claudia Whittle, Charles Walton.
- No.23 TRYON, D.T. and M.-J. Dubois *Nengone Dictionary. Part II: English-Nengone*. 1971; iii + 202 pp. \$6.00
 and ISBN 0 85883 071 X
- No.24 ELBERT, Samuel H. *Puluwat Dictionary*. 1972; ix + 401 pp. \$13.00
 ISBN 0 85883 082 5

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books (*continued*)

- No.25 FOX, Charles E. *Lau Dictionary*, with English Index. 1974; \$9.50
vi + 260 pp. Reprinted 1976. ISBN 0 85883 101 5
- No.26 FRANKLIN, Karl, ed. in cooperation with M. Brown, T. Dutton, \$18.00
R. Lloyd, G. McDonald, D. Shaw, C. Voorhoeve, S. Wurm *The
Linguistic Situation in the Gulf District and Adjacent Areas,
Papua New Guinea*. 1973; x + 597 pp.; 8 maps.
ISBN 0 85883 100 7
- No.27 HO-MIN SOHN and B.W. Bender *A Ulithian Grammar*. 1973; \$13.50
xv + 398 pp.; 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 098 1
- No.28 HEADLAND, Thomas N. and Janet D. *A Dumagat (Casiguran) - \$10.50
English Dictionary*. 1974; lxii + 232 pp.; 1 map.
ISBN 0 85883 107 4
- No.29 DUTTON, T.E., ed. *Studies in Languages of Central and South- \$25.50
East Papua*. 1975; xviii + 834 pp.; 5 maps.
ISBN 0 85883 119 8
A collection of illustrative sketches of many hitherto un-
described languages of Central and South-East Papua by
J. Austing, R.E. Cooper, T.E. Dutton, J. and C. Farr, R. and
S. Garland, J.E. Henderson, J.A. Kolia (formerly Collier),
M. Olsen, A. Pawley, E.L. Richert, N.P. Thomson, R. Upia,
H. and N. Weimer.
- No.30 LOVING, Richard and Aretta *Awa Dictionary*. 1975; xliv + \$9.00
203 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 137 6
- No.31 NGUYEN DANG LIEM, ed. *South-East Asian Linguistic Studies*, \$9.50
vol.1. 1974; vii + 213 pp. Reprinted 1978.
ISBN 0 85883 144 9 and ISBN 0 85883 099 X
Articles authored by: Soenjono Dardjowidjojo, Cesar A. Hidalgo,
Arthur G. Crisfield, Philip N. Jenner, Marybeth Clark, Nguyen
Dang Liem, Saveros Pou.
- No.32 TRYON, D.T. *Daly Family Languages, Australia*. 1974; \$11.00
xvii + 303 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 106 6
- No.33 WURM, S.A. and B. Wilson *English Finderlist of Reconstruc- \$10.00
tions in Austronesian Languages (post Brandstetter)*. 1975;
xxxii + 246 pp. ISBN 0 85883 129 5
- No.34 GUY, J.B.M. *Handbook of Bichelamar - Manuel de Bichelamar*. \$9.50
1974; iii + 256 pp. Reprinted 1975. ISBN 0 85883 109 0
- No.35 KEESING, R.M. *Kwaio Dictionary*. 1975; xxxiv + 296 pp.; \$11.50
1 map. ISBN 0 85883 120 1

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books (*continued*)

- No.36 REID, Lawrence A. *Bontok-English Dictionary*. 1976; \$16.00
xxiv + 500 pp. ISBN 0 85883 145 7
- No.37 RENCK, G.L. *Yagaria Dictionary*. 1977; xxx + 327 pp.; 1 map. \$12.00
ISBN 0 85883 161 9
- No.38 WURM, S.A., ed. *Papuan Languages and the New Guinea Linguistic Scene* (*New Guinea Area Languages and Language Study*, vol.1). \$32.00
1975; xlvi + 1038 pp.; 28 maps. Reprinted 1977.
ISBN 0 85883 131 7 and ISBN 0 85883 132 5
- No.39 WURM, S.A., ed. *Austronesian Languages* (*New Guinea Area Languages and Language Study*, vol.2). 1976; xxxv + 736 pp.; \$23.50
21 maps. ISBN 0 85883 131 7 and ISBN 0 85883 155 4
- No.40 WURM, S.A., ed. *Language, Culture, Society, and the Modern World* (*New Guinea Area Languages and Language Study*, vol.3). \$44.00
1977; lxxxvi + 1449 pp. in two fascicles; 3 maps; 40 photographs. ISBN 0 85883 131 7 and ISBN 0 85883 159 7
- No.41 FLIERL, †W. and H. Strauss, eds *Kâte Dictionary*. 1977; \$16.00
xxxvi + 499 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 149 X
- No.42 NGUYEN DANG LIEM, ed. *South-East Asian Linguistic Studies*, \$10.50
vol.2. 1976; iv + 262 pp.; 2 maps. ISBN 0 85883 144 9 and
ISBN 0 85883 143 0
Articles authored by: Eugénie J.A. Henderson, Judith M. Jacob,
P.N. Jenner, G. Diffloth, Sidharta (Sie Ing Djiang), T.A.
Llamzon, M. Teresita Martin, J.F. Kess, M.W. Mintz, H.L. Shorto,
J.U. Wolff, P.K. Benedict, Lili Rabel-Heyman.
- No.43 SMALLEY, W.A., ed. *Phonemes and Orthography: Language Planning in Ten Minority Languages of Thailand*. 1976; xi + 347 pp. \$13.00
ISBN 0 85883 144 9
Articles authored by: W.A. Smalley, E.R. Hope, P. Wyss, J.R.
Cooke, J.E. Hudspeth, J.A. Morris, Lois Callaway, C.W. Callaway,
D. Filbeck, B.M. Johnston, D. Schlatter, D.W. Hogan.
- No.44 ZORC, R.D.P. *The Bisayan Dialects of the Philippines: Subgrouping and Reconstruction*. 1977; xxi + 328 pp.; 9 maps. \$11.50
ISBN 0 85883 157 0
- No.46 HEALEY, Phyllis and Alan *Telefol Dictionary*. 1977; xix + \$12.50
358 pp. ISBN 0 85883 160 0
- No.50 TRYON, D.T. *New Hebrides Languages: an Internal Classification*. 1976; v + 545 pp.; 7 maps. \$17.00
ISBN 0 85883 152 X

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books (continued)

- No.51 GLOVER, W.W., J.R. Glover, and Deu Bahadur Gurung *Gurung-Nepali-English Dictionary with English-Gurung and Nepali-Gurung Indexes*. 1977; xiii + 316 pp. ISBN 0 85883 147 3 \$11.50
- No.55 LYNCH, John *Lenakel Dictionary*. 1977; vii + 167 pp. ISBN 0 85883 165 1 \$5.50
- No.57 FOX, †Charles E. *Arosi Dictionary*. Revised edition, with English-Arosi Index prepared by Mary Craft. 1978; iv + 598 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 170 8 \$18.00

In preparation:

- No.45 NGUYEN DANG LIEM, ed. *South-East Asian Linguistic Studies*, vol.3
- No.47 PEREZ, A.Q., A.O. Santiago, and Nguyen Dang Liem, eds *Papers from the Conference on the Standardization of Asian Languages, Manila, Philippines, December 16-21, 1974*
- No.48 WURM, S.A., ed., with P. Mühlhäusler, D.C. Laycock, and T.E. Dutton *Handbook of New Guinea Pidgin*
- No.49 NGUYEN DANG LIEM, ed. *South-East Asian Linguistic Studies*, vol.4
- No.52 MÜHLHÄUSLER, P. *Growth and Structure of the Lexicon of New Guinea Pidgin*
- No.53 FRANKLIN, Karl J. and Joice Franklin *Kewa Dictionary (with Supplementary Materials)*
- No.54 THARP, J.A. and Y'Bham Buon-Ya *A Rhade-English Dictionary with English-Rhade Finder List*
- No.56 CAPELL, A. *Futuna Dictionary*
- LAYCOCK, D.C. *Basic Materials in Buin: Grammar, Texts and Dictionary*
- BAUTISTA, Maria L.S. *The Filipino Bilingual's Competence: a Model Based on an Analysis of Tagalog-English Code Switching*
- WURM, S.A., ed. *Australian Linguistic Studies*. Articles authored, or co-authored, by: B. Blake, A. Capell, N. Chadwick, J. Heath, L. Hercus, G. O'Grady, B. Rigsby, M. Sharpe, P. Sutton, M. Walsh
- CAPELL, A. and H.H.J. Coate *Comparative Studies in Northern Kimberley Languages, Australia*
- WURM, S.A., ed. *Language Atlas of the New Guinea Area and Some Adjacent Areas*
- HEATH, J. *Basic Materials in Ritharngu: Grammar, Texts and Dictionary*

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series C - Books in preparation (*continued*)

HEATH, J. *Basic Materials in Warndarang: Grammar, Texts and Dictionary*

WURM, S.A. and J.G. Mealue *Lödäi Dictionary (Malo Dialect), Northern Santa Cruz*

SERIES D - SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS

(Bulletins, archival materials and other publications)

- | | | |
|-------|---|--------|
| No. 1 | <i>Bulletin No.1.</i> 1964; 9 pp. ISBN 0 85883 072 8 | \$0.50 |
| No. 2 | <i>Bulletin No.2.</i> 1965; 84 pp. ISBN 0 85883 073 6 | \$3.00 |
| No. 3 | WURM, S.A. <i>New Guinea Highlands Pidgin: Course Materials.</i> 1971; vii + 175 pp. ISBN 0 85883 074 4 | \$5.50 |
| No. 4 | WURM, S.A. <i>Language Map of the Eastern, Western and Southern Highlands, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.</i> In 14 colours. 1961. ISBN 0 85883 075 2 | \$1.00 |
| No. 5 | LAYCOCK, Don <i>Materials in New Guinea Pidgin (Coastal and Lowlands).</i> 1970; xxxvii + 62 pp. Reprinted 1974. ISBN 0 85883 076 0 | \$3.50 |
| No. 6 | NGUYEN DANG LIEM <i>Four-Syllable Idiomatic Expressions in Vietnamese.</i> 1970; v + 60 pp. ISBN 0 85883 077 9 | \$2.50 |
| No. 7 | ELBERT, S.H. <i>Three Legends of Puluwat and a Bit of Talk.</i> 1971; viii + 85 pp.; 1 map; 1 photograph. ISBN 0 85883 078 7 | \$3.50 |
| No. 8 | LANG, A., K.E.W. Mather, and M.L. Rose <i>Information Storage and Retrieval: a Dictionary Project.</i> 1973; vii + 151 pp. ISBN 0 85883 087 6 | \$5.00 |
| No. 9 | <i>Index to Pacific Linguistics, Series A-D, as at the end of 1970.</i> 1971; iv + 75 pp. ISBN 0 85883 079 5 | \$3.00 |
| No.10 | PATON, W.F. <i>Tales of Ambrym.</i> 1971; xiii + 82 pp.; 1 map. ISBN 0 85883 080 9 | \$3.50 |
| No.12 | DUTTON, T.E. <i>Conversational New Guinea Pidgin.</i> 1973; xviii + 292 pp. Reprinted 1974, 1977. ISBN 0 85883 096 5 | \$8.50 |
| No.19 | STOKHOF, W.A.L. <i>Woisika I: an Ethnographic Introduction.</i> 1977; ix + 74 pp.; 3 maps. ISBN 0 85883 167 8 | \$3.00 |

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Series D - Special Publications (*continued*)

- No.21 SCHEBECK, B. *Texts on the Social System of the At n amatana People. With Grammatical Notes.* 1974; xviii + 278 pp.
+ 1 photograph. ISBN 0 85883 102 3 \$8.50
- No.23 CLYNE, Michael, coll. and ed. *Australia Talks: Essays on the Sociology of Australian Immigrant and Aboriginal Languages.* 1976; viii + 244 pp. Reprinted 1978. ISBN 0 85883 148 1 \$8.00
- No.24 DUTTON, T.E. and C.L. Voorhoeve *Beginning Hiri Motu.* 1974; xvii + 259 pp. Reprinted 1975. ISBN 0 85883 112 0 \$8.00
- No.25 Z'GRAGGEN, J.A. *Language Map of the Madang District, Papua New Guinea.* 1973. ISBN 0 85883 105 8 \$1.00
- No.26 LAYCOCK, D. *Languages of the Sepik Region, Papua New Guinea (map).* 1975. ISBN 0 85883 136 8 \$1.00
- No.27 WURM, S.A. *Spreading of Languages in the Southwestern Pacific (map).* 1975. ISBN 0 85883 127 9 \$1.00

In preparation:

- No.11 PATON, W.F. *Customs of Ambrym (Texts, Songs, Games and Drawings)*
- No.13 GLOVER, Jessie R. and Deu Bahadur Gurung *Conversational Gurung*
- No.14 Z'GRAGGEN, J.A. *A Comparative Word List of the Northern Adelbert Range Languages, Madang District, Papua New Guinea*
- No.15 ----- *A Comparative Word List of the Southern Adelbert Range Languages, Madang District, Papua New Guinea*
- No.16 ----- *A Comparative Word List of the Mabuso Languages, Madang District, Papua New Guinea*
- No.17 ----- *A Comparative Word List of the Rai Coast Languages, Madang District, Papua New Guinea*
- No.18 STANHOPE, J.M. *The Language of the Rao People, Grengabu, Madang District, Papua New Guinea*
- No.20 CAPELL, A. and J. Layard *Materials in Aitchin, Malekula: Grammar, Vocabulary and Texts*
- WURM, S.A., ed. *Languages of the Highlands Provinces, Papua New Guinea (map)*